



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

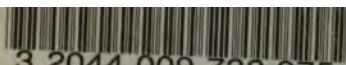
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



3 2044 009 732 975

13257

8

15

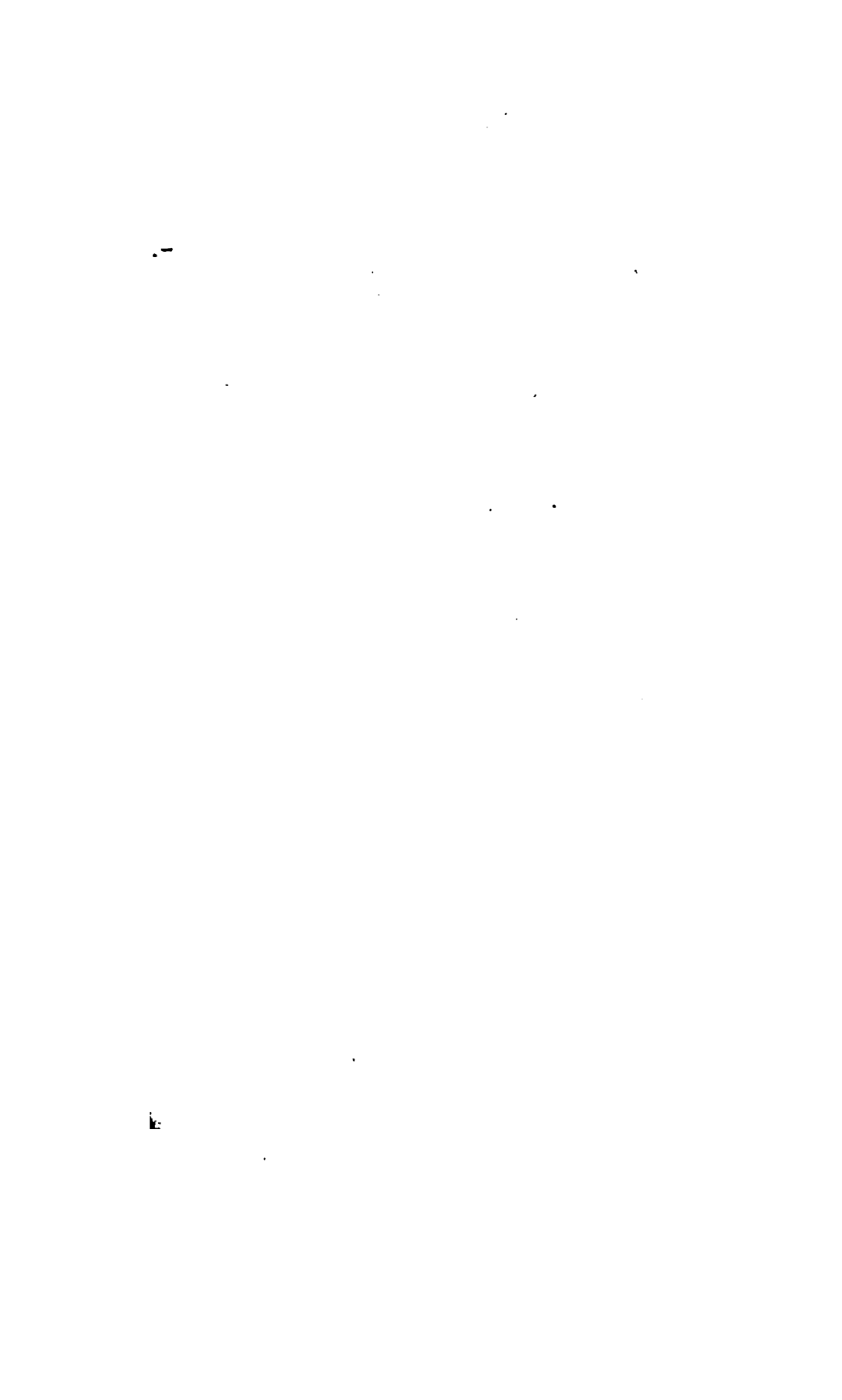
B



HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY







9

// HISTORY

56872

CAMBRIDGE, //

MASSACHUSETTS.

1630—1877.

WITH A

GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

BY
LUCIUS R. PAIGE.

// 2 //

© BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY H. O. HOUGHTON AND COMPANY.
NEW YORK: HURD AND HOUGHTON.
Cambridge: The Riverside Press.
1877.

- 1 . 2



~~2.17~~

~~3207, 8.15-~~

~~* A~~

~~12 F 1819~~

✓

3207.8.15 (2)

✓

B

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY

COPYRIGHT, 1897,
BY LUCIUS R. FAIGL



The Riverside Press, Cambridge:
Printed by H. O. Houghton and Company.

To
THE MEMBERS OF THE
MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY,
AND OF THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,

This Volume

IS DEDICATED BY ITS AUTHOR,

THEIR ASSOCIATE.

CHAPTER XVIII.

HERESY AND WITCHCRAFT.

At the present time, almost every principal sect into which the Christian Church is divided has its representatives in Cambridge; and the introduction of a new sect produces comparatively little commotion. But in the beginning it was not so. For a few years after the settlement of New England by the Puritans, the churches had rest; but in 1636, "the country was miserably distracted by a storm of Antinomian and Familistical opinions then raised."¹ So violent became the controversy, and so great was the apparent danger of civil strife, that many of the heretical party, in Boston, Salem, Newbury, Roxbury, Ipswich, and Charlestown, were disarmed.² The Cambridge church, however, seems to have escaped infection; and none of its members were included among the disaffected and supposed dangerous class. "The vigilancy of Mr. Shepard was blessed . . . for the preservation of his own congregation from the rot of these opinions."³

Nearly twenty years later, his successor, Mr. Mitchell, was sorely tried by the defection of President Dunster from the established faith, as related in chapter xvi. Great excitement followed, both in church and in state; and, as Dunster would neither renounce nor conceal his opposition to infant baptism, he was removed from office as head of the College (designed to be the school of the prophets), and fell under censure of the civil magistrates. Both consequences were natural, and apparently unavoidable. The governors of the College could not reasonably be expected to retain in office a President who persisted in teaching what they regarded as "damnable heresy," and thus poisoning the minds of his students, and unfitting them to become preachers of the truth; and the civil magistrate was bound to take notice of open violations of the law. It does not

¹ Mather's *Magnalia*, Book III., ch. v., § 12.

² *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 211, 212.

³ *Magnalia*, *at sup.*

appear, however, that Dunster had many adherents in his opposition to the ordinances of the church, notwithstanding the general respect entertained for his scholarship, and the warm affection cherished for him as a man. Indeed, it is doubtful whether any of the congregation at Cambridge openly avowed similar sentiments, except his kinsman Benanuel Bowers,¹ and the members of his family. The Middlesex County Court Records show that, on the 19th of June, 1656, "Benanuel Bower, being presented by the Grand Jury for ordinary absenting himself from the ordinance of baptism, was admonished and convicted of his evil therein by the court."²

In the same year, 1656, "an accursed and pernicious sect of heretics lately risen up in the world who are commonly called Quakers" appeared in Boston. Severe measures were adopted for their suppression, but in vain. Neither fines, imprisonment, nor scourging, would turn them aside from their purpose; and they even submitted to death, rather than to depart, or to forbear disturbing the public peace. "Some at Salem, Hampton, Newbury, and other places, for disorderly behaviour, putting people in terror, coming into the congregations and calling to the minister in the time of public worship, declaring their preaching, &c., to be an abomination to the Lord, and other breaches of the peace, were ordered to be whipped by the authority of the county courts or particular magistrates. At Boston one George Wilson, and at Cambridge Elizabeth Horton, went crying through the streets that the Lord was coming with fire and sword to plead with them. Thomas Newhouse went into the meeting-house at Boston with a couple of glass bottles and broke them before the congregation, and threatened, 'thus will the Lord break you in pieces.' Another time M. Brewster came in with her face smeared and black as a coal. Deborah Wilson went through the streets of Salem naked as she came into the world, for which she was well whipped. For these and such like disturbances they might be deemed proper subjects either of a mad-house or house of correction, and it is to be lamented that any greater severities

¹ Mr. Bowers married, Dec. 2, 1653, Elizabeth Dunster, whom the President, in his will, styles "my cousin Bowers."

² Up to this time Mr. Bowers had resided in Cambridge, near the junction of North Avenue and Milk Street. Soon afterwards he received from his father a

deed of twenty acres in Charlestown, now Somerville, adjoining "Cambridge line," on which lot he probably resided during the remainder of his life; yet in almost all respects his relations continued to be more intimate with Cambridge than with Charlestown.

were made use of."¹ Some of these events are painted in Quaker colors by George Bishop, in a work entitled "New England judged by the Spirit of the Lord." Elizabeth, wife of Eliakim Wardel of Hampton, being called before the church at Newbury, "as a sign to them she went in (though it was exceeding hard to her modest and shamefaced disposition) naked amongst them, which put them into such a rage, instead of consideration, that they soon laid hands on her and to the next court at Ipswich had her" etc.² For this offence she received "twenty or thirty cruel stripes, being tyed to the fence post."³ "Amongst the rest, one Deborah Wilson, who, bearing a great burthen for your hard-heartedness and cruelty, being under a deep sense thereof, was constrained, being a young woman of a very modest and retired life, and of sober conversation, as were her parents, to go through your town of Salem naked, as a sign; which she having in part performed, after she had gone through some part thereof, as aforesaid, she was soon laid hands on, and brought before old Hathorne, who ordered her to appear at the next Court of Salem, at which your wicked rulers sentenced her to be whipped."⁴ "After this at Cambridge, as she [Elizabeth Hooton, called Horton by Hutchinson] returned, she crying Repentance through some part of that town, where no Friend had been before (as she heard of) she was there laid hold of by a blood-thirsty crew, and early in the morning had before Thomas Danfort and Daniel Goggings, (two wicked and bloody magistrates of yours, of whom I have elsewhere spoken, and their wickedness), who committed her, and whose jaylor thrust her into a noisome, stinking dungeon, where there was nothing to lie down or sit on, and kept there two days and two nights, without helping her to bread or water; and because one Benanuel Bower (a tender Friend) brought her a little milk in this her great distress, wherein she was like to have perished, they cast him into prison for entertaining a stranger, and fined him five pounds."⁵ "They ordered her to be sent out of their coasts towards Rhode Island, and to be whipped at three towns, ten stripes at each, by the way."⁶ She returned to Cambridge, was imprisoned, and whipped there and at two other towns, as before. "This was the entertainment they received at Cambridge, (their University of Wickedness), and from Thomas Danfort and Daniel Goggin, magistrates, who (viz. Goggin)

¹ Hutchinson's *Hist. Mass.*, i. 203, 204.

² *Ibid.*, p. 323.

³ *New England judged, etc.*, p. 376.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 414.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 377.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 415.

desired his brother Hathorne to send some Quakers that way, that he might see them lashed, as is mentioned elsewhere in this treatise." ¹

"Thomas Danfort, a magistrate of Cambridge, one whose cruelties were exceeding great to the innocent, mentioned before; he laid his hand on Wenlock Christison's shoulder, in your Governor's house at Boston, and said to him, Wenlock, I am a mortal man, and die I must, and that ere long, and I must appear at the tribunal-seat of Christ, and must give an account for my deeds in the body; and I believe it will be my greatest glory in that day, that I have given my vote for thee to be soundly whipped at this time." ²

Making due allowance for extravagance and embellishment, it appears by Bishop's account, that no Quaker missionaries visited Cambridge before 1662; ³ that when they did appear, Gookin and Danforth were ready to enforce the law against them; and that Benanuel Bowers, who had formerly suffered as a Baptist, had become a Quaker, and subject to fine and imprisonment. His wife, Elizabeth, and his daughters Barbara and Elizabeth, shared his faith and his sufferings. ⁴ At the County Court, October 6, 1668, "Benanuel Bowers appearing before the court, and being convicted of absenting himself from the public ordinances of Christ on the Lord's days, by his own confession, for about a quarter of a year past, and of entertaining Quakers into his family two several times; on his examination he affirmed that the Spirit of God was a Christian rule, and that David had no need of the word, nor never contradicted it, and that he speaks of no other law but that which was in his heart. The court fined him, for his absenting himself from the public ordinances, twenty shillings; and for twice entertaining the Quakers, four pounds, and costs three shillings to the witnesses." For the next twenty years he was called to account, almost every year, and fined for the absence of himself and his wife from the public ordinances. ⁵ Notably was this the fact, October 8, 1676, when he was fined forty

¹ *New England judged, etc.*, p. 418.

² *Ibid.*, p. 467.

³ The date 1662 is affixed to Elizabeth Hooton's first visit and imprisonment, by Sewell, in his *History of the Quakers*, p. 327.

⁴ *Sufferings of the Quakers*, by Joseph Berse, pp. 260-264.

⁵ He was also fined, in 1666, for enter-

ing the meeting-house with his hat on his head; in 1670, for saying "I dare as well come to an Image among the heathen as to your worship;" in 1673 for slandering and reviling the Court, and for servile labor on the Lord's Day; and in 1676, for "profane and wicked cursing." — *County Court Records and Files*.

the room down a pair of stairs by the heels into the open street, and carried me in a wheelbarrow to prison; and was whipped (as I have been at several courts), which is no shame for me to tell of, though I am sure 'tis a shame for some to hear of. I am about sixty years of age, thirty of which I have dwelt within about a mile of Cambridge town. What my life and conversation hath been amongst them, and what I have suffered this fifteen years for not going to the public meeting is well known to many of my neighbors." He then appealed for relief. Dated, "From Cambridge Prison the 24th 8d mo., 1677," and signed "Benannel Bower."¹ This address, like the former, is not an autograph except the signature. "In answer to the petition of Benanuell Bowers, the Court judgeth meet to refer the consideration thereof to the next County Court in Middlesex for answer."² At the session of the County Court, Oct. 2, 1677, "The remonstrance exhibited by Benanuel Bowers to the General Court in May last being, by order of said Court referred unto the consideration of this Court for answer,—this Court sent for the said Bowers, and gave him liberty to declare what he had to say, and no just exception appearing against the sentence of the Court that committed him unto prison, but on the contrary he manifesting much perverseness and peremptory obstinacy against the laws and government here established, making his appeal to England: the Court declared unto him that they judged his sentence to be just, and his imprisonment just, and that it was the pride and perverseness of his own spirit that was the cause and ground of his suffering by his imprisonment."³ He had now been in prison a year, and he again-appealed to the General Court, which Court summarily settled the whole matter, Oct. 22, 1677: "In answer to a paper signed by Benanuel Bower, it is ordered that the marshal general do forthwith levy upon the estate of the said Bowers such fine or fines as have been laid on him according to law by the County Court of Cambridge, and that thereupon he be discharged the prison."⁴

Inprisonment for more than a year, however, was not the full measure of punishment endured by Mr. Bowers. Naturally impatient of confinement, he gave vent to his feelings in some doggerel poetry, which he sent by his wife to Mr. Danforth, whom he seems to have regarded as his chief opposer. For this he was convened before the General Court, convicted and punished. The official record appears in "Mass. Col. Rec.," v. 153.

¹ *County Court Files*, 1677.

² *Mass. Col. Rec.*, v. 153.

³ *County Court Records*.

⁴ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, v. 153.

"The Deputyes havinge read a paper of scurilous verses presented & subscribed by Benanel Bower, now in Cambridge prison, wherein the honor^d Mr. Danforth by name & others are defamed, they judge it no less than duty to call the s^d Bower to give an account thereof, & to that end that a warrant be issued out from this Court to the Marshall Gen^l to bring or cause to be brought the s^d Bower before this Court on the morrow by four of the clock, & not to fayle, & desire o^r honor^d Magist^r consent thereto. 30th May, 1677.

WILLIAM TORREY, Cleric.

"The Magist. consent, so it be 4 of the clock in the afternoon.

"EDW^s. RAWSON, Secr^t.

"The magistrates on further consideration doe judge meet that Benanull Bowers be severely whipt wth twenty stripes, or pay the fine of five pounds mony. The Magist^r have past this wth reference to their brethren the Deputyes hereto consenting. 7 of June 1677.

EDW^s. RAWSON, Secr^t.

"Consented to by the Deputyes. WILLIAM TORREY, Cleric."

Smarting under this sharp discipline, Mr. Bowers publicly denounced Mr. Danforth in presence of the congregation, about a fortnight afterwards. The deposition of witnesses is still preserved in the county court files :—

"I, John Danforth,¹ aged about 16 years, testify that on the 24th of June last past, being Sabbath day, after the pronouncement of the blessing in conclusion of that day's exercise, Benanuel Bowers, standing forth upon one of the benches in public view of the assembly, began to speak unto them. Then the Reverend Mr. Oakes interrupted him and told him that if he had any exception to make against what himself had delivered he should give him liberty so to do, provided he did it on a week day and not on the Sabbath, alleging that it was not the custom of the church. This notwithstanding, the said Benanuel proceeded in his speech. Whereupon the constables were required to carry him the said Bowers out of the Assembly by the worshipful Major Gookin, and he the said Bowers commanded silence. Nevertheless he proceeded in his speech, saying that he was very grievously oppressed and slandered by Magistrate Danforth, and desired the church to take notice thereof and single out such of themselves as might take cognizance of his great affliction, using that for a motive, that he that did him the wrong was a member

¹ John Danforth, H. C. 1677, son of afterwards pastor of the church in Dor-
Rev. Samuel Danforth of Roxbury, was chester.

of Cambridge, a brief notice of her case may be proper. Rebecca, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Andrew, was born here, April 18, 1646, and married John Frost, June 26, 1666; he died in 1672, and she married George Jacobs, Jr., of Salem. The father of her second husband and her own daughter had already been imprisoned, and her husband had fled to escape a similar fate, when she was arrested on suspicion of witchcraft. She was long confined in prison, leaving four young children, one of them an infant, to the tender mercies of her neighbors. What made her case the more deplorable was, that she had long been partially deranged. During her confinement, her mother¹ presented a petition to the court in her behalf, on account of her mental infirmity, but in vain. She then addressed to the Governor and Council a petition which is still preserved in the archives of the Commonwealth, and which deserves insertion here:—

“To his Excellency Sir William Phips, Knt., Governor, and the honorable Council now sitting in Boston, the humble petition of Rebecca Fox of Cambridge sheweth, —

“That whereas Rebecah Jacobs (daughter of your humble petitioner) has a long time, even many months now lyen in prison for Witchcraft, and is well known to be a person crazed, distracted, and broken in mind, your humble petitioner does most humbly and earnestly seek unto your Excellency and to your Honors for relief in this case. Your petitioner, who knows well the condition of her poor daughter, together with several others of good repute and credit, are ready to offer their oaths that the said Jacobs is a woman crazed, distracted, and broken in her mind; and that she has been so these twelve years and upwards. However, for (I think) above this half year the said Jacobs has lyen in prison, and yet remains there, attended with many sore difficulties. Christianity and nature do each of them oblige your petitioner to be very solicitous in this matter; and although many weighty cases do exercise your thoughts, yet your petitioner can have no rest in her mind till such time as she has offered this her address on behalf of her daughter. Some have died already in prison, and others have been dangerously sick, and how soon others, and

various parts of the Colony. The contagion, however, was principally within the County of Essex. Before the close of September, nineteen persons were executed and one pressed to death, all of whom asserted their innocence.” — *Holmes' Amer. Annals*, i. 438.

¹ Thomas Andrew, the father of Mrs. Jacobs, died about 1647, and his widow married Nicholas Wyeth; he died July 19, 1680, and she married Thomas Fox, Dec. 16, 1685; she died in 1690.

among them my poor child, by the difficulties of this confinement, may be sick and die, God only knows. She is incapable of making that shift for herself that others can do; and such are her circumstances on other accounts, that your petitioner, who is her tender mother, has many great sorrows and almost overwhelming burthens on her mind upon her account; but in the midst of all her perplexities and troubles (next to supplicating to a good and merciful God), your petitioner has no way for help but to make this her afflicted condition known unto you. So, not doubting but your Excellency and your Honors will readily hear the cries and groans of a poor distressed woman, and grant what help and enlargement you may, your petitioner heartily begs God's gracious presence with you, and subscribes herself in all humble manner your sorrowful and distressed petitioner,

REBECCA FOX."¹

This petition availed nothing, except perhaps to delay the trial. The poor demented woman was kept in prison until the next January, when she was indicted, tried, and acquitted. Before this January Court, a great change had occurred in the public opinion. A principal reason for such a change is mentioned by Hutchinson: "Ordinarily, persons of the lowest rank in life have had the misfortune to be charged with witchcrafts; and although many such had suffered, yet there remained in prison a number of women, of as respectable families as any in the towns where they lived, and several persons, of still superior rank, were hinted at by the pretended bewitched, or by the confessing witches. Some had been publicly named. Dudley Bradstreet, a justice of the peace, who had been appointed one of President Dudley's Council, and who was son to the worthy old governor, then living, found it necessary to abscond. Having been remiss in prosecuting, he had been charged by some of the afflicted as a confederate. His brother, John Bradstreet, was forced to fly also. Calef says it was intimated that Sir William Phips's lady was among the accused. It is certain that one who pretended to be bewitched at Boston, where the infection was beginning to spread, charged the Secretary of the colony of Connecticut. Mrs. Hale, wife to the minister of Beverly, was accused also; which caused her husband to alter his judgment, and to be less active in prosecutions than he had been."²

¹ *Mass. Arch.*, cxxxv. 76.

jury found bills against about fifty for

² *Hist. Mass.*, II. 60. Hutchinson adds: witchcraft, one or two men, the rest
"At the Court in January, the grand women; but upon trial they were all ac-

A few years afterwards, Mr. Hale published "*A Modest Enquiry into the Nature of Witchcraft*," etc., wherein he gave the reasons for his change of opinion. In this book reference is made to two cases of suspected witchcraft in Cambridge, one of which had a tragical result: "Another suffering in this kind was a woman of Cambridge, against whom a principal evidence was a Watertown nurse, who testified that the said Kendal¹ (so was the accused called) did bewitch to death a child of Goodman Genings² of Watertown; for the said Kendall did make much of the child, and then the child was well, but quickly changed its color and dyed in a few hours. The court took this evidence among others, the said Genings not knowing of it. But after Kendal was executed (who also denied her guilt to the death), Mr. Rich. Brown, knowing better things of Kendall, asked said Genings if they suspected her to bewitch their child; they answered, No. But they judged the true cause of the child's death to be thus; viz., the nurse had the night before carryed out the child and kept it abroad in the cold a long time, when the red gum was come out upon it, and the cold had struck in the red gum, and this they judged the cause of the child's death. And that said Kendal did come in that day and make much of the child, but they apprehended no wrong to come to the child by her. After this the said nurse was put into prison for adultery, and there delivered of her base child; and Mr. Brown went to her, and told her it was just with God to leave her to this wickedness as a punishment for murdering Goody Kendal by her false witness bearing. But the nurse dyed in prison, and so the matter was not further inquired into."³ "Another instance was at Cambridge about forty years since;⁴ There was a man much troubled in the night with cats, or the devil in their likeness, haunting of him; whereupon he kept a light burning, and a

quitted, except three of the worst characters, and those the governor reprieved for the king's mercy. All that were not brought upon trial he ordered to be discharged. Such a goal delivery was made this court as has never been known at any other time in New England."

¹ I cannot certainly identify this person. The only known early inhabitant of Cambridge bearing this name was John Kendall, who resided on the south side of the river, and married Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Holley, before Sept. 8, 1646, when the estate was sold to Edward

Jackson; "but whether this were the woman mentioned by Hale is problematical.

² The reference is probably to Robert Jennison, who died July 4, 1690, or to his son Samuel Jennison, who died Oct. 18, 1701.

³ *A Modest Enquiry*, etc., pp. 18, 19.

⁴ It is not known to what case of supposed witchcraft Mr. Hale here refers. Mrs. Holman was accused at about the date indicated, but the circumstances of the two cases were different.

from which it may be inferred that the evidence submitted to the grand jury was not sufficient to justify an indictment. Nine months afterwards the Holmans sought legal redress for the wrongs they had suffered. This warrant was issued: "To the Constable of Cambridge, or his Deputy. You are hereby required to attach the goods or in want thereof the person of John Gibson Jun^r. of Cambridge, and take bond of him to the value of twenty pounds, with sufficient surety or sureties for his appearance at the next County Court holden at Cambridge upon the 3 day of April next, then and there to answer the complaint of Mary Holman of Cambridge, in an action of defamation and slander; and so make a true return hereof under your hand. Dated this 26 of March, 1644. By the court, SAMUEL GREEN."¹ Similar warrants were issued March 28, 1660, requiring John Gibson, Sen., his wife, and his daughter Rebecca, wife of Charles Stearns, to make answer to the widow Winifred Holman. Both cases seem to have been tried together. A mass of testimony is still preserved in the files of the County Court, apparently prepared by John Gibson, Sen., to be used in this trial, as a justification of the charge formerly made against Mrs. Holman and her daughter. A recital of this testimony is tedious, but it may be excused inasmuch as it shows on what frivolous grounds the charge of witchcraft was made two hundred years ago:—

"A relation of the passages between Mrs. Holman and her daughter Mary, and the wife of Charles Stearns,² now living in Cambridge. The first thing that makes us suspect them is that after she had two extraordinary strange fits, which she never had the like before, Mary Holman asked her why she did not get some help for them, and she answered she could not tell what to do; she had used means by physicians, and could have no help. And the said Mary said that her mother said, if she would put herself into her hands, that she would undertake to cure her with the blessing of God. Our daughter telling us of it, and we not suspecting them, we wished her to go and to see what she would say to her. And she said her daughter was a prating wench and loved to prate; but yet she did prescribe some herbs to her that she should use in the spring. After this my daughter's child grew ill, and Mary Holman coming in often asked her what the child ailed; and she said moreover that her mother and she took

¹ *Court Files*, 1660.

left unchanged. Mrs. Stearns was daughter of John Gibson, Sen., subject to fits,

² The orthography of this testimony is corrected, except that proper names are

and partially demented.

man, my mother said that she was not light-headed, nor her head did not ache ; but she continued so still, and crying out to her mother, and said Mrs. Holman she was working wickedness on the Lord's day. With that, my wife looked out and saw Mrs. Holman a pecking by the rails, as she did of other days. When folks were gone to meeting, about half an hour after two of the clock, she went to meeting, that is, Mrs. Holman ; and by that time she got to meeting as we guessed, she lay still about half an hour and then fell asleep. And of a sudden, she flings up and cried out of Mrs. Holman. My wife, not thinking they had been come home from meeting, looked out and saw her at home. Anon after, Mary Holman came to the house and said to my wife, your daughter had a sleep, had she not ? and she answered her, Why do you ask ? and she said, because she slept yesterday afore this time, and so she did, — but how she should come to know it, we cannot tell ; for they were both times from home. On the second day in the morning, Mary came for fire ; and she cried out on her as before, and continued raging almost all that day. On the third day, Mary Holman was a coming again for fire, and my wife prayed me that, if I saw her come, that I would not let her come in ; and so I did ; I met with her at the sill, with a bright skillet in her hand, and she asked me how my daughter did, and I said, she is not well, and I asked her whither she went with that ; and she said, for fire. But I told her she should not have none here, but bid her go to some other house ; upon which we took notice that that day she was very quiet, and there was such a sudden alteration to admiration to all that saw it, and so continued ; but after she was more sensible of her weakness.

“ Some things were forgotten : — that my daughter, before she was taken with her fits, put a pair of stockings to her, and she kept them a great while ; and upon the last day of the week at night she sent them home, and she wore them on the Sabbath, and that night she had her fits, being free from them a great while before ; and, as was said before, when she had had them two days and two nights, she fell into this strange condition, as before mentioned. And all this time she cried out of Mrs. Holman and her daughter Mary, that they were witches, and they must be found out, and said, you must not suffer a witch to live ; and she said Mr. Danford was chosen a magistrate to find out Mrs. Holman. And when my wife went to give her some refreshing, she would not take it in, she was so troubled with Mrs. Holman, that she must be found out, that my wife told her that

home, or she would throw something at his head ; and she was so outrageous that we were fain to tie her hands. And she cried out and said a snake stung her under her arms. And when she was out of her distemper, she said she saw a thing like a great snake come into the house, with a something like a turtle upon the back, and came upon the bed to her. And another time when one of our elders was at prayer, she barked like a dog ; and though we held her mouth close with our hands, yet she would speak, saying that Mrs. Holman and Mary Holman were witches, and bewitched her and her child. And sometimes she cried out against blood, that it cried and that it stunk ; and we bade her hold her peace ; but she said she must speak, and conscience must speak ; and at last she said there was a hole of blood by the cradle." . . .

"The last winter before this, I was afflicted with Mrs. Holman's hens, and could not keep them out of my barn from stroying my corn. I being much troubled at it spake of it to my wife ; and she said, it may be the poor woman cannot keep them at home. I being thus afflicted with them, I flung a stone at one of them and killed it, and laid it upon a hovel that stood upon the common. When my wife saw it, she sent to Mrs. Holman, to see if it were one of hers, and her daughter fetched it home ; and after that they troubled me no more, though they went abroad still, which we wondered at, being so constantly there every day before. After this, my wife had a brood of chickens of fifteen, which were like to do well, and did thrive for the space of one fortnight ; and then they were taken with fits, and they would turn their heads upward, and turn round many times, and run about the house as if they were mad ; and sometimes picking towards the ground, but not touch the ground, and sometimes they would be pretty well and eat their meat ; but they died, two or three at a time, till they came to four. Likewise Mrs. Holman had a white cock, that went a grazing about the common every day in the summer time, between the pond and the house, without any hens with him ; and we taking notice of him asked Mary Holman wherefore that cock went so alone ; and she said, that the hens did not care for him, nor he cared not for them ; and she said, moreover, that he was seven years old. Then we asked her, why they would keep him ; and she said, she could not tell ; her mother would keep him. And soon after that, we saw him no more. Also there was a bird that was taken notice of, not only of us but of some others ; such a one as they nor we ever saw be-

she saw my wife, she caught up a chip ; and that caused her to fear that it might be by their means. Another time she was a spinning, and as it was wont so it did again, that she was so affected with it that she could have cried ; and sitting still, with her wheel before her, saying thus to herself, ' Lord, thou hast commanded me to labor, but I am hindered ; good Lord, if there be any hand of Satan in it, prevent it ; ' with some other words, and went to spinning again, and it went as well as ever.

" At another time, when my daughter was not very well, my wife went out and saw Mary Holman sitting on her knees at a hole of water ; she took up water in a dish, and held it up a pretty height, and drained into another thing. My wife went presently to her daughter and found her crying so immoderately that the tears fell so fast from her eyes that my wife was fain to stand and wipe them off her face with her apron. And her mother asked her wherefore she cried ; and she said she could not tell, but she said she could not forbear it. Concerning what our daughter have seen and felt in the time of her affliction, she can declare, if she be called to it."

Following this long and tedious statement (with much more to the same purpose), is a recapitulation of the same facts, with the names of the witnesses by whom they might be proved. Their deposition is authenticated by the Recorder of the Court: " 4 (2) 1660. Jn^o. Gibson, sen^r., Rebecca Gibson, Jn^o. Gipseon, jun^r., Rebecca Sternes, Martha Belsher, Bethia Michelson, Charles Sternes, Steven ffances, sworn in Court to their respective evidences ; as attests, TH. DANFORTH, R."

In defence of her character as an honest, Christian woman, Mrs. Holman submitted two certificates, which yet remain on file, signed by two of the deacons,¹ and several members of the church: " We, whose names are underwritten, we do here testify that Winifret Holman, we having been acquainted with her this many years, she being near neighbor unto us, and many times have had occasion to have dealings with her, and we have not indeed in the least measure perceived, either by words or deeds, any thing whereby we could have any grounds or reason to suspect her for witchery or any thing thereunto tending. And this is evident unto us that she is diligent in her calling, and frequents public preaching, and gives diligent attention thereunto. John Palfery, Mathew Bridge, Richard Eccles, ffancis Whitmor, John Greene, Nathaniell Green, William Diksone."

¹ John Bridge and Gregory Stone.

CHAPTER XIX.

EDUCATION.

IN 1643, there was published in London a Tract entitled "New England's First Fruits; in respect, first of the Conversion of some, Conviction of divers, Preparation of sundry, of the Indians. 2. Of the progresse of Learning, in the Colledge at Cambridge, in Massacuset's Bay. With divers other speciall matters concerning that countrey." In regard to the "progresse of learning," the writer says, "After God had carried us safe to New England, and wee had builded our houses, provided necessities for our livelihood, rear'd convenient places for Gods worship, and settled the Civile Government: One of the next things we longed for, and looked after, was to advance Learning and perpetuate it to posterity; dreading to leave an illiterate Ministry to the Churches, when our present Ministers shall lie in the dust. And as wee were thinking and consulting how to effect this great work; it pleased God to stir up the heart of one Mr. Harvard (a godly gentleman, and a lover of learning, there living amongst us) to give the one halfe of his estate (it being in all about 1700*l*.) towards the erecting of a Colledge, and all his Library; after him another gave 800*l*. others after them cast in more, and the publique hand of the state added the rest; the Colledge was, by common consent, appointed to be at Cambridge (a place very pleasant and accomodate), and is called (according to the name of the first founder) Harvard Colledge."¹ He adds, "And by the side of the Colledge a faire Grammar Schoole, for the training up of young Schollars, and fitting of them for Aca-

¹ *New England's First Fruits*, p. 12. A History of Cambridge may well be considered incomplete, if it do not contain a full account of Harvard College. But such an account must be omitted by me for two obvious reasons: (1.) The subject is too important to be thrust into a corner and treated as merely subsidiary to a general history of the city. (2.) Three histories of the College have already been published, and there is no apparent necessity to glean a field so recently and so thoroughly reaped. See *History of Harvard University*, by Benjamin Peirce, Librarian, etc., 1833; *History of Harvard University*, by Josiah Quincy, President, etc., 1840; and *Sketch of the History of Harvard College*, by Samuel A. Elliot, 1848.

these words: the Indians in Mr. Corletts scoole were examined openly by my selfe att the publicke Commencement; concerning theire growth in the knowledge of the lattin tounge; and for their time they gave good satisfaction to myselfe and also to the honored and Reverent Overseers."¹

Notwithstanding Mr. Corlett's well-earned fame, and his ability to teach both English and Indians, his school seems never to have been large, nor were the stated fees for tuition adequate for his support. The town had frequent occasion to supply the deficiency by special grant. In 1648, "It was agreed at a meeting of the whole town, that there should be land sold of the common, for the gratifying of Mr. Corlett for his pains in keeping a "school in the town, the sum of ten pounds, if it can be attained; provided it shall not prejudice the cow-common." Forty acres of land on the south side of the river were sold, for this purpose, to Mr. Edward Jackson. Again, Jan. 29, 1654-5, "The town consented that twenty pounds should be levied upon the inhabitants, and given to Mr. Corlett, for his present encouragement to continue with us." March 25, 1662: "The townsmen taking into their consideration the equity of allowance to be made to Mr. Corlett, for his maintenance of a grammar school in this town, especially considering his present necessity by reason of the fewness of his scholars, do order and agree that ten pounds be paid to him out of the public stock of the town." Nov. 14, 1684: "Voted on the affirmative, that Mr. Elijah Corlett shall be allowed and paid out of the town rate, annually, twenty pounds, for so long as he continues to be schoolmaster in this place." The colony also interposed for his relief; and, having previously made similar grants, on the 7th of November, 1668, "In answer to the petition of Mr. Elijah Corlet, the Court having considered of the petition, and being informed the petitioner to be very poor, and the country at present having many engagements to satisfy, judge meet to grant him five hundred acres of land where he can find it, according to law."² The meagre number of scholars is more definitely stated in an official answer of the town to certain questions proposed by the County Court: "30 (1) 1680. Our Latin Schoolmaster is Mr. Elijah Corlitt; his scholars are in number nine at present."³ Under all these discouragements, the veteran teacher seems to have persevered bravely up to the close of his life; for there is no evi-

¹ *Plym. Col. Rec.*, x. 317.

² *Middlesex Court Files*, 1680.

³ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, iv., part ii., p. 408.

humble bleaseth God for you : who cause judgment to run down our streets like water ; where mercie likewise has its current. Thus heartielie wishing and praying for your happienes and wellfare in the Lord, he ever remains acknowledging himself your Wor^{sh} most obliged humble servant, ELLIAH CORLETT." ¹

The successors of Mr. Corlett were generally young men fresh from College.² Very few of them appear to have selected teaching as a permanent employment ; only one indeed died in the service, namely, Nicholas Fessenden, Jr., H. C. 1701, who taught about eighteen years, and died of apoplexy Oct. 5, 1719. William Fessenden, Jr.,³ H. C. 1787, taught the school eleven years, from 1745 to 1756, but left it two years before he also died of apoplexy, June 17, 1758. Samuel Danforth, H. C. 1715, seems to have chosen teaching as a profession. At a meeting of the selectmen, Oct. 26, 1719, it is recorded, that — "Whereas, by reason of the death of Mr. Nicholas Fessenden, our late Schoolmaster, the school in our town is in an unsettled condition ; and whereas, Mr. Samuel Danforth of Dorchester has been pleased to manifest his inclinations to be a Schoolmaster amongst us, and to devote himself to said service : Voted and agreed, that the said Mr. Samuel Danforth take the care and charge of said school, on the same terms that our said late Schoolmaster kept it ; and that he forthwith provide some suitable person to manage said school until such time as he can remove amongst us himself : which Mr. Danforth promised to comply with." After eleven years, however, Mr. Danforth retired from the service, and for many years was Judge of Probate, Judge of Common Pleas, and member of the Council. All the others seem to have adopted teaching as a temporary expedient, while studying some other profession, or waiting for more desirable employment.⁴

¹ *Middlesex Court Files*, 1660.

² John Hancock was elected teacher, Jan., 1690-1 ; John Sparhawk, Feb., 1692-3 ; Nicholas Fessenden, Jr., about 1701 ; Samuel Danforth, Oct., 1719 ; John Hovey, April, 1730 ; Stephen Coolidge, May, 1730 ; John Hovey, May, 1737 ; Stephen Coolidge, May, 1741 ; William Fessenden, Jr., May, 1745 ; James Lovell, May, 1756 ; Antipas Steward, about 1760 ; Ebenezer Stedman, Jr., about 1765 ; Thomas Colman, July, 1770 ; Jonathan Hastings, Jr., May, 1773 ; Jonathan Eames, May, 1776 ; Elisha Parmele, May, 1778 ; Aaron Bancroft, Aug. 1778 ;

Samuel Kendall, May, 1780 ; Am Packard, April, 1783 ; Lemuel Hedge, July, 1783. All these teachers were graduates of Harvard College. I have not found the materials for a consecutive list at a later period.

³ Nephew of Nicholas Fessenden, Jr.

⁴ There are now engaged in the service of the city three veterans, whose lives have been devoted to this work, and whose terms of service commenced as follows : —

Aaron B. Magoun, Harvard Grammar School, 1836.

Daniel Mansfield, Washington Grammar School, 1842.

The first school-house known to have been erected in Cambridge stood on the westerly side of Holyoke Street, about midway between Harvard and Mount Auburn streets.¹ The lot was owned in 1642 by Henry Dunster, President of the College; it contained a quarter of an acre of land, on which there was then a house, which was not his dwelling-house. There are reasons for believing that the "faire Grammar Schoole" had been established in that house, and that it remained there five or six years. It seems probable that the "school-house" mentioned in the following "agreement" was afterwards erected on that lot, and designed for that school:—

"Articles of agreement between Henry Dunster and Edward Goffe on the one party and Nicholas Withe and Richard Wilson, Daniel Hudson, masons, on the other party, witness as followeth:²

"1. Impr. That we Nicolas Wite, Richard Wilson and Daniel Hudson, masons, have undertaken to get at Charlestowne Rock one hundred and fifty load of rock stone, and to lay them in convenient place whence they may be fetched with carts, and that betwene this present third month 1647 and the tenth of the ninth month next ensuing, for the which stones Henry Dunster and Edward Goffe covenant to pay to us sixe pence the load.

"2. Item. That we the foresaid three masons will wal or lay the said stones in wall for twelve pence the yard, so long as we lay any side of the said wall within the ground, and the other answering wals at the same price until they come to the hight of the wal that lieth within the ground, albeit that these wals should ly both sides of the ground to the open ayre, and that wee will measure all this cellar or in ground wall within the house.

"3. Item. That we will lay in wal the saide stones above ground a foote and a halfe thick at the least, at the middle story, and soe proportionally gathering in until it end in the wal plats

Benjamin W. Roberts, Allston Grammar School, 1844.

In addition to these should be mentioned Dr. Alvah C. Smith, who was compelled by the failure of his health in 1872 to resign the office of Grammar Master, to which he was elected in 1845. He served the city two years afterwards as teacher of penmanship.

¹ This lot was used for a school-house

until 1769; not many years later, a printing office was erected on nearly if not precisely the same spot, which has thus been devoted almost continuously to the cause of literature.

² For a copy of these "articles of agreement," made by him from the original in 1845, I am indebted to John Wingate Thornton, Esq., of Boston.

or eaves, about a foote thick, for eightene pence a yard, making in the said above ground wals, where Henry Dunster or Edward Goffe shal apointe, convenient dore ways, arched over head, and windowe spaces as we shal be ordered and directed for timber windowes to be put in as we goe up with the wall, one of which said dore ways, and as many window spaces as shal bee judged convenient, we will alsoe make in the cellar wall as we shall be directed.

" 4. Item. That we will erect a chimney below, ten foote wide within the jaumea, and another in the rome above, eight foote $\frac{1}{2}$ wide within the jaumea, in the place where we shal be directed, whereof if the jaumes be different from the wal of the house we will receive eightene pence a yard for as much as we wal with stone, and ten shillings a thousand for what square bricke we lay, and sixtene shillings a thousand for the bricks that appear out of the rooffe.

" 5. Item. The said Henry Dunster and Edward Goffe are to prepare and lay on the ground in redines, within forty or at the most fifty foote of the aforesaid cellar, al the aforesaid bricke and rock stones; but the saide bricke, as many as shal need to be cut, are to be done by the sayde masons. The convenient planckes alsoe and poles for staging are to be laid in redines by the said Henry and Edward, and the stages to be made by the said masons.

" 6. Item. The 2 gable endes of the foresaide wals or scholhouse shall be wrought up in battlement fashion, at the prise of eightene pence a yard, as above said.

" 7. Item. The foresaid masons by these presents covenant that they wil lath the rooffe of the aforesaid scholhouse and tile the same at sixe shillings the thousand the tile.

" 8. Item. The said masons covenant to perfect the saide worke that is herein mentioned before the first of the sixth month that shal be in the yeare one thousand sixe hundred forty-eight, provided the said Henry Dunster and Edward Goffe procure all the materials requisite of stones, brick, timber, clay, lime, sand, and the sayde materials lay in convenient place.

" 9. Item. It is the true intent and meaning of both parties, that al pay specified in these writings should be such as is received of the inhabitants and neighbours of the town of Cambridge, provided it bee good and merchandible in its kind, whether corne or cattle, and to goe at such rates as now it is payable from man to man when the aforesaid masons take the aforesaid worke,

that is to say, Wheat at 4^s. Ry at 3^s 6^d. Indian at 3^s. Pease at 3^s. 6^d. Barly mault at 4^s 6^d. the bushell.

"In witness of the premises wee for our parts subscribe our hands,

HENRIE DUNSTER [L. S.]

EDWARD GOFFE [L. S.]

"Sealed, signed, indented and delivered
in presence of RICHARD HILDRETH."

It would seem from the Records, that the school-house was not erected by the town; but that certain public-spirited individuals, — Mr. Dunster being foremost in the enterprise, — assumed the responsibility, and defrayed the expense. Under date of Feb. 10, 1655–6, we find this record: "Whereas Mr. Dunster hath made proposition to the Townsmen for the acquitting and discharging of forty pounds upon the account of his outlaying for the school-house: the Townsmen hereby declare, namely, that as they cannot yield to the same, for the reasons before mentioned, yet nevertheless, if Mr. Dunster shall please to present any proposition concerning his outlayings for the school-house to the town when met together, they shall be willing to further the same according to justice and equity." Perhaps in consequence of some such proposition by Mr. Dunster, it is recorded that at a meeting, November 10, 1656, "The town do agree and consent that there shall be a rate made to the value of £108. 10^s. and levied of the several inhabitants, for the payment for the school-house; provided every man be allowed what he hath already freely contributed thereto, in part of his proportion of such rate." Whatever Mr. Dunster may have received as his share of this assessment, his heirs renewed the claim for further remuneration, after his death, with partial success: Nov. 12, 1660. "As a final issue of all complaints referring to Mr. Dunster's expenses about the school-house, although in strict justice nothing doth appear to be due, it being done by a voluntary act of particular inhabitants and Mr. Dunster; and also the town having otherwise recompensed Mr. Dunster for his labor and expenses therein; yet the town, considering the case as its now circumstanced, and especially the condition of his relict widow and children, do agree that thirty pounds be levied on the inhabitants of the town, by the selectmen, and paid to Mr. Dunster's executors, — and that on condition that they make an absolute deed of sale of the said house and land to the town, with a clear acquittance for the full payment thereof." A school-house, constructed as this appar-

ently was, might be expected to stand much more than twenty years; but the record shows that on the 4th of October, 1669, "at a meeting of the selectmen, Mr. William Manning and Petter Towne was appointed to agree with workmen to take down the school-house and set it up again; and to carry the stones in the cellar to the place where the house for the ministry is to be built." The town voted, June 24, 1700, to build a new school-house, twenty-six feet in length and twenty feet wide; and in 1769 it was ordered, that the old grammar school-house then standing on this lot, be demolished, and that a new house be erected on the southerly side of Garden Street, about a hundred feet westerly from Appian Way. This house was removed to Brighton Street, converted into a dwelling-house, and succeeded by a larger and more convenient edifice in 1882, in which the Grammar School was taught until, after a transitional state of a few years duration, it was merged into the High School.

Besides the Grammar School, others of a lower grade were established; but their scanty patronage affords slight ground for boasting. In March, 1680, when it was certified that Master Corlett had only nine scholars, it was added, "For English, our schooldame is goodwife Healy; at present but nine scholars. — Edward Hall, English schoolmaster; at present but three scholars." A school was also established at an early date in Menotomy, now Arlington: Jan. 16, 1692-3. "It was voted whether the town would give to Menotomie people a quarter of an acre of land, upon our common, near Jasson Russell's house, near the highway, for the accommodation of a school-house; and it was voted on the affirmative, so long as it was improved for that use, and no longer." The earliest trace which I have seen of a school-house on the south side of the river, afterwards Brighton, is in 1769, in which year new houses were erected in three sections of the town. At a meeting of the Selectmen, May 7, 1770, "Voted, To give an order on the Treasurer to pay for the new school-houses erected in the town the last year, viz. —

"In the body of the town,	£107.	2.	4.	1
In the northwest part,		50.	14.	6. 2
In the south part,		42.	3.	1. 1
		<hr/>		
		200.	0.	0. 0"

Dr. Holmes, writing in 1800, says, "A little to the westward of the Episcopal Church is the grammar school-house; where a

town school is kept through the year. Besides this, there are six school-houses in the town; two in each of the three parishes."¹ Of the two in the First Parish, one undoubtedly stood at the northeasterly corner of Winthrop and Eliot streets, and the other probably on the northeasterly corner of North Avenue and Russell Street. The Second Parish is now Arlington, and the Third is the Brighton District of Boston. Before the incorporation of the second and third parishes as separate towns, another school-house was erected in 1802, at the northwesterly corner of Windsor and School streets, in Cambridgeport, on a lot of land given to the town by Andrew Bordman; it cost about six hundred dollars, of which sum about one half was contributed by individuals, and the remainder was paid by the town. Seven years later, in 1809, the population of Cambridgeport having rapidly increased, yet another school-house was erected on the southerly side of Franklin Street, about midway between Magazine and Pearl streets, on a lot of land given to the town by Chief Justice Dana; it cost somewhat more than eight hundred dollars, of which sum the town paid about three hundred dollars, and the remainder was contributed by individuals. After the inhabitants of East Cambridge had become numerous, and had repeatedly petitioned therefor, the town, in 1818, appropriated four hundred dollars for a school-house on the easterly side of Third Street between Gore and Bridge streets; the remainder of the expense was raised by subscription. In 1845, the School Committee described thirteen school-houses, then standing, and their cost, so far as it was paid by the town: 1. The NORTH School-house, corner of North Avenue and Russell Street, erected in 1841 on the site of a former house, at the cost of \$2,477, exclusive of land. 2. WASHINGTON, on Garden Street, erected in 1832 on the site of a former house, at the cost of \$2,150.56, besides about \$1,000 contributed by individuals. 3. AUBURN, in School Court, erected in 1838, at the cost of \$4,171.67. 4. HARVARD, on the northerly side of Harvard Street, between Norfolk and Prospect streets, erected in 1848 (on the site of a similar house which was burned in March of that year), at the cost of \$3,557.48, besides the land, which originally cost \$500. 5. FRANKLIN, on a lot given by Judge Dana, erected in 1809, at the cost to the town of about \$300. 6. MASON, on Front Street, opposite to Columbia Street, erected in 1885, at the cost of \$3,901.89. 7. BOARDMAN, at the corner of Windsor and School streets, erected in 1802, on land given by Andrew Bordman, at the cost to the town of about

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, vii. 2.

\$300. 8. BROADWAY, at the southwesterly corner of Windsor Street and Broadway, "erected in 1888 for the accommodation of a Classical or High School for the whole town," at the cost of \$5,791.05. 9. BRIDGE, on the westerly side of Pioneer Street, between Main Street and Broadway, erected in 1836, at the cost of \$1,055, besides the land. 10. OTIS, on Otis Street, erected in 1848, at the cost of \$5,406.78, described as "quite a magnificent structure." 11. THORNDIKE, on Thorndike Street, erected in 1832, and enlarged in 1840, at the total cost of \$2,585.31. 12. PUTNAM, on the southwesterly corner of Otis and Fourth streets, erected in 1825 at the cost of \$550 to the town, besides about \$800 contributed by individuals. 13. THIRD STREET, on the easterly side of Third Street, between Gore and Bridge streets, erected in 1818, at the cost to the town of \$400. During the thirty years since the date of this Report, several of the school-houses then standing have disappeared; but other spacious edifices have been erected, so that, instead of the thirteen houses described in 1845 as having cost \$32,646.67, besides individual subscriptions, or the sixteen houses, valued by the Committee on Finance in 1850 at \$80,000, there are now in the city twenty-six school-houses, which have cost more than half a million dollars.

The earliest record which I have found of the election of a School Committee is dated May 21, 1744, when it was "Voted, That the Hon. Francis Foxcroft and Sam^l. Danforth, Esq^s., W^m. Brattle, and Edm^d. Trowbridge, Esq^s., also the Hon. Jona. Remington, Esq., be a committee to inspect the Grammar School in this town, and to inquire (at such times as they shall think meet) what proficiency the youth and children make in their learning." Again, May 7, 1770, it was "Voted, That a committee of nine persons be and hereby are fully empowered to chuse a Grammar Schoolmaster for said town, — the Hon. Judge Danforth, Judge Lee, Col. Oliver, Judge Sewall, Mr. Abraham Watson, Jr., Mr. Francis Dana, Major Vassall, Mr. Samuel Thacher, Jr., Mr. Professor Winthrop, they or the major part of the whole being notified, and that said committee be a committee of inspection upon the said schoolmaster, and that said committee be and hereby are empowered to regulate said school." Generally, however, the schools were under the charge of the Selectmen until March 23, 1795, when a committee, consisting of Caleb Gannett,¹ Rev.

¹ Mr. Gannett declined, and Josiah Moore was substituted.

Abiel Holmes, Maj. John Palmer, William Locke, Jonathan Winship, Rev. John Foster, and Rev. Thaddeus Fiske, was "chosen for the purpose of superintending the schools in this town, and carrying into effect the School Act. The only material change since that period consists in the appointment of a Superintendent of schools, in 1868, who acts, however, under the general direction of the School Committee, and is their executive officer.

At a town-meeting, March 8, 1794, a committee was "appointed to divide the town into school districts, as the law directs, and to put the schools into operation." Previously the school-money was distributed among the "wings" or "precincts" of the town:— for example, twelve pounds were granted, in May, 1787, to "each wing," for winter schools; and June 4, 1770, the Selectmen "voted to give an order on the Treasurer to pay the town's school-money for the year 1769, viz.:—

The Body of the Town's ¹ proportion is	£40. 0. 0
The northwest Precinct, ²	18. 18. 11
The southwest Precinct, ³	15. 14. 6 = 74. 18. 5

and so for several years afterwards. Again, Aug. 4, 1777, in consideration of the diminished value of the currency, it was "agreed to make a present to our Grammar Schoolmaster for his encouragement to continue said school from the 4th day of last July to the 4th day of October next, being three months, the sum of four pounds, exclusive of the sum of £60, being the former contract for one year; he allowing the Hopkins money that he may receive for said term, as before. Also that the wings of the town shall have the same allowance in proportion." Subsequently the present territory of Cambridge was divided into three, and still later into five districts: (1.) Old Cambridge, south of the Railroad; (2.) The section north of the Railroad; (3.) Cambridgeport, west of Columbia Street; (4.) East of Columbia Street; (5.) East Cambridge. It was ordered, March 1, 1802, that in the first of these districts, there should be a Grammar School the whole year, and a school for female children four months; in the second district, a school for four months; and in the third, fourth, and fifth, then included in a single district, four months; "being the quantity required by law, according to the number of families in the town." May 4, 1829, a committee

¹ What is now the City of Cambridge.

² Now Brighton or Boston.

³ Now Arlington.

reported the amount of valuation, the number of children between the ages of three and seventeen years, and the duration of the schools in each of the five districts before described,—12 months of school taught by a female being reckoned as equivalent to $4\frac{1}{2}$ months of a master's school.

District.	Valuation.	No. of Children.	Months.
1	1,290,245	350	16 $\frac{1}{2}$
2	141,340	80	5
3	630,395	362	16 $\frac{1}{2}$
4	359,535	298	16
5	725,662	557	16 $\frac{1}{2}$

An entirely new system¹ was adopted Oct. 6, 1834, when the town voted to abolish the five school districts, or to merge them into three Wards, namely, the first and second districts into Ward One; the third and fourth into Ward Two; and the fifth into Ward Three. The schools were graded, and designated as Grammar, Middle, and Primary, in each ward. It was ordered that schools should be maintained in the several Wards as follows: Ward One to be in two sections, of which the first should have one Grammar School, one Middle, and one Primary, and the second, schools equivalent to one female school for the whole year; Ward Two should have one Grammar School, one Middle, and three Primary; Ward Three should have one Grammar School, one Middle, and one Primary. In addition to these a High School was established in 1839 for the whole town.² In this school since 1854, has been given the instruction contemplated in the will of Governor Edward Hopkins, who died in England in 1657, namely, "to give some encouragement in those Foreign Plantations, for the breeding up of hopeful youth in a way of learning, both at the Grammar School and College, for the service of the Country in future times." Five hundred pounds of his donation were assigned to the College and School in Cambridge. "Three fourths of the income of this estate,"

¹ Concerning this change from the district system to that of regular gradation, Hon. James D. Green, in his *Inaugural Address*, as Mayor of the City, in 1853, says: "I claim for the town of Cambridge the honor of having introduced it into this Commonwealth, and of having car-

ried it to the greatest degree of completeness."

² The first High School-house was on the corner of Windsor Street and Broadway; the second, on Summer Street, between Inman and Amory streets; and the third on the northeastern corner of Fayette Street and Broadway.

says Dr. Holmes, in 1800, "are applied, according to the instruction of the will of the donor, to the maintenance of five resident Bachelors of Arts at Harvard College, and the other fourth 'to the Master of Cambridge Grammar School, in consideration of his instructing in grammar learning five boys nominated by the President and Fellows of Harvard College, and the Minister of Cambridge for the time being,' who are, by the will, 'Visitors of said School.'"¹ Some of the subsequent changes in the management of the "Hopkins Fund" are described in the Report of the School Committee of 1869:—

"We sometimes hear complaints that our High School is essentially a classical school. This we deny; it should, however, be remembered that it ought to be really more than a High School under our statutes. In 1839, the Legislature authorized 'the trustees of the charity of Edward Hopkins,' who was the second governor of the Connecticut colony, 'to establish in the town of Cambridge a classical school, the main object of which shall be to prepare boys for admission to Harvard University,' and 'to apply one fourth part of the net income of their funds to the support of said school.' This school was accordingly established.² It was provided, however, in the act above referred to, that at any time thereafter, when the school should 'cease to be supported in said town, the trustees shall annually pay over the said fourth part of the net income of their funds to the treasurer of the town of Cambridge, on condition that the said town of Cambridge shall provide and maintain a school, and perform and comply with the other duties and provisions contained in the next section of this act.' The next section is as follows: 'The town of Cambridge shall annually apply so much of said income as may at any time hereafter be paid to the treasurer thereof, in pursuance of the preceding section, to the instruction of nine boys in the learning requisite for admission to Harvard University; the said instruction to be furnished in a public school in said town, the instructor of which shall be at all times competent to give such instruction; and said town shall, so long as said income shall continue to be paid, receive into said school, and admit to all the benefits, privileges, and advantages thereof, free of expense, any number of boys not exceeding nine at any time, who, being properly qualified, shall be selected and presented for admission thereto, by the President and Fellows of Harvard College, and the Min-

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, vii. 22, 23.

erly side of Main Street, a few rods west-

² In a house which stood on the south-erly from Dan's Street.

ister of the First Church in Cambridge, who shall be the visitors of said school for the purpose of seeing that the duties and provisions in this section are duly complied with and performed.' In 1854, the trustees proposed to the city to discontinue the Hopkins School, and, pursuant to the provisions of the statute above recited, to transfer to the city that portion of the income of their fund which had been previously applied to the support of that school; this proposition was accepted by the city, which thereby assumed the obligations above quoted, and the school Committee of that year immediately acted in fulfilment of those obligations, by appointing a Hopkins classical teacher. It is not for us to pass upon the wisdom of the contract thus entered into by the city, but we will ask those who may be inclined to think our High School too much a classical school, whether it can be any less so without a violation of that contract."

It has already been stated that the compensation paid to the pioneer master of the Grammar School was meagre. He probably received about £7 10s. per annum from the Hopkins Charity, with a small tuition-fee for each scholar; in addition to which occasional special grants from the town and colony served to eke out a precarious subsistence. His successors for more than a century, received a very moderate stipend. Nov. 9, 1691, "it was put to vote, whether there should be given by the town, in common pay, annually, to a schoolmaster, twelve pounds, and it was voted on the affirmative, to teach both Latin and English, and to write and cypher;" and June 27, 1692, "it was voted to pay the schoolmaster twenty pounds per annum in common pay." The Grammar School was made a Free School¹ May 16, 1737, and, in consideration, it would seem, of the discontinuance of a tuition-fee, the salary of the master was increased. It was then "put to vote whether the Grammar School in our town should be a Free School for the year ensuing, and it passed in the affirmative. Also voted, that the sum of forty pounds be paid Mr. Hovey for his service as schoolmaster for the year ensuing. Also voted, that twelve pounds be paid each wing in our town, to defray the charge of their schools in the winter season." This

¹ Notwithstanding this vote, the scholars were not wholly exempt from expense. At a town-meeting, Nov. 28, 1748, it was "Voted, that the Grammar Schoolmaster in this town be desired and is hereby empowered to make a tax on every school-

boy, not exceeding six shillings old tenor, from time to time, as there shall be occasion to purchase wood for the use of said Grammar School." If not paid, delinquent pupils were to be excluded from the school.

Grade.	No. Teachers.	No. Pupils.	Cost of Instruction.	For each Pupil.
High School .	12	402	\$21,700	\$53.98
7 Grammar .	88	3,445	76,850	22.31
20 Primary .	83	3,701	57,400	15.51
Music	1	—	2,500	—
Superintendent	—	—	3,000	—
	184	7,548	\$161,450	\$21.14

Female Teachers.	Salary.	Amount.	Male Teachers.	Salary.	Amount.
1	\$1,200	\$1,200	1	\$4,000	\$4,000
7	1,000	7,000	1	3,000	3,000
7	850	5,950	11	2,500	27,500
25	800	20,000	13	—	34,500
116	700	81,200	For male 171	—	123,950
11	600	6,600	184	—	158,450
4	500	2,000	Superintendent }	—	3,000
171		\$123,950			\$161,450

An additional expense of \$5,862.44 was incurred for "Evening Schools for Adults."¹

¹ In his *Inaugural Address*, Jan. 1, 1877, the Mayor says that, with 29 schools, 176 teachers, and 7,554 pupils, the amount expended during the year 1876, on account of schools, was:—

"For General Instruction	\$159,318.00
Instruction for Evening Schools	5,861.50
Furniture and Apparatus for Evening Schools	2,136.47
Care and Repair of School-houses	33,052.43
Alterations of School-houses	1,636.50
Books for Indigent Scholars	3,166.89
Stationery, etc., for Schools	406.77
Trauant Officers	5,500.00

Total \$210,068.57 "

CHAPTER XX.

INDIAN HISTORY.

IN describing the original settlement of Cambridge by the English, the author of "Wonder-working Providence" calls attention to their preservation when "they were in such great straites for foode"; and what "was more remarkable, when they had scarce houses to shelter themselves, and no doores to hinder the Indians access to all they had in them, yet did the Lord so awe their hearts, that although they frequented the Englishmens places of abode, where their whole substance, weak wives, and little ones, lay open to their plunder during their absence, being whole dayes at Sabbath-assemblies, yet had they none of their food or stuffe diminished, neither children nor wives hurt in the least measure, although the Indians came commonly to them at those times, much hungry belly (as they use to say) and were then in number and strength beyond the English by far."¹ There may have been some Indians in the easterly part of the town, as in old records that section is sometimes styled "Wigwam Neck"; but the far greater number probably dwelt near Menotomy River and Mystic Pond. They were subject to the "Squaw-sachem," formerly wife of Nanepashemet, who is mentioned in "Mourt's Relation." A party from Plymouth visited the Indians at "the bottom of the Massachusetts Bay," whose sachem, Obbatinewat, a subject of Massasoit, "used us very kindly; he told us he durst not then remain in any settled place, for fear of the Tarentines. Also the squaw-sachim, or Massachusetts queen was an enemy to him."² On promise of

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xiii. 138.

² Charles River, anciently called Quineboquin, was the natural boundary between these two hostile tribes. The Squaw-sachem seems to have resided on the westerly side of Mystic Pond. A deposition of Edward Johnson is preserved among the papers of the Middlesex County Court (1662), testifying that he was present when the Squaw-sachem and her husband in 1639 "did give and sell unto Charlestown all their lands within the limits of Charlestown, except that on the west side of the Ponds called Misticks, where their wigwam then stood, which they reserved for term of her life," etc.

protection, however, he "went along with us, to bring us to the squaw-sachim." Crossing the bay to its northerly side, "we went ashore, all but two men, and marched in arms up in the country. Having gone three miles, we came to a place where corn had been newly gathered, a house pulled down, and the people gone. A mile from hence, Nanepashemet their king in his life-time had lived. His house was not like others, but a scaffold was largely built, with poles and planks some six foot from ground, and the house upon that, being situated on the top of a hill. Not far from hence in a bottom, we came to a fort built by their deceased king, the manner thus: there were poles some thirty or forty foot long, stuck in the ground as thick as they could be set one by another, and with these they enclosed a ring some forty or fifty foot over. A trench breast high was digged on each side; one way there was to go into it with a bridge; in the midst of this palisado stood the frame of a house, wherein being dead he lay buried. About a mile from hence, we came to such another, but seated on the top of an hill; here Nanepashemet was killed, none dwelling in it since the time of his death."¹ After his decease, his widow administered the government of the tribe as squaw-sachem, and married Webcowita, her principal powwow, conjurer, or medicine man. By this marriage, however, he did not become a sachem, or king, but merely a prince-consort.

In the "First General Letter of the Governor and Deputy of the New England Company for a Plantation in Massachusetts Bay, to the Governor and Council for London's Plantation in the Massachusetts Bay in New England," dated "In Gravesend the 17th of April, 1629," is this important direction, — "If any of the salvages pretend right of inheritance to all or any part of the lands granted in our pattent, wee pray you endeavour to purchase their tytle, that wee may avoyde the least scruple of intrusion."² Accordingly, at the session of the General Court, March 13, 1638-9, "Mr. Gibbons was desired to agree with the Indians for the land within the bounds of Watertowne, Cambridge, and Boston."³ The deed of conveyance, or release of title, I have not been able to find; yet there is sufficient evidence that the purchase was made of the squaw-sachem, and that the price was duly paid. The General Court ordered, May 20, 1640, "that the 13^l. 8^l. 6^d. layd out by Capt. Gibbons shall bee paid him, vid. :

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xix. 57, 58.

² *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 264.

³ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 264.

13'. 8'. 6'. by Watertowne and 10'. by Cambridge; and also Cambridge is to give Squa-Sachem a coate every winter while shee liveth."¹ This sale or conveyance to Cambridge is recognized in a deed executed Jan. 18, 1639, by the "Squa-Sachem of Misticke" and her husband Webcowita, whereby they conveyed to Jotham Gibbons "the reversion of all that parcel of land which lies against the ponds at Mistick aforesaid, together with the said ponds, all which we reserved from Charlestown and Cambridge, late called Newtowne, and all hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging, after the death of me the said Squa-Sachem."² The inhabitants of Cambridge lived on friendly terms with the Indians; at least, no evidence appears to the contrary. They paid their allotted dues to the Squa-Sachem, and made full compensation for all losses which she sustained through their default. The Town Records show that, on the 10th of April, 1648, "agreed with the Indians, by the present townsmen, to pay to Squa-Sachem 8 bushels of Indian corn, after next harvest. It is agreed likewise, that George Cooke being at the charge to make a fence of two sufficient rails in the town line, about half a mile in length, the fence to begin at the outside of George Cooke's land, running out northward to meet Captain Gibbines his fence, to secure the Indian's corn, it is agreed that the town will pay for the making the fence." Again, Nov. 11, 1648, "Agreed, that the cow-keepers shall pay six bushels of corn to Squa-Sachem, for the damage done to her corn, upon the Sabbath day, through the neglect of the keepers, in the year 1642."

On the 8th of March, 1648-4, the "Squa-Sachim" with four other Indian rulers, voluntarily put herself "under the government and jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, to be governed and protected by them," and promised "to be true and faithful to the said government."³ She is supposed to have died not long before 1662, when a claim was made for land in which she had reserved a life estate.⁴

One of the Indian Chiefs, who united with the Squaw-sachem in this act of submission to "the government and jurisdiction of the Massachusetts," was Cutshamache, Cutshamakin, or Kuchamakin, who resided "at a place called Neponsitt, within the

¹ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 292.

² The original deed is preserved in the files of the Middlesex County Court, 1642, having been used as evidence in a legal controversy concerning the lands conveyed to Gibbons. Besides the Indian

marks, it bears the autographs of John Winthrop, John Endicott, Richard Saltonstall, Thomas Flist, Thomas Danforth, and William Aspinwall.

³ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, ii. 55.

⁴ *Brooks' Hist. Medford*, p. 74.

bounds of Dorchester."¹ His authority extended over those who dwelt at Nonantum, which was then included in Cambridge. With these Indian neighbors the English maintained peace. In one respect their relations were peculiarly interesting. When Rev. John Eliot commenced the public labors of his mission, "the first place he began to preach at was Nonantum, near Watertown Mill, upon the south side of Charles River, about four or five miles from his own house, where lived at that time Waban, one of their principal men, and some Indians with him."² Eliot had previously devoted much time to the task of acquiring a competent knowledge of the Indian language, and had imparted religious instruction to individuals, as he had opportunity. At length he commenced his public ministry to the heathen, as thus related by himself: "Upon October 28, 1646, four of us (having sought God) went unto the Indians inhabiting within our bounds, with a desire to make known the things of their peace to them. A little before we came to their Wigwama, five or six of the chief of them met us with English salutations, bidding us much welcome; who leading us into the principal wigwam of Waaubon, we found many more Indians, men, women, children, gathered together from all quarters round about, according to appointment, to meet with us, and learn of us. Waaubon, the chief minister of justice among them, exhorting and inviting them before thereunto, being one who gives more grounded hopes of serious respect to the things of God than any that as yet I have known of that forlorn generation," etc.³ My prescribed limits will not admit a particular account of this primitive Christian mission to the Indians. Briefly, they were visited in a similar manner, November 11 and 26, and December 9, in the same year. At these several meetings, by prayers, and sermons, and familiar questions and answers, an earnest effort was made to impart to them a knowledge of the Gospel. A particular description of the means used, and of the encouraging results, is given by Eliot in a tract entitled, "The Day-breaking if not the Sun-rising of the Gospel with the Indians in New England," printed at London, 1647, and reprinted in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, xxiv. 1-28. In this missionary work, Mr. Eliot was assisted by Rev. Thomas Shepard of Cam-

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 169. He is styled "Sagamore of the Massachusetts," in his sale of land in Andover to John Woodbridge and his associates, and "Sachem of Massachusetts" in a similar sale of land in Dorchester to Richard Collett "for the use of the plantation of Dorchester."—*Mass. Arch.*, xxx. 7, 18.

² *Ibid.*, p. 168.

³ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxiv. 2.

bridge and others. In a tract entitled "The Clear Sunshine of the Gospel breaking forth upon the Indians in New England," printed at London, 1648, Mr. Shepard says, "As soone as ever the fiercenesse of the winter was past, March 8, 1647, I went out to Noonanetum to the Indian Lecture, where Mr. Wilson, Mr. Allen of Dedham, Mr. Dunster, beside many other Christians were present."¹ At a later day, Mr. Eliot was assisted by his son John (H. C. 1656), by Daniel Gookin, son of General Gookin (H. C. 1669), and by others. For several years, the mission was successful beyond all reasonable expectation. The Indians at Nonantum soon became so far civilized as well as Christianized, that they desired to live in a more orderly way. Accordingly a tract of land, called by the natives Natick, or a Place of Hills, was assigned by the General Court, for their exclusive use. "In the year 1651, the town of Natick was settled. It consisted of three long streets, two on the north and one on the south side of the river, with a bridge eighty feet long, and eight feet high, and stone foundations, the whole being built by the Indians themselves. To each house situated on these streets was attached a piece of land. The houses were in the Indian style. One house, larger and more commodious than the rest, was built in the English style. One apartment of it was used as a school-room on week-days, and as a place of worship on the Sabbath. The upper room was a kind of wardrobe, where the Indians hung up their skins and other valuables. In the corner of this room was partitioned off an apartment for Mr. Eliot. This building was the first meeting house in Natick."² 'In this town was the first church of Indians embodied, in the year of our Lord, 1660."³

The Christian mission was not confined to the dwellers at Nonantum. Mr. Eliot, and others whom God raised up, both English and Indians, preached the word with success to other tribes. In addition to his other labors, Mr. Eliot translated the whole Bible into the English tongue, which was printed at Cambridge, the New Testament in 1661, and the Old Testament in 1668. He also prepared an Indian Grammar, and translated into the Indian tongue several tracts written by himself and others,⁴ all which were also printed in Cambridge. It was very properly said by the Rev. Mr. McKenzie, "Let it be remembered to the honor of our fathers, that the first

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxiv. 41.

² *Beacon's History of Natick*, p. 2.

³ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 161.

⁴ One or more of them is said to have been written by Mr. Shepard.

Protestant mission to the heathen in modern times began in Cambridge; the first Protestant sermon in a heathen tongue was preached here; the first translation of the Bible by an Englishman into a heathen tongue was printed here; the first Protestant tract in a heathen language was written and printed here."¹ The result of all these labors up to the year 1674 was described by Gookin, in his "Historical Collections of the Indians in New England," printed in the first volume of Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Besides Natick, the most important of all, there were six communities in Massachusetts, exclusive of Plymouth, which had long been denominated "praying towns;" namely, Pakemitt, or Punkapaog (now Stoughton); Hassanamesitt, or Hassanamisco (Grafton); Okommakamesit (Marlborough); Wamesit, or Pawtucket (Tewksbury); Nashobah (Littleton); Magunkaquog (Hopkinton). There were also seven "new praying towns," where the Gospel had been favorably received about three years: Manchage (Oxford); Chabanakongkomun (Dudley); Maanexit (north part of Woodstock, at that time included in Massachusetts); Quantisset (southeast part of Woodstock); Wabquissit (southwest part of Woodstock); Packachoog (south part of Worcester); Wauuntug (Uxbridge). "There are two other Indian towns; viz., Weshakin² and Quabaug,³ which are coming on to receive the gospel; and reckoning these, there are nine in the Nipmuck country."⁴ In these fourteen established towns, there were two organized churches, and, as Gookin estimated, about eleven hundred "souls yielding obedience to the gospel."

Meantime an earnest effort was made to impart scientific as well as religious knowledge to the Indians, in which commendable work Mr. Eliot was a prominent actor. His labors and their result are described by Gookin in his "Historical Collections." Besides preaching and inducing others to preach the Gospel, and translating the Bible and other books into the Indian language, — "he took great care that schools should be planted among the praying Indians; and he taught some himself to read, that they might be capable to teach others; and by his procurement some of the choice Indian youths were put to school with English schoolmasters, to learn both English, Latin, and Greek tongues. There was much cost out of the Corporation stock expended in this work, for fitting and preparing the Indian youth to be learned

¹ *Hist. Lect.*, p. 67.

² Or Nashaway, now Lancaster.

³ Brookfield.

⁴ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 100-106.

and able preachers unto their countrymen. Their diet, apparel, books and schooling, was chargeable. In truth the design was prudent, noble, and good; but it proved ineffectual to the ends proposed; for several of the said youth died, after they had been sundry years at learning, and made good proficiency therein. Others were disheartened, and left learning after they were almost ready for the college. And some returned to live among their countrymen, where some of them are improved for school-masters and teachers, unto which they are advantaged by their education. Some others of them have entered upon other callings; as one is a mariuer; another, a carpenter; another went for England with a gentleman that lived sometimes at Cambridge in New England, named Mr. Drake, which Indian, as I heard, died there not many months after his arrival. I remember but only two of them all that lived in the college at Cambridge; the one named Joel, the other Caleb, both natives of Martha's Vineyard. These two were hopeful young men, especially Joel, being so ripe in learning, that he should, within a few months, have taken his first degree of bachelor of art in the college. He took a voyage to Martha's Vineyard, to visit his father and kindred, a little before the commencement, but upon his return back in a vessel, with other passengers and mariners, suffered shipwreck upon the island of Nantucket. . . . The other, called Caleb, not long after he took his degree of bachelor of art¹ at Cambridge in New England, died of a consumption at Charlestown, where he was placed by Mr. Thomas Danforth, who had inspection over him, under the care of a physician in order to his health, where he wanted not for the best means the country could afford, both of food and physick; but God denied the blessing, and put a period to his days."²

The records of the Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England contain accounts of sundry payments for the maintenance and instruction of Indian scholars, some of them very young, from 1656 to 1672. An earlier account is preserved in the "Massachusetts Archives," xxx. 9, which may serve as a sample:—

"An account of expenses layd out for y^e country from August 1645 untill this 8th of October 1646.

¹ "Caleb Cheeshahtemuck, Indus," on the Triennial Catalogue of Harvard 1645, is the solitary Indian name found College.

² *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 172, 173.

First, for y ^e printing of five hundred declarations.	4 00. 00
Item, for y ^e diet & washing of y ^e two Indians since y ^e 3 ^d of y ^e 8 th mon. hitherto, considering y ^e attendance of y ^e yonger beeing a very childe w th y ^e think meet,	16. 00. 00
Item, for physick for James during his sicknes for 5 or 6 weeks,	A. 19. 06
Item, for physick for Jonathan in y ^e time of his sicknes,	00. 04. 06
Item, for making y ^m 12 bands & 8 shirts & often mending their apparel,	00. 03. 06
Item, for buttons thread & other materials bought of Mr. Russel for y ^m ,	00. 02. 06
Item, for half a years schooling for James,	00. 06. 00

"I pray y^e to appoint mee part of my pay as far as that will reach in the hands of Henrie Shrimpton both because I am engaged to him and hee hath promised to accept y^e pay, & if y^e y^e Indians require pay back at his hands I shall bee ready to repay him such as they shal accept. Further, whereas the Indians with mee bee so small as that they [are] incapable of y^e benefit of such learning as was my desire to impart to y^m & therfore they being an hindrance to mee & I no furtherance to them, I desire they may bee somewhere else disposed of wth all convenient speed. So I rest in what I can.

Y^m HENRIE DUNSTER."

This account was referred to a committee, who reported, —

"Wee thinke meete Mr. Dunster should be paid 22^l. 16^s. 2^d.
The magistrates consent to this return of the s^d Committee,

"JO : WINTHROP, Gov^r."

"Consented to by y^e deput^s."

EDWARD RAWSON."

In this praiseworthy effort to enlighten, and civilize, and Christianize the Indians, Cambridge shares the glory with Roxbury. Not only was the gospel first preached to them here, and many of their youth here educated, but some of the most conspicuous and energetic laborers in this field of duty resided here. Omitting for the present all mention of others, if the labors of John Eliot of Roxbury entitled him to be regarded as an "Apostle," or as standing in the place of Aaron as a high-priest to them in spiritual things, with equal propriety may Daniel Gookin of Cambridge be regarded as their Moses, — their civil instructor, ruler, judge, and historian. The "praying Indians" are said to have been early persuaded by Mr. Eliot, Aug. 6, 1651, to adopt the Mosaic form of government, by electing rulers of

hundreds, of fifties, and of tens.¹ "Moreover the General Court appointed and empowered one of the English magistrates, to join with the chief of their rulers,² and keep a higher court among them; extending the power of this court to the latitude of a county court among the English; from the jurisdiction whereof nothing for good order and government, civil or criminal, is expected [excepted ?] but appeals, life, limb, banishment, and cases of divorce. The first English magistrate, chosen to be ruler over the praying Indians in the colony of Massachusetts, was first Mr. D. G.³ the author of these Collections; and this was in A. D. 1656. But not long after his occasions called him for England for two or three years, one Major Humphrey Atherton was appointed to conduct this affair, which he did about three years. But then the Lord taking him to himself by death, and the author being returned back, in the year 1660, a year or more before Major Atherton's death, was again called and reinstated in that employ, A. D. 1661, and hath continued in that work hitherto."⁴ In this position Gookin continued until the Charter government was abrogated in 1686: and most faithfully did he perform his duty. He tells us that besides causing the orders of the General Court to be observed, sundry other things were to be "done by him in order to their good; as the making of orders, and giving instructions and directions, backed with penalties, for promoting and practising morality, civility, industry, and diligence in their particular callings:" he was also "to make and execute good orders for keeping holy the sabbath day; and that the people do attend the public worship of God; and that schools for the education of youth be settled and continued among them."⁵ His own record of a court held at Wabquissit, in 1674, illustrates the manner of proceeding: After Mr. Eliot had preached, "then I began a court among the Indians. And first I approved their teacher Sampson, and their Constable Black James; giving

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxiv. 171.

² Gookin bears honorable testimony to the character of one of these rulers. In describing Natick he says: "In this town they have residing some of their principal rulers, the chief whereof is named Waban, who is now above seventy years of age. He is a person of great prudence and piety; I do not know any Indian that excels him."—*Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 183, 184. This Waban was the same who made arrangements for the

first missionary visit of Eliot to Nonantum, as heretofore related. His sign manual, or mark, is preserved in the *Cambridge Records*, affixed to an agreement "to keep about six-score head of dry cattle on the south side of Charles River," in 1647. He was living in 1681, then "aged about eighty years."

³ Daniel Gookin.

⁴ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 177.

⁵ *Ibid.*, i. 178.

each of them a charge to be diligent and faithful in their places. Also I exhorted the people to yeild obedience to the gospel of Christ, and to those set in order there. Then published a war-ran t or order that I had prepared, empowering the constable to suppress drunkenness, sabbath-breaking, especially powowing and idolatry ; and, after warning given, to apprehend all delinquents, and bring them before authority, to answer for their misdoings ; the smaller faults to bring before Watasacompanum, ruler of the Nipmuck country ; for idolatry and powowing, to bring them before me." ¹ A life-like picture of one of these courts is exhibited in Gookin's certified copy of its session : —

"At a Court held at Naticke among the Indians, Sept. 14, 1681. The testimonies of several aged and principal Indians hereafter named, taken in Court, as followeth :

"Present, Daniel Gookin sen^r. Esq., Assistant.

Waban,	} Rulers.	Mr. John Eliot, sen ^r .,	} Interpreters.
Piambow,		Andrew Pittimes,	
Tom Tray,		Peter Ephraim,	

"Waban, aged about eighty years, Piambow, aged about eighty years, Nowanit, aged about 81 years, Jethro, aged about 70 years, William, aged 68 years, Anthony Tray and Tom Tray, unkells by the father's side unto John Woampas deceased, aged 60 years and fifty-eight or thereabout," testified that the said "John Woampas was no Sachem, and had no more right or title to any lands in the Nipmuck country within [the bounds] of Massachusetts than any other common Indians ;" and therefore they disclaimed and repudiated all sales or gifts of land pretended to have been made by him.²

Under the joint instruction and superintendence of Eliot and Gookin, slow but encouraging progress was made in civilizing and Christianizing the Indians in Massachusetts, as far west as the westerly border of Worcester County ; and a similar good work was accomplished in the Colony of Plymouth. The two races maintained peaceful relations with each other until 1675, when that terrible contest commenced, which is generally known as Philip's War. And even then, Gookin insists that the Christian Indians, in the seven old praying towns, were true friends to the English, and rendered them important assistance ; and he intimates that the magistrates agreed with him in opinion, while the popular branch of the government and the common people

¹ *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, i. 192.

² *Mass. Arch.*, xxx. 299.

generally, lost all confidence in the Indians, and insisted that, without distinction, they should be treated as enemies. Having mentioned some instances of useful information given by the Indians, and services rendered by them as soldiers, Gookin says, "Notwithstanding those signal and faithful services done by those Christian Indians, and divers others not here related, yet the animosity and rage of the common people increased against them, that the very name of a praying Indian was spoken against, in so much that some wise and principal men did advise some that were concerned with them to forbear giving that epithet of praying. . . . Things growing to this height among the English, the Governor and Council, against their own reason and inclination, were put upon a kind of necessity, for gratifying the people, to disband all the praying Indians, and to make and publish an order to confine them to five of their own villages, and not to stir above one mile from the centre of such place, upon peril of their lives."¹ "This cruel frame of spirits (for I can give it no gentler denomination) arose, I apprehend, from a double ground; first the malice of Satan against Christ's work among the Indians, and to hinder their progress in religion. . . . A second root of this trouble arose from the perfidious and unfaithful dealing of the wicked Indians, and their causeless rage and cruelty and fury against the English, and particularly the Springfield and Northampton Indians, who lived near the English and seemed to carry it fair for a time, but at last proved perfidious and treacherous. But there was not one of them that ever I heard of, that was a pretender to Christian religion."² It is possible that a desire to appropriate the land of the Indians to their own use may have had some influence on the populace then, as it has in more recent times.

Afterwards, orders were issued for the removal of the Indians to Deer Island; and Gookin relates the manner in which the Natick tribe was removed. "In pursuance of this order, Capt. Thomas Prentiss (who was a person civil and friendly to those Indians), with a party of horse, was commanded to bring them down speedily to a place called the Pines upon Charles River, about two miles above Cambridge, where boats were appointed to be in readiness to take them on board, and take them to the aforesaid island. . . . Good Mr. Eliot, that faithful instructor and teacher of the praying Indians, met them at the place before mentioned, where they were to be embarked, who

¹ *Coll. Amer. Antiq. Soc.*, II. 449, 450.

² *Ibid.*, II. 454.

comforted, and encouraged, and instructed, and prayed with them and for them; exhorting them to patience in their sufferings, and confirming the hearts of those disciples of Christ, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, for through many tribulations we must enter into the kingdom of heaven. . . . In the night, about midnight, the tide serving, being the 30th of October, 1675, these poor creatures were shipped in three vessels and carried away to Deer Island above mentioned, which was distant from that place about four leagues, where I shall leave them at present."¹ In May, 1676, many of the men having performed military service for the English, permission was granted by the General Court for the departure of the Indians from the Island. The remnant of the Natick tribe, after a temporary residence near Nonantum, returned to their own town, which was under the management of Indian officers for nearly a century, until it was incorporated as an English district in 1762. "From 1651 to 1762" Natick "was an Indian town; and its history is little more than a picture of wild Indians making unsuccessful attempts to clothe themselves in the robes of civilization."²

While the Christian Indians were passing through this furnace of affliction, they had a faithful friend in Gookin, who labored constantly to avert the evils to which they were exposed and to alleviate those which they suffered. In this labor of love he had the constant support of Thomas Danforth, his associate in many a hard-fought political battle on other fields. Indeed it would seem that most of the magistrates, or Court of Assistants, concurred with him in a desire to deal kindly with the praying Indians; but that they were to some extent compelled by the populace to adopt harsh measures. He says, "the enmity, jealousy, and clamors of some people against them put the magistracy upon a kind of necessity to send them all to the island."³ Again, an Indian who had a certificate of fidelity from Gookin and was actually employed in the public service as a secret agent, was apprehended by Capt. Henchman, who, "being ignorant of the design, sent both him and his pass to the Governor, at Boston, who more to satisfy the clamors of the people than for any offence committed by this man, he was committed to the common jail. . . . He had committed no offence (that ever I heard of), but was imprisoned merely to still the clamors of the people, who railed much against this poor fellow, and vain would have

¹ *Coll. Amer. Antig. Soc.*, ii. 473, 474.

² *Coll. Amer. Ant. Soc.*, ii. 435.

³ Bacon's *Hist. of Natick*, p. 23.

had him put to death (though they knew not wherefore). But those murmurings were not only against the Indian, but as much against Major Gookin, who granted him the certificate."¹ Again, he says, "notwithstanding the council's endeavors in the former orders, and the testimony of these English witnesses² on behalf of the Christian Indians, yet the clamors and animosity among the common people increased daily, not only against those Indians, but also against all such English as were judged to be charitable to them, and particularly, many harsh reflections and speeches were uttered against Major Daniel Gookin and Mr. John Eliot."³

As a specimen of the popular "clamors and animosity," I copy a few manuscripts:—

"Elizabeth Belcher, aged 57, Martha Remington aged 31, and Mary Mitchell, aged 20, being sworne, doe say, that on y^e 28th day of Feb^r. last, ab^t 10 of the clocke at night, Ri: Scott came into y^e house of y^e said Belcher, and suddenly after he came in broak out into many hideous raileing expressions ag^t y^e wor^d Capt. Daniel Gookin, calling him an Irish dog y^t was never faithful to his country, the sonne of a whoare, a bitch, a rogue, God confound him, & God rott his soul, saying if I could meet him alone I would pistoll him. I wish my knife and sizers were in his heart. He is the devils interpreter. I and two or three more designed to cut of all Gookins brethren at the Island, but some English dog discovered it, the devil will plague him," etc. Sworn before Simon Willard, Assistant, March 4, 1675-6.⁴ Scott was fined and imprisoned; he afterwards made a very humble confession, and was released.

Two copies of a written handbill are preserved, dated on the same day that Scott gave vent to his wrath: "Boston, February 28, 1675. Reader thou art desired not to suppress this paper, but to promote its designe, which is to certify (those traytors to their king and countrey) Guggins and Danford, that some generous spirits have vowed their destruction; as Christians wee warne them to prepare for death, for though they will deservedly dye, yet we wish the health of their soules. By y^e new society. A. B. C. D."⁵

¹ *Coll. Amer. Ant. Soc.*, ii. 481.

² John Watson, Sen., and Henry Proutis, both of Cambridge, who by direction of the Council dwelt with the Natick Indian: about twelve weeks, and certified

their obedience to God and their faithfulness to the English.

³ *Coll. Amer. Ant. Soc.*, ii. 452, 453.

⁴ *Mass. Arch.*, xxx. 192.

⁵ *Mass. Arch.*, xxx. 193.

The following memorandum was entered by Rev. John Eliot, on his Church Record: "1676. On the 7th day of the 2^d month, Capt. Gookins, Mr. Danforth, & Mr. Stoughton w^r sent by the Councill to order matters at Long Island for the Indians planting there, y^a called me w^a y^m. In o^r way thither a great boat of about 14 ton, meeting us, turned head upon us (wheth^r willfully or by negligence, God he knoweth), y^a run the sterne of o^r boate w^r we 4 sat under water. O^r boats saile or something tangled with the great boat, and by God's mercy kept to it. My cosin Jacob & cosin Perrie being forwarder in o^r boat quickly got up into the great boat. I so sunk y^t I drank in salt water twice, & could not help it. God assisted my two cosins to deliver us all, & help us up into the great boat. We were not far from the Castle, where we went ashore, dried & refreshed, & y^a went to the Island, performed o^r work, returned well home at night, praised be the Lord. Some thanked God, & some wished we had been drowned. Soone after, one y^t wished we had been drowned, was himself drowned about the same place w^r we w^r so wonderfully delivered: the history w^off is" —. Here the account abruptly ends.

At a later day, John Marshall testified that on the 9th of October, 1677, "I saw John Joans driveing his trucks, whipping his horses which caused them to run very furiously; the worshipful Thomas Danforth being before the trucks shifted the way several times to escape the horses, and I was afraid they would have ran over him; but having escaped them, when the said Joans came to the wharfe where I was, I asked him why he drave his trucks soe hard to run over people, and told him he had like to have ran over Mr. Danforth; he answered it was noe matter if Mr. Danforth and Major Gucking were both hanged. Sworn in Court. J. Dudley, Assistant. 12. 8. 77. Said Jones is sentenced to be admonished, and not to drive a cart in Boston upon penalty of a severe whipping. J. DUDLEY, per order."¹

On account of the popular exasperation, Capt. Gookin failed of election in May, 1676, as one of the Assistants. The General Court, however, manifested their sympathy and confidence, by promoting him, at their first session, to the office of Sergeant-major, or chief commander of the militia in the County. During the year, the tide of feeling changed in his favor, and in May, 1677, he was reinstated in his former position as an Assistant. Thenceforth, both he and his associate, Danforth, retained their hold on the public confidence until the close of life.

¹ *Mass. Arch.*, viii. 4.

Massachusetts, and was afterwards for many years Governor of Connecticut; the latter was one of the Assistants, and remained in office, both civil and military, until Nov. 17, 1638, when he departed this life.

At the session of the General Court, commencing March 9, 1636-7, officers were appointed to command the militia in the several towns: "For Newetowne, Mr. George Cooke chosen captain; Mr. Willi: Spencer, leutenant; Mr. Sam: Shepard, ensign."¹ All these exhibited a military spirit. Captain Cooke was one of the earliest members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1638-9, was its captain in 1643, and when a similar company was incorporated in Middlesex County, May 14, 1645, he was its first captain. Having performed faithfully many military and civil services here,² he returned to England near the end of 1645, was a colonel in Cromwell's army, and sacrificed his life in the service of the Commonwealth, being "reported to be slain in the wars in Ireland in the year 1652."³ Lieutenant Spencer was one of the corporate members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638-9, in which year he removed to Connecticut, where, as well as here, he was an active and useful civil officer.⁴ Ensign Shepard returned to England with Captain Cooke, being excused by the General Court in October, 1645, from further attendance as a member, "being to go for England." He was a Major in Cromwell's army, and very probably in Colonel Cooke's regiment. He is represented in Mitchell's Church Record, 1658, as then living in Ireland, where he probably died about 1678. It does not appear that either of these officers was engaged in the short and decisive Pequot War, which occurred shortly after they were commissioned;⁵ but in September, 1643, "it was agreed that we should send three commissioners, with a guard of forty able men to attend them, which have authority and order to bring Samu: Gorton and his company, if they do not give them satisfaction. The three commissioners are Capt. George Cooke, Humfrey Atherton, and Edward Johnson; and Capt. Cooke to command

¹ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 190.

² He was a member and Speaker of the House of Deputies, and served on many of its important committees.

³ *Middlesex Court Files*.

⁴ Both here and in Connecticut he was a Deputy in the General Court.

⁵ Cambridge furnished twelve soldiers

in this expedition; and Captain Patrick, who was an officer "for the country's service" and still resided here, had command of forty men from Massachusetts, but seems not to have arrived until after the principal battle ended. — *Mass. Col. Rec.*, i. 197; and *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xviii. 143, 144.

in chief, and Hum: Atherton to be his Left: of the military force."¹

When Captain Cooke returned to England in 1645, the General Court thought "meet to desire Mr. Joseph Cooke to take care of the company in the absence of the Captain, and till the Court shall take further order, and that John Stedman be established ensign."² Nov. 11, 1647. "Mr. Joseph Cooke, upon his petition, is freed from exercising the company at Cambridge, and from being compellable by fine to attend upon every training hereafter."³ About this time Daniel Gookin removed to Cambridge, and probably was the next Captain of the trainband, of which he retained the command about forty years. He was commander-in-chief of the militia in Middlesex County during that terrible contest which is generally denominated "Philip's War," or the "Narragansett War," even before he attained the rank of Sergeant-major.⁴ He wrote the instructions to Captain Joseph Sill,⁵ Nov. 2, 1675, to "take charge of the soldiers raised from Charlestown, Watertown, and Cambridge, which are about sixty men," and to go forth against the enemy, closing thus: "so desiring the ever-living Lord God to accompany you and your company with his gracious conduct and presence, and that he will for Christ's sake appear in all the mounts of difficulty, and cover all your heads in the day of battle, and deliver the bloodthirsty and cruel enemy of God and his people into your hands, and make you executioners of his just indignation upon them, and return you victorious unto us, I commit you and your company unto God, and remain your very loving friend, DANIEL GOOKIN, Senr."⁶ The names of some of the Cambridge soldiers may be gleaned from the few military documents preserved. It appears that in November, 1675, John Adams, Daniel Champney, John Eames, David Stone, and Samuel Stone, Jr., were impressed as "troopers," or cavalry. On the 26th day of the same month, Corporal

¹ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, ii. 44. In this expedition Thomas Parris of Cambridge served as surgeon, and Samuel Green as sergeant. Mr. Green held military office about sixty years, attaining the rank of Captain in 1689.

² *Ibid.*, ii. 187.

³ *Ibid.*, ii. 217.

⁴ He came from Virginia to Boston, May 30, 1644, being then styled "Captain;" he resided in Roxbury about three years, but removed to Cambridge before

April 9, 1648, when, among the lands at Shawshine, the town granted to "Captain Gookine a farm, if he buy a house in the town."

⁵ He was a Cambridge man, and was styled "Lieutenant" before September 24, 1673, when he was appointed Captain of one hundred men, under Major John Pynchon.

⁶ *Mass. Arch.*, lxxviii. 40. This signature was afterwards erased, and "By the Council, E. R. &c." substituted.

Jonathan Remington, and Isaac Amaden, Jacob Amaden, John Amsden, Gershom Cutter, William Gleason, James Hubbard, Jonathan Lawrence, Nathaniel Patten, Samuel Read, John Salter, Samuel Swan, Edward Winship, Jr., Daniel Woodward, and John Wyeth, were impressed by order of Captain Gookin, to whom the Corporal reported, Dec. 3, 1675, that all his men were ready, except as follows: "Edward Winship, his father tells me he is or will be released by the council; John Salter, he saith his master will give him his time, and so will take no care to fit him out; how he will be provided I know not; John Wyeth is not yet come to his father's, neither can I hear any tidings of him."¹ These three men were not mustered. The names also of Capt. Thomas Prentice, Lieut. William Barrett, Cornet Edward Oakes (afterwards styled Lieutenant), and several soldiers who served in this war, are found in the Massachusetts Archives, and in an Account Book of Treasurer Hull, preserved in the Library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.²

"Captain Daniel Gookin was by the whole Court chosen and appointed to be sergeant major of the regiment of Middlesex," May 5, 1676.³ Before this election, however, he performed the duties proper to that office. Thus, on the 11th of January, 1675-6, "the committee of militia of Charlestown, Cambridge, and Watertown," were "ordered and required to impress such armor, breasts, backs, and head-pieces, and blunderbusses, as you can find in your respective towns, and to give express and speedy order that they be cleaned and fitted for service, and sent in to Cambridge to Captain Gookin at or before the 15th of this instant, by him to be sent up to the army by such troopers as are

¹ *Mass. Arch.*, lxviii. pp. 73, 79, 80. At about the same date, Peter Hanchet, Joshua Woods, Samuel Hides, and Jonathan Bush, on the south side of the river, were impressed.

² Of private soldiers, the following names appear: Matthew Abdy, Thomas Adams, John Barrett, Thomas Batherick [or Baverick], Richard Beach, Joseph Bemis, William Bordman, Francis Bowman, Matthew Bridge, Thomas Brown, Samuel Buck, Samuel Bull, Samuel Champney, James Cheever, Joseph Cooke, Stephen Cooke, Benjamin Crackbone [killed], John Cragg, James Cutler, Samuel Cutler, John Druse [killed], Jonathan Dunster, Thomas Foster, Stephen Francis, Thomas Frost, Simon

Gates, John Gibson, Samuel Gibson, Samuel Goffe, Nathaniel Green, John Hastings, Nathaniel Healy, Zachariah Hicks, Jacob Hill, Justinian Holden, Sebens Jackson, Ambrose McFassett, Daniel Magennis, Amos Marrett, Thomas Mitchellson, John Needham, Thomas Oliver, Zachariah Paddlefoot, John Park, Solomon Phipps, Henry Prentice, James Prentice, Solomon Prentice, William Reed, Samuel Robbins, Jason Russell, William Russell, John Smith, Joseph Smith, Nathaniel Smith, Samuel Smith, John Squire, John Stedman, Andrew Stimson [or Stevenson], John Strout, Gershom Swan, John Wellington, Jacob Willard, John Winter.

³ *Mass. Col. Rec.*, v. 22.

retained until the Charter Government was abrogated in 1686, when he was seventy-four years of age.

Up to this time military service was required of all able-bodied men. Such service commenced at the age of sixteen years; but I have not found a limit prescribed for its close. Special exemption was granted to privates at various ages. April 1, 1656, "Edward Goffe of Cambridge, aged about 63 years, having long been serviceable both to town and country, and now disenabled as well by infirmities of body as age, is by this court released from all ordinary trainings. And he is to make such annual allowance to the military company as himself shall see meet."¹ Ordinarily, five shillings per annum was required to be paid in consideration of such exemption, as in the case of Gilbert Crackbone, April 6, 1658, and Robert Parker and William Mann, October, 1658,² all Cambridge men. So also, June, 1659, "William Kerley,³ aged about 76 years, is released from all ordinary trainings, paying 5s. per annum to the use of the military company in the town where he dwelleth." In the Middlesex Court Files of 1659 is preserved a document without date, entitled, "Reasons, showing why old men of sixty years are not to train:" —

"First. From the word of God, though not in express terms, yet by consequence, may be gathered, that if the Levites were to be dismissed at fifty years from their service at the tabernacle, then much more old men at sixty from training, which is the practice of our native country, to take in at sixteen years and dismiss at sixty, which is agreeable to our neighbor plantations to do the like.

"2^d. The Scripture doth hold forth, by way of allusion, that it is an act of cruelty. *Deut. vi.* The words are these: if a bird's nest be upon a tree or upon the ground, be they young or eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young, but in any wise thou shalt let the dam go, and take the young to thee, that it may be well with thee. Doth God count it an act of cruelty to put no difference between old and young in an unreasonable creature, and shall not man shun cruelty towards the reasonable? If your children come in at sixteen years, well may their fathers be taken out at sixty.

"3^d. Old men of sixty years have not the organs of nature to handle their arms, and are overborne with heat and cold, having

¹ *Middlesex Court Record.*

² *Ibid.* Kerley resided in Lancaster.

³ *Ibid.*

In the warfare with the French and Indians, during most of the time for more than thirty years after the government of the Province was organized under the new charter, Cambridge furnished both officers and soldiers, of whom, however, the lists are imperfect. Among the officers may be included John Leverett, Esq. (afterwards President of the College), who, with his associates, Col. Elisha Hutchinson and Col. Penn Townsend, received instructions from Governor Dudley, July 8, 1707, as "joint commissioners for the superior command, conduct, rule and government of her majesty's forces on the expedition to Nova Scotia and L'Accadie."¹ Andrew Belcher, previously of Cambridge, was Commissary five years before 1708.² In the expedition against Port Royal, which sailed from Nantasket Sept. 18, 1710, Edmund Goffe was Lieut.-colonel of the regiment whereof William Tailer was Colonel and William Dudley was Major. Samuel Gookin (grandson of General Gookin) was a Lieutenant in the company commanded by Capt. Robert Handy.³ In the Minutes of Council, when raising troops for an expedition against Canada in 1711, are some memoranda concerning Cambridge men: June 20, "Mr. Daniel Foxcroft spoken with to be sub-commissary in this expedition, and accepted." June 21, "Capt. Gookin⁴ and Capt. Phips to be sent to for riding officers." June 22, "Mr. Sheriff Gookin and Capt. Sam^l. Phips accepted to ride the circle for hastening the troops" (Gookin commanded a company in this expedition). June 23, Lieut.-col. Goffe and Major Jonas Bond to provide quarters for the troops "of the north of Charles River, appointed to rendezvous at Cambridge."⁵

Col. Edmund Goffe submitted a memorial to Lieut.-gov. Dummer, in 1724, when the Province was engaged in a war with the Indians, representing that "in the month of July last past," he "was commissioned and appointed to be Colonel of all the forces in the western frontiers of Middlesex and Essex, together with the town of Brookfield, by his Honor the Lieutenant Governor," and that he had visited all the stations at great personal expense, and at the hazard of his life; he reported the "number of men now in the service of this Government in the towns following, viz.: Dunstable, 40; Dracut, 12; Almsbury, 10; Haverhill, 12; Groton, 14; Lancaster, 14; Turkey-Hills, 12; Rutland, 25; Brookfield, 10; total, 149."⁶ At a later period, Rev.

¹ *Mass. Arch.*, lxxi. 368.

² *Ibid.*, p. 454.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 672.

⁴ Sheriff of Middlesex, and son of Gen. Gookin.

⁵ *Mass. Arch.*, lxxi. 806, 807.

⁶ *Ibid.*, lxxii. 169-172.

what more than one hundred names of private soldiers are preserved; and although the list is probably far from perfect, it is inserted in a note.¹

One of the papers in the Massachusetts Archives commemorates the good service of a Cambridge officer and its recognition by the General Court: "Province of the Massachusetts Bay. To his Excellency Francis Bernard, Esq., Captain General, Governor, and Commander-in-Chief, in and over his Majesty's Province aforesaid, the Hon^{ble} his Majesty's Council, and the Hon^{ble} House of Representatives in General Court assembled at Boston, December, 1763, — Humbly sheweth William Angier of Cambridge, that on the second day of November, A. D. 1759, he was Captain of a company in Col. Joseph Frye's Regiment, stationed at Fort Cumberland in Nova Scotia: that the Regiment appearing inclined to mutiny, and refusing to do duty because (they said) the time they enlisted for expired the day before; and as there was no troops arrived to relieve the Regiment, the Fort would undoubtedly fall into the hands of the enemy, if the Regiment (as they threatened) should desert it, Col. Frye, to prevent their desertion, ordered the several Captains to demand from the men their arms; in consequence of which order your petitioner mustered his Company on the parade and demanded

¹ Theophilus Alexander, William Alford, Henry Appleton, John Badger, William Barker, Caleb Barrett, Jonathan Barrett, Joshua Barrett, John Bartlett, John Batherick, Timothy Batherick, Jason Belknap, Joseph Belknap, John Bisco, Israel Blackington, Thomas Brickley, Thomas Brown, John Bryant, Robert Bull, Thomas Bumstead, Robert Campbell, Moses Chadwick, Downing Champney, Ephraim Child, Thomas Coe, John Cole, John Cole, Jr., Samuel Cole, Aaron Comstock, Joshua Converse, Joseph Cook, Daniel Cooper, John Craige, Samuel Cutter, Benjamin Darling, Edward Dickson, John Dickson, Jr., William Doty, Thomas Durant, Henry Evans, Edward Fillebrown, John Fillebrown, Richard Fillebrown, John Fowle, Simon Gardis, Samuel Gookin, Jr., Joseph Hamilton, Solomon Hancock, Cato Harker, Joseph Hartwell, Elisha Hastings, William Hastings, Jason Hazard, Timothy Heath, Abraham Hill, Andrew Hill, Benjamin Hill, Daniel Hill, Zachariah Hill, Israel Hinda, Samuel Hinda,

Aaron Hodges, Nathaniel Holden, Elisha Holmes, Daniel Hovey, Simon Howard, Jonathan Ingersol, Jonas Jackson, John Kidder, David Lamson, Edward Manning, William Marshall, John Mason, John Matthews, Thomas Mayhew, Francis Moore, Jr., William Moore, Christopher Mudgeon, John Mullett, John Nutting, Daniel Paine, Stephen Paine, Daniel Parkhurst, Thomas Peirce, Warren Perkins, Reuben Prentice, Addison Richardson, John Rickey, John Robbins, Joseph Robbins, Nathan Robbins, Thomas Robbins, Jr., William Robbins, John Robinson, Hobart Russell, Philomona Russell, Dennis Ryan, Henry Seager, Thomas Shepard, Philip Sherman, Thomas Sherman, Thomas Sisson (Drummer), Joseph Smith, Parsons Smith, Benjamin Stanley, David Stanley, Jonathan Stanley, Joseph Stanley, Michael Stanley, Stephen Stearns, Aaron Swan, Joshua Swan, Samuel Swan, Mansfield Tapley, Thomas Thwing, Daniel Warren, Joseph Withington, Jason Winship, John Wellington, Jonas Wyeth.

of every man his gun:— that Elisha Jackson, the second man to whom he made this demand, not only refused to deliver his gun, but made great resistance; and upon your petitioner's seizing the gun, he with great force and violence thrust one end of it against his breast; and as several of the men at the same time cocked their guns, your petitioner apprehending his life to be in great danger, and at the same time knowing it was his duty if possible to put his Colonel's orders into execution, was obliged to draw his sword and with it (to intimidate the rest of the men) strike at the said Jackson, who, by endeavoring to ward it off, had some of his fingers cut. However, by this behavior of your petitioner, it is the opinion of Col. Frye and the other officers that a general mutiny was at that time prevented, and the Fort preserved from falling into the enemy's hands (your petitioner's company being the first to whom the Colonel's orders were communicated), as Col. Frye is ready to testify to your Excellency and Honors, and as appears by the annexed affidavits. Notwithstanding which, the said Jackson, soon after his return to this Province, sued your petitioner for striking at him as aforesaid, and at the Superior Court, held in Charlestown in January last, the Jury gave a verdict for your petitioner to pay him six pounds and costs (although the Hon^{ble} Judges all gave their opinion to the Jury in your petitioner's favor), by which means your petitioner has been put to very great trouble and costs. And as your petitioner was doing his duty with regard to said Jackson, and his so doing was the means of preserving the King's Fort, he most humbly requests that your Excellency and Honors would be pleased in some measure to relieve him, by making him a grant of the sum of fifteen pounds, lawful money, being the sum with the costs that said Jackson recovered of him, or that you would be pleased otherwise to interpose in his behalf, as to you in your great wisdom shall seem meet. And, as in duty bound your petitioner shall ever pray. WILLIAM ANGLIER. In the House of Representatives, Jan. 27, 1764. Read, and ordered That the sum of fifteen pounds be paid out of the public Treasury to the petitioner in full consideration for his sufferings. Sent up for concurrence. TIM^o. RUGGLES, Spk^r. In Council, Jan. 27, 1764. Read, and concurred. JOHN COTTON, D. SEC^r. Consented to, FRA. BERNARD." ¹

General Brattle remained Major-general of all the militia in the Province until the commencement of the Revolutionary War.

¹ *Mass. Arch.*, lxxx. 398.

At the same time, agreeably to the military code until that time in force, he retained the offices of Colonel of the First Middlesex Regiment, and Captain of the train-band of Cambridge. The officer in immediate command of the train-band was styled Captain Lieutenant, though ranking as Captain. Thus the records in the office of the Secretary of State show that in 1768 commissions were issued to William Brattle, Colonel, and Henry Vassall, Lieut.-colonel, of the 1st Regiment in Middlesex, also to Edward Marrett, Capt. Lieutenant, Eliphalet Robbins, 2d Lieutenant, and William Gamage, Ensign of the train-band. In 1765, Eliphalet Robbins became Capt. Lieut., William Gamage, 2d Lieut., and Seth Hastings, Ensign, who was soon afterwards succeeded by Thomas Gardner. In 1771, commissions were issued to "Hon^{ble} William Brattle, Esq. Major General of the militia throughout the Province"; also to Hon^{ble} William Brattle, Esq., Colonel; Thomas Oliver, Esq., Lieut. Colonel of the 1st Regiment in Middlesex;¹ and in the same year, Thomas Gardner became Capt. Lieut., Samuel Thatcher, 2d Lieut., and John Gardner, Ensign, of the train-band, which up to that time included the militia on the south side of the river. There was another train-band in Menotomy (Arlington), of which Ephraim Frost was Captain, William Cutler, Lieut., and Daniel Brown, Ensign, in 1766; and Ephraim Frost, Captain, Daniel Brown, Lieut., and William Adams, Ensign, in 1771.

There are traces also of a Cavalry company styled the Troop, whose Captain and two Lieutenants, like those of the present company of Cadets, ranked as Colonel, Lieutenant-colonel, and Major. Of this company, probably including members from several towns, some of the commanders were Cambridge men. When the Governor commenced a journey "by land for his other government of New Hampshire," Oct. 15, 1716, he "was met by Spencer Phips, Esq., with his Troop of horse, the Sheriff of Middlesex, and other gentlemen of the county, and by them conducted to Harvard College in Cambridge," etc.² It is not unlikely that the elder Col. John Vassall may have derived his title from the command of the same company; but I find no definite designation of officers succeeding Colonel Phips until 1771, when his son David Phips was commissioned Captain, and John Vassall³ and Jonathan Snelling Lieutenants, with the rank respectively of Colonel, Lieutenant-colonel, and Major.

¹ *Massachusetts Spy*, August 1, 1771. Colonel Phips was Lieut.-governor from

² *Boston News Letter*, Oct. 22, 1716. 1732 until he died in 1787.

³ Son of the first Col. John Vassall.

Joseph Bates, Serg^t.
 Sam^l. Butterfield, Serg^t.
 James Kittle, Serg^t.
 Thos. Fillebrown, Corp.
 Belcher Hancock, Corp.
 Joshua Gamaga, Drum^r.
 Will. Bradish, Drum^r.
 Joseph Ayers,
 John Batherick,
 Will. Bordman, Jr.,
 Oliver Brown,
 Benj. Butterfield,
 Edmund Bowman,
 Will. Brewer,
 John Caldwell,
 Walter Coxa,¹
 Sam^l. Coxa,
 Joseph Coxa,
 Solomon Cooper,
 Henry Dickson,
 Isaiah Dickson,
 John Dickson,
 John Evers,
 Eben^r. Fisher,
 Stephen Frost,
 Jonathan Frost,
 David Frost,
 John Frost,
 Eben^r. Fessenden,
 Stephen Goddard,
 Benj. Goddard,
 Thos. Goddard,
 Nathaniel Goddard,
 Torry Hancock,
 Philemon Hastings,
 Thomas Hastings,
 Stephen Hastings,

Will. Manning,
 Abel Moore,
 Alexander Nelson,
 John Phillips, Jr.,
 Thomas Prentiss,
 Nath^l. Prentice,
 Daniel Prentice,
 Sam^l. Prentice,
 Israel Porter,
 Stephen Palmer, Jr.,
 Joseph Palmer,
 James Stone,
 Robert Twadwell,
 Josiah Temple,
 Eben^r. Wyeth,
 Jonas Wyeth,
 Jonas Wyeth, Jr.,
 Noah Wyeth,
 Joseph Wyeth,
 John Wyman,
 Nathan Watson,
 Joshua Walker,
 John Warland,
 Thomas Warland,
 Nath^l. Wait,
 Thomas Barrett,
 James Reed,
 John Butterfield,
 Edward Fillebrown,
 John Prentice,
 Parson Smith,
 John Haven, }
 Bangs, } Schol.²
 Killam, }
 Cato Stedman, a Negro,
 Cato Bordman, a Negro.

¹ Cox is the proper name.

² Of the "scholars," who seem to have volunteered, John Haven was of the college Class of 1776, and Edward Bangs and Daniel Kilham (probably the persons here named), were of the Class of 1777. Lincoln (*Hist. Worcester*, 233) says that Mr. Bangs "remained in Cam-

bridge during the spring vacation of 1778, when the British troops marched to Concord. On the 19th of April, as soon as intelligence of the hostile movement was received, he hastily equipped himself from the armory of the college company, repaired to the scene of action, and fought gallantly during the day."

and the troops suffered little delay.¹ But their retreat toward Boston was far different. From the westerly border of Menotomy to their point of departure by Beech Street into the Milk Row Road, their passage was through a flame of fire. The provincials rallied from the towns in the vicinity² even to as great a distance as Salem, and hung upon their rear and flanks, firing upon them from every advantageous point. The British loss, in this retreat, is reported to have been "seventy-three killed, one hundred and seventy-four wounded, and twenty-six missing,— the most of which were taken prisoners."³ Of the provincials the loss was less, being forty-nine killed, thirty-nine wounded, and five missing.⁴ This conflict has generally been called the "Concord Fight," or "Lexington Battle;" but the carnage was greater in this town than in any other; greater indeed than in all others combined, if it be true, as has been stated by a diligent investigator, that "at least twenty-two of the Americans, and probably more than twice that number of the British, fell in West Cambridge."⁵ As many as four⁶ native citizens were killed on the southerly side of North Avenue, a few feet eastwardly from Spruce Street, near the house then owned by Jacob Watson.⁷ These four, with the twenty-two slain in the northwest precinct, make a total of twenty-six,— more than half of the whole number of Americans whose lives were sacrificed on that memorable day.

Among the victims were six inhabitants of Cambridge, three

¹ The train bearing their provisions and supplies was less fortunate; it was delayed so long that it lost the protection of the troops, and was captured at Menotomy by a dozen exempts, or men too old to go into the conflict in which all the young men were actively engaged.

² The list of killed, wounded, and missing, gives the names of twenty-three towns, which, with their respective number of killed are as follows: Acton, 3; Bedford, 1; Beverly, 1; Billerica; Brookline, 1; Cambridge, 6; Charlestown, 2; Chelmsford; Concord; Danvers, 7; Dedham, 1; Framingham; Lexington, 10; Lynn, 4; Medford, 2; Needham, 5; Newton; Roxbury; Salem, 1; Stow; Sudbury, 2; Watertown, 1; Woburn, 2. See Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, pp. 80, 81. Certainly some other towns, and probably many, besides these, were represented in this sanguinary conflict.

³ Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, p. 82.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 81. The place of residence of those who were killed is indicated in the preceding note.

⁵ Smith's *Address*, p. 48.

⁶ General Heath (*Memoirs*, p. 14) says, "several of the militia (among whom was Isaac Gardner, Esq., of Brookline, a valuable citizen) imprudently posted themselves behind some dry casks, at Watson's Corner, and near to the road, unsuspecting of the enemy's flank-guard, which came behind them and killed every one of them dead on the spot." Neither Gardner nor the Cambridge men killed were of the "militia;" if any such were slain here, it increases by so much the number who fell in Cambridge.

⁷ This house was the residence of the late John Davenport, after he left the tavern. It was said to exhibit a large number of bullet-holes.

on each side of Menotomy River.¹ Jason Russell, son of Hubbard Russell, born Jan. 25, 1717, resided on the southerly side of the Main Street not far westerly from the centre of Menotomy (Arlington); "he barricaded his gate with bundles of shingles, making what he thought would be a good cover from which to fire on the enemy as they returned." The British flank-guard drove in a party of militia, who "rushed into Mr. Russell's house. Mr. Russell himself, being lame, was the last to reach the house, and was shot with two bullets in his own doorway; they found afterwards eleven bayonet stabs on the body of the poor old man." "The house itself was riddled with bullets, and the marks of them in many places are still visible."² Jason Winship, son of — Jason Winship (who was drowned Dec. 26, 1762), was baptized June 28, 1730. Jabez Wyman, son of John Wyman, was born at Woburn July 24, 1710, but had long resided here. The two last named were slain at Cooper's tavern. "They had come up to inquire the news, and were surprised there. The landlady, Mrs. Cooper, who was just mixing flip at the bar, with her husband fled to the cellar."³ A month afterwards, Benjamin Cooper and Rachel Cooper deposed "that in the afternoon of the 19th day of April last, the King's regular troops under the command of General Gage, upon their return from blood and slaughter, which they had made at Lexington and Concord, fired more than one hundred bullets into the house where we dwell, through doors, windows, &c.; then a number of them entered the house where we and two aged gentlemen were all unarmed; we escaped for our lives into the cellar; the two aged gentlemen were immediately most barbarously and inhumanly murdered by them, being stabbed through in many places, their heads mangled, skulls broke, and their brains out on the floor and walls of the house."⁴ On North Avenue, near the easterly end of Spruce Street, three Cambridge men were killed: John Hicks, son of John, and great-grandson of Zechariah Hicks, was born here, May 23, 1725. He built and resided in the house still standing on the southeasterly corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. Among the early patriots he was active in resisting the arbitrary measures of

¹ The old monument in the Menotomy burial place had this inscription: "Mr. Jason Russell was barbarously murdered in his own house, by Gage's bloody troops on the 19th of April, *stat.* 59. His body is quietly resting in this grave, with eleven of our friends, who, in like manner, were

cruelly slain on that fatal day." Winship and Wyman were two of the number; the other nine may have been inhabitants of other towns.

² Smith's *Address*, pp. 37-39.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 43.

⁴ *Mass. Arch.*, cxxxviii. 371.

the British Government. There is a tradition among his descendants that he assisted in the destruction of the tea in Boston Harbor, Dec. 16, 1773. He is said to have been shot through the heart. Moses Richardson, born probably about 1725, was a carpenter, and resided in the house which still stands at the north-easterly angle of Holmes Place, and which was afterwards the home of Mr. Royal Morse for about three quarters of a century. Like Hicks, he was exempt from military service, on account of his age; but, like him also, he is represented to have been actively engaged in the conflict as a volunteer.¹ William Marcy was a laborer, employed by Dr. William Kneeland. His origin and former residence have not been ascertained; but he seems to have been here about five years before his death.² Tradition says he was a person of feeble intellect, — who imagined the military parade to be an ordinary training or muster, and the conflict to be a sham fight; he was sitting on a fence near the street, enjoying the spectacle, when he was shot by the British flank guard.³ At the same time and place, Isaac Gardner, Esq., of Brookline was killed.

In an address at the dedication of their monument, Rev. Alexander McKenzie has embodied the traditions preserved in one of the families concerning the burial of these three victims:—

“The son of John Hicks, a boy fourteen years old, was sent by his mother⁴ in the afternoon to look for his father who had been absent most of the day. He found him lying by the side of the road dead. Marcy and Richardson were near him. He procured assistance, and the bodies were lifted into a wagon and brought here for burial. But who had leisure for funeral rites? The dead alone were safe, done with duty. The living had the living to care for. One grave received them all, as with patriotic indignation against the tyranny and cruelty which hurried them to their death, with admiration and affection for their devotion

¹ His military spirit was inherited by one of his great-grandsons, James P. Richardson, Esq., who organized the first volunteer company for the defence of the country in the late War of the Rebellion, as will be mentioned in another place.

² He was probably the person named in a vote of the Selectmen, Sept. 3, 1770, when such proceedings were customary: “Voted, to warn out of the town William Marcy, a man of very poor circumstances; he for some time hath lodged in Steward

Hastings’ barn; the Steward paying the charges.”

³ My informant was the late Mr. Royal Morse, born in 1779, whose memory of events which occurred during his life was remarkably comprehensive and accurate, and whose traditional lore was almost equivalent to authentic history.

⁴ The widow of Mr. Hicks died in December, 1825, aged 99 years; many persons now living have heard the story from her own lips.

to the common weal, they were given to the keeping of their mother earth. The son of Moses Richardson, standing by, thought it was too bad that the earth should be thrown directly upon their faces, and getting into the trench he spread the large cape of his father's coat over his face."¹ In 1870 the city erected over their remains a neat monument of Scotch granite, with this inscription: "Erected by the City, A. D. 1870. To the memory of JOHN HICKS, WILLIAM MARCY, MOSES RICHARDSON, buried here. JASON RUSSELL, JABEZ WYMAN, JASON WINSHIP, buried in Menotomy. Men of Cambridge who fell in defence of the Liberty of the People, April 19, 1775. "O, what a glorious morning is this!"

Among the wounded, on that memorable day, was Capt. Samuel Whittemore. He was son of Samuel Whittemore of Charlestown, where he was born July 27, 1696, but early removed to Cambridge. His estate bordered on Menotomy River and his house stood on the northerly side of the Main Street, near the magnificent elms which are still preserved. He was now nearly seventy-nine years old, but yet vigorous in body and mind. In spite of the expostulations of his family, he repaired to the post of danger. His exploits and sufferings have often been related, — possibly with some embellishments in later years. He died Feb. 2, 1793, aged 96 years and six months.² His obituary was published in the "Columbian Centinel" of February 6, which I quote rather than more recent publications for obvious reasons. "Died at Menotomy, the 2d instant, Capt. Samuel Whittemore, *Æt.* 99. The manly and moral virtues, in all the varied relations of brother, husband, father, and friend, were invariably exhibited in this gentleman. He was not more remarkable for his longevity and his numerous descendants (his progeny being 185, one of which is the fifth generation), than for his patriotism. When the British troops marched to Lexington, he was 81 years of age, and one of the first on the parade; he was armed with a gun and horse-pistol. After an animated exhortation to the collected militia to the exercise of bravery, and courage, he exclaimed, 'If I can only be the instrument of killing one of my country's foes, I shall die in peace.' The prayer of this venerable old man was heard; for on the return of the troops, he lay

¹ *Cambridge Revolutionary Memorial*, pp. 32, 33. years, as is manifest from the record of his birth. At the date of the conflict he

² His age is overrated in the obituary, as 96 years, and on his gravestone as 98 years. was not 81, but lacked three months of 79 years.

behind a stone wall, and discharging his gun a soldier immediately fell; he then discharged his pistol, and killed another; at which instant a bullet struck his face, and shot away part of his cheek bone; on which, a number of the soldiers ran up to the wall, and gorged their malice on his wounded head. They were heard to exclaim, 'We have killed the old rebel.' About four hours after, he was found in a mangled situation; his head was covered with blood from the wounds of the bayonets, which were six or eight; but providentially none penetrated so far as to destroy him. His hat and clothes were shot through in many places; yet he survived to see the complete overthrow of his enemies, and his country enjoy all the blessings of peace and independence. His funeral will be tomorrow, at 4 o'clock P. M., from his house at Menotomy, which his relations and friends are requested to attend."

Among the disasters of the day, it should be mentioned that Seth Russell and Samuel Frost of Menotomy were taken prisoners, and remained in captivity until the 6th of June, when a general exchange was effected.

The destruction of property partly appears in a report submitted to the Provincial Congress, by a committee which was appointed May 12, 1775: "The committee appointed to estimate the damages done at Cambridge, Lexington, and Concord, by the King's troops, on the nineteenth of April, 1775, have attended that duty, and beg leave to report: That the destruction made by fire and robbery on said day, by said troops, is as follows, viz:

"The damages to the buildings in Cambridge, estimated according to the best skill and judgment of your committee, after viewing the same amount to £76 5. 6.

"The value of the goods and chattels that were destroyed, or taken out of the houses, or near the same, by the estimation of those persons who left the same, according to their several accounts, exhibited on oath, and annexed, amounts to £1086. 6. 3.

"The value of the goods and chattels that were destroyed, or taken out of the said houses, or near the same, by the estimation of those persons who left the same, by their several accounts exhibited, who were not sworn, by reason of some being absent, or some other inconvenience that attended the same, amounts to 72. 6. 10.

"The damage done to the meeting-house and school-house in the northwest precinct in said Cambridge, as estimated by your committee, amounts to £0. 18. 4.

fifteenth of June the Provincial Congress took possession of other apartments: "Whereas, it is expedient that those apartments in Harvard Hall, under the immediate charge of the professor of philosophy and librarian of Harvard College, be evacuated, Resolved, that the library, apparatus, and other valuables of Harvard College be removed, as soon as may be, to the town of Andover."¹ The students were scattered; no public commencement was had that year; but the degrees were conferred by a general diploma. An arrangement was made to give instruction at Concord, to which place a part of the library and apparatus was removed in November from Andover. "On the 24th of June (1776), the students were again assembled within the College walls, after a dispersion of fourteen months."² The Episcopal Church also was converted into barracks for the Connecticut troops.³ It had previously been deserted by its owners, most of whom were adherents to the British government. Private houses were hired, and some seized for public use. The Committee of Safety, May 15, 1775, "Resolved, That Mr. Borland's house⁴ be appropriated for the use of the Committee of Safety; and the quarter master general is directed to provide quarters for the troops now lodged at said house. Voted, That the quarter master general be directed to remove as many of the three companies now at Mr. Borland's, to the house of Dr. Kneeland,⁵ as the house can accommodate, and that the three companies at Mr. Vassal's house⁶ be placed at Mr. Foxcroft's house,⁷ and that Mr. Borland's house be cleared and cleansed as soon as possible."⁸ On the same day it was "Voted, that the clearing Mr. Borland's and Mr. Vassal's houses be suspended till further orders;" and the committee probably remained at Steward Hastings' house, where they had a room soon after the conflict at Lexington.⁹

Hospitals were established in many private houses. It was

¹ *Journal of each Provincial Congress*, p. 334.

² Quincy's *Hist.*, ii. 164-169.

³ Frothingham's *Hist. Siege of Boston*, p. 132.

⁴ Between Harvard, Plympton, Mount Auburn, and Chestnut streets; now known as the Plympton house.

⁵ At the southwesterly corner of Mount Auburn Street and Winthrop Square; demolished not long ago.

⁶ Afterwards the Washington Headquarters.

⁷ On the northerly side of Kirkland Street, near Oxford Street; burned Jan. 24, 1777.

⁸ *Journals of each Provincial Congress*, pp. 548, 549.

⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 531. The Committee resolved, April 24, 1775, "that General Ward be desired, immediately, to direct all the field officers of the Regiments of Minute Men now in Cambridge, to attend the Committee of Safety, at their Chamber at Mr. Steward Hastings' house."

ordered, April 22d, "that a sergeant and six men mount daily to guard the wounded at Mr. Abraham Watson's house."¹ The Provincial Congress, June 20, "resolved that the house of Mr. Hunt, at Cambridge, be hired for a hospital," and on the previous day the Committee of Safety "resolved, that the house of the Rev. Samuel Cook, of Menotomy, be improved, as a hospital for the colony army,"² and as many other houses in that parish as might be necessary. In addition to these, the General Orders indicate other hospitals: it was ordered, June 28, "that Lieut.-col. Bond occupy one room in the south-east corner of Col. Vassall's house, upon the second floor, for the sick belonging to said regiment, till a convenient place can be procured elsewhere for the above named purpose." July 26: "It being represented that the present hospital is not large enough to contain the sick, Lieut.-gov. Oliver's house is to be cleared for that purpose, and care to be taken that no injury is done to it." August 21: "a sergeant, corporal, and nine men to mount guard to-morrow morning at Mr. Fairweather's house³ lately converted into an hospital."

On the 17th of June, 1775, occurred the sanguinary Battle of Bunker Hill. The disasters and the glory of that day have been particularly and vividly described in Frothingham's "History of the Siege of Boston." I shall not repeat the story. But I must not omit the fact that Cambridge furnished one of the most illustrious victims in that heroic sacrifice. With the exception of General Warren, Colonel Thomas Gardner held a higher military rank than any other who fell on that day; and like Warren, he was conspicuous for the political services which he rendered before the clash of arms. He was a selectman of the town from 1769 until his death, and Representative in the General Court from 1769 until that Court was superseded by the first Provincial Congress, of which and also of the second Congress he was one of the most active members. He was an energetic member of the Committee of Correspondence elected by the town in 1772, and by the House of Representatives in 1773, and of the Committee of Safety, elected by Congress, April 14, 1775. He was commissioned as an Ensign in the company commanded by General Brattle in 1765, and Captain Lieutenant in 1771. When Brat-

¹ General Ward's Orders. Watson's house was on North Avenue, near Cogswell Avenue. southwesterly corner of Mount Auburn and Elliot streets.

² Journals of each Provincial Congress, pp. 300, 371. Hunt's house was at the
³ On the northeasterly corner of Brattle and Fayerweather streets.

He fled to Boston, he became the commander of the company, with Samuel Thatcher¹ for Lieutenant, and John Gardner² as Ensign. The Provincial Congress, Oct. 26, 1774, "recommended to the several companies of militia in this province, who have not already chosen and appointed officers, that they meet forthwith and elect officers to command their respective companies; and that the officers so chosen assemble as soon as may be . . . and proceed to elect field officers to command the respective regiments."³ In accordance with this recommendation, Captain Gardner having been re-elected or retained in office, was elected Colonel, Nov. 29, 1774, "at a meeting of the officers of the several companies of militia in the first Regiment in the County of Middlesex."⁴ Soon after the Battle of Lexington, in which he was actively engaged,⁵ he enlisted a Regiment for the Continental Army, of which he was commissioned as Colonel, June 2, 1775.⁶ A fortnight later, he secured immortal fame. He led his regiment to Bunker Hill, "and was just descending into the engagement, when a musket ball entered his groin, which proved mortal. He gave his last solemn injunction to his men, to conquer or die; and a detachment were just carrying him off the ground when he was met by his son, 2d Lieut. of Capt. Trevett, marching on, a mere youth of nineteen, and the interview which ensued between them was melancholy and heart-rending, though at the same time heroic. The affectionate son in agony at the desperate situation of his father was anxiously desirous to assist him off the field, but was prohibited from doing this by his father, who, notwithstanding he was conscious that his wound was mortal, yet encouraged his son to disregard it, reminding him that he was engaged in a glorious cause, and, whatever were the consequences, must march on and do his duty."⁷ Colonel Gardner, "a few days after the battle, being asked if he was well enough to see his son, 'Yes,' answered the hero, 'if he has done his duty!' He had the satisfaction to see him and learn that he bravely distinguished himself."⁸ He suffered more than a fortnight, but

¹ Lieut. Thatcher succeeded Gardner as Captain, and as Colonel, of the militia.

² Ensign Gardner was afterwards Major.

³ *Journals of each Provincial Congress*, p. 33.

⁴ *Boston Gazette*, Dec. 5, 1774. The other field officers were Capt. William Bond, Lieut.-col.; Capt. William Conant, 2d Lieut.-col.; Capt. Abijah Brown, Major; Capt. Benjamin Hammond, 2d Major.

⁵ *The Council Records*, March 14, 1776, show that a warrant was drawn to pay "Col. Thomas Gardner's *Field Alarm Roll*, on the 19th of April last."

⁶ *Journals of each Provincial Congress*, p. 292. The other field officers were William Bond of Watertown, Lieut.-col., and Michael Jackson, of Newton, Major.

⁷ *Swett's Bunker Hill Battle*, pp. 40-42.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 54.

was mercifully released by death on the 8d of July. An obituary notice, eulogistic, but well merited, was published in the "New England Chronicle," July 18th: "On Monday the 8d instant, died of the wounds received in the late engagement, Thomas Gardner, Esq., Colonel of a Regiment in the American Army, in the 52d year of his age; and on the Wednesday following was interred with martial honors¹ and every testimony of respect from his relatives and friends. From the era of our public difficulties he distinguished himself as an ardent friend to the expiring liberties of America, and by the unanimous suffrages of his townsmen was for some years elected a member of the General Assembly; but when the daring encroachment of intruding despotism deprived us of a constitutional convention, and the first law of nature demanded a substitute, he was chosen one of the Provincial Congress; in which departments he was vigilant and indefatigable in defeating every effort of tyranny. To promote the interest of his country was the delight of his soul. An inflexible zeal for freedom caused him to behold every engine of oppression with contempt, horror, and aversion. His abilities in a military capacity were equally conspicuous. That he might cultivate a spirit of emulation for that now necessary and useful science, he devoted not only a great part of his time, but even of his own patrimony, and ever exhibited an example of courage and magnanimity. In the humid vale of private life he was agreeable and entertaining. Justice and integrity were the first movements of his actions: To his family, kind, tender, and indulgent: To his friends, unreserved and sincere: To the whole circle of his acquaintance, affable, condescending, and obliging: while veneration for religion augmented the splendor of his sister virtues. As he ever maintained and avowed the highest sentiments of patriotism, so his conduct entirely cohered, and, actuated by this divine principle, entered the field of battle. And although he returned uncrowned with victorious bays, and his temples unadorned with laurel wreaths, yet doubtless he will be crowned with unfading honors in the unclouded regions of eternal day." Colonel Gardner's residence was near Union Square, in the south-

¹ General Washington's *Orders*, July 4, 1775: "Colonel Gardner is to be buried to-morrow, at three o'clock, P. M., with the military honors due to so brave and gallant an officer, who fought, bled, and died, in the cause of his country and mankind. His own regiment, except the

company at Malden, to attend on this mournful occasion. The places of these companies, on the lines, on Prospect Hill, to be supplied by Colonel Glover's regiment, till the funeral is over." A second order, to be issued on the next day after assuming command of the army.

erly parish of Cambridge, which afterwards was the town of Brighton.

On the day of Colonel Gardner's death, July 3d, General Washington assumed the command of the American Army, having arrived in Cambridge on the preceding day. Quarters were at first assigned to him in the President's house, erected in 1726, and still standing on Harvard Street, between Dane and Boylston Halls. The Provincial Congress, June 26, "resolved, that the President's house in Cambridge, excepting one room reserved by the President for his own use, be taken, cleared, prepared, and furnished, for the reception of General Washington and General Lee."¹ This arrangement was not wholly satisfactory. He had occupied the house only four days, when Congress ordered, July 3, "that the Committee of Safety be a committee to desire General Washington to let them know if there is any house at Cambridge, that would be more agreeable to him and General Lee than that in which they now are; and in that case, the said committee are directed to procure such house, and put it in proper order for their reception."² Accordingly the Committee directed, July 8th, "that the house of Mr. John Vassall, ordered by Congress for the residence of his excellency General Washington, should be immediately put in such a condition as may make it convenient for that purpose."³ Precisely how soon the new quarters were occupied does not appear; but Thacher represents that before July 20 the General was residing in "a convenient house, about half a mile from Harvard College,"⁴ a description which indicates the Vassall house; and these quarters were retained until he left Cambridge, April 4, 1776. Quarter-master-general Mifflin's head-quarters were at the Brattle House.

"Immediately after the battle of Bunker Hill, the Americans began to erect works on Prospect Hill, a very commanding height above Charlestown Common, and at several other places. Several works were also constructed at Roxbury, and the British confined to Boston and Charlestown within the neck."⁵ These works were extended, after the arrival of Washington, from Dorchester on the south, through Cambridge, to Mystic River on the north. In Cambridge a line of fortifications was constructed along the summit of Dana Hill, then called Butler's Hill,⁶ to-

¹ *Journals of each Provincial Congress*,
i. 396.

² *Ibid.*, p. 400.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 500.

⁴ *Thacher's Military Journal*, p. 32.

⁵ *Heath's Memoirs*, p. 22.

⁶ Probably so called because, in the first division of lands in Cambridge, lots on

gether with several detached forts and redoubts, delineated on the map accompanying "Marshall's Life of Washington." The fortress there designated as "Fort No. 3" was a very little outside of Cambridge bounds, not far from Union Square in Somerville. This served as a connecting link between the works on Prospect Hill, and the Cambridge lines which extended northwardly from the point where Broadway crosses the top of Dana Hill, and of which some vestiges still remain. "Fort No. 2" was on the easterly side of Putnam Avenue, at its intersection with Franklin Street. It was in good condition a few years ago; but since Franklin Street was extended directly through it, a large proportion of the embankment has been removed, and the remainder is rapidly disappearing. This fort effectually commanded the river as far down as Riverside, where "Fort No. 1" probably stood, though no vestige of it remains. Both the map and the obvious fact that it commands the river down to Captain's Island, unmistakably indicate this as the locality of the Fort. At Captain's Island was a "3 gun battery," commanding the River down to its next angle; this also has disappeared, its embankments very probably having been levelled when the Powder Magazine was constructed. At the next angle of the river, on the easterly side of Pine Grove, anciently called the Oyster Banks, there was another "3 gun battery," which commanded the river down to Lechmere's Point. This fortress was carefully preserved by the Dana family, for many years, until by an arrangement with the owners, and at the joint expense of the City and the Commonwealth, it was restored in 1858 as nearly as possible to its original state, and enclosed by a substantial iron fence. The United States contributed three cannon, which were duly mounted. Let no unpatriotic hand destroy this revolutionary relic, now known as Fort Washington. A still more formidable fortress, at Lechmere's Point, called Fort Putnam, will be mentioned in another place.

Immediately after the arrival of General Washington, the army was more fully organized. The right wing, at Roxbury, under the command of Major-general Ward, consisted of two brigades, commanded by Brigadier-generals Thomas and Spencer. The left wing, commanded by Major-general Lee, consisted of two brigades, under Brigadier-generals Sullivan and Greene. The centre, at Cambridge, commanded by Major-gen-

the northerly side of Main Street, extending Hancock Street, were assigned to Richard Butler and William Butler.

eral Putnam, consisted of two brigades; one under the command of Brigadier-general Heath, embraced the regiments of General Heath, and Colonels Patterson, Scammon, Phinney, Gerrish, and Prescott; the other, under the immediate command of General Putnam, comprehended the regiments of Colonels Glover, Frye, Bridge, Woodbridge, and Sargeant.¹ According to a "List of Colonels of the several Regiments raised by the Colony of Massachusetts," dated Oct. 18, 1775, it appears that the regiments composing the centre (except that of Colonel Gerrish which seems to have been detached for service elsewhere), were stationed as follows:—

General Heath's Regiment at Number Two.

Colonel Patterson's Regiment at Number Three.

Colonel Scammon's Regiment at Number One.

Colonel Phinney's Regiment at North of Number Two.

Colonel Prescott's Regiment at Cambridge.

Colonel Glover's Regiment at Cambridge.

Colonel Frye's Regiment at Cambridge.

Colonel Bridge's Regiment at Cambridge.

Colonel Woodbridge's Regiment at West side of Prospect Hill on the road leading from Charlestown Road to Menotomy.

Colonel Sargeant's Regiment at Inman's Farm.²

Frothingham says that during the next winter the troops were accommodated in barracks thus: "At Prospect Hill, 3,464; at different places, — Number One, Inman's House, &c., 3,460; at Roxbury, 3,795; at Dorchester, 814; at Sewall's Point, 400; at Cambridge Barracks, 640; at Winter Hill, 3,380; in the College, 640; in the New College, 640; in the Old College, 240; North Chapel, 160; total, 17,633; exclusive of private houses in Cambridge."³

After the 19th of April, 1775, not many important military events occurred within the borders of this town, while it was occupied by the army. A few are mentioned by Gen. Heath, who was an eye-witness: "Nov. 9th. At the top of high water, the tide being very full, some British Light Infantry, in boats, came over from Boston, and landed on Lechmere's Point. The centinels on the point came off; the alarm was given; and several hundred Americans forded over the causeway,⁴ in the face of the

¹ Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, pp. 219, 220.

² *Mass. Arch.*, cxlvi. 340. It is said that Gen. Putnam's head-quarters were in the Inman house.

³ *Siege of Boston*, p. 291.

⁴ *The New England Chronicle*, Nov. 16, says: "The tide was very full, and our men were retarded in getting to the point by being obliged to pass a ford near breast high." This ford or causeway was probably the same which the British troops

British, the water at least two feet deep. The British, seeing the spirit of the Americans, although they were very advantageously posted, made a precipitate retreat to their boats. Three or four Americans were wounded, one mortally. The British ship and floating-batteries kept up a brisk fire, but to little purpose.¹ Dec. 12. "A causeway was begun over the marsh Lechmere's Point."² For the next few days the "approach" were carried on briskly, nearly to the top of the hill." On the 17th, "the morning was foggy. A detachment of 800 men under the direction of Gen. Putnam, broke ground on the top of the hill, on Lechmere's Point, at a distance of not more than half a mile from the ship. Between twelve and one o'clock, the fog cleared away, and the ship began to cannonade the Americans with round and grape shot, and some shells were thrown from West-Boston. One soldier was wounded, and the party driven from the works." On the next day, Gen. Heath "with 300 men" renewed the work, and although severely cannonaded held his ground without loss. The fortification was completed within a few days, during which the "cannonade continued, but to no effect."³ This fortress rendered important service in the final attack, which resulted in the evacuation of Boston by the British army. Feb. 25, 1776, "some heavy cannon were mounted on the works at Lechmere's Point." March 2d, "at night a cannonade and bombardment began at the American works on Cobble Hill and Lechmere's Point on the Cambridge side, and at Lamb's Dam on the Roxbury side, against the British works; and a number of shells were thrown into Boston." March 4th. "There was an almost incessant roar of cannon and mortars during the night, on both sides. The Americans took possession of Dorchester heights, and nearly completed the works on both hills by morning. March 9th, "there was, during the evening and night, a continual roar of cannon and mortars, from the Castle and lines on Boston neck, south end of the town, as well as from the Americans at Roxbury, Cobble Hill and Lechmere's Point at Cambridge." The position of General Howe had now become utterly untenable, and on the 17th

crossed, on their way to Lexington, when there was only a half tide.

¹ *Memoirs*, p. 30.

² Whether a new causeway was constructed, or the old one repaired does not distinctly appear. But, old or new, it is delineated on Marshal's Map as connect-

ing the fortification on Lechmere's Point with "Fort No. 3," and crossing Mill River at or near the spot where the Cambridge (or Medford) Street Bridge was afterwards built.

³ *Memoirs*, pp. 32-34.

March, "in the morning, the British evacuated Boston; their rear guard with some marks of precipitancy." "The troops on the Roxbury side moved over the neck and took possession of Boston, as did others from Cambridge in boats. On the Americans entering the town, the inhabitants discovered joy inexpressible."¹

I find on the Town Records only three references to the presence of a large army. The town protested, May 29, 1775, against permitting army contractors to become rich at the public expense. In the instructions given to their delegates in the Provincial Congress, they say, "As we are informed the honorable Committee of supplies have agreed with a number of persons to supply the Provincial Army with fresh provisions at a stated price, which has caused great uneasiness amongst the inhabitants of this Province in general, and this town in particular, we do instruct you to use your influence that they be paid a reasonable consideration for their services, and no more." On the 11th of March, 1776, "John Foxcroft and John Wyeth, Esqs. and Deacon Aaron Hill were chosen as a committee to present a petition to his Excellency General Washington, to know what part of our lands he will want for the use of the Army for the present year. The committee made no report to the town of their proceedings." Perhaps the committee did not consult General Washington, and had nothing to report; within a week after their appointment, Boston was evacuated by the British, and the American army left Cambridge very soon afterwards. After their departure, the town appointed a committee, May 13, 1776, "to estimate the losses sustained by means of or in consequence of the British troops, and report to Col. Palmer and others, a committee appointed by the Great and General Court of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay to receive the same, — keeping separate accounts of the damages sustained by posting the American Army in this town."

The Records of the Selectmen afford some glimpses of the difficulty with which arms and ammunition were procured at the commencement of the War, and of the ruinous depreciation of the currency at a later period. I select a few items. An order was drawn, March 18, 1775, to pay Col. Thomas Gardner "for four half barrels of powder, £20. 13. 4." To arm the soldiers, it was necessary to obtain muskets from private individuals. The

¹ Heath's *Memoirs*, pp. 29-32.

Selectmen, May 30, 1775, acknowledge that they have received guns, etc., valued as follows:—

Of John Caldwell, gun,	£. 1. 0. 0
Of Ebenezer Bradish, gun and bayonet,	1. 10. 0
Of Capt. Thatcher, gun,	1. 4. 0
Of Capt. Edward Marrett, gun,	1. 4. 0
Of Capt. Stedman, gun,	1. 7. 0
Of Capt. Stedman, gun,	0. 19. 6
Of Capt. Stedman, gun,	1. 0. 0

and on the 11th of June, —

Of Wyman, gun and bayonet,	2. 8. 0
Of Mr. Sparhawk, gun and bayonet,	1. 10. 0
Of Mr. Sparhawk, gun and bayonet,	1. 10. 0
Of Mr. Sparhawk, his own gun,	2. 8. 0

“Cambridge, Feb. 2, 1776. We the subscribers received of the Selectmen one gun each, valued at the price set against our names subscribed; which gun we respectively promise to return or allow the price set against each name. Samuel Champney, £1. 7. 0; William Fuller, £1. 4. 0; Abijah Brown, £1. 0. 0; Jonathan Deland, £0. 18. 0; March 4: John Lock, £2. 14. 0.” December 16, 1776, “Voted, to desire the Selectmen of Watertown to find a Drum and deliver the same to Mr. Eayers, our drummer, for Capt. Blaney’s Company now going to New York; and in case there should happen any damage to said Drum, we will be at charges with them to make it good.” August 4, 1777, “N. B. There being £6. 8. 0 money left of powder, voted to deliver the same to Capt. Locke, Deacon Hill, and Mr. Jackson, to procure balls and flints. Memorandum: The powder last bought by Deacon Hill and Mr. Wyeth (at Watertown) came to £87. 10. 0.” July 26, 1780. Voted to “meet at 5 o’clock next Friday to procure the horses.” July 28, “Mr. Brown offers his bay horse for £1,000; the sorrel horse, £900; Capt. Jesse Putnam for his, £900; Mr. Locke, for money down, £1,000; Mr. Lemuel Blanchard, for a large one, £1,200, or £2,400 for two, that and another; Thad. Wyman, £1,000; another horse of Locke’s £1,000.” The sad state of the currency appears also from sundry votes of the town: June 20, 1780, to assess £15,000 for the purpose of hiring soldiers; June 22, the same sum, and June 29, £50,000, for the same purpose; Dec. 18, 1780, to assess £60,000 for the purchase of 85,255 lbs. of beef for the

use of the army,—being at the rate of very nearly six dollars per pound.

On the 17th of October, 1777, Gen. Burgoyne surrendered his army as prisoners of war. They were ordered to Cambridge, where they arrived in the following month, and were placed under the charge of Gen. Heath, the commander of this military district. "As soon as he was notified that these troops were coming under his direction, he set himself in earnest to prepare for their reception. The barracks at Prospect and Winter Hills were directed to be put instantly in order. The Council was applied to, to aid in the procurement of quarters from the citizens for the officers; nor was this an easy task. The families of the citizens generally wanting the room in their respective houses rendered it difficult to obtain so many quarters as were necessary for so great a number, and extended the limits of the parole very considerably."¹ Gen. Burgoyne had quarters assigned to him in the Borland House, Gen. Riedesel in the Lechmere (or Sewall) House, and others elsewhere. The soldiers occupied barracks on Prospect and Winter Hills.

"Between 11 and 12 o'clock" on the 5th of April, 1778, "General Burgoyne left Cambridge for Rhode Island;" and on the 15th "a division of the Convention troops marched for Rutland, under escort of a detachment of militia, commanded by Major Read."² The remainder of "the Convention troops marched for Virginia," on the 10th and 11th of November, 1778,³ after having been prisoners of war somewhat more than a year. During their continuance in and around Cambridge, vexatious collisions were of frequent occurrence; and two, of a more serious character, produced painful excitement. In January, 1778, "Col. Henley, who had the immediate command at Cambridge," being treated insolently by a British soldier, "pricked him with a sword or bayonet. Gen. Burgoyne immediately presented a complaint against Col. Henley, charging him with barbarous and wanton conduct and intentional murder."⁴ A spicy correspondence ensued between Generals Burgoyne and Heath. The case was duly examined by a court martial, and Col. Henley was acquitted.⁵ June 17, 1778. "A British officer was shot by an American sentinel on Prospect Hill, the officer attempting to pass contrary to the standing orders." A jury of inquest, consisting of

¹ Heath's *Memoirs*, p. 124.

² *Ibid.*, pp. 161, 162.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 198.

⁴ *Ibid.*, pp. 149, 150.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 158.

"William Howe, Benjamin Locke, John Brown, Ebenezer Stedman, Samuel Manning, Nathaniel Austin, Joseph Read, jr., James Hill, Thomas Barrett, Benjamin Baker, Aaron Hill, Isaac Bradish, James Munroe, Joseph Johnson, good and lawful men of Cambridge," rendered their verdict on the 18th of June, "that the said Richard Brown was shot with a fire arm by the centinel in Charlestown, near Prospect Hill, between the hours of five and six, P. M., on the 17th day of June, A. D. 1778, in attempting to pass the centinel with two women, after being properly challenged by said centinel, and so came to death."¹

By the official census, it appears that the population of Cambridge was 1,586 in 1776, and 2,115 in 1790; a very large proportion of which number served in the Revolutionary Army. My list is doubtless imperfect; yet it contains more than four hundred and fifty names. Among the officers were Colonels Ebenezer Bridge, Thomas Gardner, Samuel Thatcher; Captains, Benjamin Locke, John Walton; Lieutenants, Solomon Bowman, Samuel Butterfield, William Colson, Stephen Frost, Samuel Locke, Josiah Moore, Josiah Warren, Jotham Walton, John Wyman; Sergeants, Joseph Bates, Joseph Belknap, Nathaniel Bemis, Oliver Brown, John Burns, John Cutter, Josiah Dana, James Fillebrown, Thomas Fillebrown, Belcher Hancock, William Harrington, Moses Hovey, James Kettle, Isaac Learned, Joseph Traak, Isaac Tufts, Elkanah Welch, Jeduthun Welling-ton; Corporals, Michael Applebee, Ebenezer Brown, Stephen Cook, Moses Coolidge, John Cooper, Thomas Cutter, James Fowle, Joshua Gamage, John Hackleton, Nathaniel Learned, James Locke, James Perry, Solomon Phipps, Seth Stone, John Tidd, James Tufts, John Warland, Thomas Warland. Abraham Watson, Jr., was Surgeon of Col. Gardner's Regiment, and James Winthrop was aid-de-camp to Gen. Prescott. Besides the private soldiers whose names appear on the before mentioned rolls of the two companies commanded by Capt. Samuel Thatcher and Capt. Benjamin Locke, those who are named in the list below appear to have been a portion of the Cambridge quota:—

John Abbott.

John Acres.

Daniel Adama.

John Adama.

Thomas Adama.

George Allen.

Nathaniel Austin.

Benjamin Badger.

William Barber.

Caleb Barrett.

Daniel Barrett.

John Barrett.

Jonathan Barrett.

George Barrington.

Thomas Beals.

Thomas Bemford.

Luke Bemis.

Francis Bennett.

¹ Heath's *Memoirs*, p. 178.

Joseph Biglow.	William Crosby.	Neptune Frost.
Nathan Blodgett.	Ishmael Cutler.	Seth Frost.
Henry Bond.	Prince Cutler.	Charles Frothingham.
Amos Bordman.	Ammi Cutter, Jr.	William Frothingham.
Moses Bordman.	James Cutter.	Robert Fulton.
Richard Bordman.	Richard Cutter.	William Fuller.
William Bordman.	Samuel Cutter.	Jesse Gaffield.
Zechariah Bostwick.	William Cutter, Jr.	Samuel Gallison.
Andrew Bradshaw.	Silent Cutting.	Daniel Gamage.
Christopher Brandon.	Benjamin Dana.	John Gardner.
Robert Bray.	Esra Dana.	Thomas Gardner.
Jonathan Bright.	John Dana.	George Geyer.
Joseph Bright.	Richard Dana.	Jonathan C. Godden.
Abijah Brooks.	Henry Darling.	William Grady.
Abijah Brown.	Daniel Doland.	John Grandy.
James Brown.	Paul Dexter.	Isaac Greenleaf.
Jonathan Brown.	James Dickson.	William Gridley.
William Brown.	William Dickson.	John Hagar.
Alexander Buckingham.	Thomas Ditson.	Richard Hales.
John Bucknam.	Isaac Dix.	Edward Harrington.
John Bull.	John Doria.	Benjamin Hastings.
Stephen Butterfield.	Thomas Dove.	Edward Hastings.
John Capell.	Zacheus Drury.	John Hastings.
✓ Daniel Carmichael.	Daniel Duncan.	Richard Hay.
Thaddeus Carter.	David Edmands.	John Heywood.
✓ John Cassell.	John Edmands.	Samuel Heywood..
Isaac Champney.	Thomas Edmands.	John Hill.
Nathaniel Champney.	Andrew Ellis.	Samuel Hill.
Samuel Champney.	Richard Everett.	Thomas Hill.
Thomas Champney.	Thomas Farrington.	John Holbrook.
Joseph Child.	Absalom Farwell.	Joseph Holden.
Moses Child.	David Farwell.	Reuben Hooker.
Norman Clark.	Josiah Fessenden.	Thomas Hoppin.
✓ James Connor.	Samuel Fillebrown.	Edward Horton.
Benjamin Cook.	Aaron Fisher.	Josiah Horton.
Caleb Cook.	Ephraim Flagg.	Caleb Hovey.
Ephraim Cook.	Benjamin Floyd.	Josiah Hovey.
James Cook.	John Forman.	Thomas Hovey.
Joshua Cook.	Benjamin B. Foster.	Samuel Howard.
Thomas Cook.	Bennett Foster.	Simon Howard.
Caleb Coolidge.	James Fowle.	Abraham Hurley.
Joseph Coolidge.	John Fowle, Jr.	William Hurley.
Joshua Coolidge.	Samuel Fowle.	✓ Peter Jackson.
Nathaniel Coolidge.	John Francis.	Job Jennens.
Simon Coolidge.	Cato Freeman.	Phineas Jennison.
Thomas Coolidge.	Abraham Frost.	Abel Johnson.
Thomas Cooper.	Edmund Frost.	Abijah Johnson.
Richard Crease.	Ephraim Frost.	Jesse Johnson.
Jazaniah Crosby.	James Frost.	Jonas Johnson.
John Crosby.	James Frost, Jr.	Lawrence Johnson.

Philip Johnson.
 Wicom Johnson.
 James Jones.
 John Kidder.
 Henry King.
 Peter Landman.
 Joseph Larkin.
 Jonathan Lawrence.
 James Learned.
 William Learned.
 Jack Leavenworth.
 Robert Leonard.
 Job Littlefield.
 Jonathan Locke.
 Thomas Long.
 Richard Loring.
 Thomas Mason.
 Edmund Masters.
 Robert McCleary.
 Arthur McCord.
 Daniel McGuire.
 Daniel McNamara (de-
 serted).
 John Mead.
 Thomas Melendy.
 Joseph Mills.
 Samuel Mills.
 Pierce Moraa.
 William Morse.
 Ephraim Mullett.
 John Myrick.
 Alexander Nelson.
 John Palmer.
 John Parcells.
 Thomas Park.
 Jackson Parker.
 Thomas Parrott.
 William Penniman.
 Thomas Perkins.
 Jesse Perry.
 Elijah Phipps.
 Samuel Phipps.
 John Pierce.
 Joseph Pierce.
 Samuel Pierce.
 Job Potamea.
 Edward Prentice.
 Henry Prentice.
 Henry Prentice, Jr.
 Jonas Prentice.
 Solomon Prentice.

Peter Quinn.
 Henry Ramor.
 Abraham Rand.
 Moses Rand.
 Thomas Ransford.
 Jonathan Read.
 Joseph Read.
 Stacy Read.
 John Rice.
 Elias Richardson.
 Moses Richardson.
 George Richey.
 John Ridgway.
 Ebenezer Robbins.
 Ephraim Robbins.
 Jonathan Robbins.
 Gain Robinson.
 Silas Robinson.
 York Ruggles.
 John Runey.
 Joseph Russell.
 Patten Russell.
 Samue' Russell.
 Jacob Sanderson.
 William Sanger.
 John Savage.
 Richard Seaver.
 Joseph Shaw.
 John Sherrin.
 Ebenezer Simonds.
 James Simson.
 John Smith.
 Blake Sparhawk.
 Noah Sparhawk.
 Convers Spring.
 Jonathan Stanley.
 Joseph Stanley.
 Jotham Staple.
 John Stearns.
 Robert Steward.
 Samuel Stimson.
 Amos Stone.
 David Stone.
 John Stone.
 Aaron Swan.
 George Swan.
 Stephen Symmes.
 Amos Taylor.
 John Tidd.
 Joseph Trask.
 Stephen Tucker.

Ebenezer Tufts.
 John Tufts.
 Jonathan Tufts.
 Nathan Tufts.
 Nathaniel Tufts.
 Samuel Tufts.
 George Turner.
 Wait Turner.
 Elijah Tuttle.
 Joseph Tuttle.
 John Vertya.
 John Vila.
 Thomas Wait.
 Edward Walker.
 Israel Walton.
 William Warland.
 Daniel Watson.
 Isaac Watson.
 William Watson.
 Ezra Welch.
 John Welch.
 Elijah Weld.
 Henry Weld.
 Job Wetherell.
 Thomas Wheeler.
 Andrew White.
 James White.
 John Whiting.
 Andrew Whitney.
 Nathaniel R. Whitney.
 Oliver Whitney.
 Timothy Whitney.
 Francis Whittemore.
 Nathan Whittemore.
 Samuel Whittemore, Jr.
 Thomas Whittemore.
 James Williams.
 Nathaniel Williams.
 Timothy Willison.
 George Wilson.
 Josiah Wilson.
 Thomas Wilson.
 William Wilton.
 Henry Winship.
 Isaac Winship.
 John Winship.
 Coolidge Wood.
 Charles Wyman.
 Phipps Wyman.
 James Yates.

against Great Britain, which was proclaimed on the 1812, was unpopular in Cambridge, as in New England. The muster rolls are not within my reach; and I cannot furnish a full list of volunteers who may have enlisted. A certificate remains on file, however, that the 1st Light Infantry were in camp at South Boston fifty-four days, commencing Sept. 10, 1814. The company consisted of Oliver Child, Jr.; Lieutenant Jonathan C. Prentiss;

W. Metcalf; Sergeants, John Ruggles, William Oliver L. Child, Rufus Roberts; Corporals, Jacob Wyman; Fifer, Nathaniel Munroe; Privates, Asa, Elijah Bellows, David Bowtell, John Brackett, John, James Child, Nathaniel Colburn, Charles Eville, Fillebrown, Timothy Flagg, Abraham J. Gould, Wood, Sewall Hadley, Isaac Herrick, William Holburn, Richard Larrabee, Cyrus Morse, Harris Munderson, Buckley Stone, Moses Thompson, Charles Ware, Jonas Wyeth 3d. Besides these, William Gilson, John Wheeler 2d, Samuel S. Willard, and others, were drafted into the service in August, 1814. Carpenter, Peter G. Conant, William C. Davis, Jr., Edmund Morrill, Seth Tinkham, and John [unclear] as substitutes for other drafted men.

Large rightfully belongs the honor of organizing the militia in the United States, which was enlisted in the defence of the government in the War of the 1810s. Soon after the Presidential election in 1860, when we were fully watching the signs of the times were confirming that the Southern States would soon be in open rebellion, and that the national government could only be preserved by force.

Among those who foresaw the peril and did not shrink from it was James P. Richardson, Esq.,¹ an attorney at Cambridgeport. In anticipation of the impending struggle he issued the following notice:—

Whoever is disposed to organize a company of volunteers to offer their services to our common country, and to maintain the integrity and glory of our flag, and any citizen of good moral character and sound in mind, who wishes to join the corps, will please call at my office, Cambridgeport. J. P. RICHARDSON."²

¹ Son of Moses Richardson, who was slain on the day of the Lexington battle, 19, 1775.

² *Cambridge Chronicle*, Jan. 5, 1861.

On the 18th of April, 1861, it was announced that sixty persons had enlisted, and that the company had been accepted by the Governor. Two days afterwards, April 15th, the President of the United States issued a proclamation, calling for 75,000 volunteers, to serve three months, in defence of the Union. On the 16th, the Governor issued his orders; and this company responded on the morning of the 17th, having in its ranks, when it arrived at the State House, ninety-five members, some having joined it on its march. It seems highly proper to preserve the names of those patriotic men, who, first of all, voluntarily offered their services to the country:—

CAPTAIN.	Thomas Costello.	Alfred J. Mason.
James P. Richardson.	Robert D. Crabbie.	Joseph Mayer.
1ST LIEUT.	Jere C. Cronin, Jr.	Timothy McCarty.
Samuel E. Chamberlain.	Hugh Cunningham.	Thomas McDonald.
2D LIEUT.	Charles R. Dakin.	Eugene H. McQuillen.
Edwin F. Richardson.	Louis ¹ P. Davis, Jr.	Michael McQuillen.
SERGEANTS.	Lowell Ellison.	Daniel R. Melcher.
John Kinnear.	Edwin E. Fairbanks.	Horatio C. Moore.
Francis M. Doble.	Thos. W. Frederickson.	George T. Nichols.
George W. Smith.	John C. Gaffney.	Thomas A. B. Norris, Jr.
Conrad D. Kinnear.	Robert J. Gamble.	James W. Penniman.
CORPORALS.	Thomas Gamble.	Calvin D. Peirce.
Augustus A. Thurston.	Joseph Gay.	Thomas Preston.
Daniel F. Brown.	John Green.	William W. Richards.
Benjamin F. Dester.	Abner A. Griffing.	William B. Russell.
John E. Howe.	James W. Haley.	William Shannon.
MUSICIAN.	Samuel L. Harty.	James Sheedy.
John Charles Copp.	George W. Hastings.	Charles S. Slat.
PRIVATES.	Levi Hawkes.	Samuel F. Slocomb.
Leonard Arkerson.	William A. Hayward.	Henry A. Smith.
Edwin Barry.	Frederick A. Hill.	John Smith.
Andrew J. Bate.	Simon D. Hitchcock.	Charles E. Stevens.
Joseph H. Baxter.	Alfred F. Holt.	Warren F. Stone.
Albert C. Berry.	Patrick Howard.	Michael Sullivan.
Isaac H. Blake.	Charles M. Howlett.	Timothy Sullivan.
Robert F. Bourne.	William Kavanaugh.	William Tibbetts.
Charles B. Brown.	Frank E. Kelly.	Charles H. Titus.
Solomon M. Busnach.	Paul Kennedy.	Edwin H. Trulan.
Joseph P. Cartwright.	John W. King.	John Vose.
James Cate.	George W. Lamson.	George W. Waters.
Edwin F. Chandler.	Samuel H. Libbey.	George W. Wheelock.
Frederick Chandler.	Samuel C. Lucy.	Henry White.
William Chandler.	Thomas H. Lucy.	John A. White.
William H. Clark.	Thomas Martin.	Andrew Wilson.
William A. Colby.	Richard T. Marvin.	

¹ Or, Llewelyn.

Ninety-seven in all; but Calvin D. Peirce and Edwin H. Trulan were not mustered in until the 6th of May, after the company arrived at Fortress Monroe.

At the expiration of its term of service, this company returned, and received an ovation from their fellow citizens July 23, 1861, at the City Hall. Nearly all its members reënlisted, and rendered further service to the country; and many laid down their lives in its defence.¹ Of its three commissioned officers, Capt. James P. Richardson received a commission as Captain in the 38th Regiment, Aug. 12, 1862; was promoted to the office of Major, Dec. 4, 1862, and to that of Lieut.-colonel, July 16, 1863; from which time he had the command of the regiment, as the Colonel was absent on leave from April, 1863, until the end of the war. Col. Richardson was severely wounded at the battle of Opequan, Sept. 19, 1864, but continued in service until the end of the war, after which he served in the regular army in a subordinate office, and was for a considerable time Judge Advocate. He was afterwards appointed Judge of a court in Texas. Lieut. Samuel E. Chamberlain was commissioned Captain of a company in the First Regiment of Cavalry, Nov. 25, 1861; Major, Oct. 30, 1862; Lieut.-colonel, March 5, 1864; Colonel of the Fifth Regiment of Cavalry, July 26, 1865; and was discharged, Oct. 31, 1865, after the war ended, with the brevet rank of Brigadier-general. He was very dangerously wounded at Kelly's Ford, March 17, 1863. A bullet entered his left cheek-bone, and was long afterwards taken out from his spine between the shoulder-blades. He soon returned, however, to his post, and remained in active service more than six months after the surrender of Gen. Lee's Army. He afterwards served the Commonwealth as Deputy Quartermaster-general, from Aug. 24, 1866, to Jan. 25, 1872; and he is now Warden of the State Prison, to which office he was appointed in December, 1871. Lieut. Edwin F. Richardson received a commission as First Lieutenant of a company in the 22d Regiment, Oct. 1, 1861, which he resigned June 10, 1862. He soon afterwards enlisted as a private, became a Sergeant, was mortally wounded in battle, May 18, 1864, and died on the 26th of the same month. He nobly redeemed his pledge at the ovation on the 23d of July, 1861, when he is reported to have said, "he was determined to go back to the seat of war,"

¹ As nearly as can be ascertained, the whole number reënlisted, with only two exceptions; twenty-seven of them received commissions, and twenty-one were killed in battle, or died of wounds and disease contracted in the service.

and "to fight till the war was over; and if need be he would leave his bones to bleach on southern soil."¹ He sacrificed his life, but his remains, transported by friendly hands, were honorably deposited in the Soldiers' Lot in the Cambridge Cemetery.

Cambridge furnished about two hundred commissioned officers, during the War of the Rebellion. The following list is doubtless imperfect; yet it is the result of an examination of the Adjutant-general's Reports, supplemented by personal inquiry, and an inspection of the names on the Soldiers' Monument in Cambridge.

BRIGADIER-GENERALS.	Thomas O. Barri.	William Plumer.
Henry L. Eustis.	Joseph H. Baxter.	Josiah Porter.
Charles Russell Lowell.	James B. Bell.	Thomas R. Robeson.
BREVEE BRIGADIER-GENERALS.	George N. Bennett.	J. Emery Round.
	Robert T. Bourne.	Taylor P. Rundlett.
Samuel E. Chamberlain.	John T. Burgess.	John S. Sawyer.
Charles F. Walcott.	Richard Cary.	George A. Schmitt.
COLONELS.	Charles H. Chapman.	J. Lewis Stackpole.
P. Stearns Davis.	Joseph H. Clark.	George H. Taylor.
Norwood P. Hallowell.	J. Warren Cotton.	Levi P. Thompson.
Albert Ordway.	Lewis S. Dabney.	George O. Tyler.
Edmund Rice.	Alexander J. Dallas.	Charles C. Wehrun.
BREVEE COLONEL.	George H. Dana.	Henry C. Wells.
James B. Smith.	James T. Davis.	Thomas R. Wells.
LIEUTENANT-COLONELS.	Horace Dexter.	Edward E. White.
William W. Bullock.	Edward G. Dyke.	William H. Whitney.
Jeremiah W. Coveney.	Charles W. Folsom.	John B. Whorf.
J. Durell Green.	William H. Gertz.	John Wilder.
William H. Lounsbury.	Joseph A. Hildreth.	John C. Willey.
George A. Meacham.	Arthur Hodges.	Andrew Wilson.
David P. Muzzey.	George F. Holman.	John T. Wilson.
James P. Richardson.	Henry A. Homer.	J. Henry Wymar.
Samuel W. Richardson.	Henry P. Hoppin.	BREVEE CAPTAIN.
Albert Stickney.	Samuel D. Hovey.	Benjamin Vaughn.
MAJORS.	William G. Howe.	SURGEONS.
Ezra P. Gould.	Alpheus Hyatt.	Alfred F. Holt.
C. Frederick Livermore.	William H. Jewell.	Anson P. Hooker.
Charles C. Parsons.	Edward B. P. Kinsley.	Alfred A. Stocker.
Henry L. Patten.	Leodegar M. Lipp.	A. Carter Webber.
John T. Richards.	Roger S. Littlefield.	ASSISTANT SURGEON.
Atherton H. Stevens, Jr. ²	Frederick A. Lull.	Henry O. Marcy.
BREVEE MAJOR.	John W. McGregor.	FIRST LIEUTENANTS.
Charles J. Milla.	Samuel McKeever.	John S. Allanson.
CAPTAINS.	Robert B. Newell.	William B. Allyn.
Thomas H. Annable.	William J. O'Brien.	John Bigelow.

¹ *Cambridge Chronicle*, July 27, 1861.

² To Major Stevens was allotted the privilege of conferring special honor on Cambridge. On the morning of April 3, 1865, he received from the Mayor of

Richmond a formal surrender of the city, led his squadron within the walls, and displayed the Stars and Stripes upon the State House.

George W. Booth.	Lebbeus H. Mitchell.	Amos W. Bridges.
William S. Buck.	William Mullett.	Joseph P. Burrage.
Isaac H. Bullard.	James Munroe.	Edward F. Campbell.
John H. Butler.	Isaac H. Pinkham.	Howard Carroll.
A. L. Chamberlain.	John H. Rafferty.	William M. Cloney.
Daniel H. Chamberlain.	W. Carey Rice.	George Cole.
Frederick Chandler.	Darius P. Richards.	Daniel G. E. Dickinson.
William H. Clark.	Edwin F. Richardson.	Lowell Ellison.
Theodore Collamore.	Ezra Ripley.	George A. Fisher.
Marcus M. Collis.	William A. Robinson.	Thomas J. Fletcher.
John H. Conant.	Nathan Russell, Jr.	Nathan G. Gooch.
George H. Copeland.	Frank N. Scott.	James B. Hancock.
Calvin A. Damon.	Jared Shepard.	Stephen S. Harris.
Henry C. Dana.	George B. Smith.	Harrison Hinkley.
Charles M. Duren.	George W. Smith.	Henry C. Hobbs.
Gerald Fitzgerald.	Charles B. Stevens.	Andrew J. Holbrook.
Charles F. Foster.	Frank E. Stimson.	George M. Joy.
John C. Gaffney.	William B. Storer.	Henry B. Leighton.
Thomas L. Harmon.	Humphrey Sullivan.	John McClintock.
John C. Heymer.	Robert Torrey, Jr.	Edmund Miles.
Charles V. Holt.	Emory Washburn, Jr.	Daniel S. Parker.
George H. Howard.	Charles P. Welch.	William L. Putnam.
Eli P. Kinsley.	Austin C. Wellington.	Hiram Rowe.
Thomas J. Langley.	William L. Whitney, Jr.	George P. Small.
James R. Lawrence.	SECOND LIEUTENANTS.	
Edward M. Livermore.	Leonard C. Alden.	William H. B. Smith.
Charles A. Longfellow.	Pardon Almy, Jr.	William A. Tarbell.
James J. Lowell.	Rudolph N. Anderson.	William H. Tibbetta.
Alphonso M. Lunt.	John V. Apthorp.	Payson E. Tucker.
Timothy McCarty.	Charles P. Blaisdell.	Oliver H. Webber.
William McDermott.	George L. Bradbury.	Nathaniel S. Westworth.

To these should be added three officers in the Navy, whose names are inscribed on the Soldiers' Monument: Assistant Surgeons William Longshaw, Jr., Henry Sylvanus Plympton; Assistant Engineer, John M. Whittemore. And it would be unpardonable to omit the name of Rear Admiral Charles Henry Davis, who rendered active and efficient service during the War.

On the 17th of June, 1869, the Mayor and City Council laid the corner-stone of a monument,¹ which was dedicated, with fitting ceremonies, July 13, 1870. It stands upon the Common in front of the College, and bears this inscription: "THE SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF CAMBRIDGE, WHOSE NAMES ARE HERE IN-

¹ The committee charged with the erection of this monument give due credit to the persons engaged in its construction: "Designers of the Monument and Artists of the Statue, Cyrus and Darius Cobb, of Cambridge; Architect, Thomas W.

Silloway, A. M., of Boston; Contractors for the Stone and Masonry, McDonald & Mann, of Cambridge; Manufacturers of the Tablets, The Metallic Compression Company, of Somerville."

SORIBED, DIED IN THE SERVICE OF THEIR COUNTRY, IN THE WAR FOR THE MAINTENANCE OF THE UNION. TO PERPETUATE THE MEMORY OF THEIR VALOR AND PATRIOTISM, THIS MONUMENT IS ERECTED BY THE CITY, A. D. 1869-70." The names are inscribed on eight tablets, two upon each buttress. It is surely no more than just that they should also be inscribed here:

BRIGADIER GENERAL.	Charles Bisbee.	Levi Langley.
Charles Russell Lowell.	Charles B. Brown.	Thomas Lawson.
COLONEL.	Daniel F. Brown.	David K. Munroe.
P. Stearns Davis.	James L. Brown.	Jeremiah Murphy.
MAJOR.	George F. Cate.	Joseph McEvoy.
Henry L. Patten.	Martin G. Child.	Charles E. Neale.
BREVET MAJOR.	A. Stacy Courtis.	William J. Rand.
Charles James Milla.	John L. Fenton.	Frederick Ruhling.
CAPTAINS.	George Grier.	Lucian J. Sanderson.
Thomas O. Barri.	William P. Hadley.	John Scanlan.
Joseph A. Baxter.	Anselm C. Hammond.	Frank Snow.
Robert T. Bourne.	Oliver Hapgood.	William F. Sparrow.
Richard Cary.	George W. Harris.	Thomas Tabor.
Alexander J. Dallas.	Edward M. Hastings.	Augustus A. Thurston.
Thomas R. Robeson.	George E. Henshaw.	Alphonzo D. Titus.
Levi P. Thompson.	Curtis Hobbs.	Henry Walker.
FIRST LIEUTENANTS.	Oliver L. Hodgdon.	Joseph H. Wyman.
William Bradford Allyn.	Horace M. Horner.	PRIVATES.
Gerald Fitzgerald.	Charles A. Howard.	William Adams.
James J. Lowell.	William H. Keene.	George N. Allen.
James Munroe.	Andrew A. Langley.	Sidney Allen.
John H. Rafferty.	Lauren F. Langley.	Frank M. Almy.
W. Carey Rice.	William Matthews.	Lucien Andrews.
Ezra Ripley.	James McCalvey.	James Angling.
Jared Shepard.	Nathaniel Prentiss.	Joseph Baldwin.
Frank E. Stimson.	John Henry Purcell.	Samuel Benjamin.
SECOND LIEUTENANTS.	Edwin F. Richardson.	George W. Bentley.
Leonard C. Alden.	Charles C. Schwartz.	Joseph D. Bertsch.
Pardon Almy, Jr.	John P. Turner.	Edwin J. Bigelow.
Rudolph N. Anderson.	Theodore E. Waters.	George R. Blake.
Joseph P. Burrage.	CORPORALS.	Horace O. Blake.
Howard Carroll.	Alexander T. Barri.	Walter S. Bradbury.
James B. Hancock.	Erastus R. Ballard.	Charles M. Bridges.
William L. Putnam.	Thomas Cassidy.	John P. Brown.
Hiram Rowe.	William L. Champney.	George W. Bullock.
William H. B. Smith.	Richard Condon.	George L. Burton.
William H. Tibbetta.	John Cooley.	John D. Burtwell.
SERGEANT MAJOR.	Owen Duffy.	Albert L. Butler.
Walter W. Nurse.	Hesekiah O. Gale.	John E. Butler.
SERGEANTS.	John Hamilton.	Patrick Callahan.
J. Frank Angell.	John Hogan.	William C. Carves.
William H. Babcock.	John E. Howe.	Charles A. Carpenter.

123

Charles A. Carter.	Benjamin F. Garland.	William H. Lattimer.
John Caswell.	Charles R. Gay.	William Law.
E. Gray Chipman.	John Gibbons.	Philo G. Lawton.
Edwin R. Clark.	James J. Gibson.	Timothy Leary.
Herman J. Clark.	Thomas Gibson.	Edward Lennon.
Thomas J. Clements.	John M. Gilcreas.	John M. S. Larnard.
Jeremiah Cokely.	Patrick J. Gill.	Thomas Long.
Timothy Condlin.	James Golden.	George W. Lucy.
Peter Conlan.	Charles W. Goodwin.	William H. Lust.
John Conner.	Henry Gould.	John Lynch.
Bernard Conway.	Samuel S. Gould.	John W. Macconnell.
Daniel Conway.	Francis Graham.	Bernard Madden.
Michael Conway.	Aurelius Gray.	John Madden.
Jeremiah Corkery.	Benjamin F. Gunnison.	John H. Maguire.
Joseph Corrigan.	Winfield S. Gurney.	Elias Manning.
Thomas F. Costello.	Ferdinand Haberer.	John Manning.
Franklin J. Cremin.	Bernard Haley.	Thomas Maria.
John Crockett.	Aronel H. Hamilton.	Thomas Maroney.
Michael T. Croning.	Peter Hanlon.	John Marshall.
George Cubery.	Charles D. Harlow.	Ferdinand Matthews.
Augustus Cunningham.	William Harlow.	Archibald McCaffrey.
Samuel A. Cutting.	John Harney.	John McCarthy.
Robert L. Dale.	David G. Hatch.	Patrick McDermott.
Michael Daley.	John F. Hawkes.	Albert McKown.
Milo H. Daley.	George W. Hearsey.	Dennis McMahon.
John H. Dame.	Daniel Hickey.	James McNall.
Charles T. Denton.	Edward T. Hixon.	Francis McQuada.
William A. Dillingham.	Michael Hoar.	Michael McQuellan.
John A. Dodge.	Joseph Hodges, Jr.	Michael McVey.
Joseph Donovan.	Joseph Hoey.	Dennis Meagher.
Patrick Donovan.	Francis C. Hopkinson.	William Mitchell.
Marcus Downing.	Dennis Horrigan.	Alvah Montgomery.
John Ducey.	Patrick Howard.	Stephen Moore.
John Dunn.	John Hughes, 2d.	William Z. Morey.
Francis W. Eaton.	Joseph H. Hughes.	Alexander Morin.
Charles F. Edwards.	John Irwin.	Christopher Morris.
Herbert L. Emerson.	William R. Jackson.	Joseph A. Morris.
Charles W. Emery.	Austin Jefferson.	George E. Morra.
James English.	Alfred Jennings.	Bernard Mullen.
Henry L. Ewell.	George A. Jewett.	Charles Murphy.
James M. Fairfield.	Charles D. Johnson.	John Murphy.
George F. Falls.	William Johnson.	John C. Murphy.
Charles C. Fatal.	David Johnston.	Michael Murphy.
Patrick Fay.	John O. Keefe.	Thomas Murphy.
Isaac Fenton.	Timothy Kelleher.	Dennis B. Nash.
Thomas Fitzgerald.	Peter Kelly.	Thomas Neville.
Bernard Flanigan.	Thomas Kelsey.	George Nichols.
Herman Flint.	Paul Kennedy.	Dennis O'Brien.
Howard J. Ford.	Alois Kolb.	Martin O'Brien.
William F. Freeman.	Benjamin F. Lancton.	William O'Brien.
Thomas Gaffney.	Francis L. Lander.	John O'Connor.

John O'Hara.	Randolph Ruther.	James Travis.
Patrick O'Niel.	Thomas F. Ryan.	George T. Tucker.
Thomas Palmer.	William Schmidt.	John H. Tucker.
Charles Parker.	Orrin Seavey.	David Tyler.
William L. Parker.	David Shattels.	Leonard Volk.
George W. Paul.	Thomas J. Short.	George F. Wakefield.
James D. Paul.	William H. Smart.	George W. Waters.
Edwin R. Pearson.	Daniel F. Smith.	Henry C. Waters.
Henry Penmore.	Augustine Sorg.	George P. Welch.
Walter S. Penniman.	George H. Stearns.	Lewis Westcott.
William Phipps.	Walter H. Stedson.	Richard Westcott.
James H. Pierce, Jr.	Francis E. Stevens.	Charles White.
William Plant.	William L. Stevens.	Dennis White.
Augustus R. Pope.	Humphrey Sullivan.	Edward P. Whitc.
John Powers.	Thomas Sullivan.	George R. White.
William B. Price.	Francis C. Swift.	Ebenezer Whiting.
Edwin C. Proctor.	John H. Taibot.	Thomas Wilson.
Philip J. Quinn.	Edward B. Thomas.	William Wilson.
John H. Ready.	William Thompson.	Robert Wiseman.
Frederick S. Richards.	Robert Thoraton.	George T. Wood.
William Robins.	George G. Thwing.	Levi Woodindale.
James B. Robinson.	William Tingey.	William H. Wyeth.
Thomas H. Roper.	Frank Todd.	Charles F. York.
James H. Rowe.	John Toomey.	Thomas Yull.

Of those engaged in the naval service: Assistant Surgeons, William Longshaw, Jr., Henry Sylvanus Plympton; Assistant Engineer, John M. Whittemore; Gunner, Jacob Amee; George Bacon, Charles F. Brown.

Among the documents deposited under the corner-stone of the Soldiers' Monument is a "Brief History of Cambridge," (prepared by Henry W. Muzzey, Esq., President of the Common Council), in which it is stated that, "During the War, Cambridge furnished to the army of the United States four thousand one hundred and thirty-five men, and to the navy four hundred and fifty-three men." This was about one sixth part of the entire population, which was 26,060 in 1860, and 29,112 in 1865.¹

¹ Cambridge not only furnished a full share of soldiers, but was active in relieving the distress occasioned by the war. A subscription was commenced in July, 1862, which amounted to more than \$30,000, for the benefit of soldiers and their families. When the "Massachusetts Soldiers' Relief Association" was formed at Washington, Aug. 11, 1862, its first President, George W. McLellan, and its Corresponding Secretary, George F. McLellan, were Cambridge men. One of its Directors was Zenas W. Bliss, then a clerk in the Department of the Interior, but previously and for many years since a

proof-reader at Riverside. Before that Association was formed, however, Mr. Bliss was appointed by the Senators and Representatives of Massachusetts in Congress to visit and relieve the sick and wounded soldiers. As their agent, and afterwards on behalf of the Association, until his appointment as Commissioner of Enrollment, he visited the hospitals and battle-fields near Washington, on his errand of mercy, and at one time was for ten days within the rebel lines, ministering to the wants of the soldiers who were wounded at the second Bull Run Battle.

CHAPTER XXII.

STATISTICS.

THE Town Records contain the following Rate List: "The number of persons & of the estate of the [inhabitants] as it was taken by the townsmen by the order of the Court¹ in the years 1647 (1) mo.:—

185 Persons, at 20 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ heade, one peny in the pound, comes	l. s. d.
to 11 ^l . 5 ^s	11 05 00
90 houses, at 2537 ^l . 10 ^s	10 11 05
Broaken land, 776 ac. at 1 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ ac. 3 ^s . 4 ^s . 8 ^d	03 04 08
Unbroaken land, 1084 ac. at 10 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ ac.	02 05 04
Marsh land, 500 ac. at 10 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ ac.	01 01 08
ffarr medowes, 258 ac. at 6 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ ac.	00 06 05
208 cowes, at 5 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ cow, 1040 ^l	04 06 08
42 three yearlings, at 4 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ head;	00 14 00
74 two yearlings, at 2 ^l . 10 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ head,	00 15 05
79 one yearling, at 1 ^l . 10 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 09 10 $\frac{1}{2}$
14 steers, at 5 ^l . $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 05 10
131 oxen, at 6 ^l . $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	03 05 06
20 horse, at 7 ^l . $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 11 00
6 thre yearlings, at 5 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 02 06
9 two yearlings, at 3 ^l . $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 02 03
5 one yearlings, at 2 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 00 10
37 Sheepe at 1 ^l . 10 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 04 07 $\frac{1}{2}$
62 swine, at 1 ^l $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 05 02
58 goates, at 8 ^s $\frac{3}{4}$ heade,	00 01 11
total, 40 ^l . 01 ^s . 4 ^d	40 01 04

¹ This "Order of the Court," establishing what was called a "single rate," was passed in November, 1646: "That a due proportion may be had in all public rates, it is ordered, that every male within this jurisdiction, servant or other, of the age of sixteen years and upward, shall pay yearly into the common treasury the sum of 20^d., and so in some proportionable way for all estates, viz. that all and every person that have estates shall pay

one penny for every 20, estate both for lands and goods; and that every laborer, artificer, and handicrafts man that usually take in summer time above 18s. by the day wages, or work by the great which by due valuation amounts to more than 18^d. by the day, shall pay per annum 2^s. 4^d. into the treasury, over and besides the 20^d. before mentioned," etc. — *Mass. Col. Rec.*, II. 172.

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
It. More in a barke of Mr. Sparahauke, 50 ^l . at peny $\frac{3}{4}$ ^l .	00	04	02
More in goods of Mr. Tanners, 70 ^l 10 ^s . at peny $\frac{3}{4}$ ^l .	00	05	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
a boy of John Thrumbles at 50 ^l .	00	04	02
Halfe a shallup of Bro. Hutchins, 5 ^l .	00	00	05
It. 10 men to be added to there rate 8 ^s . 4 ^d . $\frac{3}{4}$ heads, 1 ^l .			
18. 4	01	13	04
	<hr/>		
More, halfe a barke of Mr. Andrews, halfe come to a 140 ^l	00	11	06
Halfe a boate, 3 ^l	00	00	02
	<hr/>		
	02	19	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
	40	01	04
	<hr/>		
In Stocke 55 ^l . 4 ^s . 7 ^d .	00	04	07
In Sheepe, 3 ^l .	00	00	03
	<hr/>		
	43	05	09 $\frac{1}{2}$

**CAMBRIDGE LIST OF PERSONES AND ESTATES TAKEN IN THE MONTH
OF AUGUST, 1688.¹**

<i>Persones.</i>	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
1 Tho. Danforth Esq ^r person & estate is	00	12	01
1 Edmond Angier person & estat is	00	05	03
1 Sam ⁿ : Gookin Esq ^r person & estate is	00	04	11
1 Leut. Sam ⁿ Green person & estate is	00	02	06
3 Nath: Hancock persons & estate is	00	06	03
1 Will: Barritt person & estate is	00	04	03
2 Arron Bordman persons & estate is	00	05	01
0 Andrew Bordmans widdow estate	00	01	03
1 Joseph Cooledg person	00	01	08
1 Isacc Day person & estate is	00	01	11
1 Jonah Clarke person & estate is	00	02	05
1 Petter Town person & estate is	00	04	00
2 Jonath Cane persons & estate is	00	05	11

¹ This List purports to contain the ratable polls and estates in Cambridge; the polls being rated, as in the preceding list, at 1^s. 8^d. each (or one penny in the pound on a valuation of "20^s. per head"), and the estates also at one penny in the pound. The names above the first blank line indicate residents in the present City of Cambridge; those between the first and second, residents on the south side of

the River, or the Brighton District; those between the second and third, residents in Menotomy, or the Arlington District; and those below the third blank line, residents at the Farms, or the Lexington District. The original document, recently discovered, was the property of the late John Jeffries, M. D., of Boston, by whose permission it is now printed.

3	Nicholas flossenden persons & estat is	00	09	02
0	Mr. Steadman estate	00	05	09
1	Zechariah Hicks sen ^r . person & estat is	00	03	03
2	Zechariah Hickes jun ^r . person & estate is	00	04	11
1	Joseph Hickes person & estate	00	01	10
1	Tho: Stacy person & estate	00	01	11
2	John Buncker persons & estate is	00	03	06
2	Mr. Joseph Cook persons & estate is	00	06	10
2	John Goue persons & estate is	00	05	09
1	Mr. Sam ^l : Gaskell person & estate	00	02	08
0	John Green estate	00	01	06
1	Sam ^l : Gibson person & estate is	00	03	09
2	Owin Warland persons & estate is	00	03	09
1	Jacob Amsden person & estate is	00	02	06
2	Daniell Cheeuers persons & estate	00	05	03
1	John Steadman jun ^r . person & estat is	00	02	01
1	Jonath: Remington person & estate	00	03	03
2	Sam ^l : Andrew persons & estat	00	05	06
4	Sam ^l : Goff persons & estate is	00	15	09
2	Abraham Hill persons & estate is	00	13	05
1	Ephraim frost person and estate is	00	04	00
1	Will: Burges person & estat	00	02	11
1	Michell Spencer person & estate .	00	02	01
0	Tho: ffox estate is	00	01	06
1	Sam ^l Green person & state is	00	02	11
1	Christopher Muchin person & estat	00	02	01
1	John Palfry person & estate is	00	03	09
1	John Green person & estate is	00	02	01
1	John Cooper jun ^r person & estate	00	02	04
1	Tho: Andrew person & estate is	00	04	10
1	Sam ^l Cook person & estate is	00	04	03
3	John Watson persons & estate is	00	10	05
1	Phillip Cook person & estate is	00	03	03
1	Barnabus Cook person & estate is	00	04	00
2	francis More persons & estate is	00	06	06
2	Walter Hastin persons & estate is	00	09	02
1	John Marritt person	00	01	06
0	Richard Eccles estate	00	01	04
1	John Collice person & estat is	00	02	11
1	Sam ^l : Prentice person	00	01	03
2	John Hasting persons & estate is	00	06	02
2	Sam ^l . Hasting persons & estat is	00	05	01
1	Edward Goff person & estate is	00	03	03
1	James frost person	00	01	06

	1	2	3
1 John Jackson person & estate is	00	08	08
1 Henry Prentice person & estate is	00	02	02
1 Solomon Prentice person & estate is	00	03	02
0 John Cooper sen' estate	00	04	07
1 Joseph Cragbon person & estate is	00	04	02
1 Jer: Holman person & estate	00	04	01
1 Jacob Hill person & estate is	00	04	10
1 John Wieth person & estate is	00	03	04
1 Will: Wieth person & estate is	00	03	07
1 Sam ^l : Cooper person & estate is	00	04	01
1 Piam Blores person & estate is	00	04	00
1 John Marritt sen' person & estate	00	04	02
3 Samuell Chamne persons & estate is	00	10	04
2 Tho: Oleuer persons & estat is	00	09	09
1 Richard Dany person & estate is	00	02	08
1 Jacob Dany person & estate is	00	03	08
1 Benjamin Dany person & estate is	00	04	10
1 Daniell Dany person & estat is	00	02	04
1 Daniell Chamne person & estate is	00	06	11
1 Nath: Robbins perscn & estate is	00	05	05
2 John Squire persons & estate is	00	06	07
1 Richard Hauen person & estate is	00	06	08
1 John Hauen person & estate is	00	05	03
3 Tho: Brown persons & estate is	00	08	11
1 Henry Smith person & estate is	00	04	01
1 John ffrancis person & estate is	00	05	00
1 John Smith person & estate is	00	04	00
1 Isacc Wilson person & estate is	00	02	10
2 Sam ^l : & Nath: Sparahauke persons & estat	00	10	01
3 Tho: Cheeny persons & estate is	00	10	07
1 John Mackoon jun' person & estate is	00	02	04
1 James Phillipe person	00	01	08
1 David Stowell person & estate is	00	02	10
1 James Clarke person & estate is	00	02	10
1 John Oldum person & estate is	00	05	01
1 Sam ^l : Oldum person & estate is	00	03	09
0 John Mackoon sen' estate is	00	01	09
1 Joshua fuller person & estate	00	03	05
1 Ebeneser Ston person & estate is	00	03	01
0 Justin Houldon estat is	00	04	03
1 John Willington person & estate is	00	04	01
1 Jonath: Sanders person & estate is	00	08	04

	1	2	3
1 Will: Cutter person & estate is	00	06	03
1 Mathew Abdee person & estate is	00	02	07
2 John Addams persons & estate is	00	10	08
1 Richard Cutter person & estate is	00	05	08
1 Nath: Cutter person & estate is	00	02	11
0 Tho: Hall estate is	00	00	09
1 Joseph Russell person & estate is	00	05	09
2 Nath: Pattin persons & estate is	00	09	09
1 Joseph Winship person & estate is	00	03	01
1 Gersham Cutter person & estate is	00	04	01
0 Leut. Edward Winship estate is	00	03	00
1 Edward Winship person & estate is	00	06	03
1 Jason Russell person & estate is	00	05	05
1 Will: Russell person & estate is	00	04	09
1 James Herberd person & estate is	00	05	04
1 Sam ⁿ : Buck person & estate is	00	04	11
2 Will: Dickson persons & estate is	00	10	03
1 John Dickson person & estate is	00	03	05
1 Israell Mead person & estate is	00	03	10
1 Jonath: Dunster person & Doom	00	02	06
3 Mathew Bridge persons & estate is	00	11	06
1 Phillip Jones person & estate is	00	03	07
1 Widdow Boeman person & estate is	00	06	00
1 ffrancis Boeman person & estate is	00	05	03
1 Goorg Addams person & estate is	00	03	01
1 Tho: Smith person & estate is	00	03	07
1 James Cuttler, jun ^r person & estate is	00	03	02
3 John Winter sen ^r persons & estate is	00	11	07
1 Tho: Cutler person & estate is	00	04	07
1 Sam ⁿ : Ston jun ^r person & estate is	00	03	03
1 John Cutler person & estate is	00	01	09
1 Sam ⁿ : Cutler person & estate is	00	02	01
1 Tho: Johnson person	00	01	03
1 John Ston Sam ⁿ Stons son person & estat	00	04	04
1 John Miriam person & estate is	00	03	07
1 Widdow Miriam person & estate is	00	06	03
1 Joseph Miriam person & estate is	00	04	02
1 Isacc Sternes person & estate is	00	04	05
1 John Ston David Stons son person & estat	00	04	03
2 Sam ⁿ : Ston sen ^r persons & estate is	00	11	09
1 John Sternes person & estate is	00	02	05
0 David Ston estate is	00	01	07
1 Daniel Ston person	00	01	03

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
1 David ffish sen' person & estate is	00	06	03
1 David ffish jun' person & estate is	00	04	11
1 Ephraim Winship person & estat	00	05	06
1 John Russell person & estate is	00	04	08
1 Phillip Gleesson person & estate	00	02	01
3 John Tidd persons & estate is	00	09	08
1 Phillip Russell person & estate is	00	04	10
2 Will: Munroe persons & estate is	00	08	10
2 Sam ^r : Whitmore persons & estate	00	07	00
2 Benjamin Musy persons & estate	00	06	08
1 Will: Reed person & estate is	00	03	03
1 Joseph Simons person & estate is	00	04	11
1 Will: Carly person & estate is	00	02	10
1 John Johnson person & estate is	00	02	06
1 Will: Johnson person & estate is	00	02	01
1 Sam ^r : Winship person & estat is	00	03	08
N^o. persons 192 Total sum is	37	02	11

The foregoing "List" is endorsed "Cambridge Rate, £37. 2. 11.
Jacob Hill, John Wythe, Joseph Symons, Constables."

NUMBER OF PEOPLE IN CAMBRIDGE, 1777.¹

Between the Bridges.²

Henry Holden	1	Nathaniel Prentice	3
Jonas Prentice	1	Thomas Prentice	1
Ebenezer Wyeth	4	Esq. [Abraham] Watson	3
Col. [Samuel] Thatcher	2	Daniel Watson	2
Seth Hastings	3	Jacob Watson	2
Thomas Fayerweather	2	Henry Dickson	1
Judge [Joseph] Lee	1	Samuel Cook	1
Col. [Ebenezer] Bridge	2	Edward Dickson	3
Desc. [Aaron] Hill	1	Walter Dickson	2
James Munroe	2	John Dickson	1
Josiah Moore	1	Nathaniel Kidder	3
Josiah Mason	2	Gideon Frost	2
Corp ^l . Prentice	1	Torrey Hancock	1
Jonas Wyeth	1	Samuel Hastings	1
Widow Wyeth	4	John Wyeth	1
Daniel Prentice	1	Nathaniel Jarvis	1
Noah Wyeth	1	William Bordman	1
John Prentice	1	Capt. [John] Walton	1
Noah Bowman	2	Jotham Walton	1
Thomas Goddard	1	John Hastings	1
Mansfield Tapley	1	Moses Richardson	1

¹ Rather, number of ratable polls.

² In the present city.

Stew ^d . [Jona.] Hastings	1	John Manning	1
John Foxcroft	2	Owen Warland	4
— Frost	3	Doct. [Francis] Moore	1
John Kidder	1	Samuel Hicks	1
William Manning	2	Edward Prentice	1
[Thomas] Farrington	3	Samuel Hinds	1
Samuel Chandler	1	James Kettell	1
Thomas Barrett	1	Francis Moore	1
Stephen Palmer	3	Joseph Cooke	1
James Read	1	Judge [Edmund] Trowbridge	3
Samuel Hill	1	Rev. Mr. [Nathaniel] Appleton	1
Robert Twadwell	1	Jonathan Ireland	1
Joseph Welch	1	Hunt & Flagg	3
Samuel Champney	1	Hubbard Russell	1
John Wyman	1	Stephen Sewall	1
William Manning	2	Rev. Mr. Wigglesworth	1
Isaac Bradian	2	George Douglas	1
Doct. [William] Kneeland	1	Y ^e President [Langdon]	1
William Gamage	4	Person Smith	1
Mr. [John] Winthrop	3	— Bates	1
Thomas Hastings	2	James Frost	2
Ebenezer Bradian	1	Joseph Read	1
William Darling	1	Joseph Eares	1
William Howe	1	Benjamin Bird	1
Mr. [Thomas] Marsh	1	John Beverick	1
Deac. [Samuel] Whittemore	2	Philemon Hastings	1
Capt. [Ebenezer] Stedman	3	Ebenezer Fessenden	1
Israel Porter	1	Nathaniel Chadwick	1
John Phillips, Jr.	2		
Stephen Randall	1	Blacks, 9.	155
Edward Marrett	1		

As far as Menotomy Bridge.

Deac. Thomas Hall	1	Aaron Swan	1
Capt. Ephraim Frost	2	Nathaniel Swan	1
Joseph Wellington	1	Solomon Bowman	1
William Bowman	1	Samuel Russell	2
James Perry	1	William Cutler	1
Ebenezer Prentice	1	Nehemiah Cutter	2
Ebenezer Prentice, Jr.	1	William Winship	2
Stephen Robbins	3	Israel Blackington	1
Thomas Williams	2	Deac. Joseph Adams	1
Philip Bemis	1	John Cutter	2
Aaron Williams	1	Ammi Cutter	2
Benjamin Locke	1	Thomas Russell	1
Samuel Locke	1	Ebenezer Swan	2
Francis Locke	1	Capt. William Adams	1
Gregory Hill	1	Lieut. Daniel Brown	1
Gershom Cutter	1	William Whittemore	1
Gershom Cutter, Jr.	2	Samuel Cutter	2

Capt. Thomas Adams	1	George Swan	1
Edward Wilson	2	Lieut. Stephen Frost	1
John Winship	1	Stephen Cutter	1
Samuel Bass	1	John Adams	1
Samuel Hill	1	William Cutter	1
Jason Belknap	1	Jeduthun Wellington	1
Seth Russell	2	Moses Hovey	1
Joseph Belknap	1	Benjamin Cooper	1
Aaron Cooke	2	Jonathan Robbins	1
Zechariah Hill	2	Seth Stone	1
Capt. Sam ^l . Whittemore	1	Capt. Samuel Carter	1
Thomas Whittemore	2	Josiah Hall	1
Samuel Whittemore, Jr.	2	Thomas Adams, Jr.	1
Thomas Robbins	1	John Cutter, 3d	1
William Butterfield	1	Thomas Cutter	1
Thomas Cutter	1	Jonathan Perry	1
John Wilson	1	John Locke	1
Timothy Swan	1	Josiah Wilson	1
Samuel Frost	2	James Frost	1
Joseph Frost	2	John Stone	1
Edward Fillebrown	1	Jonathan Locke	1
Ephraim Frost, Jr.	1	John Cutter, Jr.	1
Abraham Hill	2	Caleb Hovey	1
William Hill	1	Francis Locke, Jr.	1
John Hill	1	Ephraim Cooke	1
Samuel Swan	1	Ammi Cutter	1
Joshua Kendall	1	William Adams, Jr.	1
George Prentice	1	James Locke	1
Patten Russell	2	Stephen Locke	1
Samuel Frost, Jr.	1	John Perry	1
Solomon Prentice	1	Ebenezer Robbins	1
Joseph Locke	1	Joseph Shaw	1
William Cutter	1		
Lemuel Blanchard	1	Black, 1.	122

Number of Inhabitants on the South Side of Charles River.

Eliphalet Robbins	5	Widow Smith	1
Josiah Warren	6	Lois Brown	2
Seth Brown	2	John Wyman	6
Caleb Child	5	Jonathan Fessenden	9
Coolidge Wood	4	Nathaniel Sparhawk	7
Benjamin Baker	6	John Donnie, whites	6
Widow Capen	6	blacks, 2.	
John Ellis	2	James Bryant	7
Thaddeus Wyman	4	William Fuller	7
Nehemiah Fuller	5	Abijah Learned	4
Henry Coolidge	2	Samuel Learned	5
Widow Hood	2	Elijah White	6
Edward Jackson	2	James Holton	4

	Value of Property.			Income.		
	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
417 Polls						
229 Houses	100s.			1145	00	
246 Barns	80s.			369	00	
1 Stores, &c.	40s.			2	00	
4 Distill-houses, Mills, &c.	80s.			16		
1446 Acres of English mowing	14s.			1012	04	
1003 Barrels of Cyder	3s.			165	08	
777 Acres of Tillage land	11s.			427	07	
1402 Acres of salt and fresh meadow	6s.			420	12	
3523 Acres of Pasturing	4s.			704	12	
1185 Acres of wood and unimproved land	90s.			94	16	
£6619 Money on interest and on hand	2 per cent.			397	02	
£990 Amount of goods, wares, and merchandise	990	00	00			
219 Horses	£6	1314	00 00			
187 Oxen	£7	1309	00 00			
624 Cows	£4	2496	00 00			
258 Sheep and Goats	6s.	77	08 00			
131 Swine	12s.	78	12 00			
£650 Coaches, chaises, &c.		650	00 00			
20 Ounces of gold, coined or not coined		101	06 08			
1495 Ounces of silver, coined or not coined		498	08 08			

LIST OF VOTERS,¹ March 18, 1822.

Abbot, James.	Bowman, Benjamin.	Carpenter, Benjamin.
Abbot, Joseph.	Brackett, John.	Chamberlin, Ephraim.
Adams, Isaac.	Brackett, Joseph.	Chamberlin, John.
Allen, Edward F.	Bradford, Gamaliel L.	Chaplin, James P.
Ames, Simon.	Brayman, Daniel P.	Cheney, Artemas.
Appleton, John.	Brigham, Lincoln.	Child, James.
Ayres, James.	Brigham, Taylor.	Child, Oliver L.
Alexander, Henry.	Brooks, Cyrus.	Child, Samuel.
Bangs, Isaiah.	Brown, Edward.	Clark, John.
Bardwell, Seth.	Brown, William.	Cole, John.
Barker, John.	Bruce, Abel W.	Cole, Richard G.
Barker, Mark.	Bruce, Chandler.	Cook, John.
Barton, Charles.	Bruce, Sylvanus.	Coolidge, Flavel.
Bates, Jacob H.	Bryant, Amos.	Coolidge, Josiah.
Bates, William.	Burridge, Joseph.	Coolidge, Nathaniel.
Beers, Joseph.	Burrows, James.	Cox, Samuel.
Bent, Newell.	Butler, Aaron.	Cox, Samuel, Jr.
Bigelow, Benjamin.	Brooks, Calvin.	Crafts, Joseph.
Bigelow, Thaddeus B.	Bogle, William.	Craggin, John.
Biglow, Abraham.	Barnard, Alpha.	Crane, Nathan.
Boardman, Andrew.	Barnard, Silas.	Curtis, Daniel T.
Boardman, John.	Baker, George.	Cutler, Samuel.
Boardman, William.	Baxter, Valentine.	Cutler, Samuel B.
Bosworth, Isaac.	Cambridge, Frederick.	Cutter, Nehemiah.

¹ For this list of voters, prepared by the Selectmen, I am indebted to John Livermore, Esq.

Cutter, William F.
 Carter, George.
 Child, Nathan.
 Carter, Nathan C.
 Clark, Hosea.
 Clark, Horace.
 Daley, David.
 Dana, Edmund T.
 Dana, Joseph.
 Dana, Joseph, Jr.
 Dana, Richard H.
 Dane, Joseph.
 Danforth, Otis.
 Dascomb, Daniel.
 Davenport, John.
 Davis, Asa.
 Davis, Eliphalet.
 Derby, Loring.
 Dickson, Edward.
 Ditson, Thomas.
 Dodge, John.
 Dowse, Thomas.
 Dudley, Ephraim.
 Dunbar, Alpheus.
 Dana, Francis W.
 Dudley, John.
 Ditson, William.
 Edwards, Abraham.
 Edwards, John.
 Emmet, William.
 Everett, Charles.
 Everett, William.
 Ellis, Benjamin.
 Fairfield, Barney.
 Farrington, Isaac.
 Farwell, Levi.
 Faulkner, Francis E.
 Fay, Samuel P. P.
 Felsit, Harry.
 Fillebrown, Richard.
 Fisher, Jabez.
 Fisk, Nathan.
 Fisk, Rufus.
 Fisk, William.
 Fogg, Ebenezer.
 Ford, Jonathan W.
 Ford, Simeon.
 Foster, John.
 Foster, Joseph.
 Foster, Thomas.
 Freeman, John.

Frost James.
 Frost, James, 2d.
 Frost, William.
 Fuller, J. N.
 Fuller, Oliver.
 Fuller, Robert.
 Fuller, Timothy.
 Ford, Thomas.
 Farrar, Jacob.
 Fairbanks, Silas.
 Fay, Isaac.
 Gary, Jonathan.
 Gay, Lusher.
 Gideon, John.
 Gilson, Asa.
 Gilson, Simeon.
 Goddard, Benjamin.
 Goddard, Daniel.
 Goddard, John.
 Goddard, Nathaniel.
 Goddard, Thomas.
 Goodenow, Daniel.
 Gookin, Squire.
 Gookin, Thomas T.
 Gordon, Charles.
 Gorham, Benjamin.
 Gould, Camaralzaman.
 Grant, Abraham.
 Gray, Benjamin.
 Gray, Lewis.
 Green, John.
 Green, Samuel S.
 Green, Zaccheus.
 Greenwood, Henry.
 Gibbs, John.
 Gray, Samuel.
 Goodhue, Nathaniel.
 Gannett, Thomas B.
 Hadley, Israel.
 Hagar, Jonathan.
 Hall, Jesse.
 Hancock, Samuel.
 Hancock, Solomon.
 Hancock, Torrey.
 Harlow, Asaph.
 Harlow, Joshua.
 Harris, Benjamin.
 Harris, Leonard.
 Harris, Samuel.
 Hastings, Charles.
 Hastings, Edmund T.

Hastings, John, Jr.
 Hastings, Joseph.
 Hastings, Samuel.
 Hayden, John.
 Hayden, John C.
 Hayden, Lot.
 Hearsey, Jonathan.
 Hale, Stephen.
 Hall, Prentice.
 Holmes, Abiel.
 Hearsey, Jonathan, Jr.
 Hemenway, Luke.
 Higginson, Stephen, Jr.
 Hill, Benjamin.
 Hill, John.
 Hill, Joseph.
 Hill, Thomas.
 Hilliard, Abraham.
 Hilliard, William.
 Hammond, Shaw B.
 Holmes, Joseph.
 Hosmer, Josiah.
 Hovey, Ebenezer.
 Hovey, Josiah.
 Hovey, Phineas B.
 Hovey, Samuel.
 Hovey, Thomas, Jr.
 Hovey, William.
 Howe, Joseph N., Jr.
 Hunnewell, Charles.
 Hunnewell, Leonard.
 Hunnewell, William.
 Hyde, Jonathan.
 Howe, Artemas W.
 Henley, Charles.
 Hayden, Caleb.
 Hastings, Thomas.
 Hastings, Thomas, Jr.
 Ireland, Nathaniel.
 Jackson, Jonathan.
 Jacobs, Bela.
 Jewell, Benjamin.
 Jarvis, Deming.
 Jennings, Gilbert.
 Jennison, Timothy L.
 Johnson, Jonas.
 Johnson, Josiah.
 Jennings, Joseph.
 Johnson, William.
 Johnson, Moses.
 Jewell, Gilman.

Jordan, Sylvanus.	Meacham, George.	Parks, Leonard.
Keating, Oliver.	Mellen, John.	Parks, Leonard, Jr.
Keyes, Ephraim.	Meriam, William.	Parmenter, William.
Keyes, Joshua.	Merritt, Gamaliel.	Peirce, Abijah H.
Kidder, Samuel.	Messenger, Henry.	Penn, William.
Kidder, Samuel, Jr.	Metcalf, Eliab W.	Pickett, Samuel.
Kimball, Henry.	Metcalf, Thomas.	Pond, Samuel.
Kimball, Isaac.	Miranda, John.	Porter, Israel.
King, George.	Mixer, Josiah.	Porter, Joseph.
King, Horatio.	Mixer, Amos.	Prentiss, Caleb.
King, Lemuel.	Mixer, Joshua.	Prentiss, Ellis.
Kuhn, George.	Moore, Luke.	Prentiss, Jonathan C.
Kimball, Joseph.	Moore, Lyman.	Putnam, Artemas.
Lawrence, Jonas.	Morse, Calvin.	Page, Isaac.
Leach, Thomas.	Morse, Cyrus.	Payson, Samuel.
Learned, Benjamin G.	Morse, Daniel.	Payson, Samuel, Jr.
Leathe, William.	Morse, Royal.	Peirce, Artemas.
Lee, Thomas.	Mumler, George F.	Peirce, Joseph.
Lenox, Charles.	Munroe, Amos.	Pitts, Edmund.
Lewis, Adam.	Munroe, Edmund.	Pratt, Dexter.
Litchfield, Roland.	Munroe, James.	Priest, Jonathan.
Livermore, David.	Munroe, Nathaniel.	Palmer, Nathan.
Livermore, David, Jr.	Murdock, Asa.	Rand, Benjamin.
Livermore, Isaac.	Murdock, Robert.	Read, James.
Livermore, Marshall.	Mycall, John.	Read, Joel.
Livermore, Nathaniel.	Martin, Samuel.	Read, Joseph S.
Livermore, Oliver.	Mallard, George.	Read, Lawrence.
Lord, Joseph H.	McIntire, Jonathan.	Reed, Enos.
Lyon, John.	Mallard, David.	Reemie, Marcus.
Lowell, Charles.	Manning, Samuel, Jr.	Reney, William L.
Lyon, Isaac.	Miller, Joel.	Reynolds, Nathaniel S.
Lyon, Leonard.	Meacham, Albert.	Rice, Charles.
Lord, Joseph W.	Nevens, Elijah.	Rice, Joseph W.
Lovell, Joshua.	Newton, Abraham.	Richards, Edward.
Lyman, Samuel F.	Noble, George.	Richardson, Augustus.
Lake, Robert.	Nowell, Henry.	Richardson, Lo.
Leonard, Thomas.	Norton, Henry.	Rindge, Samuel.
Linscott, Samuel.	Nowell, Mark.	Roberts, Rufus.
Lowden, George.	Nowell, James.	Ruggles, John.
Makepeace, Royal.	Oakes, Josiah.	Rule, James.
Manning, Samuel.	Oliver, David.	Russell, Nathan.
Manson, Frederick.	Orcutt, Levi.	Russell, John.
Marcy, Marvin.	Odin, David.	Rand, James.
Marshall, Josiah N.	Oliver, Daniel.	Richards, Sullivan.
Mason, Alphonso.	Orcutt, Henry.	Robertson, John.
Mason, Josiah.	Orne, John G.	Roulston, George.
Mason, Josiah, Jr.	Page, Jacob.	Roundy, Oliver.
Mason, Samuel.	Page, Jonathan.	Rumrill, Joseph.
Mason, Thomas.	Palmer, John.	Russell, Phinehas.
Mason, Walter R.	Parker, Aaron.	Roby, Ebenezer.
McIntire, Charles.	Parker, Thomas L.	Sales, Francis.

Saunders, Richard.	Studley, George.	Wetherbee, Jeremiah.
Saunders, William.	Tarbell, John.	Weld, John.
Sawin, Joshua.	Tarbell, Samson.	Wellington, Joel.
Sawyer, Franklin.	Teel, Ammi C.	Wheeler, Edward.
Sawyer, Samuel F.	Thayer, Richard.	Wheeler, John.
Scott, Ebenezer B.	Tidd, John.	Whipple, William J.
Scott, Nathaniel.	Thayer, Cephas P.	Whitney, Abel.
Seaver, Richard.	Train, Isaac.	Whitney, Zaccheus.
Short, Thomas W.	Trowbridge, John.	Wilde, Daniel.
Skinner, Benjamin.	Tufts, Peter, Jr.	Willard, Abel.
Slocomb, Emmons.	Tupper, Hiram.	Willard, Charles.
Smith, Billings.	Tainter, William C.	Williams, Amasa.
Smith, Jacob.	Taylor, Daniel G.	Williams, John.
Smith, Ralph.	Taylor, Coffin.	Winthrop, William.
Soper, Frederick.	Taylor, David G.	Worcester, Joseph E.
Southwick, Simeon.	Tilley, John.	Wyeth, Jacob.
Stearns, Asahel.	Tirrell, Ebenezer.	Wyeth, Job.
Stebbins, Smith.	Turner, Barnabas.	Wyeth, Jonas.
Stedman, Ebenezer.	Valentine, Elijah F.	Wyeth, Jonas, 2d.
Stedman, Samuel.	Walton, Charles.	White, Sewall.
Stevens, Atherton H.	Walton, John.	Wheelock, L. J.
Stimson, James.	Walton, John, 2d.	Walker, Edward.
Stimson, Royal.	Ward, Winthrop.	Winchester, William.
Stone, Abraham.	Wadsworth, Ira.	Wells, Thomas.
Stone, Daniel.	Ware, Galen.	Warner, Stephen.
Stone, William F.	Warland, John.	Wallace, James.
Snyder, John.	Warland, Thomas.	Whitney, Stephen.
Sherman, Abraham P.	Warland, William.	Woodbury, John.
Sherman, Prentice.	Waterhouse, Benjamin.	Wyeth, Stephen.
Snow, Joseph.	Waters, Thomas.	Wyman, William.
Summers, Samuel S.	Watson, Jacob.	York, Uriah.
Stevens, Alexander.	Watson, Samuel.	
Stone, Ezra.	Watson, Samuel, 2d.	

For nearly two hundred years after its foundation, Cambridge increased very slowly in population and wealth. Most of the inhabitants were employed in agriculture and ordinary handicraft. The "New England Glass Company," established about 1814, and sundry "soap factories," represented almost the entire manufacturing interest of the town. The College gave employment to several professors, mechanics, and boarding-house keepers; and there was a competent supply of professional men and retail traders. In those early days the municipal affairs were very economically administered. The school-houses and other public buildings were few and inexpensive; the streets and sidewalks were neglected and unlighted; thorough sewerage was unknown; the members of the fire department were volunteers; and the police consisted of one constable in each of the three

principal villages. As the result of this self-denying system, the inhabitants enjoyed a grateful immunity from excessive taxation. In 1830 (near the close of the second century of its corporate existence), with 1,514 polls, and property valued at \$3,061,570, the town levied a tax of \$3,387.88, at the rate of \$2.26 on \$1,000, to defray its current expenses. Even in 1840, the rate was only \$2.77 on \$1,000; but in that year the Committee on Finance uttered a warning voice against a ruinous system, then recently introduced: "There has been expended within the last six years \$40,000 more than has been raised by taxation." The town debt was then \$36,600; it reached its highest point, \$41,527.41, in 1842; after which it was reduced to \$22,000 in 1846, when the town became a city. Meantime, an increase of population and wealth commenced, which from year to year became more rapid. Various manufactures were introduced, giving employment to many workmen. Merchants, mechanics, and others, transacting business in Boston, adopted Cambridge as a residence. With this increase came naturally a demand for public improvements and increased expenditures. Unwisely, instead of postponing such improvements, or making them gradually and paying for them when made, the policy was adopted of making them rapidly and extensively, and providing for the expense by the creation of a City Debt. The following tables exhibit the increase of population and wealth, and the much larger increase of taxation and debt.

POPULATION.¹

1765, -	1,571.	1820,	3,295.	1860,	26,060.
1776,	1,586.	1830,	6,072.	1865,	29,112.
1790,	2,115.	1840,	8,409.	1870,	39,634.
1800,	2,652.	1845,	12,490.	1875,	47,838.
1810,	2,323. ²	1850,	15,215.		

¹ According to the United States Census, except 1765, 1776, 1865, and 1875, which are according to the State Census, and 1845, which was taken by the Assessors in that year.

² Between 1800 and 1810, West Cambridge and Brighton were separated from Cambridge.

	Folia.	Valuation.	Rate per \$1,000.	City Tax.	City Debt.
1846	3,224	\$9,312,481	\$5.00	\$46,122.59	\$22,000.00
1847	3,387	9,806,539	5.40	52,760.08	43,861.27
1848	3,639	10,476,230	5.50	55,967.33	51,661.27
1849	3,720	10,667,272	6.30	64,964.79	63,661.27
1850	3,436	11,469,618	6.30	68,809.16	91,661.27
1851	4,010	12,392,440	6.30	73,478.70	116,780.27
1852	4,044	13,175,257	7.50	94,252.19	134,800.00
1853	4,298	13,599,360	6.50	82,522.26	147,903.68
1854	4,648	15,437,100	7.10	108,604.53	146,600.00
1855	4,277	16,111,700	7.60	110,941.73	134,100.00
1856	4,806	18,038,650	7.70	125,790.88	207,100.00
1857	5,323	20,148,150	8.00	140,892.05	240,692.00
1858	4,974	20,261,850	9.10	175,652.74	250,692.00
1859	5,572	20,603,000	8.60	168,415.93	237,092.00
1860	5,629	21,280,700	-9.00	-182,977.40	-257,508.40
1861	5,990	21,687,700	9.50	188,940.08	250,670.07
1862	5,615	21,527,100	10.00	169,974.72	501,224.28
1863	5,775	22,549,200	11.00	189,702.92	603,736.28
1864	6,289	23,271,500	11.50	210,969.23	830,236.28
1865	6,594	26,085,900	15.00	267,724.60	853,092.00
1866	7,253	28,385,700	13.20	293,562.40	871,092.00
1867	7,807	31,853,500	15.30	351,282.98	1,161,900.22
1868	8,196	34,093,600	13.80	413,214.43	1,262,072.01
1869	8,933	39,210,900	14.00	478,136.10	1,389,082.50
1870	9,435	43,097,209	14.00	533,544.40	1,671,072.40
1871	10,323	46,859,800	15.60	674,808.92	1,970,082.40
1872	10,867	55,248,350	12.00	592,165.46	2,184,584.42
1873	11,687	62,421,215	13.50	741,500.00	3,126,656.91
1874	11,983	66,576,671	12.50	757,508.36	4,399,066.02
1875	11,983	66,623,415	17.00	1,060,396.52	4,676,360.73

Of this debt \$1,395,200 represents what is styled the Water Loan, which the income of the Water Works is expected gradually to extinguish; and \$25,000 represents certain perpetual funds, on which interest only is to be paid. These two sums being deducted, there remains —

A balance of outstanding debt \$3,256,160.73
 For the payment of this debt, Sinking Funds are provided, amounting nominally to 605,011.99
 Balance to be provided for by taxation \$2,651,148.74

A more particular statement of the debt, at the close of the financial year, 1876, is made in the Mayor's Address, Jan. 1, 1877:—

"The total debt of the City, November 20, 1876, is shown by the following exhibit:—

Note of the City	\$30,000.00	
City Bonds	3,186,000.00	
		<u>\$3,216,000.00</u>
Trust Funds { Daniel White Charity	5,000.00	
{ Dowse Institute	10,000.00	
{ Sanders Temperance Fund	10,000.00	
		<u>25,000.00</u>
State and County Tax		84,426.47
Unpaid approved bills		3,883.08
Unpaid interest, due		565.00
Water Loan		<u>1,500,300.00</u>
Gross amount of outstanding debts		<u>\$4,830,174.55</u>

"Towards the payment of this debt there was, November 30, 1876, in the hands of the —

Commissioners of the Sinking Funds of the City (not including the premium — \$14,080.00 — paid on securities purchased for investment of the funds, as has been the custom heretofore)	581,945.85
Trustees of the Sinking Funds of the Cambridge Water Works, June 30, 1876	179,441.33
City Treasurer, cash	27,157.58
	<u>738,544.76</u>

Leaving the total *net* debt of the City November 30, 1876, \$4,091,629.79

"Deducting the Water Loans from the net amount of debt, as before stated, we have as

The real Municipal Debt, November 30, 1876, for which provision must be made by taxation \$2,770,771.12

"To pay the interest, and provide for the Sinking Funds upon this portion of the debt, there must be raised by taxation this year the sum of \$188,162.50 for interest, and \$155,265.00 for the Sinking Fund, making a total of \$343,427.50, equal to more than \$5.50 per thousand on the valuation of the City, as determined last year."

424

0
 1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100
 101
 102
 103
 104
 105
 106
 107
 108
 109
 110
 111
 112
 113
 114
 115
 116
 117
 118
 119
 120
 121
 122
 123
 124
 125
 126
 127
 128
 129
 130
 131
 132
 133
 134
 135
 136
 137
 138
 139
 140
 141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 5

MANUFACTURES AND RELATED OCCUPATIONS—(Continued.)

Names of Industries.	Number of Establishments.	Capital Invested.	Value of Goods made and Work done.
Oleomargarine and Stearine . . .	1	50,000	69,000
Organs, Cabinet and Church . . .	3	571,000	1,036,000
Patterns, Wooden	1	200	1,000
Photographs	1	5,000	15,000
Piano-fortes	1	10,000	6,060
Piano-forte Actions	2	12,000	33,200
Piano and Organ Key-boards . . .	1	33,000	137,604
Piano Taborets	1	400	4,000
Picture-Frames	3	5,300	10,700
Pocket Books	1	1,000	6,195
Printing, Job	3	21,000	27,500
Pumps, Wooden	1	300	250
Roofing Cement	2	6,000	17,500
Rum	1	45,000	199,347
Sausages	3	5,500	31,000
Shirts, Cuffs, and Collars . . .	1	550	7,500
Shirts, Overalls, and Jumpers . .	1	1,000	4,000
Slippers	1	10,000	120,000
Soap, Tallow, and Candles . . .	9	168,500	928,800
Spring Beds and Cots	2	18,000	51,300
Stair Rails, Balusters, etc. . . .	2	4,500	22,550
Steel Engravings	1	2,000	4,000
Sugar, Refined	1	—	4,000,000
Telescopes	1	20,000	10,000
Tinware	5	204,850	321,068
Trunks and Valises	1	3,000	14,800
Tools, for Ice Cutting	2	4,500	9,790
Wood, sawed and turned	1	65,000	80,000
Washstands and Woodwork for Sewing-machines	1	700	1,550
Whips	1	300	1,200
OCCUPATIONS.			
Bell-hanging	1	100	800
Blacksmithing	23	25,815	102,262
Bookbinding	1	500	5,000
Building Moving	2	4,000	11,999
Butchering	1	5,000	200,000
Cabinet Making and Repairing . .	1	—	400
Carpentry and Joinery	26	25,760	182,070
Carpet, Feather, and Hair Cleansing	1	4,600	4,300
Carriage Trimming	4	325	2,750
Carriage Painting	7	2,700	9,600
Carriage Smithing	4	2,300	10,500
Chair, Cane-seating	5	98	1,100
Clock Repairing	4	110	1,500
Clothes Cleaning, etc.	6	50	1,930
Clothing, repairing and remodelling	9	4,025	7,342
Coat Making	1	—	800
Cobbling	36	4,745	26,463
Coffin and Casket Trimming . . .	1	6,000	9,000
Coopering	2	4,500	55,000
Drain Building	2	12,000	26,773
Dressmaking	6	190	5,050
Fruit Preserving	1	25,000	12,000
Funeral Wreath Preserving . . .	1	25	300
Furniture Repairing	6	720	2,850
Fur Skin Dyeing	1	50	250

MANUFACTURES AND RELATED OCCUPATIONS—(Continued).

NAMES OF INDUSTRIES.	Number of Establishments.	Capital Invested.	Value of Goods made and Work done.
Gilding	1	100	500
Glazing	6	150	2,000
Ham Curing	1	5,000	25,000
Hair Work, etc.	2	—	850
Harness and Saddle Repairing	10	4,600	18,830
Horseshoeing	4	1,700	13,800
House Painting	8	8,500	54,925
House and Sign Painting	1	200	2,500
Japanning	1	—	200
Jewelry Repairing	8	330	1,790
Lard Rendering	1	15,000	35,000
Locksmithing and Bell-hanging	2	1,200	2,700
Machinists' Work	2	10,500	35,000
Machine Stitching and Sewing	3	75	320
Masoning	5	6,300	44,274
Marble Finishing	1	3,000	8,000
Marble Sawing	1	3,000	7,500
Millinery Work	9	1,750	10,238
Organ-pipe Making and Repairing	1	200	1,500
Painting	9	7,750	39,500
Paper and Wood Hanging	6	6,230	6,327
Paving	1	75,000	135,000
Photographing	1	800	1,800
Piano Hammer Covering	1	500	6,000
Picture Framing	1	300	750
Plastering	5	250	8,945
Plumbing	12	25,070	80,946
Roofing	5	19,500	43,200
Sign Painting	3	110	1,320
Stair Building	1	1,000	6,000
Steam and Gas Fitting	6	7,350	12,800
Stone Cutting and Dressing	4	24,000	95,000
Tailoring	2	500	2,200
Tinsmithing	16	21,150	67,246
Upholstering	7	15,575	76,250
Varnishing and Polishing	2	1,400	600
Watch Repairing	10	2,120	8,450
Wheelwrighting	9	6,100	14,300
Whitening and Coloring	4	50	1,450
AGGREGATES.			
Manufactures (goods made)	211	\$6,033,081	\$15,229,765
Occupations (work done)	321	383,473	1,561,555
	536	\$6,686,554	\$16,971,320

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTS.¹

	Amount.	Value.
Apples bush,	80	\$80
Beans, String and Shell bush.,	300	300
Bests bush.,	200	100
Cabbage heads,	6,500	300
Carrots bush.,	100	50
Corn, green bush.,	90	80
Flowers, Leaves, and Vines, cut	-	25,000
Fodder, corn tons,	2	40
Grapes bush.,	6	24
Hay, English tons,	36	800
Hay, meadow tons,	9	136
Hay, salt tons,	20	300
Lettuces heads,	2,000	40
Melons	1,000	100
Milk gals.,	2,400	600
Onions bush.,	185	200
Parasips bush.,	150	100
Pears bush.,	2,500	7,200
Peas, green bush.,	75	100
Peppers bush.,	30	30
Plants, flowering and other, in greenhouses	-	21,300
Potatoes, Irish bush.,	275	250
Radishes b'ches,	3,000	150
Raspberries qts.,	1,150	210
Shrubbery in nurseries	10,000	5,000
Squashes lbs.,	18,000	375
Tomatoes bush.,	400	200
Trees, Fruit, in nurseries	15,000	15,000
Trees, Ornamental, in nurseries	40,000	5,000
Turnips bush.,	100	30
Vines in nurseries	6,000	3,500
AGGREGATES.		
Hay, 65 tons	-	\$1,236
Other Agricultural Products	-	85,639
		\$87,075

¹ Over and above home consumption.

CHAPTER XXIII.

CIVIL OFFICERS.

THE following list of civil officers, resident in Cambridge, is compiled chiefly from official records.

VICE-PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES.

Elbridge Gerry, 1812, 1814.

GOVERNORS.

Thomas Dudley, 1634.¹
John Haynes, 1635.²

Elbridge Gerry, 1810, 1811.³

DEPUTY OR LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS.

Thomas Dudley, 1630-1632.¹
Thomas Danforth, 1679-1692.⁴

Spencer Phips, 1732-1757.⁵
Thomas Oliver, 1774.⁶

ASSISTANTS UNDER THE FIRST CHARTER.

Simon Bradstreet, 1630-1636.⁷
Thomas Dudley, 1635, 1636.⁸
John Haynes, 1634, 1636.
Roger Hariakenden, 1636-1636.

Herbert Pelham, 1645-1649.
Daniel Gookin, 1652-1675, 1677-1686.
Thomas Danforth, 1659-1678.

COUNCILLORS UNDER THE SECOND CHARTER.

Thomas Danforth, 1693-1699.
John Leverett, 1706.

Thomas Oliver, 1715.⁹
Spencer Phips, 1721-1723, 1725-1732.

¹ Held one or other of these offices every year, residing elsewhere, until he died, July 31, 1653.

² Afterwards for many years Governor of Connecticut.

³ He was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. He was defeated as a candidate for Governor in 1812, but before the end of that year was elected Vice-president of the United States, in which office he died, November 23, 1814.

⁴ Except during the administration of Andros.

⁵ He was acting Governor during the absence of Governor Shirley, from Sept.

11, 1749, to Aug. 7, 1753, and from Sept. 25, 1754, until he died, April 4, 1757.

⁶ Left the country at the Revolution.

⁷ Mr. Bradstreet, residing elsewhere, remained in the office of Assistant until 1778, when he was elected Deputy Governor; in 1679 he was elected Governor, and held that office until 1692, except during the administration of Andros. He was a member of the Council under the Second Charter, but retired in 1693, after sixty-three years' continuous official service, with the exception before named.

⁸ Died in office, October 31, or November 1, 1715.

Jonathan Remington, 1730-1740.
 Francis Foxcroft, 1732-1757.
 Samuel Danforth, 1739-1774.
 William Brattle, 1755-1778.¹

Edmund Trowbridge, 1764, 1765.
 John Winthrop, 1773, 1775, 1776.
 Francis Dana, 1776-1779.

MANDAMUS COUNCILLORS, 1774.

— Thomas Oliver.
 — Samuel Danforth.

— Joseph Lea.
 All resigned in Sept. 1774.

COUNCILLORS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.

Aaron Hill, 1810, 1811, 1824, 1825. Sidney Willard, 1837, 1838.
 Samuel P. P. Fay, 1818, 1819. Albion K. P. Welch, 1868.
 Timothy Fuller, 1828.

SENATORS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.

Elbridge Gerry, 1793.	John Sargent, 1849, 1876.
Aaron Hill, 1797, 1801-1808.	Anson Burlingame, 1852.
William Winthrop, 1799.	Zebina L. Raymond, 1855, 1856.
Timothy Fuller, 1813-1816.	J. M. S. Williams, 1859.
Asabel Stearns, 1830, 1831.	Stephen T. Farwell, 1860.
Sidney Willard, 1834, 1835, 1839, 1840.	John C. Dodge, 1862.
William Parmenter, 1836.	Knowlton S. Chaffee, 1868.
Francis Bowman, 1837.	Estes Howe, 1869, 1871.
Levi Farwell, 1838.	Robert O. Fuller, 1872, 1873.
John P. Tarbell, 1842.	Ezra Parmenter, 1874, 1875.
Isaac Livermore, 1844, 1845.	Charles T. Russell, 1877.
Joseph T. Buckingham, 1846-1848, 1850, 1851.	

REPRESENTATIVES IN THE GENERAL COURT.²

William Goodwin, 1634.	Samuel Shepard, 1639, 1640, 1644, 1645.
William Spencer, 1634-1638.	Nath. Sparhawk, 1642-1644, 1646, 1647.
John Talcott, 1634-1636.	Edward Goffe, 1646, 1650.
John Steele, 1635.	Edward Jackson, 1647-1654, 1656, 1665-1668, 1675, 1676.
Matthew Allen, 1636.	Daniel Gookin, 1649, 1651. ⁴
George Cooke, 1636, 1642-1645. ³	Edward Collins, 1654-1670.
Clement Chaplin, 1636.	Thomas Danforth, 1657, 1658.
Joseph Cooke, 1636-1641.	Edward Oakes, 1659, 1660, 1669- 1681.
Nicholas Danforth, 1636, 1637.	Edward Winship, 1663, 1664, 1681- 1686.
Richard Jackson, 1637-1639, 1641, 1648, 1653, 1655, 1661, 1662.	
John Bridge, 1637-1639, 1641.	
Joseph Isaac, 1636.	
Gregory Stone, 1638.	

¹ Negatived by the Governor in 1759.

² Speaker in 1645.

³ Styled Deputies, under the First
 Charter.

⁴ Speaker in 1651.

- Joseph Cooke [2d], 1671, 1676-1680.
 Thomas Prentice, 1672-1674.
 John Stone, 1682, 1683.
 Samuel Champney, 1686, 1689-1692, 1694, 1695.
 David Fiske, 1689, 1697.
 Thomas Oliver, 1692, 1693, 1698, 1701-1713.
 John Leverett, 1696, 1699, 1700, 1706.¹
 Jona. Remington, 1714, 1715, 1717, 1718, 1722-1728.
 Edmund Goffe, 1716, 1720, 1721.
 Andrew Bordman, 1719, 1720.
 Spencer Phips, 1721.
 William Brattle, 1729-1733, 1735, 1736, 1754, 1755, 1770.
 Samuel Danforth, 1734, 1735, 1737, 1738.
 John Vassall, 1739, 1740, 1747.
 Samuel Bowman, 1741.
 Andrew Bordman [2d], 1742-1751, 1757-1768.
 Edmund Trowbridge, 1750-1752, 1755, 1763, 1764.
 Henry Vassall, 1752, 1756.
 William Fletcher, 1753, 1754.
 David Phips, 1753.
 Henry Prentice, 1756.
 —Joseph Lee, 1764, 1765.
 Thomas Gardner, 1769-1774.
 John Winthrop, 1774.
 Abraham Watson, Jr., 1775, 1776.
 Samuel Thatcher, 1775, 1776, 1779, 1782, 1784-1786.
 William Bowman, 1776.
 Eliphalet Robbins, 1776.
 Stephen Sewall, 1777.
 Stephen Dana, 1778, 1787, 1788, 1792, 1793.
 Thomas Farrington, 1780.
 Jeduthun Wellington, 1783, 1793, 1794, 1800-1802, 1804-1806.
 Aaron Hill [Dane], 1789, 1790.
 Ebenezer Bradish, 1791.
 Aaron Hill [Dr.], 1795-1800.
 Joseph Bartlett, 1801.
 Jonathan L. Austin, 1803, 1806.²
 Daniel Macon, 1804-1806.
 William Whittemore, 1804-1806.
 Nathaniel P. Watson, 1807.
 Samuel Butterfield, 1807.
 Josiah Mason, 1807.
 Samuel P. P. Fay, 1808-1812, 1815-1818, 1820.
 John Mellen, 1808-1812.
 William Hilliard, 1811-1817, 1821, 1822, 1827, 1834.
 Royal Makepeace, 1813, 1814, 1818, 1827-1830.
 James P. Chaplin, 1813.
 Richard H. Dana, 1819.
 Levi Farwell, 1823-1825, 1833-1835, 1844.
 Newell Bent, 1824-1826.
 Deming Jarvis, 1824.
 Timothy Fuller,³ 1825, 1827, 1828, 1831.
 Ephraim Buttrick, 1825, 1827, 1828.
 Isaac Train, 1826.
 William J. Whipple, 1826, 1828-1834, 1836-1838.
 William Parmenter, 1829.
 Francis Dana, 1829.
 John Trowbridge, 1829, 1834.
 Ralph Smith, 1829, 1835, 1837.
 Benjamin Bigelow, 1830, 1835.
 James Hayward, 1830-1832, 1835.
 Jesse Hall, 1830.
 Abraham P. Sherman, 1830, 1831.
 Thomas Whittemore, 1831-1833, 1836, 1837.
 Levi Parker, 1831, 1834, 1836.
 Josiah Mason, Jr., 1832.
 Samuel King, 1832, 1833.
 Amasa Davics, 1832-1834.
 Sidney Willard, 1832, 1837, 1843.
 Charles Everett, 1833.
 Robert Fuller, 1834.
 Thomas B. Gannett, 1834, 1835, 1837, 1838.
 Luther Brooks, 1835-1838.
 Eliab W. Metcalf, 1835.
 Jos. T. Buckingham, 1836, 1838, 1839.

¹ Speaker in 1700.² Mr. Austin was Secretary of State, 1806-1807, and State Treasurer, 1811.³ Speaker, 1825.

HISTORY OF CAMBRIDGE.

<p>Livermore, 1836, 1838, 1841, 1849. C. Little, 1836, 1837. m Edwards, 1838. ood, 1837. l Hayden, 1839, 1840, 1844. lea, 1840. D. Green, 1841-1843, 1846, 1854. as Plympton, 1842, 1843. argent, 1844-1848. l Ladd, 1845-1847, 1852. s R. Metcalf, 1846. l Betchelder, 1847. a T. Farwell, 1848-1852. a Wyman, 1848, 1849. s Wood, 1850, 1851. Jones, 1850-1852. d Phillips, 1851. in Sawyer, Jr., 1851. Banga, 1852, 1853. Livermore, 1852, 1853, 1867, l m A. Brewer, 1853. l Whitney, 1853, 1854. in Hall, 1854, 1856. ous R. Bigelow, 1854. A. Jacobs, 1854. m Smith, 1855. S. Williams, 1855. T. Leighton, 1855. S. Buck, 1855. s Fisher, 1855. Lawrence, 1856. m Parker, 1856. Manson, 1856. S. Hills, 1856, 1857. m A. Saunders, 1857, 1858. F. Richardson, 1857, 1859. C. Dodge, 1857. l Burrage, Jr., 1857. a K. Noble, 1858-1860. m Page, 1858. on Bigelow, 1859.</p>	<p>Francis L. Chapman, 1860-1861. George W. McLellan, 1860, 1861. Anson Hooker, 1861, 1862. Charles Beck, 1862, 1864. Hamlin B. Harding, 1862, 1867. Knowlton S. Chaffee, 1863. Charles F. Choate, 1863. P. Francis Wells, 1863. J. Warren Merrill, 1864. Lorenzo Marrett, 1864, 1865. George S. Saunders, 1865, 1866. George P. Carter, 1865, 1866. Isaac S. Morse, 1866. Richard H. Dana, Jr., 1867, 1868. John S. March, 1867. Anson P. Hooker, 1867, 1868. Curtis Davis, 1868, 1870, 1874. John McDuffie, 1868, 1871, 1872. Asa P. Morse, 1869, 1872. James R. Morse, 1869, 1870. Charles A. Fiske, 1869. Martin L. Smith, 1869. Charles J. McIntire, 1869, 1870. Joseph Newmarch, 1870. Alonzo B. Wentworth, 1870. Charles F. Walcott, 1871, 1872. Robert O. Fuller, 1871. Curtis C. Nichols, 1871, 1872. Ezra Parmenter, 1871, 1872. John W. Hammond, 1872, 1873. George P. Sanger, 1873. Joshua B. Smith, 1873, 1874. Samuel W. McDaniel, 1873. Levi L. Cushing, Jr., 1874, 1875. Daniel H. Thurston, 1874, 1875. Jeremiah W. Coveney, 1874-1876. Edward Kendall, 1875, 1876. Austin C. Wellington, 1875, 1876. Leander M. Hannum, 1876, 1877. Solomon S. Sleeper, 1876, 1877. Emory Washburn, 1877. Oliver J. Rand, 1877. Charles F. Thurston, 1877. Joseph J. Kelley, 1877.</p>
--	--

SELECTMEN.¹

<p>Haynes, Feb. 1634-1635. Bradstreet, Feb. 1634-1635.</p>	<p>John Talcott, Feb. 1634-1635. William Westwood, Feb. 1634-1635.</p>
--	--

yled Townsmen until 1656. It is certain, from the Records, that the Cos-

"in Records (of the town or town)

10, 1649

4, 1652

13, 1653

- John White, Feb. 1634-1635.
 William Wadsworth, Feb. 1634-1635.
 James Olmstead,* Feb. 1634-1635.¹
 Roger Harlakenden, 1635-1638.
 William Spencer, 1635.
 Andrew Warner, 1635.
 Joseph Cooke, 1635-1637, 1639, 1641, 1643, 1645.
 John Bridge, 1635, 1637-1639, 1641-1644, 1646, 1647, 1649, 1652.
 Clement Chaplin, 1635.
 Nicholas Danforth, 1635-1637.
 Thomas Hosmer, 1635.
 William Andrews, 1635, 1640.
 Richard Jackson, 1636, 1637, 1641, 1644, 1654, 1656.
 Edward Goffe, 1636, 1637, 1639, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1646-1655.
 Simon Crosby, 1636, 1638.
 Barnabas Lamson, 1636.
 Edward Winship, 1637, 1638, 1642-1644, 1646, 1648, 1650, 1651, 1662, 1663, 1673, 1682, 1684.
 George Cooke, 1638, 1642, 1643.
 Samuel Shepard, 1638.
 Joseph Isaac, 1638.
 Thomas Parish, 1639, 1640.
 Thomas Marritt, 1639-1641, 1644, 1646, 1647.
 John Moore,* 1639.
 Thomas Brigham, 1639, 1640, 1642, 1647.
 Edmund Angier,* 1640.
 John Stedman, 1640, 1647-1649, 1651, 1653-1655, 1669-1676.
 Abraham Shaw, 1640.
 Edward Collins,* 1641.
 Roger Shaw, 1641, 1642, 1644, 1645.
 John Russell, 1642, 1643, 1648.
 Edward Oakes, 1642-1646, 1648, 1649, 1652, 1655, 1657-1664, 1666-1668, 1670-1678.
 Herbert Pelham, 1643.
 Thomas Beale, 1645, 1647, 1651, 1653.
 Richard Hildreth, 1645.
 Thomas Danforth, 1645-1649, 1671.
 John Cooper, 1646, 1648, 1650, 1652, 1654, 1656-1681, 1683, 1685-1690.
 Robert Holmes,* 1649, 1657, 1662.
 Roger Bancroft, 1649-1651.
 John Fessenden, 1650, 1655-1666.
 John Jackson,* 1650.
 Richard Robbins,* 1651, 1656.
 Thomas Fox, 1652, 1658, 1660-1662, 1664-1672, 1674, 1678.
 William Manning, 1652, 1666-1670, 1672, 1675-1681, 1683.
 John Hastings,* 1652.
 Thomas Oakes,* 1652.
 Samuel Hyde,* 1652.
 Thomas Prentice,* 1654.
 Gilbert Crackbone,* 1654, 1663.
 Philip Cooke,* 1655.
 Richard Parkes,* 1656.
 Edward Shepard,* 1656.
 Robert Parker,* 1656.
 Thomas Hammond,* 1657, 1677.
 John Watson, 1657, 1665, 1682, 1684.
 Nathaniel Sparhawk, 1658, 1677-1680, 1682, 1685, 1686.
 John Shepard,* 1658.
 Francis Moore, 1659, 1673-1681, 1682, 1685-1687.
 Thomas Longhorn,* 1659.
 Thomas Cheney,* 1659.
 Thomas Chesholme,* 1660, 1664.
 John Ward,* 1660.
 Richard Eccles,* 1660, 1669.
 Daniel Gookin, 1660-1672.
 Richard Dana,* 1661.
 Abraham Errington,* 1661.
 Walter Hastings, 1661, 1669, 1672-1681, 1683, 1685-1705.
 Jonathan Hyde,* 1662, 1676.

stables acted as members of the Board of Townsmen or Selectmen until 1666; and there is no evidence that they ceased so to act until the first Charter was abrogated in 1686. Their names are therefore included in this list; but the names of those persons who were never members of that Board, except by virtue of their election

as Constables, are distinguished by a star (*).

¹ Mr. Olmstead was elected Constable, Nov. 3, 1634, before the office of Townsman was established; and still earlier, in May, 1632, Edmund Lockwood was appointed Constable by the General Court, and John Benjamin, May 29, 1632.

- Edward Hall,* 1668.
 Thomas Brown,* 1663.
 John Greene,* 1664.
 Isaac Williams,* 1664.
 Thomas Parks,* 1665, 1685.
 Edward Jackson, 1665, 1682.
 Samuel Andrews, 1666, 1681-1693.
 James Trowbridge,* 1666.
 Joseph Cooke,* 1667, 1689.
 William Dickson, 1667, 1679, 1680, 1682, 1684.
 Gregory Cooke,* 1667.
 Francis Whitmore,* 1668, 1682.
 Peter Towne, 1668, 1676, 1690, 1691, 1694, 1695.
 John Spring,* 1668, 1678.
 John Fuller,* 1669, 1675.
 Samuel Goffe,* 1670.
 Thomas Prentice, Jr.,* 1670.
 Samuel Champney, 1670, 1681-1687, 1689, 1691, 1692, 1694.
 John Kendrick,* 1671.
 John Gove, 1671, 1684, 1690, 1697.
 William Barrett, 1671, 1681.
 Samuel Hastings, 1672, 1691, 1692.
 Daniel Bacon,* 1672.
 Marmaduke Johnson,* 1672.
 Nathaniel Hancock,* 1673, 1685.
 Samuel Stone, 1673, 1681, 1688, 1692.
 Daniel Champney, 1673, 1684, 1686, 1687.
 Noah Wiswall,* 1673.
 Job Hyde,* 1674.
 John Palfrey,* 1674.
 Jonathan Remington, 1674, 1688, 1689, 1691-1694, 1698-1700.
 Isaac Stearns,* 1674.
 Matthew Bridge,* 1675.
 John Jackson, 1675, 1692, 1694.
 David Fiske, 1676, 1688.
 Andrew Bordman,* 1676.
 Francis Bowman, 1677, 1689, 1696, 1700-1711.
 Nicholas Fessenden,* 1677, 1692.
 Christopher Reed,* 1677.
 John Marrett,* 1678.
 John Winter,* 1678.
 Thomas Foster,* 1678.
 Jonas Clarke, 1679, 1690.
 John Mason,* 1679.
 Ephraim Winship,* 1679.
 John Oldham, 1679, 1695-1698, 1700-1703, 1706-1708, 1711-1714.
 John Hastings,* 1680.
 Nathaniel Wilson,* 1680.
 John Russell,* 1680.
 James Prentice,* 1680.
 Abraham Holman, 1681, 1684, 1685.
 James Cutler, Jr.,* 1681.
 Sebeas Jackson,* 1681.
 Solomon Prentice,* 1682.
 Nathaniel Patten,* 1682.
 Samuel Bock,* 1683.
 Abraham Jackson,* 1683.
 Samuel Gookin,* 1683.
 John Tidd,* 1683.
 David Fiske, Jr.,* 1684.
 Joseph Russell,* 1684.
 John Prentice,* 1684.
 James Hubbard,* 1685.
 Thomas Cutler,* 1685.
 Aaron Bordman,* 1686.
 Thomas Andrews,* 1686.
 Ebenezer Wiswall,* 1686.
 Philip Russell, 1686, 1700, 1701.
 Edward Winship, 1691-1693, 1695-1701.
 James Oliver, 1694, 1698, 1699.
 Abraham Hill, 1695, 1696.
 William Russell, 1697, 1700-1702, 1704, 1705, 1712-1714.
 Joseph Simons, 1698, 1699.
 William Reed, 1698, 1699.
 John Leverett, 1699, 1700.
 Samuel Sparhawk, 1701-1705, 1709, 1710.
 Samuel Cooper, 1702-1710, 1712-1716.
 Andrew Bordman [2d], 1706-1710, 1719-1730, 1732.
 Joseph Winship, 1706, 1725.
 Jason Russell, 1707-1709, 1711.
 Josiah Parker, 1710.
 John Dickson, 1711, 1717, 1722-1724.
 Thomas Blodgett, 1711.
 Jonathan Remington [2d], 1712, 1715-1719.
 Joseph Bowman, 1712.
 Moses Bordman, 1713-1718, 1720-1724, 1726, 1727, 1731, 1733-1736.

- Joseph Coolidge, 1712, 1714, 1730.
 Daniel Dana, 1715, 1725.
 William Cutter, 1715, 1718-1721.
 Samuel Kidder, 1716, 1719-1721.
 Nath. Sparhawk, 1716-1724, 1726, 1727, 1730.
 Edmund Goffe, 1717, 1718.
 Samuel Bowman, 1722-1724, 1726, 1727, 1735-1743.
 John Bradish, 1725, 1729, 1730, 1732, 1735, 1736.
 Francis Foxcroft, Jr., 1725, 1728, 1734.
 Ephraim Frost, 1725, 1727, 1730, 1735.
 Nathaniel Bowman, 1726.
 Solomon Prentice [2d], 1728.
 Gershom Davis, 1728, 1729, 1731, 1732.
 John Cutter, 1728, 1736, 1741.
 - William Brattle, 1729, 1731-1733, 1748-1757, 1766-1772.
 Joseph Adams, 1729, 1731, 1732, 1737, 1738.
 Isaac Watson, 1731, 1737, 1738.
 - Samuel Danforth, 1733, 1734, 1737-1739.
 Henry Dunster, 1733, 1734.
 Samuel Smith, 1733.
 Benjamin Dana, Jr., 1734-1736, 1742, 1743.
 Samuel Sparhawk, 1737-1741.
 - John Vassall, 1739, 1740, 1747.
 Jonathan Butterfield, Jr., 1739, 1740.
 Andrew Bordman [2d], 1740-1769.
 Joseph Bean, 1741.
 Jacob Hill, 1742.
 John Winship, 1742.
 Edmund Trowbridge, 1743-1746.
 Capt. Sam. Whittemore, 1743-1746, 1748-1757, 1759, 1762.
 Stephen Prentice, 1744.
 Thomas Sparhawk, 1744, 1745, 1747, 1750-1764.
 Abraham Watson, 1745-1749, 1757-1760.
 Caleb Dana, 1746, 1748, 1749.
 John Butterfield, 1747.
 John Wyeth, 1750-1756.
 Gershom Cutter, 1757.
 William Dana, 1757, 1765-1768.
 Joseph Adams, Jr., 1758, 1769-1771.
 Ephraim Frost, Jr., 1758, 1760, 1761, 1763-1768, 1772-1777.
 Ebenezer Stedman, 1759-1764, 1767-1776, 1786-1790, 1796-1801.
 Henry Prentice, 1761-1765.
 Abraham Watson, Jr., 1765, 1766.
 Joseph Wellington, 1769-1773, 1776.
 Abijah Learned, 1769-1771.
 Thomas Gardner, 1769-1778.
 Edward Marrett, 1769-1777.
 Nathl. Sparhawk, 1772-1778.
 Samuel Thatcher, 1773-1776, 1780-1786.
 John Cutter, Jr., 1774, 1775.
 Eliphalet Robbins, 1775-1776.
 Stephen Dana, 1776-1778, 1787, 1788, 1793, 1794.
 Deac. Aaron Hill, 1777, 1778, 1787, 1788.
 Jonas Wyeth, 1777, 1778.
 Benjamin Locke, 1777, 1778.
 Edward Jackson, 1777, 1778, 1780-1782.
 Thomas Farrington, 1778, 1779.
 Benjamin Cooper, 1778.
 William Howe, 1779.
 Gideon Frost, 1779-1785.
 William Adams, 1779.
 Ammi Cutter, 1779, 1786.
 John Gardner, 1779.
 Moses Robbins, 1779, 1781-1783, 1790-1792.
 John Wyeth, 1780.
 Jeduthun Wellington, 1780-1785, 1792-1802, 1805.
 Samuel Whittemore 2d, 1780.
 Ebenezer Seaver, 1780.
 Ebenezer Wyeth, 1781-1785, 1789, 1790.
 John Adams, 1781, 1782, 1791-1795.
 Ephraim Frost, Jr., 1783-1788.
 Daniel Dana, 1783.
 Jonathan Winship, 1784-1789, 1792, 1794.
 William Winthrop, 1786, 1789-1791, 1793, 1794, 1799, 1800-1802.

- Walter Dickson, 1786-1788, 1791, 1792.
 Samuel Butterfield, 1787, 1788.
 Ephraim Cook, 1789, 1790.
 Samuel Locke, 1789, 1790.
 James Robbins, 1789.
 Moses Griggs, 1790-1792.
 Richard Richardson, 1791-1795.
 George Prentiss, 1791, 1792.
 John Walton, 1792, 1794, 1796-1798, 1809-1811.
 Tim. L. Jennison, 1795, 1806, 1817.
 Dr. Aaron Hill, 1795-1805, 1807.
 Nathaniel Champney, 1795-1801, 1806.
 Ebenezer Brown, 1795-1801, 1803-1805.
 William Locke, 1796-1802.
 Ebenezer Hall, 1802-1804.
 James Frost, 1802-1805, 1807.
 Dudley Hardy, 1803-1806.
 Thomas Mason, 1802, 1811-1814.
 John Holbrook, 1802.
 Daniel Mason, 1803-1805.
 William Whittemore, Jr., 1803-1805.
 Nathaniel P. Watson, 1806, 1807.
 Asa Nichols, 1806.
 Benjamin Locke, 1806, 1807.
 Jonathan Whittemore, 1806, 1807.
 Newell Bent, 1807, 1822-1824.
 Nathan Fiske, 1807.
 John Mellen, 1808-1810.
 John Hayden, 1808-1811.
 Royal Makepeace, 1808-1811.
 William Hilliard, 1808-1816, 1818, 1822, 1826, 1827.
 Josiah Mason, 1808.
 Benjamin Bigelow, 1812-1814.
 Thomas Austin, 1812, 1813, 1815.
 Phineas B. Hovey, 1812-1814.
 Josiah Moore, 1814.
 Job Wyeth, 1814, 1815.
 John Cook, 1815, 1816.
 Rufus Fiske, 1815, 1816, 1839, 1840.
 Josiah Hovey, 1816-1818.
 Abel Whitney, 1816, 1838, 1839.
 John Williams, 1817.
 Levi Farwell, 1817-1821.
 Thomas L. Parker, 1817-1822.
 Luke Hemenway, 1818, 1819.
 Jonas Wyeth 2d, 1819-1821.
 Henry Messenger, 1819-1821.
 Isaac Train, 1820-1822, 1825-1827.
 Thomas Warland, 1822, 1823.
 Luther Gay, 1822.
 Samuel F. Sawyer, 1822-1825.
 Deming Jarvis, 1823, 1824.
 Lincoln Brigham, 1823.
 John Whitney, 1824, 1825.
 Isalah Bangs, 1824-1826.
 Jabez Fisher, 1825, 1826, 1840.
 William Brown, 1826-1828.
 William Fiske, 1827.
 Ephraim Buttrick, 1827-1831, 1842, 1843.
 Josiah Mason, Jr., 1828-1831.
 Atherton H. Stevens, 1828-1831.
 Edmund T. Hastings, 1828-1830.
 Eliab W. Metcalf, 1829-1833.
 James Hayward, 1831, 1832.
 Ralph Smith, 1832-1835, 1837.
 Luther Brooks, 1832-1835, 1837.
 Robert Fuller, 1832-1834.
 Wm. J. Whipple, 1833-1835.
 John Chamberlin, 1834, 1835.
 Joseph Burridge, 1835, 1836.
 William Parmenter, 1836.
 Charles C. Little, 1836-1841.
 Jesse Hall, 1836.
 William Hunnewell, 1836, 1837.
 Nathan Childs, 1837, 1838.
 Walter R. Mason, 1838, 1839.
 John L. Hobbs, 1838, 1839.
 Walter M. Allen, 1840, 1841.
 Jonathan Wheeler, 1840.
 Sidney Willard, 1841, 1844.
 William H. Odiorne, 1841.
 Levi Parker, 1841.
 Thomas Whittemore, 1842, 1843.
 James Luke, 1842, 1843.
 Sylvanus Plympton, 1842.
 William Saunders, 1842.
 Jacob H. Bates, 1843.
 Nathaniel J. Wyeth, 1843.
 Stephen T. Farwell, 1844.
 William Wyman, 1844, 1845.
 Josiah Burrage, Jr., 1844, 1845.
 Jonas Wyeth, 1844.
 James D. Green, 1845.
 Alex. H. Ramsay, 1845.
 Charles Wood, 1845.

Assessors.¹

- Walter Hastings, 1694, 1697, 1698, 1700-1705.
 Samuel Stone, 1694, 1697, 1698.
 Thomas Oliver, 1694, 1697-1699, 1706, 1715.
 Josiah Parker, 1699.
 Francis Bowman, 1699-1702, 1711.
 Jonathan Remington, 1700.
 Edward Winship, 1700, 1701.
 John Oldham, 1700, 1701, 1710-1714, 1716, 1718, 1719, 1721, 1727.
 William Russell, 1700, 1701, 1704, 1705, 1712, 1714.
 Philip Russell, 1700, 1701.
 Samuel Sparhawk, 1701, 1703-1705, 1707-1709.
 Andrew Bordman, 1702, 1707, 1709-1712, 1715, 1716, 1718.
 Samuel Cooper, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1709, 1714.
 Samuel Kidder, 1706, 1715.
 Jason Rustell, 1709, 1710.
 Joseph Coolidge, 1710, 1714.
 Joseph Bowman, 1712.
 Moses Bordman, 1714, 1717, 1733-1736.
 William Cutter, 1716.
 Jonathan Remington [2d], 1717.
 Edmund Goffe, 1717.
 Nath. Sparhawk, 1717, 1722-1724, 1726.
 John Dickson, 1717-1720, 1722, 1723.
 John Bradish, 1719-1721, 1723, 1726, 1729, 1732.
 Daniel Dana, 1720, 1725.
 John Cutter, 1721, 1724, 1727, 1728, 1736, 1741.
 Samuel Bowman, 1722-1724, 1727, 1737-1743, 1745, 1746.
 Ephraim Frost, 1725, 1726, 1730, 1735.
 Samuel Andrew, 1728.
 Gerahom Davis, 1728, 1729, 1731, 1732.
 Joseph Adams, 1729, 1731, 1732, 1737, 1738.
 Andrew Bordman, Jr., 1730.
 William Brown, 1730.
 Isaac Watson, 1731.
 Henry Dunster, 1733, 1734.
 Samuel Smith, 1733.
 Benjamin Dana, 1734-1736, 1742.
 Samuel Sparhawk [2d], 1737-1741.
 Jonathan Butterfield, 1739, 1740.
 John Winship, 1742.
 Samuel Whittemore,² 1742-1746, 1748-1757, 1759, 1762.
 Edmund Trowbridge, 1744.
 Thomas Sparhawk, 1744, 1745, 1747, 1750-1764.
 Caleb Dana, 1746, 1748, 1749.
 John Butterfield, 1747.
 Abraham Watson, 1747-1749, 1757, 1758, 1765, 1766.
 John Wyeth, 1750-1756.
 Joseph Adams, Jr., 1758.
 Ebenezer Stedman, 1759-1764, 1767-1776.
 Ephraim Frost, Jr., 1760, 1761, 1763-1768, 1772, 1775-1777.
 William Dana, 1765-1768.
 Joseph Wellington, 1769-1771.
 Thomas Gardner, 1769-1775.
 John Cutter, Jr., 1774.
 Nathaniel Sparhawk [2d], 1775.
 Eliphalet Robbins, 1776, 1779.
 Aaron Hill, 1777, 1778, 1782, 1786-1792.
 Stephen Dana, 1777, 1778, 1780-1806.
 Benjamin Locke, 1778, 1783, 1789.
 Thomas Farrington, 1779.
 Ammi Cutter, 1779, 1781-1786.
 Abraham Watson [2d], 1780, 1781.
 William Whittemore, 1780.
 Samuel Thatcher, 1783-1786.
 Thomas Cutter, 1787.
 Samuel Locke, 1790-1805.

¹ The Selectmen performed the duty of Assessors, until 1697, except in the year 1694.

² Capt. Samuel Whittemore.

- Ebenezer Wyeth, 1793-1796.
 Aaron Hill [2d], 1797-1805, 1807.
 Josiah Moore, 1806, 1808-1813.
 Ichabod Fessenden, 1806.
 George Prentice, 1807.
 Newell Bent, 1807.
 Maj. Jonas Wyeth, 1808, 1809, 1812,
 1813, 1817-1819.
 Thomas Mason, 1808-1813, 1815.
 Benjamin Bigelow, 1810, 1811, 1814,
 1825, 1826, 1831-1835.
 Royal Makepeace, 1814.
 Thomas Austin, 1814, 1815.
 Nathaniel Livermore, 1815.
 Loomis Baldwin, 1816.
 Richard H. Dana, 1816, 1817.
 Rufus Fisk, 1816, 1818, 1837.
 William Hilliard, 1817-1819.
 Jabez Fisher, 1819.
 Wm. J. Whipple, 1820-1841.
 Isaac Train, 1820, 1821.
 Luke Hemenway, 1820-1822.
 Deming Jarvis, 1822, 1823.
 Lusher Gay, 1823.
 Peter Tufts, Jr., 1824.
 Samuel S. Green, 1824-1837, 1843-
 1846.
 John Wheeler, 1827-1830.
 John Trowbridge, 1836.
 Elphalet Davis, 1833, 1839.
 Abraham P. Sherman, 1838, 1839.
 William H. Odiorne, 1840.
 Ezekiel Hayden, 1840.
 Ira Wadsworth, 1841, 1842, 1847.
 Sidney Willard, 1841.
 Lucius R. Paige, 1842-1846.
 Jacob H. Bates, 1842, 1843.
 Omen S. Keith, 1844.
 Royal Morse, 1845, 1846.
 Jonas Wyeth 2d, 1847-1849.
 James Luke, 1847.
 Josiah W. Cook, 1848, 1849, 1855.
 Edward G. Stevens, 1848-1850, 1854.
 William L. Whitney, 1850-1852.
 John Hews, 1850.
 Charles Wood, 1851-1854.
 Joseph Whitney, 1851-1853, 1857.
 George Coolidge, 1853, 1854, 1856,
 1857.
 Joseph H. Rice, 1855.
 Ozias Clark, 1855.
 Abel W. Bruce, 1856, 1860.
 Atherton H. Stevens, 1856.
 Alvaro Blodgett, 1857.
 William Frost, 1858-1863.
 George W. Livermore, 1858, 1859.
 Andrew J. Green, 1860-1877.
 Artemas Z. Brown, 1861-1877.
 Charles H. Saunders, 1864-1867.
 Levi L. Cushing, Jr., 1868-1877.

TOWN CLERKS.¹

- William Spencer, 1632-1635.
 Joseph Cooke, 1636, 1637, 1639-1641.
 Joseph Isaac, 1638.²
 Roger Shaw, 1642.³
 Thomas Danforth, 1645-1663.
 John Cooper, 1663-1681.
 Samuel Andrew, 1682-1692.
 Jona. Remington, 1693, 1698-1700.
 Samuel Green, 1694-1697.
 Andrew Bordman, 1700-1730.⁴
 Andrew Bordman [2d], 1731-1769.
 Andrew Bordman [2d], 1769-1779.⁵
 Thomas Farrington, 1780-1782.
 William Winthrop, 1782-1788.
 Timothy L. Jennison, 1789-1797, 1806.
 Aaron Hill, 1798-1803.
 Timothy Fuller, 1807.
 William Hilliard, 1808-1816.
 Levi Farwell, 1817-1826.
 Thomas Foster, 1827.
 William J. Whipple, 1828-1830.
 Luther S. Cushing, 1831.

¹ The Records were kept by the Clerk of the Selectmen until 1693, when an officer styled "Town Clerk" was first elected.

² Probably.

³ Probably.

⁴ Elected May 18, 1700, in place of Jonathan Remington, deceased.

⁵ Elected June 2, 1769, upon the decease of his father.

John P. Turbell, 1832-1834.

Henry M. Chamberlain, 1835-1838.

Lucius R. Paige, 1839, 1842-1846.

Thomas R. Gannett, 1846-1842.

TOWN TREASURERS.¹

Samuel Andrew, 1694-1699.

Jona. Remington, 1700.

Andrew Bordman, 1701-1747.

Andrew Bordman [2d], 1747-1769.²John Foxcroft, 1769-1771.³

Samuel Thatcher, 1772-1776, 1782-1786.

Andrew Bordman [3d], 1777, 1778.

Abraham Watson, 1779-1781.

Ebeneser Steadman, 1786-1800.⁴

Samuel Bartlett, 1800-1816.

Loomis Baldwin, 1816.

William Hilliard, 1817-1820.

Levi Farwell, 1821-1836.

Abel W. Bruce, 1837-1846.

OFFICERS AFTER THE INCORPORATION OF THE CITY.

MAYORS.

James D. Green, 1846, 1847, 1853, 1860, 1861.

Sidney Willard, 1848-1850.

George Stevens, 1851, 1852.

Abraham Edwards, 1854.

Zebina L. Raymond, 1855, 1864.

John Sargent, 1856-1859.

Charles T. Russell,⁵ 1861, 1862.

George C. Richardson, 1863.

J. Warren Merrill, 1864, 1868.

Ezra Parmenter, 1867.

Charles H. Saunders, 1868, 1869.

Hamlin R. Harding, 1870, 1871.

Henry O. Houghton, 1872.

Isaac Bradford, 1872-1876.

Frank A. Allen, 1877.

ALDERMEN.

Samuel Batchelder, 1846.

Ephraim Buttrick, 1846, 1848.

Samuel P. P. Fay, 1846.

William Fisk, 1846.

Joseph S. Hastings, 1846, 1847.

Charles Wood, 1846, 1847.

Stephen T. Farwell, 1847, 1848.

Walter R. Mason, 1847.

William Saunders, 1847.

Abraham P. Sherman, 1847.

Isaac Fay, 1848.

George Stevens, 1848-1850, 1855.

Wm. L. Whitney, 1848, 1871, 1872, 1874, 1875.

Thomas Whittemore, 1848.

George Cummings, 1849.

Calvin Dimick, 1849-1851.

Lorenzo Marrett, 1849, 1850, 1852.

Charles R. Metcalf, 1849.

Jonas Wyeth 2d, 1849.

Isaiah Bangs, 1850.

Edmund A. Chapman, 1850, 1851.

Stephen Smith, 1850-1852, 1854.

Abraham Edwards,⁶ 1851-1853.

John Hewa, 1851.

Anson Hooker, 1851, 1852.

Richard C. Joseph, 1851.

Thaddeus B. Bigelow, 1852.

Ambrose Chamberlain, 1852, 1853.

John W. Donellan, 1853.

George W. Livermore, 1854, 1854.

George Mescham, 1853.

John Taylor, 1853.

Henry M. Chamberlain, 1854, 1853.

¹ No officer styled "Town Treasurer" was elected until 1694.² Elected Aug. 3, 1747, upon the decease of his father.³ Elected June 2, 1769, in place of Andrew Bordman, deceased.⁴ Elected July 10, 1786, in place of Col. Thatcher, deceased.⁵ Elected July 31, 1861, in place of James D. Green, resigned.⁶ Elected Oct. 6, 1861, in place of Edmund A. Chapman, deceased.

- Henry S. Hills, 1854.
 Linus A. Phillips, 1854.
 William A. Saunders, 1854, 1867.
 John B. Cook, 1855, 1856.
 Isaac Cutler, 1855-1857.
 John Dudley, 1855.
 James W. Gates, 1855.
 Joseph R. Knight, 1855.
 George H. Davies, 1856-1858.
 Isaac Davis, 1856.
 George W. Fifield, 1856, 1857.
 Edward T. Whitney, 1856-1858.
 John B. Atwill, 1857-1860.
 James G. Hovey, 1857.
 John Remick,¹ 1857, 1858.
 Knowlton S. Chaffee, 1858, 1859.
 Chester W. Kingsley, 1858.
 Thomas G. Rice, 1858.
 James P. Richardson, 1858-1860.
 Solomon Sargent, 1858.
 Albion K. P. Welch, 1858, 1859.
 Josiah Burrage, 1859, 1860.
 Francis L. Chapman, 1859, 1860,
 1864-1866.
 Alex. Dickinson, 1859, 1860.
 David Ellis, 1859, 1860.
 Michael C. Kenney, 1859.
 Lewis Hall, 1860.
 Samuel Slocumb, 1860, 1861.
 Albert Vinal, 1860, 1861.
 Andrew S. Waitt, 1860.
 Levi L. Cushing, Jr., 1861, 1862.
 Curtis Davis, 1861, 1862, 1873.
 Amory Houghton, 1861, 1862.
 Henry Lamson, 1861-1863.
 Charles H. Saunders, 1861, 1862.
 Albert Stevens, 1861, 1863.
 James H. Thayer, 1861-1863.
 Israel Tibbetts, 1861-1863.
 Hosea Jewell, 1862, 1863.
 J. Warren Merrill, 1862.
 Henry Whitney, 1862.
 Samuel W. Dudley, 1863-1866.
 George H. Folger, 1863, 1864.
 Samuel James, 1863.
 John Livermore,² 1863-1865.
 Ezra Parmenter, 1863, 1864, 1866.
 John P. Putnam, 1863.
 George P. Carter, 1864, 1865.
 Charles F. Choate, 1864-1866.
 Arthur Merrill, 1864.
 James R. Morse, 1864.
 Fordyce M. Stimson, 1864.³
 Joseph H. Tyler, 1864, 1865.
 George B. Lathrop, 1865, 1866.
 Alpheus Mead, 1865, 1866, 1869.
 James M. Price, 1865.
 John L. Sands, 1865, 1866.
 Sumner Albee, 1866.
 John N. Meriam, 1866, 1867.
 Asa P. Morse, 1866.
 John M. Tyler, 1866, 1867.
 William Gibson, 1867.
 Watson B. Hastings, 1867, 1868.
 William Page, 1867, 1868.
 Samuel B. Rindge, 1867, 1868.
 Samuel F. Woodbridge, 1867, 1868,
 1872, 1873.
 William Wright, 1867, 1869, 1876.
 Marshall T. Bigelow, 1868.
 Daniel U. Chamberlin, 1868, 1870.
 U. Tracy Howe, 1868.
 John S. March, 1868-1870.
 Jabez A. Sawyer, 1868.
 Daniel R. Sortwell, 1868, 1869, 1872.
 Jeremiah W. Coveney, 1869, 1870.
 Henry O. Houghton, 1869.
 William J. Marvin, 1869.
 George W. Park, 1869, 1870.
 James H. Sparrow, 1869, 1870.
 Charles F. Walcott, 1869.
 D. Gilbert Dexter, 1870, 1871.
 Lewis B. Geyer, 1870, 1871.
 Horatio G. Parker, 1870, 1871.
 Aaron H. Safford, 1870.
 Amos C. Sanborn, 1870.
 James H. Hall, 1871.
 Charles L. Harding, 1871, 1872.
 John Holman, 1871.
 Joseph A. Holmes, 1871, 1872.

¹ Elected May 1, 1857, in place of James G. Hovey, deceased.

² Elected March 2, 1863, in place of Hosea Jewell, deceased.

³ Resigned March 23, 1864, and succeeded by Francis L. Chapman.

Edward Kendall, 1871-1873.
 Robert L. Sawin, 1871, 1873.
 William Caldwell, 1872.
 Chandler R. Ransom, 1872.
 Samuel Snow, 1872, 1873.
 Jason Winnett, 1872.
 George R. Brine, 1873.
 James H. Collins, 1873, 1874.
 Hamlin R. Harding, 1873.
 Isaac S. Morse, 1873.
 Daniel H. Thurston, 1873, 1876, 1877.
 Horace O. Bright, 1874.
 Augustus P. Clarke, 1874.
 James C. Davis, 1874.
 Leander M. Hannum, 1874, 1875.
 Theodore C. Hurd, 1874.
 Francis Ivers, 1874.
 John McSorley, 1874.

Francis H. Whitman, 1874.
 Walter S. Blanchard, 1875.
 Benjamin F. Davies, 1875.
 Russell S. Edwards, 1875, 1877.
 Leander Greely, 1875, 1876.
 George H. Howard, 1875, 1876.
 John H. Leighton, 1875, 1876.
 Samuel L. Montague, 1875, 1876.
 Jonas C. Wellington, 1875.
 George F. Piper, 1876, 1877.
 Edmund Reardon, 1876, 1877.
 Sulvilyer H. Sanborn, 1876.
 Walter S. Swan, 1876, 1877.
 John Clary, 1877.
 James A. Fox, 1877.
 Charles J. McIntire, 1877.
 Charles W. Munroe, 1877.
 Martin L. Smith, 1877.

PRESIDENTS OF COMMON COUNCIL.

Isaac Livermore, 1846.
 John Sargent, 1847, 1852, 1853.
 John C. Dodge, 1848, 1854.
 Samuel P. Heywood, 1849, 1850.
 John S. Ladd, 1851.
 Alanson Bigelow, 1855.
 Ezra Ripley, 1856.¹
 George S. Saunders, 1856, 1857, 1863,
 1864.
 James C. Fisk, 1858, 1859.
 Hamlin R. Harding, 1860, 1861.

Jared Shepard, 1862.²
 Knowlton S. Chaffee, 1862.
 John S. March, 1865, 1866.
 Marshall T. Bigelow, 1867.
 Henry W. Muzzey, 1868, 1869.
 Joseph H. Converse, 1870, 1871.
 Alvaro Blodgett, 1872, 1873.³
 Francis H. Whitman, 1873.
 George F. Piper, 1874, 1875.
 Frank A. Allen, 1876.
 Perez G. Porter, 1877.

MEMBERS OF COMMON COUNCIL.

Josiah Coolidge, 1846, 1847.
 John C. Dodge, 1846-1848, 1854.
 Francis Draper, 1846, 1847.
 Charles Everett, 1846-1848.
 Stephen T. Farwell, 1846.
 George W. Fifield, 1846, 1847.
 Lewis Hall, 1846-1848.
 Joseph A. Holmes, 1846, 1847, 1852,
 1853.
 Isaac Livermore, 1846.
 Walter R. Mason, 1846.
 Isaac Melvin, 1846-1848.
 Thomas F. Norris, 1846.

Alex. H. Ramsay, 1846, 1847.
 Enos Reed, 1846, 1847.
 Aaron Rice, 1846-1848.
 John Sargent, 1846, 1847, 1852, 1853.
 William Saunders, 1846.
 Abraham P. Sherman, 1846.
 Charles Valentine, 1846, 1847.
 William L. Whitney, 1846, 1847.
 Samuel P. Heywood, 1847-1850.
 Anson Hooker, 1847-1850.
 William Hunnewell, 1847.
 Levi Jennings, 1847, 1848, 1853.
 Elijah Spare, Jr., 1847-1849.

¹ Resigned Jan. 31, 1856.

² Resigned Sept. 17, 1862.

³ Resigned June 17, 1873.

HISTORY OF CAMBRIDGE.

Wyeth 2d, 1847, 1848.
 A. Chapman, 1848, 1849.
 Cummings, 1848.
 & Davis, 1848.
 Jay, 1848, 1849, 1852.
 Jegg, 1848, 1849.
 N. Hovey, 1848.
 owa, 1848.
 Ladd, 1848, 1851.
 Richardson, 1848.
 Wyman, 1848, 1849.
 L. Buck,¹ 1849-1852.
 Colledge, 1849.
 via, 1849, 1850, 1855.
 Dunham, 1849.
 P. Fisk, 1849, 1850, 1852,
 Houghton, 1849.
 Hyde, 1849.
 Jones, 1849-1851, 1858.
 T. Murdoch, 1849, 1850.
 Richardson, 1849-1851.
 Spencer,² 1849-1852.
 Scudder, 1849, 1850.
 P. Tuten, 1849-1851.
 Wells, 1849, 1850.
 Wood, 1849.
 Atwood, 1850, 1851.
 P. Ayer, 1850-1852.
 udley, 1850-1852.
 B. Hadley, 1850, 1851.
 S. Hills,³ 1850, 1851.
 Mencham, 1850-1852.
 L. Parker, 1850, 1851.
 L. Saunders, 1850.
 d Boynton, 1851, 1852.
 Brooks, 1851.
 Davis, 1851, 1863, 1864.
 Douglass, 1851.
 T. Gale,⁴ 1851, 1852, 1856.
 Dana Hovey, 1851.
 L. Raymond,⁵ 1851, 1852.
 in Sawyer, Jr., 1851.

Andrew S. Waitt, 1851, 1852.
 Jonas Wyeth, 1851.
 Alvaro Blodgett, 1852-1854, 1867-
 1869, 1871-1873.
 Orias Clark, 1852, 1853.
 Isaac Cutler, 1852.
 Joseph M. Doe, 1852.
 Phineas B. Hovey, 1852, 1853.
 George L. Mitchell, 1852, 1853.
 William Stevens, 1852, 1853.
 Francis L. Batchelder, 1853, 1854.
 Alanson Bigelow, 1853-1855.
 Barnabas Binney, 1853.
 Daniel U. Chamberlain, 1853, 1854.
 John B. Cook, 1853, 1854, 1863.
 Lloyd Crossman, 1853, 1854.
 George H. Davies, 1853, 1854.
 Franklin Hall, 1853, 1854.
 George G. Ryder, 1853, 1854, 1863,
 1864, 1867.
 Charles H. Saunders, 1853, 1854.
 Oliver Tenney, 1853, 1854.
 William Watriss, 1853, 1854.
 Thaddeus B. Bigelow, 1854.
 O. H. P. Green, 1854.
 Rufus Lamson, 1854, 1855.
 William A. Munroe, 1854.
 Benjamin F. Nourse, 1854, 1856, 1857.
 Henry Noyes, 1854, 1855.
 Ebenezer T. Tufts, 1854, 1855, 1857,
 1858.
 Almon Abbott, 1855.
 Daniel S. Brown, 1855.
 Luther Crane, 1855.
 John Gage, 1855, 1859.
 Augustus P. Griffing, 1855, 1856.
 John Holman, 1855.
 James G. Hovey, 1855, 1856.
 William Hunnewell, 1855.
 Daniel Kelly, 1855.
 Jacob S. Merrill, 1855.
 Philip Nutting, 1855.
 George G. Rice, 1855, 1856.

ected June 11, 1849, in place of
 Colledge, resigned.
 ected Jan. 21, 1850, in place of Jesse
 resigned.
 ected Oct. 6, 1851, in place of Rob-
 ertson, deceased.

¹ Elected Dec. 18, 1851, in place of
 Franklin Sawyer, Jr., deceased.
² Elected April 22, 1851, in place of
 Geo. C. Richardson, resigned.

- Joel Robinson, 1855.
 George S. Saunders, 1855-1857, 1863, 1864.
 Nathaniel N. Stickney, 1855.
 William W. Bullock, 1856.
 Chester N. Clark, 1856-1858.
 Curtis Davis, 1856-1858.
 Hervey Davis, 1856, 1857.
 John H. Fellows, 1856-1858.
 N. St. John Green, 1856.
 Michael C. Kenney, 1856-1858.
 William Page, 1856, 1857.
 Thomas G. Rice, 1856, 1857.
 Ezra Ripley, 1856.
 Samuel Sawyer, 1856, 1857.
 Atherton H. Stevens, Jr., 1856, 1867.
 Albion K. P. Welch, 1856, 1857.
 James C. Davis, 1857, 1858, 1872,¹ 1873.
 James C. Fiske, 1857-1859.
 George B. Lathrop, 1857, 1858, 1862-1864.
 John Murray, Jr., 1857.
 Michael Norton, 1857.
 Samuel S. Runey, 1857.
 Samuel Saunders, 1857.
 J. Henry Wyman, 1857.
 Marshall T. Bigelow, 1858-1860, 1867.
 Wm. P. Butterfield, 1858, 1859.
 Francis L. Chapman, 1858.
 David Ellis, 1858.
 Charles F. McClure, 1858, 1859.
 Thomas B. G. Messinger, 1858, 1859.
 Joseph Newmarch, 1858, 1863.
 Lucius R. Paige, 1858.
 Ezra Parmenter, 1858,² 1871.
 Jared Shepard, 1858, 1859, 1861, 1862.
 Albert Stevens, 1858-1860.
 Sargeant C. Whitchee, 1858.
 Ebenezer Fogg, 1859, 1861-1863.
 Hamlin R. Harding, 1859-1861.
 Anson P. Hooker, 1859-1861.
 Samuel James, 1859.
 Henry Lamson, 1859, 1860.
 John Livermore, 1859, 1860.
 Edward Milliken, 1859.
 Augustus Rasm, 1860.
 Charles T. Russell, 1859, 1860.
 Israel Tibbetts, 1859, 1860, 1867.
 Joseph V. Wellington, 1859, 1860.
 Henry Whitney, Jr., 1859, 1861.
 George L. Cade, 1860, 1864.
 Henry M. Chamberlains, 1860, 1861.
 Eben M. Dunbar, 1860, 1862.
 John C. Farnham, 1860, 1861.
 Watson B. Hastings, 1860, 1863.
 James Jelly, 1860, 1861, 1863.
 John H. Leighton, 1860.
 James Mellen, 1860, 1861, 1863.
 Nathan K. Noble, 1860, 1864.
 Josiah Porter, 1860, 1861.
 Jonas C. Wellington, 1860, 1861.
 John S. Bates, 1861, 1862.
 Russell S. Edwards, 1861, 1862.
 John A. Ellis, 1861.
 William Gibson, 1861, 1862.
 Isaac C. Holmes, 1861, 1862, 1872.
 William F. Knowles, 1861, 1862.
 J. Warren Merrill, 1861.
 John S. Pollard, 1861, 1862.
 Nathaniel D. Sawin, 1861, 1862.
 George P. Carter, 1862, 1863.
 K. S. Chaffee, 1862, 1863, 1867, 1871, 1872, 1876.
 Hosea Clark, 1862.
 P. Stearns Davis, 1862.
 Samuel W. Dudley, 1862.
 Edward B. P. Kinsley, 1862.
 James P. Richardson, 1862.
 Joseph H. Tyler, 1862, 1873.
 John Wilder, 1862.
 Sumner Albee, 1863-1865.
 Nathaniel P. Brooks, 1863-1866.
 Francis C. Foster, 1863, 1864.
 James M. Price, 1863, 1864.
 Henry C. Rand, 1863, 1864.
 George E. Richardson, 1863, 1864.
 Amos C. Sanborn, 1863-1863.
 Fordyce M. Stimson, 1863.
 James M. Thresher, 1863.
 William Brine, 1864, 1865.
 William Daily, 1864-1863.
 Samuel H. Folsom, 1864.

¹ Elected March 24, 1872, in place of J. Milton Clark, resigned.

² Elected May 24, 1859, in place of John H. Fellows, resigned.

HISTORY OF CAMBRIDGE.

a Hutchins, 1864.
 . March, 1864-1866.
 . Sawyer, 1864, 1865.
 B. Stevens, 1864, 1865.
 H. Wyrth, 1864, 1865.
 S. Blanchard, 1865.
 O. Fuller, 1865, 1866.
 G. Gooch, 1865, 1866.
 C. Knights, 1865, 1866.
 Merrill, 1865, 1866.
 s Parker, 1865, 1866.
 H. Safford, 1865, 1866.
 as Towne, 1865, 1866.
 L. Tyler, 1865.
 r C. Whitcher, 1865.
 Whittemore, 1865, 1866.
 s W. Eliot, 1866.
 s A. Flake, 1866.
 B. Gayer, 1866.
 a H. Lounsbury, 1866.
 LeDuffe, 1866, 1867.
 s J. McIntire, 1866, 1867.
 ma R. Rand, 1866, 1867.
 l F. Woodbridge, 1866.
 Child, Jr., 1867, 1868.
 ah W. Coveney, 1867, 1868.
 a R. Huribut, 1867.
 . S. Learned, 1867, 1868.
 s Leck, 1867, 1868.
 H. Lake, 1867, 1868.
 a J. Marvin, 1867, 1868.
 A. Sawyer, 1867.
 l Snow, 1867, 1868, 1871.
 H. Sparrow, 1867, 1868.
 s F. Walcott, 1867, 1868.
 s C. Clapp, 1868, 1869.
 M. Coffan, 1868, 1869.
 w Greely, 1868-1870.
 W. Hammond, 1868.
 O. Houghton, 1868.
 d J. McCormic, 1868, 1869.
 W. Muzzey, 1868, 1869.
 s W. T. Riley, 1868.
 D. Wheeler, 1868, 1873, 1874.
 l P. Adams, 1869, 1870.
 s R. Brise, 1869, 1870.
 s H. Converse, 1869-1871.
 H. Hall, 1869, 1870.

died July 1, 1871, in place of Ezra
 star, resigned.

Orrin W. Hall, 1869.
 William G. Hill, 1869, 1870.
 George W. Homer, 1869.
 John McSorley, 1869-1871, 1873,
 1877.
 James Richardson, 1869-1871.
 Gustavus A. Smart, 1869, 1870.
 Seymour B. Snow, 1869, 1870, 1876.
 Daniel H. Thurston, 1869.
 Samuel K. Williams, Jr., 1869, 1870.
 Isaac Bradford, 1870.
 J. Milton Clark, 1870, 1872.
 Thomas Devens, 1870.
 Augustus W. Fix, 1870.
 Thomas G. Lally, 1870.
 Francis M. Mason, 1870, 1871.
 Robert L. Sawin, 1870.
 Robert Stewart, 1870.
 John Wilson, 1870, 1871.
 Augustus P. Clarke, 1871, 1873.
 Darius Cobb, 1871.
 Joseph Cogan, 1871, 1872, 1877.
 Joshua G. Gooch, 1871, 1872.
 James E. Hall, 1871, 1872.
 Levi Hawkes, 1871, 1872.
 Wm. L. Lockhart, 1871.
 Charles R. Patch, 1871, 1872.
 Warren G. Roby, 1871.¹
 Alonzo R. Smith, 1871.
 John H. Swiney,² 1871, 1872.
 Francis H. Whitman, 1871-1873.
 James A. Woolson, 1871.
 Sumner J. Brooks, 1872.
 George B. Hamlin, 1872.
 Joseph G. Holt, 1872.
 Thomas L. Huckins, 1872.
 Harrison W. Huguley, 1872.
 Francis Ivers, 1872, 1873.
 John L. Porter, 1872.
 Thomas L. Smith, 1872.
 John Stone, 1872, 1873, 1875.
 Joseph A. Wellington, 1872.
 John Clary, 1872-1876.
 Frank Corcoran, 1873, 1874.
 G. C. W. Fuller, 1873.
 Thomas Grieves, 1873.
 Leander M. Hannum, 1873.
 George H. Howard, 1873, 1874.

¹ Elected May 15, 1871, in place of Wm.
 L. Lockhart, resigned.

JAMES A. STAMM, 1874, 1875.

John J. Henderson, 1874.

Joseph J. Kelley, 1874, 1875.

Charles Laurie, 1874.

James Mellen Jr., 1874, 1875.

John T. G. Nichols, 1874, 1875.

Charles Quinn, 1874, 1875.

Edmund Reardon, 1874, 1875.

Solvilyer H. Sanborn, 1874, 1875.

Frank A. Allen, 1875, 1876.

William E. Doyle, 1875, 1876.

Henry D. Forbes, 1875, 1876.

David Heffernan, 1875.

Lemuel Kempton, 1875.

Charles Moore, 1875, 1876.

Jeremiah Murphy, 1875, 1876.

Hibbard P. Ross, 1875.

ALFRED G. LUTHER, 1876, 1877.

George W. Rawson, 1876, 1877.

Silas Rhoades, 1876, 1877.

Daniel B. Shaughnessy, 1876, 1877.

Benjamin R. Tilton, 1876.

George F. Whiting, 1876, 1877.

Henry A. Duberty, 1877.

Woodward Emery, 1877.

Samuel Noyes, Jr., 1877.

Henry K. Parsons, 1877.

John T. Scully, 1877.

Joseph W. Smith, 1877.

James H. Snow, 1877.

Z. H. Thomas, Jr., 1877.

Edward P. Tacker, 1877.

Nathan Underwood, 1877.

Edward H. Whitney, 1877.

CITY CLERKS.

Lucius R. Paige, 1846-1855.

Henry Thayer,¹ 1855, 1856.

Justin A. Jacobs, 1857-1877.

CITY TREASURERS.

Abel W. Bruce, 1846-1846.

Samuel Slocomb, 1849-1855.

Alonzo J. Webber,⁴ 1855.

Joseph A. Holmes, 1856, 1857.

Joseph Whitney, 1858-1877.

CLERKS OF THE COMMON COUNCIL.

Charles S. Newell, 1846-1848.

Eben M. Dunbar, 1849-1853.

Henry Thayer, 1854, 1855.

Anson J. Stone,⁵ 1855.

James M. Chase, 1856-1861.

Joseph G. Holt, 1862-1867.

J. Warren Cotton, 1868-1877.

¹ Elected March 14, 1876, in place of

⁴ Elected Feb. 26, 1855, in place of

GENEALOGICAL REGISTER¹

ABBOTT, DANIEL, owned a house in 1636, at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets, which he sold to John Russell, and removed to Providence, R. I., about 1639. No trace is found here of his family.

2. GEORGE, in 1715, purchased a building lot, "near Adams's gate." By w. Rebecca, he had Jacob, b. 25 Jan. 1715-16; George, b. 2 Oct. 1718; Rebecca, bap. 24 June 1721; Rebecca, bap. 22 Nov. 1724; Samuel, bap. 12 Mar. 1726-7.

ABDY, MATTHEW, "Boston, came in the Abigail, 1635, from London, was a fisherman; by w. Tabitha, dau. of Robert Reynolds of B., who d. 1661, had Mary, b. 24 May 1642, and Tabitha, 24 Nov. 1652; besides Matthew, named in the will of his grandfather R. He next m., 24 May 1662, Alice Cox, perhaps dau. of Moses of Hampton." *Savage, Gen. Dict.*

2. MATTHEW, s. of Matthew (1), b. about 1654, m. Deborah, dau. of Andrew Stevenson of Camb., and wid. of Robert Wilson of Sudbury. Widow Ruth Abdy, who d. 10 Dec. 1762, aged 93, was a subsequent wife of Matthew. He is supposed to have resided at the S. W. corner of Mt. Auburn and Holyoke streets, and to have died in 1730, leaving no posterity. For several years he was a fisherman; but in 1718 he was appointed College Sweeper and Bedmaker, an office in which his widow succeeded him. After his death, "Father Abdy's Will," in doggerel rhyme, afforded much amusement on both sides of the Atlantic.

ADAMS, JOHN, was here about 1650. His children, by w. Ann, were Rebecca, bap. in England; Mary, John, Joseph, all bap. here; Hannah, bap. 17 June 1660, and d. 25 Jan. 1660-61; Daniel, bap. 14 Sept. 1662, and d. 14 May 1685. Rebecca m. Nathaniel Patten, 24 Nov. 1669, and d. 18 Dec. 1677. John rem. to Sudbury, m. Hannah Bent, had John, 1684, Daniel, 1685, Hannah, 1688, and was living in 1714. JOHN the father resided in Menotomy, was a millwright, and d. 1706, a. about 85. His w. Ann was living in 1714.

2. JOSEPH, s. of John (1), received from his father a deed of the homestead, 4 Sept. 1697. He m. Margaret, dau. of Thomas Eames, 21 Feb. 1687-8, but I find no record of the birth or baptism of their children. He d. 20 July 1701, and his w. Margaret was appointed administratrix; she was prob. the person whom. Lieut. Daniel Dean of Concord, 27 Dec. 1705.

3. JOSEPH, prob. s. of Joseph (2), m. Rebecca Cutter 18 Jan. 1710-11; she d. 12 Jan. 1717-18, aged 24, and he m. Rachel —, who survived him. His chil. were Thomas, b. 3 Dec. 1711, and d. 17 Nov. 1713; Thomas, b. 20 Aug. 1713; Joseph, b. 8 July 1715; Margaret, b. 26 May 1717, m. — Double-day; Rebecca, b. 12 Sept. 1720, m. Samuel Kent 27 Nov. 1740; Lucy, b. 29 Oct. 1722, m. John Cutter, Jr., 21 May 1745, and d. 17 Ap. 1810; William, b. 12 Jan. 1724-5; Anne, b. 8 July 1729, m. Peter Tufts, Jr., of Charlestown, 19 Ap. 1750; Mary, b. 12 May 1732, m. Nathan Tufts of Charlestown, 6

¹ I adopt this plan of a Genealogical Register, because it is less complicated than others, yet sufficiently particular for all practical purposes. The system is too plain and obvious to require any explanation. The ordinary abbreviations are used, such as a., for aged; b., for born; bap., for baptized; d., for died; m., for married; f., for father; w., for wife or widow; s., for son;

dau., for daughter, etc. The names of towns are also sometimes abbreviated, as Bos., for Boston; Camb., for Cambridge; Cha., for Charlestown; Lex., for Lexington; Medf., for Medford; Menot., for Menotomy; Som., for Somerville; Wat., for Watertown; and if there be any other, the reference will be easily perceived.

June 1751. JOSEPH the f. was selectman five years, and d. 18 Oct. 1774, a. 86. His w. Rachel d. 1 Aug. 1775, a. 85.

4. THOMAS, s. of Joseph (3), m. Anna Frost, 23 Sept. 1737; she d. at Worcester 6 Oct. 1740, and he m. Lydia Chadwick; she also d. at Worcester, 1748, and he m. Elizabeth Bowman of Camb. 15 Sept. 1754. His chil. were Joseph, b. —, d. at Worcester, 1740; Hannah, b. 13 Ap. 1743, m. Walter Russell 17 Dec. 1761, and (2d) Enos Jones 28 Dec. 1790; John, b. 22 Jan. 1744-5, m. Joanna Munroe of Lexington, by whom he had nine children, all b. in Ashburnham, from which place he removed, in his old age, to Hartford, Penn., where he d. 26 Feb. 1849, aged one hundred and four years and one month; Lydia, b. 20 Aug. 1755, m. Lemuel Blanchard, and (2d) Joseph Thorndike, Esq., of Jaffrey, N. H.; Lucretia, b. 2 Aug. 1757, m. Ethan Wetherbee 31 Dec. 1775; Ebenezer-Thomas, b. 10 Jan. 1762, m. Polly Goodwin of Charlestown 20 June 1784. THOMAS the f. was a captain, resided a few years at Worcester, but returned to Menot. about 1748, where he kept a tavern, and d. there in October 1802, a. 89.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (3), m. Martha, dau. of Ephraim Frost, 10 Jan. 1739-40; she d. 23 Dec. 1749, and he m. Hannah Hall 11 Sept. 1750. His chil. were Anna, b. 14 Dec. 1740, m. Timothy Tufts of Medf. 7 May, 1761, and d. 8 Oct. 1825; Joseph, b. 29 Nov. 1743, m. Lucy Kent 6 Sept. 1770; Martha, b. 25 Sept. 1746, m. Samuel Locke, Jr., 16 May 1771; Thomas, b. 19 July 1751, m. Martha Stone 28 May 1780, rem. to New Salem, where he d. 27 June 1848, a. nearly 97; his w. Martha d. 22 Jan. 1847, a. 96; Rebecca, b. 16 Aug. 1753, d. unm. 19 May 1834; Hannah, b. 12 April 1756, m. Peter Tufts, 3d, of Medf. 22 July 1773, and d. 24 Jan. 1843; Susanna, b. 26 June 1758, m. Gershom Teele of Medf. 3 Oct. 1776, and d. 28 June 1828; Mary, b. 13 Feb. 1761, m. Benjamin Winship, 4 April 1788, and d. 2 Oct. 1846; Nathan, b. 9 Aug. 1763, res. in Medf., where he d. 25 Mar. 1842; Joel, b. 23 Aug. 1765, m. Sybil Stone of Medf., 23 Aug. 1788, and d. at New Salem, 8 Feb. 1841; Anna, twin with Joel, b. 23 Aug. 1765, m. Lydia Adams 19 April 1790, and d. 24 Mar. 1844; Daniel, b. 14 Mar. 1768, m. Phebe Britton 3 June 1793; Abigail, b. 18 Sept. 1772, m. Joseph Convers of Medf. 19 Oct. 1800; Ann, b. 1 April 1775, m. James Hill 11 Oct. 1796. JOSEPH the f. was for many years deacon of the church in Menotomy, now Arlington, Selectman four years, and d. 3 May 1794, a. 79; his w. Hannah d. 13 Aug. 1803, a. 73. When her youngest child was eighteen days old, Mrs. Adams was driven from her home by the British troops on their retreat from Lex., and the house was set on fire; but the flames were extinguished before much damage resulted.

6. WILLIAM, s. of Joseph (3), m. Sarah Hill 14 June 1750, and had John, b. 25 July 1751; William, b. 12 Dec. 1753, m. Hannah Stone 26 June 1781, and d. 9 July 1820; Sarah, b. 10 April 1756, m. James Perry 19 Oct. 1773, and d. 19 July 1780; Lucy, b. 7 Sept. 1758, m. John Cutter, 3d, 4 Feb. 1777, and d. 9 Nov. 1830; Anna, b. 1 Mar. 1761, m. Richard Hay of Chs. 25 Mar. 1781; Rebecca, b. 12 June 1764; Lydia, b. 2 Sept. 1767, m. Edward Russell, 9 May 1786; Margaret, b. 12 Nov. 1769, m. Thomas Russell of Chs. 25 Nov. 1788; Mary, b. 9 July 1772, m. Nathaniel Russell of Chs. 8 Mar. 1795; Susanna, b. 10 April 1778. WILLIAM the f. was a captain, and d. 10 Sept. 1787, a. 63; his w. Sarah d. 11 Nov. 1805, a. 74.

7. JOHN, s. of William (6), m. Ruth Perry 2 Dec. 1773; she d. 12 July 1776, a. 24, and he m. Elizabeth Gardner of Chs. 18 Nov. 1777; she d. 20 April 1785, a. 29, and he m. Hannah Phelps 6 July 1786. His chil. were John, b. 7 June 1774, m. Susanna Cutter, 5 April 1798; James, b. 7 May 1776, and d. 24 Aug. 1776; James, b. 26 July 1778, and d. 16 Dec. 1818; Betsey, b. 28 Feb. 1780, m. David Hill 13 Sept. 1799; Joseph, b. 15 April 1782, m. Elizabeth —, and d. 10 Dec. 1819; Sarah, b. —, m. Thomas Fillebrown, Jr., 31 Jan. 1808; William, b. —, m. Sukey Foster 17 Sept. 1818, and d. 26 March 1827; Samuel, b. —, m. Anna Whittemore of Chs. 26 May 1822; Amos, b. 1792, and d. 29 Sept. 1794; Lydia, b. 9 Nov. 1797; Hannah, b. 25 Sept. 1799, and d. unm. 14 Oct. 1821; Amos, b. 16 Nov. 1804, m. Rebecca Whittemore 25 June 1834. JOHN the f. was a deacon of the

Church in Menot. and d. 31 Mar. 1819, a. 67; his w. Hannah d. 16 Dec. 1854, a. 93.

8. GEORGE, s. of George Adams (who was of Watertown in 1645, rem. to Camb. Farms about 1664, and was killed at Wat. 10 Oct. 1696, by the fall of a rock, according to the verdict of Coroner's Jury, preserved in the Suffolk Court Files), m. Martha Fiske 20 Jan. 1683-4, and had George, b. 28 April 1685, a "bone-setter" or "chirurgion," d. at Wat. 8 Feb. 1767; *Martha*, b. 10 Jan. 1686-7; *John*, b. 2 Sept. 1688; *Nathaniel* and *Sarah*, both bap. at Wat. 12 June 1698; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Dec. 1701. By second w. Judith he had *Lydia*, b. 9 July 1706; *Jonas*, b. 6 June 1708; *Judith*, b. 15 Sept. 1709; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 July 1712.

JEREMY, was here in 1632, and removed with Hooker to Hartford. He served as Deputy in the General Court of Connecticut. *Hinman*. THOMAS, sold a house and nine acres of upland "at the Fresh Pond," in 1638, to Nathaniel Sparhawk. WILLIAM, owned a house on the south side of Brattle Street, not far westerly from Ash Street, in 1638. HENRY, bought of Moses Payne a house at the S. E. corner of Dunster and South streets, in 1646, and in the same year sold it to William Manning, Jr. All these probably left Cambridge early, as no trace of their families appears on the Records.

ALBONE. See LUXFORD.

ALDUS, NATHAN, is named in 1642, as occupying the estate at the westerly corner of Dunster Street and Harvard Square.

ALEXANDER, JOHN, by w. Beatrix, or Beatrice, had *Martha*, b. 16 July 1668; *Delicernace*, b. 17 Jan. 1671; and *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Sept. 1674.

ALLEN, MATTHEW, was here in 1632, and in 1635 he owned the estate at the N. W. corner of Winthrop and Dunster streets. He also owned the opposite corner, south of Winthrop Street. He was a Deputy in the General Court, 3 Mar. 1635-6, removed to Connecticut with Hooker, and settled at Windsor, where he d. 1670, having had children, *John*, *Thomas*, and *Mary*. Mr. Allen sustained a high rank among his fellow colonists; held several town offices, and served as Juror, Deputy, Magistrate, and Assistant, in the Colony government. He was also appointed by the Colony, in 1660 and 1664, one of the "Commissioners of the United Colonies,"—an office fully equal in dignity and importance to that of Senator in the Congress of the United States. *Hinman* and *Hazard*.

AMES, JOANNA, was buried 23 Dec. 1644. She was widow of "that famous light," and distinguished Puritan clergyman, William Ames, D. D. She came to N. Eng. in the summer of 1637, then aged 50. Mather says "Dr. Ames had a design to follow Mr. Hooker; but he died soon after Mr. Hooker's removal from Rotterdam. However, his widow and children afterwards came to N. Eng., where, having her house burnt, and being reduced unto much poverty and affliction, the charitable heart of Mr. Hooker and others that joined with him, upon advice thereof, comfortably provided for them." Mrs. Ames resided for a time in Salem, before she came to Camb. The General Court, 15 Nov. 1637, "gave £40 to Mrs. Ames, the widow of Doctor Ames of famous memory." Her children were *William*; *Ruth*, who married Edmund Angier and d. 3 July 1636; and *John*, who came with her to New England.

2. WILLIAM, s. of the foregoing, grad. H. C. 1645, returned to England; succeeded his father in the ministry at Wrentham; was ejected, under the Act of Uniformity, 1662, and d. 1689, a. 65. *Winthrop*.

AMSDEN, ISAAC, m. Francis Perriman 8 June 1654, and had *Isaac*, b. prob. 1655; *Jacob*, b. 17 Nov. 1657. ISAAC the f. was a mason, and owned land south of the river. He d. 7 Ap. 1659, and his w. Frances m. Richard Cutter 14 Feb. 1662-3.

2. ISAAC, s. of Isaac (1), m. Jane, dau. of John Rutter of Marlborough, 17 May 1677, and had, in Camb., *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Feb. 1677-8, and *Isaac*, b. 28 Aug. 1680. Soon after 1680 he removed to Marlborough, where he was living in 1727. His w. Jane, in her will, dated Feb. 1729-30 and proved 26 May 1740, names children, *Isaac*, *John*, *Thomas*, *Jacob*, *Abraham*, *Elizabeth Reed*, and grandchild, Amity Wheeler.

3. JACOB, s. of Isaac (1), m. Susanna, dau. of John Marrett, and resided on the westerly side of Ash Street. He was a glazier, and in 1681, contracted "to repair the glass of our meeting-house, for ten shillings; and to keep it in repair for seven years following, for fifteen shillings a year." He d. 11 June 1701, and his w. Susanna d. 16 Oct. 1707, without issue.

ANDREW, WILLIAM, was here as early as 1634, and in 1635 resided at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets; which estate he sold in 1637, and purchased a house at the N. E. corner of Dunster and South streets. He was a mariner, but served as Constable (then a very important office) in 1635 and 1640, and Selectman in 1635. His w. Mary d. 19 Jan. 1639-40, and he m. wid. Beana James of Watertown about Aug. 1640; their marriage contract is dated 11 Aug. 1640. He d. 1652, leaving an only son Samuel, b. about 1621. His w. Beana m. Robert Daniel 2 May 1654, who d. 6 July 1655, and she then m. a fourth husband, Elder Edmund Frost, whom also she survived. The date of her death does not appear.

2. SAMUEL, s. of William (1), inherited the homestead, which he sold in 1680, and purchased the estate at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Mt. Auburn streets. He m. Elizabeth White, 22 Sept. 1652, and had Samuel, b. 29 Jan. 1655-6; William, b. 7 June 1658; John, b. 2 Mar. 1660-61, d. 30 May 1693; Elizabeth, b. 5 Ap. 1663, m. William Gedney of Salem, 25 May 1704; Thomas, b. 13 May 1665, d. 24 Feb. 1666-7; Mary, b. 28 Dec. 1666, d. 20 June 1667; Thomas, b. 23 March 1667-8, had "been missing" four years, in 1698, and does not appear to have returned afterwards; Mary, b. 22 Feb. 1671-2, d. 29 Feb. 1671-2; Jonathan, named in his father's will as the youngest son, 1698, d. 9 May 1700; SAMUEL the f. was in early life a mariner, and is mentioned as follows: "Mr. Jonas Clarke and Mr. Samuel Andrews, both well skilled in the mathematics, having had the command of ships upon several voyages, being appointed to take an observation at the northerly bounds of our Patent upon the seacoast," submitted a report to the General Court, dated 29 Oct. 1653. He was Constable, 1666, Selectman, 1681-1693, Town Clerk 1682-1693, Town Treasurer, 1694-1699, and County Treasurer from 1683 to 1700, except during the usurpation by Andros. He d. 21 June 1701, a. 80.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (2), grad. H. C. 1675; was Fellow of the College; ordained at Milford, Conn., 18 Nov. 1685; united with Rev. Messrs. Pierpont and Russell in concerting a plan for the foundation of Yale College, 1698; was one of its first Board of Fellows 1700; and served in that capacity during life; was its acting President between 1707 and 1719; and d. 24 Jan. 1738. He was prob. f. of Samuel Andrew, who grad. Y. C. 1711.

4. WILLIAM, s. of Samuel (2), by w. Seeth, had Seeth, b. 1690, d. 21 Sept. 1700; William; Samuel; Jonathan, b. 1696, d. 28 Oct. 1717; Elizabeth, m. Thomas Stone of Sudbury 18 June 1730; Mary, bap. 10 Aug. 1701. WILLIAM the f. was a merchant, and inherited the homestead. He d. 13 June 1702; his w. Seeth m. Zechariah Hicks, and was living in 1740. The eldest son William was living in 1704; but on the final division of the estate in 1740 his name does not appear, and he prob. d. without issue. Mary was living unm. in 1753, when the Selectmen represented her to be insane, and in need of a guardian. Mary Andrew, perhaps the same, d. at Menot. 7 Dec. 1756.

5. SAMUEL, s. of William (4), grad. H. C. 1714. Winthrop calls him a "preacher"; but he is not so designated on the Catalogue, and no evidence has been found that he was ever ordained. He appears to have resided on the homestead in Camb. until 1745, when he and his sisters sold it to Edward Marrett, Jr. He m. Elizabeth Cooper, 10 Ap. 1741. Administration on his estate was granted 18 May 1747, in which year he probably died, without issue.

6. THOMAS, perhaps brother to William (1), had by w. Rebecca, Thomas, b. at Watertown 15 Oct. 1641; Daniel; Rebecca, b. at Cambridge 18 Ap. 1646, m. John Frost 26 June 1666, who d. in 1673, and she m. George Jacobs, Jr., of Salem Village. THOMAS, the f. d. about 1647, and his w. Rebecca m. Nicholas Wyeth, who d. 19 July 1680; she m. (3d) Thomas Fox 16 Dec. 1685, and d. in 1698.

7. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (6), m. Martha Eccles 30 Oct. 1673, and had dau. Rebecca, who m. Samuel Bowman 21 Nov. 1700, and d. 18 Nov. 1713. THOMAS the f. was a mason; Constable, 1686, 1696, and resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Fitchburg Railroad. This estate he conveyed to his dau. Rebecca 5 Feb. 1699-1700, shortly before her marriage to Bowman.

8. DANIEL, s. of Thomas (6), b. Mar. 1643-4, was a mason; received deed of house and land east of North Avenue 28 Feb. 1666-7; and removed to Salem, where he was schoolmaster in 1672. He was a representative of Salaga Village in 1689, and suspected of witchcraft in 1692.

ANGIER, EDMUND, "The youngest of four sons of John Angier, a person of good account and property at Dedham," England (*Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxx. 166), was here in 1636; m. Ruth Ames, "daughter of that famous fight, Dr. Ames," who d. 3 July 1636; he m. Anna Batt of Newbury 12 June 1637, who d. 3 Oct. 1688, a. 57. His children were John, b. 21 Aug. 1645, d. 2 Jan. 1647-8; Ruth, b. 28 Sept. 1647, m. Rev. Samuel Choever of Marblehead; John, b. 22 Ap. 1649, d. young; Ephraim, b. 1652, d. unm. 16 Jan. 1678-9, a merchant; Samuel, b. 17 Mar. 1654 or 1655; John, b. 2 June 1656, d. 25 Jan. 1657-8; Edmund, b. 20 Sept. 1659, d. young; Anna, b. 9 Dec. 1660, d. unm. 23 Jan. 1690-1; Mary, bap. 10 May 1663, d. young; John, bap. 15 May 1664, d. 3 July 1664; Nathaniel, bap. 14 May 1665, d. young; Elizabeth, bap. 22 Sept. 1667, m. Rev. Jonathan Pierpont of Reading; Mary, b. —, m. John March of Newbury; Sarah, b. —, m. Rev. Christopher Tappan (or Toppan) of Newbury, 13 Dec. 1698. Of these fourteen children, only five were living in 1703, when the four married daughters and their husbands executed an agreement with their brother, Rev. Samuel Angier of Watertown. EDMUND the f. was a grocer or merchant, sometimes styled "woolen-draper," and resided at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Mt. Auburn streets, his store being on the opposite or S. E. corner. He d. 4 Mar. 1691-2, a. 80.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Edmund (1), grad. H. C. 1673; ordained at Rehoboth, now Seekonk, 15 Oct. 1679; installed at Watertown, West Parish, 25 May 1697. He m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. Urian Oakes, 2 Sept. 1680, who d. 15 Aug. 1714, a. 55, and was buried at Cambridge. He d. 21 Jan. 1719, leaving children thus named in his will: Ames, Edmund, Samuel, Urian, Ephraim, Oakes, John, Ruth, Eunice, Sarah. Of these, Ames, b. 29 June 1681, grad. H. C. 1701, and d. 1720; Edmund and Samuel resided here; Urian was of Sudbury; Ephraim, a saddler, m. Mrs. Elizabeth Goddard of Wat. 30 April 1717, and d. there 19 Oct. 1724; Oakes, a saddler, m. Abigail Coolidge, 12 Feb. 1703-4, and resided in the village which was so long known as "Angier's Corner" in Newton; John, b. 1 July 1701, grad. H. C. 1724, ordained as East Bridgewater 28 Oct. 1724, and d. 14 April 1787; Ruth, m. Francis Bowman of Lex., and d. 23 July 1754, a. 70; Eunice, d. unm. at E. Bridgewater, 1771, a. 73; Sarah, m. Rev. John Shaw of Bridgewater (she was mother of Rev. Oakes Shaw of Barnstable, H. C. 1758, whose son Lemuel Shaw, H. C. 1800, was Chief Justice of the Supreme Court; of Rev. Bezaleel Shaw of Nantucket, H. C. 1762, whose only child was Elizabeth, wife of Dr. Andrew Craigie of Camb.; of Rev. William Shaw of Marshfield, H. C. 1762; of Rev. John Shaw of Haverhill, H. C. 1772; and of Ruth Shaw, who m. Gen. Nathaniel Goodwin, and gave birth to the Rev. Ezra S. Goodwin of Sandwich, H. C. 1807). Hannah, the eldest dau. of Rev. Mr. Angier, d. unm. at Watertown 27 Sept. 1714, a. 32.

3. EDMUND, s. of Samuel (2), was an innholder. In 1710, his father gave him a house and 4 ac. of land at the S. E. corner of Holyoke and Mt. Auburn streets; and he afterwards inherited house and about two acres bounded S. and E. on Bow Street. He m., 9 Ap. 1717, Abiel, wid. of John Hovey, who had for several years owned and kept the original "Blue Anchor Tavern," at the N. E. corner of Brighton and Mt. Auburn streets, which tavern Mr. Angier appears to have kept for the remainder of his life. Their children were William, b. 9 Dec. 1717; Mary, b. 7 May 1719, m. Rev. Joshua Prentice of Holliston 9 Nov. 1743, d. 1754; Samuel, b. 15 July 1722. EDMUND the f. d. 4 Ap. 1724, a. 38, and his w. Abiel m. Isaac Watson, 27 Aug. 1725.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (2), was a shoemaker, and resided at the homestead of his grandfather, N. W. corner of Dunster and Mt. Auburn streets, and used the old store on the opposite corner for a shop. He m. Dorothy —, and had *Dorothy*, b. 16 Oct. 1713, m. Rev. Gad Hitchcock of Pembroke 22 Dec. 1748; *Hannah*, b. 11 Feb. 1715-6, m. Rev. Ebenezer Gay of Suffield 7 July 1742; *Sally*, b. 5 Sept. 1718, m. Daniel Farnham of Newbury 11 July 1749, probably the graduate of 1739; *Patience*, b. 9 Jan. 1721-2, d. 21 Feb. 1731-2. SAMUEL the f. d. 6 Mar. 1721-2, a. "34 years and 6 mo." His w. Dorothy was living, a widow, in 1750, when she and her three daughters sold the homestead to Ebenezer Stedman.

5. WILLIAM, s. of Edmund (3), was a tanner, and inherited real estate of his father. He m. Ruth, dau. of Dea. Samuel Whittemore, 15 Sept. 1742; she d. and he m. Elizabeth Dana (prob. dau. of Thomas) 18 Dec. 1760. His children were, *William*, b. 12 July 1743, d. 13 Sept. 1743; *Ruth*, b. 10 Ap. 1745, m. — Wiswall; living in 1784; *Mary*, b. 26 Feb. 1746-7, d. young; *Sarah*, b. 4 June, 1749, m. John Hildreth of Boston, 3 Jan. 1776; *Hannah*, bap. 4 Oct. 1761; *Hannah*, bap. 3 Oct. 1762; *William*, bap. 1 July 1764; *Margaret*, bap. 15 June 1766; *Mary*, bap. 18 Sept. 1768, m. Edmund Winship, 3 Dec. 1789; *Lydia* and *Hannah*, twins, bap. 27 Feb. 1774. WILLIAM the f. was a Captain in two campaigns, 1758, 1760, in the French War. Towards the close of life he became poor, and d. in the almshouse, 11 Dec. 1796, a. 79.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Edmund (3), grad. H. C. 1748, taught school at Medford, and preached for several years, though he was probably never ordained. He d. 23 Aug. 1775, a. 53.

APPLETON, NATHANIEL, s. of Hon. John Appleton, and grandson of President Rogers, was b. at Ipswich, 9 Dec. 1693, m. Margaret, dau. of Rev. Henry Gibbs of Wat. 1719-20, and had *Margaret*, b. 29 Nov. 1720, m. Rev. Joshua Prentice 9 Jan. 1755; *Jose*, b. 9 Mar. 1722-3, d. 6 June 1723; *Nathaniel*, b. 22 Feb. 1724-5, d. 1 Dec. 1726; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Dec. 1726, m. Dr. Isaac Rand, 10 Jan. 1754; *Mehitabel*, b. 6 Dec. 1728, m. Rev. Samuel Haven, 11 Jan. 1753; *John*, b. 23 Mar. 1729-30, d. 22 May 1730; *Nathaniel*, b. 5 Oct. 1731, H. C. 1749, loan officer, d. 25 June 1798; *Mercy*, b. 18 Jan. 1732-3, d. 4 July 1733; *Mercy*, b. 24 Aug. 1734, d. 12 Sept. 1734; *Henry*, bap. 29 May 1737, H. C. 1755, merchant in Portsmouth, d. 5 Sept. 1768; *John*, bap. 1 April 1739, H. C. 1757, merchant in Salem, d. Mar. 1817; *Samuel*, bap. 11 May 1740, prob. d. young. NATHANIEL the f. grad. H. C. 1712, and was Fellow of the Corporation, 1717-1779. He was ordained pastor of the church in Cambridge 9 Oct. 1717, and remained in office more than sixty-six years. In 1771 his Alma Mater conferred on him the degree of D. D., an honor never bestowed before by that college, except on President Mather about eighty years previously. Dr. Appleton d. 9 Feb. 1784, aged ninety years and two months; his w. Margaret d. 17 Jan. 1771, a. 72.

ARNOLD, JOHN, in 1635, resided on the south side of Winthrop Street, between Brighton and Eliot streets. He removed with Hooker's company, and was "of Hartford, 1639, in the division of lands. He died in 1664, and left children, *Josiah*, *Joseph*, and *Daniel*." *Hinman*.

AUSTIN, JONAS, about 1638, sold "two acres of planting ground in the west end."

BACON, MICHAEL, of Woburn, in 1648, bought of Roger Shaw a farm in the northwesterly part of Camb. (now Bedford), including "all the meadow adjoining to the great swamp near the east corner of Concord bounds, that falls in Cambridge bounds." The Shawshine River runs from this "great swamp," on which Mr. Bacon is said to have erected, before "Philip's War" in 1675, a mill, which was very recently, if it is not now, standing. He had a son *Michael*, and is supposed to have been the ancestor of the large family of his name, in Bedford.

2. DANIEL, brother of Michael (2), was early in Bridgewater, and owned land there, "which he sold to his nephew, Michael Bacon, Jr., of Billerica." He "was one of the jury for laying out highways in 1644, and is mentioned

again in 1668, but the family early left the town." *Mitchell*. In 1668, he purchased a house and 6 acres near Angier's corner, about which time he probably came to Cambridge. His w. was Mary, dau. of Thomas Read of Colchester, Essex Co., England; and their children, recorded here in 1674, but prob. all born in Bridgewater, were *Isaac*, b. 14 Ap. 1650; *Rachel*, b. 6 June 1652; *Jacob*, b. 2 June 1654; *Lydia*, b. 6 Mar. 1656-7. They had also son *John*, to whom the father gave deed of land in Watertown, Feb. 1678-9, "in observance of the last will and testament" of his grandfather Read. *DANIEL* the f. was a tailor, and d. 7 Sept. 1691.

3. *JACOB*, s. of *Daniel* (2), by w. *Elizabeth*, had *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1677-8, d. 6 Ap. 1678; *Jacob*, b. 9 Ap. 1680; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Mar. 1682; *Rukamah*, b. 8 Ap. 1686.

BALLARD, *SAMUEL*, m. *Hannah Belcher*, 2 Sept. 1678. *SARAH*, m. *Caleb Dana, Jr.*, 24 May 1756.

BANBRIDGE, *GUY*, had a grant of land in Aug. 1634, and resided at the S. E. corner of Garden and Mason streets. His name appears in the records under an unusual variety of forms, — such as *Bambridge*, *Bambrigg*, *Bainbrick*, *Banbridge*, *Banbricke*, *Banbrook*, and *Benbricke*. He was buried 10 Ap. 1645. His w. *Justice* subsequently exchanged the homestead, with *William Towne*, for a house on the east side of Dunster Street, between Harvard and Mt. Auburn streets, which she sold to *Nathaniel Hancock*, 6 Oct. 1668. She was living, and received alms of the church, 1670. No account of posterity has been found, except the incidental remark in the Church Record, that *Jane*, the first wife of *Capt. Samuel Green*, was "daughter to the foresaid *Justice Bainbrick*."

BANCROFT, *ROGER*, in 1639, purchased house and half an acre on the south side of Brattle Street, not far westerly from Ash Street. He d. 28 Nov. 1653, leaving w. *Elizabeth*, but apparently no children. His w. must have had uncommon attractions, it would seem; for she successively m. three additional husbands, to wit, *Martin Saunders* of Braintree, 23 May 1654, *Deac. John Bridge* of Camb. in 1658, and *Edward Taylor* of Boston. She was living in 1685, as appears by a receipt indorsed on her marriage contract with *Deac. Bridge*, acknowledging the full payment of her claim on his estate. The receipt is dated 23 Dec. 1685, and signed by "Timothy Pratt of Boston, tailor, attorney and by order of *Edward Taylor* and *Elizabeth* his wife, the relict of *John Bridge* deceased, within named."

BARNARD, *JOHN*, in 1635, owned house and eight acres, extending from Brattle Street to Garden Street, embracing a part of the *Craigie* estate; but, within two or three years, he sold to *John Bridge*, and his name disappears from the record.

BARNETT, *WILLIAM*, m. *Sarah*, prob. dau. of *John Poole* of Reading, and wid. of *Joseph Champney* of Billerica, 19 Aug. 1656. She d. 21 Aug. 1661, and he m. *Mary Barnard* 16 June 1662; she d. 28 Mar. 1673, and he m. *Mary*, dau. of *Nathl. Sparhawk*, 8 Oct. 1673; she d. 27 Oct. 1673, and he m. *Margaret* —, who survived him. His children were *Lydia*, b. 17 Sept. 1657, m. *Arthur Cole* 27 Nov. 1673, who d. 4 Sept. 1676; *John*, b. 6 Feb. 1660-61; *William*, b. 3 May 1665; *Edward*, b. 8 Jan. 1667-8; *Samuel*, b. 7 Feb. 1669-70; *Bartholomew*, b. 1 Ap. 1672, d. 6 May 1672; *Margaret*, b. 4 Mar. 1675-6, m. *Giles Roberts*; *Thomas*, b. 28 Jan. 1678-9; *Bartholomew*. *WILLIAM* the f. was a tailor, and resided on the west side of Dunster Street, the second lot from Harvard Square, which he purchased of *William French* 10 June 1656, together with the lot on the opposite side of the street. He d. 17 Mar. 1688-9, aged about 60.

2. *THOMAS*, had by w. *Lydia*, son *Thomas*, b. 17 Dec. 1672. He prob. removed to Marlborough. *Barry's Framingham*.

3. *WILLIAM*, s. of *William* (1), by w. *Hannah*, had *William*, prob. b. 1695, bap. 17 Jan. 1696-7; *Hannah*, bap. 7 Mar. 1696-7; *Elizabeth*, bap. 21 May 1699; *Hannah*, b. 23 Mar. 1700-1; *William*, bap. 30 May 1703; *John*, b. 9 July 1706; *Daniel*, b. 28 Feb. 1708-9. *WILLIAM* the f. was a tailor, resided on the homestead of his f. and d. about 1730.

4. *EDWARD*, s. of *William* (1), was a cordwainer, and called of Bos. 1708,

and of Camb. 1708, apparently unm. at both dates. No further trace of him has been discovered, unless he was the same who united with the sons of his brother William, in 1740, in a sale of land.

5. BARTHOLOMEW, s. of William (1), m. Rebecca Warland (prob. dau. of Owen), 23 July 1706, and had *Rebecca*, bap. 18 May 1707; *Thomas*, bap. 17 Aug. 1712; *Bartholomew*, b. 27 Dec. 1713. BARTHOLOMEW the f. was a mariner.

7. WILLIAM, s. of William (3), by w. Mary, had *William*, b. 30 Nov. 1728; *Jonathan*, b. 6 Feb. 1729-30; *Hannah*, b. 14 Oct. 1731; *Daniel*, b. 12 Nov. 1732, m. his cousin Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Barrett, 5 Nov. 1761, and d. 2 Nov. 1809; *Samuel*, bap. 3 Aug. 1735; *Mary*, bap. 15 May 1737; *Mary*, bap. 11 Feb. 1739; *Joshua*, bap. 25 June 1741; *Jonathan*, bap. 28 Nov. 1742, perhaps m. Susanna Robbins 24 Aug. 1783, served long in the Revolutionary Army, and d. in the almshouse 15 Nov. 1794; *Caleb*, bap. 27 June 1745; *Hannah*, bap. 8 Feb. 1747. WILLIAM the f. was a cordwainer and occupied the estate on the east side of Dunster Street until 1738, when he sold the southerly half to Samuel Danforth, having previously sold the other half to his brother Daniel Barrett.

7. JOHN, s. of William (3), m. Ruth, dau. of Samuel Champney, 5 May 1737, and had *Hannah*, bap. 9 Ap. 1738, d. unm. 3 Feb. 1759; *John*, bap. 6 July 1740; *Thomas*, bap. 3 July 1743. JOHN the f. was a tailor, and resided on the old homestead. He d. 16 Nov. 1754, a. 48; his w. d. 25 Nov. 1768, a. 61.

8. DANIEL, s. of William (3), m. Margaret, dau. of Isaac Manning, 10 Nov. 1737, and had children, baptized as follows: *Elizabeth*, 29 Oct. 1739, m. her cousin Daniel Barrett, 5 Nov. 1761; *Lydia*, 24 Aug. 1740; *Sarah*, 22 Aug. 1742; *Margaret*, 17 Mar. 1745; *Margaret*, 7 Sept. 1746; *James*, 18 Dec. 1748; *Daniel*, 8 Sept. 1751. DANIEL the f. was a carpenter, owned the northerly part of estate on the east side of Dunster Street from 1733 to 1737, when he sold it, with a new house, to Andrew Bordinman, Jr. He was College Sweeper in 1753, and d. before 1764, when his w. held the same office, and retained it in 1768; she d. in the almshouse, 13 Feb. 1794, a. 64.

9. THOMAS, s. of John (7), m. Elizabeth Cook, 6 Dec. 1771, and had *Thomas*, b. 30 Oct. 1772; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Jan. 1774, m. Edward Fillebrown 16 Ap. 1801; *Ruth*, b. 19 July 1775, m. Oliver Blake, 30 Nov. 1813; *Sarah*, b. 26 July 1776, m. Oliver Blake, 29 Nov. 1798; *Hannah*, b. 20 Oct. 1780; d. unm. 16 Sept. 1855; *John*, bap. 31 Aug. 1783, d. 7 Nov. 1784. THOMAS the f. was a saddler; he owned the old homestead on the west side of Dunster Street, the south half of which he sold to William Morse, 5 Ap. 1773, having purchased in 1768 an estate on Brattle Street, next southwesterly of the Court House. His w. d. 17 Ap. 1785, a. 41, and he m. Mercy Cook, 4 Feb. 1787. He d. 1 Dec. 1812, a. 70.

BARTLETT, JOSEPH, m. Mary Wayte, 27 Oct. 1668, and had *Mary*, b. 17 Feb. 1672-3; *Joseph*, b. 5 Mar. 1673-4; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 July 1676.

2. JOSEPH, by w. Zabilla, had *Lydia*, bap. 28 Sept. 1735; *James*, b. 11 Ap. 1737; *Rhoda*, b. 12 Oct. 1738; *David*, b. 20 Mar. 1741-2.

3. JOSEPH, said to have been born in Plymouth, grad. H. C. 1782, came here from Woburn in 1795, and purchased the estate long called the "Farwell Store," corner of Brighton Street and Harvard Square. He prob. left about 1809, when his estate passed into the hands of A. Biglow, Esq. He afterwards resided in Portsmouth, N. H., Saco, and Boston, in which last place his sun went down in a cloud, 1827. He had no children. His taste was very singular. In Woburn he painted his house black, with white window-sashes and green doors. In Saco he built a house of round form, and painted with fiery red.

4. SAMUEL, of Concord, a silversmith, was elected Register of Deeds in 1795, and soon removed here. He remained in office until his death, 29 Sept. 1821. The names of his children, recorded here, were *Lydia*, d. 25 Sept. 1796; *Joanna*, d. 21 Oct. 1837, a. 44; and *Joseph*, b. July 1799, and d. 2 Oct. 1799. Besides these, he had, *Samuel*; *John*, grad. H. C. 1805, minister at Marblehead, d. 3 Feb. 1849, a. 66; *Benjamin Dixon*, grad. H. C. 1810,

a physician in Lowell, d. here 7 Feb. 1853, a. 68; *Mary*, m. Willard Buttrick of Dracut 28 April 1799; *Elizabeth*, d. here unm. 6 Aug. 1873, a. 85; *Susan*, d. here unm. 6 Oct. 1875, a. 85.

ABIAH, m. Jonathan Sanders 24 Oct. 1669. *MARY*, m. Thomas Thwing 19 May 1731. *JOHN*, m. Tabitha Kidder 3 May 1759.

BARSTOW, GEORGE (Bearstow, Baistow, and Baisto, on Town and Probate Records), d. here 18 Mar. 1653-4. His w. Susanna, who was dau. of Thomas Marrett of Camb., d. 11 Ap. 1654. They left two children, *Margaret*, aged four years, and *George* aged two years, who were taken into the family of their grandfather, and were living in 1669. He was brother to Michael of Wat., and to William of Scituate, and removed here from Scituate, in 1633, according to Deane, who adds a melancholy note: "We notice the following entry in the Plymouth Colony Records, 1653: 'A suit was commenced against William Barstow by Mr. Charles Chauncy (afterwards President), for saying that he (Mr. Chauncy) was the cause of the death of his brother, George Barstow, late deceased: and for saying that the said Mr. Chauncy sent his bulls abroad to the Church at Cambridge, whereby the said George Barstow was hindered from communion with said Church, which hastened his death through grief.' The court ordered William Barstow to retract. The explanation of this is, that George Barstow was a member of the Second Church in Scituate, with which Mr. Chauncy was at variance." *Deane's Hist. Scituate*, p. 219.

BASTER, JOSEPH, by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 13 May 1643. Savage says he removed to Boston in 1647, and had other children.

BATHERICK, or BAVERICK, THOMAS, m. Ruth, dau. of Roger Buck, about 1670, and perhaps resided for a time in Woburn. Only one of his children is recorded here, *Jonathan*, b. 3 Sept. 1683, and the f. d. 2 Nov. 1683. In 1688, Roger Buck, then of Woburn, formerly of Camb., executed a deed, reciting that he had formerly sold a part of his homestead to "Thomas Batherick who married my daughter Ruth." A part of this estate was sold in 1701, by Thomas Batherick and Ruth Wales, probably a son and daughter of Thomas, first named; and the remainder, in 1732, by the said Thomas and Ruth, joined by Ruth Hook, perhaps a daughter of Ruth Wales, and by Jonathan Batherick of Billerica. *Anna*, who m. Richard Robbins 2 Jan. 1700-1, was prob. dau. of THOMAS.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), m. Elizabeth Beecher 9 Oct. 1701, and had *John*, b. 12 May 1702; *Ruth*, b. 7 Aug. 1703; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Sept. 1705; *Thomas*, b. 23 Ap. 1709; *William*, b. 23 Oct. 1710; *Jonathan*, b. 24 Oct. 1713; *Samuel*, b. 5 Nov. 1718. THOMAS the f. d. "at widow Robbins's," 20 Aug. 1762, a. 87; his w. d. 8 Ap. 1749, a. 80.

3. JONATHAN, prob. s. of Thomas (1), by w. *Jemima*, who owned the covenant 4 Oct. 1722, had *Samuel* and *Jonathan*, both bap. 21 Oct. 1722; *Jemima*, bap. 1 Dec. 1723; *Jonathan*, bap. 9 May 1725; *Lucy*, bap. 26 Jan. 1728-9; *Rebecca*, bap. 28 Feb. 1730-31. *Mehetabel*, dau. of wid. *Jemima*, bap. 1 Nov. 1741.

4. JOHN, s. of Thomas (2), m. *Mary Boyce*, who d. about 1726, and he m. *Elizabeth* —, who d. 18 June 1747, a. 39, and he m. *Ruth Hook* (prob. his cousin), 24 Dec. 1747. He had *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Sept. 1724, m. *James Brooks* of Concord 26 Dec. 1745; *Mary*, b. 24 Dec. 1725; *John*, b. 4 Jan. 1728-9; *John*, bap. 8 Nov. 1730; *Henry*, bap. 13 Aug. 1732; *Timothy*, bap. 3 Ap. 1737; *Hannah*, 30 Aug. 1741; *Josiah*, b. 3 Dec. 1743, d. 11 Dec. 1748; *Lydia*, b. 30 June 1746, d. 17 July 1749; *Ruth*, b. 31 July 1748, d. 29 May 1754; a son b. 4 Dec. 1750, d. the next day; *Lydia*, b. 19 Mar. 1752; *Ruth*, b. 8 Oct. 1754. JOHN the f. d. 3 June 1769. *Ruth*, prob. w. of JOHN, d. in the almshouse, 14 Sept. 1795, a. 78.

5. SOLOMON (f. not ascertained), m. *Rebecca Russell*, 1744, and had children, born in 1745, 1747, 1749, and 1750, who prob. d. young, as their names are not entered on record.

6. JOHN, s. of John (4), (name of w. not recorded) had *Eunice*, b. 26 Feb. 1755; *Phoebe*, b. 21 Aug. 1757, d. unm. at Brighton, 1837; *Lazarus*, b. 31

July 1760, and prob. *Hannah*, b. 1762. The last two were inmates of the almshouse in 1807, and described as "non compos."

7. TIMOTHY, s. of John (4), m. Beulah Prentice, 1789. No record of children is found.

DEBORAH, owned the covenant 3 Dec. 1727. HANNAH, was pub. to Edward Giner of Sudbury 8 Feb. 1736. JASON, was a corporal in the army, during the French War, in 1760.

BEALE, THOMAS, had a grant of land in 1634; and in 1635 owned and occupied the easterly half of the estate at the N. E. corner of Brighton and Mt. Auburn streets; and purchased the other half about 1650. He owned also four acres, fronting on Harvard Street, which was purchased by the church in 1669, and was occupied as a parsonage for more than a century and a half; it now forms part of the College Square. It does not appear that Mr. Beale had any children. He d. in 1661, a. 63, devising by will one half his estate to the church, subject to the life-estate of his w. Sarah, who d. about 1679.

BEARD, ANDREW, was chosen Hog-reeve for Menotomy, 1692.

BELCHER, ANDREW, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Danforth, 1 Oct. 1639, and had *Elizabeth*, b. in Sudbury 17 Aug. 1640, m. Pyam Blowers 31 Jan. 1668-9, and d. 29 May 1709; *Jewima*, b. in Camb. 5 Ap. 1642, m. Joseph Sill 5 Dec. 1660; *Maria*, b. in Sud. 26 July 1644, m. Jonathan Remington 12 July 1664, and d. 16 July 1711; *Andrew*, b. in Camb. 1 Jan. 1646-7; *Anna* (or *Hannah*, as she was more generally called), b. in Camb. 1 Jan. 1649-50, m. Samuel Ballard 2 Sept. 1678. ANDREW the f. was in Sud. as early as 1640, and probably resided there until 1646; for, although one of his children was b. here in 1642, yet the next was b. at Sud. in 1644, and he sold "his now dwelling house" at Sud. 23 Jan. 1645-6, reserving possession of it until the next May. In June 1654 he was licensed by the County Court, "to keep a house of publique enterainment at Cambridge." This license was renewed from year to year, until 1673, in which year he probably died, as the license "to keep an ordinary" was granted to his widow Elizabeth in Ap. 1674; she d. 26 June 1680, "aged about 61," and was succeeded by her son Andrew. This "ordinary," "house of entertainment," or "tavern," was the original "Blue Anchor Tavern," and stood at the N. E. corner of Brighton and Mt. Auburn streets.

2. ANDREW, s. of Andrew (1), m. Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Gilbert of Hartford, and had *Andrew*, b. in Hartford 12 March 1671-2; *Elizabeth*, b. in Camb. 12 Jan. 1677-8, m. Daniel Oliver of Boston 23 April 1696; [she was mother of Daniel, H. C. 1722, a merchant, who d. in London 5 July 1727; of Andrew, H. C. 1724, Secretary and Lieut.-governor of Mass.; and of Peter, H. C. 1730, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court. Mrs. Oliver d. 21 May 1735.] *Mary*, b. in Cha. 7 Mar. 1679-80, m. George Vaughn of Portsmouth, and d. 3 Feb. 1699-1700; *Jonathan*, b. in Camb. 8 Jan. 1681-2; *Anna*, b. in Cha. 30 March 1684, m. Oliver Noyes of Cha.; *Maria*, b. in Cha. 29 March 1686, m. Anthony Stoddard of Boston, and d. 11 Feb. 1748; *Deborah*, b. in Cha. 3 Jan. 1688-9; *Sarah*, b. —, m. John Foye, Jr., of Cha. Mrs. Sarah Belcher d. in Cha. 26 Jan. 1688-9. Mr. Belcher in early life was a mariner, and commanded the vessel which so opportunely arrived at Smith's Garrison, with provisions, on the evening after the sanguinary Narragansett battle in Dec. 1676. *Hutchinson*, i. 300. He is described as of Hartford in 1671 and 1672, of Cha. in 1679, of Camb. in 1681 and 1682 (where he seems also to have resided in 1677-8), of Cha. again in 1684 to 1689, and of Boston in 1696-7, where he continued afterwards to reside, and became one of the most enterprising and wealthy merchants in the Province. He was often employed in important public stations. He was one of the Committee of Public Safety, 20 Ap. 1689, in which year he was associated with Col. John Pynchon and Major Thomas Savage, in negotiating a treaty of peace with the Maquas, or Mohawks; a Commissioner of Imposts, 25 Dec. 1691; Commissary General from 8 Sept. 1703 to 1708; and a member of the Council from 1703 until his death, 31 Oct. 1717. He had a second wife, Hannah, who was buried 9 Ap. 1729.

3. JONATHAN, s. of Andrew (2), grad. H. C. 1699, and after a few years spent in Europe, established his residence in Boston. He m. Mary, sister of Richard Partridge, agent for N. H. in England, and dau. of Wm. Partridge, Lieut.-governor of New Hampshire. His children, born in Boston, were Andrew, b. 7 Nov. 1707, grad. H. C. 1724, Register of the Court of Admiralty, member of the Council, and d. at Milton 24 Jan. 1771, a. 63; Sarah, b. 22 Ap. 1709, m. Brifield Lyde, Esq., 17 Aug. 1727, and d. 5 Oct. 1768; Jonathan, b. 23 July 1710, grad. H. C. 1728, Chief Justice and Lieut.-governor of Nova Scotia, where he d. 29 Mar. 1776, leaving son Daniel, a merchant in Halifax, d. at Boulogne, France, 17 Nov. 1841, a. 78, and a dau. Mary Emilia Elizabeth, who m. Dr. Tim. L. Jennison, and d. in Camb. 23 Aug. 1848, a. 89; William, b. 12 Ap. 1712; Thomas, b. 14 May 1713. JONATHAN the f. after his return from Europe, devoted himself for a time to commerce, in company with his father, but afterwards abandoned it for public life. He was a member of the Council, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1722, 1723, 1726, 1727; and was elected in 1729, but was negatived by Gov. Burnet. He then visited Europe again, and returned early in August 1730, bringing his commission as Governor of Mass. and N. H. *The Boston News Letter*, 5 Feb. 1730, says he received this appointment 27 Nov. 1729. *The New England Journal*, 14 Ap. 1730, contains this paragraph: "By Capt. Homans from London, we are informed that his Majesty has been pleased to confer the honor of Knighthood on his Excellency, Jonathan Belcher, who is appointed Governor," etc. He was superseded in office by Gov. Shirley, in 1741; appointed Governor of New Jersey, 1747, which office he held until his death, at Elizabethtown, 31 Aug. 1757. By his special direction, his body was removed to Camb., where he had caused a tomb to be constructed.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Richard and Mary Belcher of Cha., was a tailor, and resided in Camb. 1722. He purchased an estate, 9 Feb. 1724-5, on the west side of Dunster Street between Harvard Square and Mt. Auburn Street. He m. Sarah, dau. of Ichabod Brown, 27 Dec. 1726, and had Samuel, b. 5 Dec. 1727; Sarah, b. 13 Oct. 1729; Mary, b. 21 Mar. 1731-3; Martha, b. 22 Mar. 1733-4; Abigail, b. 16 Dec. 1735; Elizabeth, b. 3 Aug. 1738; Andrew, b. 10 Sept. 1740; SAMUEL the f. removed to Wrentham about 1742.

MARY, dau. of Jeremiah of Ipswich, m. Joseph Russell, of Camb. 28 June 1662.

BEMIS, JOSEPH, perhaps s. of Joseph of Wat. (1640), was a husbandman, and sold land in 1709 to Jonathan Robinson. The only other record found concerning him is dated 11 Nov. 1700, and recites that "there hath been of late a public contribution for the relief of Joseph Bemis and William Chamberlin, their substance having been of late consumed by fire."

2. PHILIP, m. Elizabeth Lawrence 21 Nov. 1723. Their children were baptized as follows: Philip and William, 13 Nov. 1726; David, 30 July 1727; Abigail, 25 July 1731; Edmund, 22 Oct. 1732; Zacchaeus, 25 July 1736.

SAMUEL, m. Elizabeth Robinson of Lexington, 16 Nov. 1775; ABIGAIL, m. John Brown, 19 Mar. 1778.

BENJAMIN, JOHN, was Constable of Camb. in 1633. He was released from the duty of training, in 1634, but required "to have in readiness at all times sufficient arms." He resided in 1635 and 1642 on the easterly side of Ash Street, his land, six acres, bordering on said street and on Charles River. "Mr. Benjamin's house burnt, and £100 in goods lost," 1636. *Savage's Winthrop*, I. 185. He removed to Wat. and d. 14 June 1645. His eldest son was John.

2. JOSEPH, of Barnstable, sold land in Camb. 30 Oct. 1686, bounded on land of "Abel Benjamin, my brother," which was devised by will of "my honored father, Mr. John Benjamin, sometimes of Watertown, deceased."

BESBEECH, THOMAS, sold land in Camb. 1636. About 1636 he purchased of William Lewis a house, which he sold to William Cutter in 1638, on the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets. His name is variously written on the records, Besbeche, Besbege, and Besbidge, and is supposed to be the same as the present Bisbee or Bisby. He seems to have resided in

Scituate, 1634, but soon removed; he was of Duxbury in 1639, and of Sudbury in 1647, where he d. 9 Mar. 1673-4, leaving dau. *Mary*, w. of William Brown, dau. *Alice*, w. of John Bourne of Marshfield, and numerous grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

BETTS, JOHN, came to N. E. 1634, aged 40. *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxx. 143. Before 1639, he purchased a house at the S. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets, which he sold to John Shepard, 6 Dec. 1662. In 1642, besides many other lots of land, he owned about an acre, fronting the Common, which he sold to Harvard College in 1661. Dane Hall stands on the southerly part of this lot. He d. 21 Feb. 1662-3, a. about 68. His w. Elizabeth d. 2 Jan. 1663-4. In her will, dated 16 Dec. 1663, she devises house to John Bridge, Sen., who seems to have been her brother, and trifling legacies to a large number of friends, but does not mention any children.¹ The following, from the Colony Records, 18 May 1653, is sufficiently definite: "John Betts of Cambridge, being at a Court of Assistants on his trial for his life, for the cruelty he exercised on Robert Knight his servant, striking him with a plough-staff, &c. who died shortly after it, the jury brought in their verdict, which the magistrates not receiving, came in course to be tried by the General Court." . . . "The General Court do not find John Betts legally guilty of the murdering of his late servant Robert Knight; but forasmuch as the evidence brought in against him holds forth unto this Court strong presumptions and great probabilities of his guilt of so bloody a fact, and that he hath exercised and multiplied inhuman cruelties upon the said Knight, this Court doth therefore think meet that the said John Betts be sentenced, viz. 1. That the next lecture day at Boston, (a convenient time before the lecture begin,) the said Betts have a rope put about his neck by the executioner, and from the prison that he be carried to the gallows, there to stand upon the ladder one hour, by the glass, with the end of his rope thrown over the gallows. 2. That he be brought back to prison, and, immediately after the lecture, to be severely whipped. 3. That the said Betts shall pay all the witnesses brought in against him 2s. per day for so many days as they have attended upon the Court of Assistants and the General Court, upon his trial. 4. That he shall pay £15 into the Country Treasury, for and towards the charges the Court have been at, upon his trial. 5. That the said Betts be bound to the good behavior, for one whole year, in the sum of ten pounds."

BITTLESTONE, THOMAS (elsewhere written Bittleston, Bicklestone and Beetlestone), d. here 23 Nov. 1640, owning house and land east of North Avenue, which was in possession of his wid. Elizabeth, in 1642. By will, dated 2 Nov. 1640, he bequeathed £150 to his dau. Elizabeth, £5 to Mr. Thomas Shepard, £1 to Mr. Foordham (prob. Rev. Robert Fordham, who settled at South Hampton, Long Island, 1648, and d. 1674) and the remainder to his w. Elizabeth. His boy, John Swan, was enjoined to serve the w. five years and was then to receive £5. Mr. Bittlestone was prob. from Newcastle-upon-Tyne, as he ordered, in case his w. and dau. should both decease without legal heirs, his estate should be divided, one third to his natural kindred in Old England, one third to the Church in Camb., and one third to "my two friends Thomas Cheesbolme and William Cutter," which two persons are known to have formerly resided in Newcastle. Elizabeth the w. or dau. of Thomas, m. John Bisco of Watertown, 13 Dec. 1650.

2. WILLIAM, prob. brother of Thomas (1), in 1638, owned house and three acres, east of Garden Street, near the Botanic Garden. He d. (on the 5th of October, the date of the year mutilated), before 1642, when the estate was held by Guy Banbridge, Edward Hall, and Edward Winship, feoffees; but for what heirs, or for what purpose, it was so held, does not appear.

BLACKLEACH, BENJAMIN, by w. Dorcas (dau. of Nathaniel Bowman, of Wat.), had *Nathaniel*, b. 12 Oct. 1666.

¹ Among these bequests was the following: "I give to Mr. [Stephen] Day twenty shillings in old iron and leaden weights, and if they will not reach it, to make it up in some other things that will suite him; but he is not to have them except he mend the cob-irons."

BLODGETT, THOMAS (otherwise written *Blaget*, *Blagget*, *Blaggitt*, *Blaged*, and *Blokwood*), a glover, came to New England in 1635, and had a grant of land 6 Mar. 1636-7. By w. Susan he had *Daniel*; *Samuel*; *Susan*, b. June 1637, m. in Woburn, Jonathan Tompson, 28 Nov. 1658. **THOMAS** the f. d. 7 Aug. 1639, according to the record; but the date of his will is 10 Aug. 1641. His w. Susan m. in Woburn, James Tompson, 15 Feb. 1642-4, and d. 10 Feb. 1660-61.

2. **DANIEL**, s. of **THOMAS** (1), of Camb., freeman 1652, of Chelmsford 1654, where his son *Nathaniel* was b. 22 Oct. 1664, and d. 27 Oct. 1666; his w. Mary d. 5 Sept. 1666. He had also s. *Samuel*. **DANIEL** the f. d. 28 Feb. 1671-2, leaving w. *Sarah*.

3. **SAMUEL**, s. of **THOMAS** (1), m. Ruth Eggleston 13 Dec. 1655, and had *Ruth*, b. 28 Dec. 1656; *Samuel*, b. 11 Dec. 1658; *Thomas*, b. 26 Feb. 1660-61; *Susanna*, b. —; *Sarah*, b. 17 Feb. 1667-8; *Martha* and *Mary*, twins, b. 15 Sept. 1673. **SAMUEL** the f. resided in Woburn, and d. 21 May 1720, a. nearly 87; his w. Ruth d. 14 Oct. 1703.

4. **SAMUEL**, s. of *Daniel* (2), d. at Woburn 3 July 1687, and Samuel Blodgett of Woburn was appointed administrator 25 Jan. 1687-8.

5. **THOMAS**, s. of **Samuel** (3), m. Rebecca Tidd, 11 Nov. 1685, and had *Thomas*, b. 5 Aug. 1686; *Rebecca*, b. 5 June 1689, m. — Russell; *Ruth*, b. 14 Oct. 1694; *Joseph*, b. 17 Sept. 1696; *Abigail*, b. 7 Nov. 1698, m. — Reed; *Samuel*, b. 17 June 1702. **THOMAS** the f. removed from Woburn to Lex. about 1692, and became one of the most active and useful citizens. He d. 29 Sept. 1740; his w. Rebecca, who d. 8 March 1750, and all the before named children, except *Ruth*, are mentioned in his will, dated 26 Oct. 1738. [Deac. Alvaro Blodgett, who d. 14 May 1874, was of this family, and the last male representative in Camb. of the first named **Thomas Blodgett**.]

BLOOMFIELD, WILLIAM, about 1638 sold to Robert Stedman a house on the north side of Winthrop Street, between Dunster and Brighton streets.

BLOSSE, JOHN, buried 23 April 1646. **FRANCIS**, buried 29 Sept. 1646. Probably the name was **BLOIS**.

BLOWERS, PYAM (sometimes written *Blower* and *Blores*), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Belcher, 31 Mar. 1668, and had *Thomas*, b. 27 July 1669, d. 14 Aug. 1669; *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1671-2, d. 12 Feb. 1671-2; *Jonathan*, b. 8 Feb. 1672-3, d. young; *Hannah*, b. 4 July 1674, d. 16 July 1676; *Elizabeth*, b. 19 July 1675, m. Rev. Thomas Symmes of Bradford, 9 July 1701; *Thomas*, b. 1 Aug. 1677; *Pyam*, b. 29 July 1679, d. 14 Aug. 1679; *John*, b. 22 Oct. 1680, d. 22 July 1707; *Andrew*, b. 27 Aug. 1682, d. 21 Oct. 1682. **THOMAS** the f. was a ship-master, and in 1686 commanded the ketch *Adventure*, owned in part by his brother-in-law, Capt. Andrew Belcher. In 1672, he purchased a house and 4½ acres, at the N. W. corner of Brattle and Mason streets, where he resided through life; after his decease, it was sold by his son to Abraham Hill, in 1713. Capt. **Blowers** d. 1 June 1709. His w. Elizabeth d. three days previously, 29 May 1709.

2. **THOMAS**, s. of **Pyam** (1), grad. H. C. 1695, ordained at Beverly 29 Oct. 1701, m. Emma Woodbury, and had *Pyam*, grad. H. C. 1721, merchant, d. in Boston 18 Mar. 1739; *Emma*; *Thomas*; *John*; *Elizabeth*; *Andrew*. **THOMAS** the f. d. 17 June 1729. His w. and six children survived him.

3. **JOHN**, s. of **THOMAS** (2), resided in Boston, and m. Sarah, dau. of Samson Salter, 25 Nov. 1735. One of their sons was *Samson Salter Blowers*, b. 10 Mar. 1741-2, grad. H. C. 1763, m. a dau. of Benjamin Kent, was Ch. Justice of the Sup. Court in Nova Scotia, and d. Oct. 1842, having lived more than half a year beyond a full century.

BONNER, JOHN, came here from Boston about 1690. By second w. Mary Clark, who d. here 20 April 1697, he had *Jane*, b. 2 May 1691, m. John Ellery of Boston, 31 Aug. 1710; *John*, b. 6 Dec. 1693, m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Marsh, 17 Nov. 1715; *Thomas*, b. 6 Jan. 1695-6, and d. 3 June 1719; "buried in South Carolina." **JOHN** the f. sold his house 1705, returned to Bos., and d. 30 Jan. 1725-6, a. 83 years. An obituary represents him as

"a gentleman very skillful and ingenious in many arts and sciences, especially in navigation, drawing, moulding of ships, &c.; one of the best acquainted with the coasts of North America, of any of his time; of great knowledge and judgment in marine affairs; was very much consulted, improved, and relied upon, by the Government, as principal pilot in our marine expeditions; and with diligent care and faithfulness discharged his trust. . . . By his second wife, who was a daughter of the famous Elder Clark of Cambridge, he had several children; a son and a daughter only surviving." *Best. News Letter*. A plan of Boston and the harbor, drawn by Capt. Bonner, was published in 1722, and has recently been republished.

BOONE, MATTHEW, by w. Anna, had *Frank*, b. 28 Mar. 1664.

BORDMAN, WILLIAM (now generally written Boardman), by w. Frances, had *Moses*, d. 16 Mar. 1661-2, owning real estate, and therefore prob. of age; b. about 1640; *Rebecca*, b. 1 Nov. 1643, m. John Palfrey, 4 Aug. 1664; *Andrew*, b. 1646; *Aaron*, b. 1649; *Frances*, b. 1650, d. unm. 16 Sept. 1718; *Martha*, b. about 1653, m. Daniel Epes, 17 Ap. 1672, and d. 9 Feb. 1692; *Mary*, b. 9 Mar. 1655-6; *William*, b. 6 Dec. 1657, was a carpenter, resided in Malden 1684, and d. at Rumney Marsh, or Chelsea, 14 Mar. 1695-6; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Aug. 1660, m. John Cooper, 28 Ap. 1686, and d. 15 Nov. 1714. WILLIAM the f. d. 25 Mar. 1685, aged 71 years. He was b. in England. When quite young, his father died, and his mother m. Stephen Day, with whom he emigrated to New England, in 1638. About 1659, Day paid to him a legacy of £50, left by his father, styling him his "son-in-law," and acknowledging that it should have been "paid to him twenty-three years ago." As early as 1656, he owned and occupied the estate at the easterly corner of Harvard Square and Dunster Street. At the death of Day in 1668, he came into possession of the estate on the opposite corner, to which his son Aaron added the adjoining land, extending to Brighton Street. Both these estates remained in the Bordman family about a hundred and fifty years. Mr. Bordman was a tailor, and was early appointed Steward and Cook of Harvard College, which last office he held until his death. He resigned the office of Steward in 1667, and Thomas Danforth was elected in his stead. Judge Sewall, in noticing his death, styles him "Major Bordman." This was probably a title, indicating his office in College, a Steward being in some sort a major-domo.

2. ANDREW, s. of William (1), m. Ruth Bull, 15 Oct. 1669, and had *Andrew*, b. 22 Aug. 1670; *Ruth*, b. 15 Jan. 1671-2, m. Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, President of Harvard College, 30 Dec. 1696, and d. without issue, 17 Feb. 1744-5; *Moses*, b. 8 July 1672, d. 15 Feb. 1672-3; *Martha*, b. 31 Oct. 1675, d. 14 June 1676; *Abigail*, b. 10 Mar. 1677-8, d. 10 July 1678. Such is the record of births; but there are manifest mistakes in it. The son *Andrew*, in a manuscript account of his family, dates his own birth 22 Aug. 1671, and that of his sister *Ruth*, 28 Jan. 1672-3. I cannot reconcile these dates with the others. ANDREW the f. was a tailor; inherited the homestead; succeeded his father as College Cook; and the Corporation voted, 23 July 1686, that he "henceforward manage the office of Steward in the manner as of late." He also kept a shop, or variety store, as is plainly indicated by his inventory. He d. of fever, 15 July 1687, a. 41; his w. Ruth d. of small-pox, 17 Dec. 1690, a. 39 years.

3. AARON, s. of William (1), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 1 Ap. 1674, d. 20 June 1674; *Moses*, b. 17 Feb. 1675-6; *Mary*, b. 9 Mar. 1678-9, d. 15 Ap. 1679; *Andrew*,¹ b. 21 June 1681; *Martha*, b. 9 Nov. 1683, m. Stephen Willis of Medf. 30 Sept. 1708; *Aaron*, b. 18 Ap. 1686; *Mary*, b. 6 May 1689, m. Ebenezer Dorr of Roxbury 16 Feb. 1709-10. AARON the f. was a locksmith; was appointed to take charge of the College clock, and also to serve as College Smith, 1675; and succeeded his brother as College Cook and Steward.

¹ The record has *Aaron*, but I think it should be *Andrew*, who is named in his father's will, and who sold lands in Camb. He m. second w. Sarah Goddard, at Rox., bequeathed by his father. He was a saddler, 28 Oct. 1718.

He inherited his father's estate on the westerly side of Dunster Street, to which he made large additions, and became an extensive land-holder in the town. He d. 15 Jan. 1702-3, a. 53; his w. Mary was living in 1717.

4. ANDREW, s. of Andrew (3), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Trusedale, 17 Dec. 1697, and had *Ruth*,¹ b. 19 Nov. 1698, m. Mr. John Higginson of Salem, 4 Dec. 1719, and d. 14 June, 1727; *Andrew*, b. 1 Aug. 1701. ANDREW the f. was a saddler, and endowed with an unusual tact for business. Though only sixteen years old when his father died, he assumed the charge of the store, aided by his mother, indeed, until her death, three years afterwards; and he continued to manage his mechanical and commercial affairs, in addition to his official duties. He succeeded his uncle in the office of Steward and College Cook, in 1703, and so satisfactorily performed the duties of Steward for a period of forty-four years, that, on his death, the Corporation entered on their records a testimony to his faithfulness. He was Town Clerk thirty-one successive years, from 1700; Town Treasurer, forty-six successive years, from 1701; Selectman, eighteen years, between 1706 and 1722; Representative, 1719 and 1720. He resided through life on the homestead, where he d. 30 May 1747, aged nearly 76; his w. Elizabeth d. 16 Aug. 1760, a. 86 years 6 months.

Caro

5. MOSES, s. of Aaron (3), m. Abigail, dau. of Deac. Walter Hastings, 25 June 1700, and had *Moses*, b. 2 June 1703; *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Aug. 1704; m. Col. Abraham Williams of Marlborough, 5 Nov. 1730; *Abigail*, b. 5 July 1706, m. John Colson of Bos., 18 Feb. 1731, and d. before 1751; *Aaron*, b. 8 Sept. 1707, d. young; *William*, b. 30 Ap. 1711, d. 10 Aug. 1715; *Mary*, b. 10 Aug. 1713, m. Josiah Stearns of Watertown, 1752; *Martha*, b. 25 July 1718, m. John Williams of Lynn, 9 Oct. 1740; *Aaron*, bap. 9 Mar. 1717-18, d. young; *Walter*, bap. 15 Mar. 1718-19, living in 1751; *Andrew*, bap. 20 Feb. 1720-21, grad. H. C. 1737, ordained at Chilmark, 1746, d. of small-pox 19 Nov. 1776; *William*, neither birth nor baptism recorded, but named in the father's will, and in the division of his estate. MOSES the f. was a tanner, and resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Common. He was a Captain in the militia, and an active, energetic man. He was a Selectman eighteen years between 1713 and 1736, and on various important committees. He d. 21 Jan. 1750-51, aged nearly 75; his w. Abigail d. Oct. 1752, a. 75 years 8 months.

6. AARON, s. of Aaron (3), m. Elizabeth Parker 14 Oct. 1708, and had *Aaron*, b. 6 May 1711, a tin-plate worker in Boston, 1737; *Zechariah*, b. 24 Oct. 1713. AARON the f. was a saddler, and inherited the homestead, on Harvard Square. He d. 24 Jan. 1718-19, a. 32; his w. Elizabeth was living in 1732.

7. ANDREW, s. of Andrew (4), grad. H. C. 1719; m. Sarah, dau. of Lieut.-gov. Spencer Phips, 25 Feb. 1731-2, and had *Ruth*, b. 28 Jan. 1732-3, d. 28 June 1740; *Andrew*, b. 15 Ap. 1735, d. 24 June 1740; a son (twin with Andrew), d. 18 Ap. 1735; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Mar. 1742, d. 16 Nov. 1749; *Andrew*, b. 31 Aug. 1745. ANDREW the f. inherited the homestead on Harvard Square, east of Dunster Street, and succeeded his father as Steward of the College, in 1747, which office he held about three years; thus nearly if not entirely completing a century of Stewardship by the same family. He succeeded his father, also, in the office of Town Clerk, which he held thirty-nine years, from 1731; and of Town Treasurer, which he held twenty-three years from 1747. He was a Representative in the General Court twenty-two years, 1742-1751, and 1757-1768; Justice of the Peace; Register of Probate twenty-four years, 1745-1769; and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas seventeen years, 1752-1769. He d. 19 May 1769, aged nearly 68; his w. Sarah d. at Tewksbury, Dec. 1793, a. 81.

8. MOSES, s. of Moses (5), m. Elizabeth Fillebrown, 25 Dec. 1746. He was a tanner, and inherited part of the homestead, including half the dwelling-house. He d. 8 Mar. 1753, aged nearly 50. His w. Elizabeth d. 1784. They had no children.

¹ Mrs. Ruth Higginson had four children, 1722; *Ruth*, b. 26 Sept. 1723, d. 10 July 1730, b. 12 Oct. 1730; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Mar. 1737; *Andrew*, b. 5 June 1737.

9. WILLIAM, s. of Moses (5), m. Susanna Bricksey, 15 Mar. 1753, and had *Abigail*, bap. 7 Oct. 1753, m. William Prentiss; *Elizabeth* (twin with Abigail), bap. 7 Oct. 1753, m. Andrew Brown, 13 Dec. 1775; *William*, bap. 10 Aug. 1755; *Moses*, bap. 23 Oct. 1757, a cordwainer in Camb. 1779; *Susanna Mackey*, bap. 23 Sept. 1759, living in 1781. WILLIAM the f. inherited part of the homestead, including half the dwelling-house. He d. before 18 May 1779; his w. Susanna d. about 1794.

10. ZECHARIAH, s. of Aaron (6), m. Mary Stebbins, 16 Aug. 1742, and had *Aaron*, bap. 16 June 1744, d. 22 Dec. 1746;¹ *Aaron*, bap. 10 Oct. 1746, grad. 1767, and d. Oct. 1772, leaving a son Aaron, who d. 28 July 1817, a. 48; *Zechariah*, bap. 2 Dec. 1750, prob. d. young; *Elizabeth*, bap. 20 Dec. 1753, m. Major John Brown, 13 May 1776; *Mary*, bap. 16 May 1756, d. 1795; *Richard*, bap. 30 Nov. 1760. ZECHARIAH the f. was a carpenter, and inherited the homestead. He d. 1776.

11. ANDREW, s. of Andrew (7), m. Mary, only dau. of William Blair Townsend, Esq., 1 Nov. 1770; she d. 13 Mar. 1797, a. 46, and he m. Abigail, dau. of Bartholomew Richardson of Woburn. He inherited the homestead and, after his mother's death, the whole estate, including more than a hundred acres in the northeasterly section of Cambridgeport. This tract embraced, substantially, besides a large quantity of marsh, all the upland bounded northerly by Lincoln Street, easterly by the marsh, southerly by School Street and westerly by a line passing through the centre of the Brick Meeting-house lot, nearly parallel with Columbia Street. About 1782 he removed to Tewksbury, but returned about 1796, and resided several years in the house on Plymouth Street, recently destroyed, familiarly known as the Cholera House, having sold the homestead, in 1794, to the Corporation of Harvard College. In 1805 he erected the house now standing at the S. W. corner of Hampshire and Windsor streets, where he subsequently resided. When the great speculations in land commenced, about 1802, he sold large portions of his estate, united with others in laying out streets for a great city, and gave to the Town the school-house lot at the corner of Windsor and School streets, and to the proprietors of the Brick Meeting-house the easterly half of the square on which that house stood. He was Town Clerk, 1769-1780, and Town Treasurer, 1777, 1778. It is remarkable, that the office of Town Clerk was held by three generations of the same family, father, son, and grandson, for eighty consecutive years, and that the name of the incumbent was Andrew Bordman, through the whole period. The first two also held the office of Treasurer, for sixty-eight successive years. They deserve the thanks of posterity for the very legible and neat appearance of their records. It is to be lamented, however, that in regard to births and deaths, after about 1740, the record is so meagre. He d. 27 July 1817, a. nearly 72; his w. Abigail d. 27 Aug. 1848, a. 78. As he had no children, the male line, in this branch of the family, became extinct.

12. WILLIAM, s. of William (9), m. Sally McCleary, 17 Mar. 1784, and had *William*, b. 1785, d. unm. 16 Mar. 1851; *Sally*, b. 1787, m. Isaac Bosworth, 1 Dec. 1805, and d. 2 Oct. 1842; *John*, b. 1789; *Andrew*, b. 1792; *Moses*, b. 1794; *James*, b. 1796; *Esther*, b. 1798, m. Joseph Hiscock, 23 Sept. 1821; *Charles*, b. 1801, m. Christiana Reed 14 June 1827, and d. of cholera at Cincinnati, July 1834. WILLIAM the f. in 1802 sold his interest in the homestead, and erected a house at the S. W. corner of Washington and Cherry streets, where he d. 23 Sept. 1829; his w. Sally d. 25 Jan. 1837, a. 71.

13. RICHARD, s. of Zechariah (10), was a bricklayer, and inherited a part of the homestead at the westerly corner of Harvard Square and Dunster Street. He m. Prudence Dockum, 10 April, 1794, and d. a. p. 17 Dec. 1816; his w. Prudence m. Deac. Levi Farwell 21 May 1818, and d. in August 1847, a. 72.

14. JOHN, s. of William (12), m. Aliphal B. Wheeler 18 Jan. 1813, and had *John*; *James*, d. 20 Dec. 1865, a. 49; *Charles*; *Joseph H.*, d. 3 Mar. 1857, a. 25. JOHN the f. was a painter, resided in Cambridgeport, and d. 21 Nov. 1834, a. 45; his w. Aliphal B. d. 8 Oct. 1843, a. 48.

¹ Such is the record of baptism and of death.

15. ANDREW, s. of William (12), m. Adeline Hiseock 26 Oct. 1616; she was bur. 29 Aug. 1634, and he m. Anne Emery 21 June 1636. He resided in Cambridgeport, had children by both wives, and d. 7 Sept. 1668, a. 78.

BORLAND, JOHN, of Boston, m. Anna, or Anna, dau. of Leonard Vassell, 20 Feb. 1749. In 1765, he purchased of Rev. East Apthorp's agent, and of the Wigglesworth heirs, the estate bounded by Harvard, Bow, and Holyoke streets, except a small lot in the northwesterly corner. Bow Street, however, was then further north than its present location. The house in which he dwelt was long the residence of Dr. Plympton. Probably he remained here until the Revolutionary troubles commenced. Two of his twelve children were baptized here, in the Episcopal Church, Samuel, 26 Dec. 1763, and Thomas, 21 June 1767, d. 29 Sept. 1767. He d. in Boston, 5 June 1778, a. 47. "His death was occasioned by the sudden breaking of a ladder on which he stood, leading from the garret floor to the top of his house." *N. E. Chronicle*. His w. Anna prob. m. William Knight, Esq. of Portsmouth, N. H., Ap. 1784; she executed a release to her son Leonard Vassell Borland, of the shares of her children, William, Anna, and Elizabeth, deceased, 26 Ap. 1784, styling herself, Anna Borland, widow of John Borland, Esq.; and, 26 Ap. 1784, William Knight, Esq., and his w. Anna, executrix of the will of John Borland late of Cambridge, Esq., executed a general power of attorney to Leonard V. Borland. By sundry conveyances, dated 1783 and 1784, it appears that the children of John and Anna Borland, besides those previously named, were John Lindall: James (of New York); Francis (physician, of Boston); Phoebe, wife of George Spooner of Boston; and Jane, wife of Jonathan Simpson of Cambridge. Of these, John Lindall, grad. H. C. 1772, was Lieut.-col. in the British service, and d. in England, 16 Nov. 1825; Francis, grad. H. C. 1774, resided a few years in Boston and Portsmouth, N. H., and was probably the same who died at Somerset, Mass., in 1820, aged 86. JOHN the f. was probably s. of Francis Borland of Boston,—who was b. 26 Dec. 1691, m. Jane, dau. of Hon. Timothy Lindall of Salem, 22 Sept. 1726, and died 16 Sept. 1763,—and grandson of John Borland, "one of the principal merchants" of Boston, who d. 30 Mar. 1727, aged 68.

BOSWORTH, JONATHAN, was here in 1632. In 1635 he owned a house and land on the westerly side of Garden Street, not far from the Botanic Garden. He prob. left early. It would seem that he was son or perhaps brother of Edward Bosworth, and had brothers Nathaniel and Benjamin, and a sister who m. William Buckland. The General Court ordered, 5 Aug. 1634, "That such moneys as shall be laid out for the maintenance of widow Bosworth and her family shall be paid again by the Treasurer;" and, 7 July 1635, "in consideration of money disbursed by Mr. Henry Sewall for the transportation of Edward Bosworth and his family," it was ordered that Jonathan Bosworth, William Buckland, Nathaniel Bosworth, and Benjamin Bosworth, should pay £5 each, to said Sewall.

BOWERS, GEORGE, was of Scituate in 1637, of Plymouth in 1639, and soon afterwards in Cambridge. His w. Barbarie d. 25 Mar. 1644, and he m. Elizabeth Worthington 15 Ap. 1649. Their s. Jerathmeel was b. 2 May 1650. GEORGE the f. d. 1656, and his w. Elizabeth m. Henry Bowtell 25 June 1657. In his will are named wife, and children, Benanuel (who had already received his portion); John; Patience, wife of Humphrey Bradstreet; Silence; and Jerathmeel; the wife and Jerathmeel to inherit the homestead. Matthew Bowers, who d. 30 Jan. 1644-5, was prob. s. of George. Mr. Bowers resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, not far south from the Railroad bridge. In 1656 he conveyed to his son Benanuel 20 acres in Charlestown, adjoining Cambridge line. Previously, however, an unhappy difficulty occurred between the father and son; for Thomas Danforth complained to the General Court, May 1652, against George Bowers, "for rending a deed committed to his trust, with several articles between the said George Bowers and Benanuel Bowers his son;" for which offence a fine was imposed; at the same Court, "George Bowers of Cambridge being complained on, for putting in a vote on the election day for the Governor, acknowledged the fact, not only this year but every

year since he came into these parts, [and] pleaded ignorance: It is ordered, that the said George Bowers, for his offence therein, shall pay the sum of £10." He was not a sworn freeman, and therefore not a legal voter.

2. **BENAMUKI**, s. of George (1), m. Elizabeth Dunster (called "cousin" by President Dunster, in his will), 9 Dec. 1653, and had son *George*, b. 3 Feb. 1653-4. In 1656, he received a deed of land in Charlestown, now Somerville, adjoining Camb., where he had *Barbery*, b. 4 Jan. 1655; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Dec. 1656; *Mary*, b. 16 Sept. 1660; *Henry*, b. 2 June 1665, and d. 16 Oct. 1690; *Anna*, b. 14 Oct. 1668; *Bathsheba*, b. 4 June 1671; *Jonathan*, b. 11 Aug. 1673; *Mary*, b. 20 May 1679, and d. 26 Dec. 1669. His passage through life was stormy, as related somewhat fully on pp. 344-352. His will, dated 8 Oct. 1693, was proved 28 May 1698. His w. Elizabeth was living 26 Dec. 1693.

3. **JOHN**, s. of George (1), grad. H. C. 1649; preached at Guilford, New Haven, Branford, Derby, and Rye, in Connecticut; and d. about 1697. *Quart. Reg.*, *May* 1836. *Savage (Gen. Dict.)* says he died 14 June 1687; and that his son *John* was minister at Rye, and died at Derby 23 Sept. 1708.

JERATHMEEL, s. of George (1), sold the homestead 2 Jan. 1683-4; he then resided in Chelmsford, of which town he was a prominent inhabitant, and Representative in the General Court. His w. was Elizabeth.

BOWES, **NICHOLAS**, m. Sarah, dau. of James Hubbard, 2 June 1684, and had *James*, b. 16 Jan. 1686-7, and another child who d. in infancy. His w. Sarah d. 26 Jan. 1688-9, aged 37, and he m. *Dorcas*, dau. of Daniel Champney, 6 May 1690; she d. and he m. *Martha*, dau. of Capt. John Remington, 29 Jan. 1718-19. He removed to Boston, and d. 23 Oct. 1721, aged 65. His s. *William* was bap. here, 31 Jan. 1702-3.

2. **NICHOLAS**, prob. s. of Nicholas (1) by his second wife, m. Lucy, dau. of Rev. John Hancock of Lexington, and had *William*; *Lucy*, m. Rev. Jonas Clark of Lex.; *Nicholas*; *Elizabeth*; *Dorcas*, m. John Hill; *Lydia*; *Mary*; all of whom were living in 1768. **NICHOLAS** the f. grad. H. C. 1725, was ordained at Bedford 15 July 1730, and dism. in 1754; was Chaplain in the Army at Fort Edward in 1755, and d. at Brookfield as he was returning home. His w. Lucy m. Rev. Samuel Cook of Menotomy 25 Nov. 1762, and d. 12 Sept. 1768, aged 56.

ELIZABETH, m. Rev. Henry Ware, 15 Sept. 1807. Widow **HANNAH**, d. 18 July 1848, aged 81.

BOWMAN, **NATHANIEL**, was a proprietor "then inhabiting" Watertown, 4 Feb. 1636-7, but removed to Cambridge Farms (Lexington) about 1650, and d. 26 Jan. 1681-2. His chil. were *Francis*, b. 1630; *Mary*, bur. 1 Jan. 1637-8; *Joanna*, bur. 20 Nov. 1638; *Dorcas*, buried 6 Feb. 1638-9, aged 7 days; *Nathaniel*, b. 6 Mar. 1640-41; *Joanna*, b. 20 Nov. 1642, prob. m. — Turner; *Dorcas*, b. —, m. Benjamin Blackleech, who d. and she m. — Marsh.

2. **FRANCIS**, s. of Nathaniel (1), m. Martha Sherman of Watertown, 26 Sept. 1661, and had *Francis*, b. 14 Sept. 1662; *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1664-5; *Martha*, b. 2 Mar. 1666-7, d. 10 Dec. 1667; *Nathaniel*, b. 9 Feb. 1668-9; *Mary*, b. about 1671, m. Rev. John Eveleth, 2 Dec. 1692, and had a Joseph who d. here, 27 Oct. 1714, aged 18; *Joseph*, b. 18 May 1674; *Anna*, b. 19 Sept. 1676; *Samuel*, b. 14 Aug. 1679; *Jonathan*, b. about 1682; *Martha*, b. 4 April 1685. **FRANCIS** the f. inherited the homestead, and d. 16 Dec. 1687; his w. Martha survived.

3. **FRANCIS**, s. of Francis (2), m. Lydia Stone 26 June 1684; she d. and he m. Ruth, dau. of Rev. Samuel Angier of Watertown. He inherited the homestead in Lexington, near Watertown, and d. 23 Dec. 1744, aged 82; his w. Ruth d. 23 July 1754, aged 70. He was a very active citizen, and frequently sustained public office. He was Constable 1689, and Selectman 1696 and from 1700 to 1711. After the incorporation of Lex., he was Representative from that town eight years, between 1715 and 1733, and was also Justice of the Peace, when that office was bestowed much more sparingly than now. His children, according to Hudson (*Hist. Lex.*), were *Francis*, b. about

1685; *Mary*, m. — Morse; *Lydia*, m. Jonathan Simonds; *John*, b. 14 July 1689; *Sarah*, m. Philip Russell; *Isaac*, b. 1693, d. 18 July 1788.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Francis (2), m. Anna Barnard of Watertown, 16 Dec. 1692, and had *Mary*, b. 22 Dec. 1693, m. Samuel Garfield of Wat. about 1714; *Anne*, bap. 6 Sept. 1698, m. Nathaniel Bright of Wat. about 1714, and m. (2d) Richard Clarke; *Elizabeth*, bap. 13 Nov. 1698, d. unm. 25 Feb. 1748; *Abigail*, b. 1700, m. Matthew Bridge, Jr., 22 Mar. 1719-20, and d. 15 June 1785; *Nathaniel*, bap. 31 May, 1702, and d. 26 Dec. 1723, leaving dau. *Mary*, b. 19 Dec. 1723, and wife Ruth, who m. Oliver Livermore 24 Aug. 1726; and afterwards — Soden; *Grace*, bap. 1 Oct. 1704, m. Nathaniel Coolidge 10 Mar. 1726-7; *Sarah*, bap. 25 May 1707, m. Samuel Stearns, 3 Feb. 1731-2; *June*, b. —, m. James Brown 21 Jan. 1733-4. NATHANIEL the f. resided in Lexington near Wat., and d. 30 June 1748; his w. Anna d. 16 Sept. 1757.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Francis (2), m. Phebe —, and had *Joseph*, b. 16 Sept. 1697; *Hannah*, b. 11 Nov. 1699; *James*, b. 11 Sept. 1701; *Jonathan*, b. 23 Feb. 1703-4, grad. H. C. 1724, ordained at Dorchester 5 Nov. 1723, and d. 30 May 1775; *Francis*, b. 10 June 1705, d. unm. 1750, and his brother William, of Camb., administered; *Edmund*, b. 5 Mar. 1709-10, grad. H. C. 1728, merchant in Portsmouth N. H.; *Thaddeus*, b. 2 Sept. 1712; *William*, b. 2 Sept. 1715; *Martha*, b. 8 Sept. 1718, m. Samuel Bridge, 27 Ap. 1738. JOSEPH the f. resided in Lexington, which town he represented in the General Court six years between 1718 and 1737. He was also Justice of the Peace, and Selectman of Camb., 1712. He d. 8 Ap. 1762, a. nearly 88; his w. Phebe d. 20 Dec. 1751, a. 78.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Francis (2), m. Rebecca, dau. of Thomas Andrew, 21 Nov. 1700; she d. 18 Nov. 1713, and he m. Deborah, dau. of John Wyeth, who prob. d. about 1783. His children were *Andrew*, b. 15 Oct. 1701, d. 6 Ap. 1702; *Samuel*, b. 2 Mar. 1702-3; *Martha*, b. 13 May 1704, d. 1 Dec. 1713; *Mary*, b. 14 Aug. 1706; *Rebecca*, b. 10 Jan. 1708-9; *Hannah*, b. 2 Ap. 1711, m. Beriah Wetmore of Middletown, Conn.; *Andrew*, b. 27 Ap. 1713; *Martha*, b. 10 Feb. 1714-15, m. Nehemiah Cutter, 17 July 1739; *Deborah*, b. 30 May 1716, m. Nathaniel Kidder, 17 Sept. 1741; *Noah*, b. 23 Oct. 1718; *Elizabeth*, bap. 7 May 1721, d. 11 Oct. 1739; *Eunice*, bap. 4 Nov. 1722; *Abigail*, bap. 15 Mar. 1723-4, m. William Winship, Jr., 30 Dec. 1735; *Susanna*, bap. 10 July 1726. SAMUEL the f. d. 1746, and his son Samuel, then of Chs., administered. He resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Bridge on the homestead of Thomas Andrew, since owned and occupied by Mr. Ozias Morse; and his estate extended to the Charlestown line, and perhaps beyond it. He was elected Deacon of the Cambridge Church Aug. 5. 1724; Selectman fourteen years, 1722-1727, 1735-1743; and Representative, 1741.

7. JOHN, s. of Francis (3), d. at Lex. 30 April 1726, leaving w. Mary, who d. 28 June 1737, and children, *John*, *Jonas*, *Francis*, *Ebenezer*, and *Ruth*. He named his father, Francis Bowman, as executor of his will.

8. WILLIAM, s. of Joseph (3), m. Mary Reed of Lex. 5 May 1753, and had *Mary*, b. 28 Feb. 1754, m. Joel Viles, 27 June 1775; *Hannah*, bap. 4 Jan. 1756, m. James Walker of Burlington; *Phebe*, bap. 19 June 1757, m. Jonathan Bridge, 22 Feb. 1781; *Martha*, bap. 19 Nov. 1758, m. Abraham Smith 8 May 1788; *Betty*, bap. 28 Oct. 1759, m. William Bridge of Waltham; *Lydia*, bap. 14 Dec. 1766, m. John Davis of Methuen. WILLIAM the f. resided in Lex., and afterwards in West Cambridge. He was a prominent citizen, and d. 12 Oct. 1793, a. 78; his w. Mary d. 27 Oct. 1802, a. 76.

9. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (6), m. Hannah Frost, 20 Mar. 1745-6, and had *Samuel*, bap. 26 Ap. 1747; *Edmund*, bap. 12 Feb. 1748-9; *Hannah*, bap. 17 Feb. 1750-51. SAMUEL the f. d. June 1783; his w. prob. d. 25 Ap. 1794.

10. NOAH, s. of Samuel (6), m. Hannah Winship of Lex. (pub. 14 July 1744), and had *Hannah*, prob. b. 1745, adm. to the Ch. 1763; *Joshua*, bap. 15 Feb. 1746-7, grad. H. C. 1766, a Captain in the Continental army, m. Abigail Fowle of Wat., 1767; *Elizabeth*, bap. 1 May 1748, perhaps m.

Francis Whitmore 3d of Medf., 6 June 1765; *Andrew*, bap. 3 Mar. 1754, a physician, d. 9 Feb. 1777. He had also dau. *Susanna*, adm. to the Ch. 1777. In his will, dated 19 May 1782, and proved 2 Oct. 1782, are named w. Hannah, grandson Nathaniel Bowman, living in his family, and then in College, nephew Samuel Kidder, and son-in-law Nicholas Pike of Newburyport.

11. SOLOMON, parentage not ascertained, m. Abigail Brown 1 Mar. 1768, and had *Abigail Brown*, b. 12 Mar. 1769, m. Ebenezer Cutter of Charlestown, 6 Dec. 1789; *Sybil*, b. 2 Oct. 1770. m. Nathan Nurse 24 Mar. 1803; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 July 1773, d. 24 Ap. 1797.

BOWTELL, JOHN (otherwise written Bontell, Boutill, and Boutaille), by w. Margaret, had *Mary*, b. 26 Oct. 1646; *Margaret*, b. 4 Jan. 1650-51; *John*, b. 1652, d. 1 Dec. 1673. JOHN the f. d. 30 Aug. 1676, a. about 60; his w. Margaret was living in 1689. *Mary*, who was "burned to death in a fit," 24 Jan. 1701-2, may have been dau. of JOHN.

2. HENRY, m. Elizabeth, wid. of George Bowers, 25 June 1657, and d. 24 May 1681; his w. Elizabeth survived him.

BRACKETT, JOHN, m. Sarah, dau. of John Stedman, 23 Aug. 1662, and had *Sarah*, b. 11 April 1663, d. 19 Sept. 1665; *John*, bap. 21 April 1667. JOHN the f. d. in Boston between 12 Dec. 1668 and 30 Jan. 1668-7; his w. Sarah m. successively Dr. Samuel Alcock of Boston, and Hon. Thomas Graves and Col. John Phillips, both of Charlestown.

BRADISH, ROBERT (sometimes written Bradishe, Breadish, Broadish, and Brodish), purchased of John Steele, 28 Aug. 1635, a house and land at the westerly corner of Harvard and Holyoke streets, a lot on the opposite side of Harvard Street, where the Sewall house stood, and several acres out of the village. By his w. Mary, he had s. *Joseph*, b. May 1638. His w. d. Sept. 1638, and he m. *Vashti* —, and had *Samuel*, b. 23 Feb. 1639-40, d. 6 July 1642; *John*, b. 3 Dec. 1645; *Samuel*, b. 28 Nov. 1648, d. 9 Dec. 1648; he had also, perhaps by first wife, *James*; *Hannah*; *Mary*, m. Matthew Gibbs. ROBERT the f. d. about 1659; in his will, dated 1 May 1657 and proved 29 Oct. 1659, he named w. *Vashti* (who d. in 1672), and chil. *James*, *John*, *Joseph*, *Mary Gibbs*, *Hannah*; also son-in-law Ezekiel Morrill.

2. JOSEPH, s. of Robert (1), was in Sudbury, 1662, in Framingham, 1672, and returned to Camb. about 1678. He m. *Mary* —, and had *Mary*, b. 10 Ap. 1665, m. John Green 22 Nov. 1684; *Sarah*, b. 6 May 1667, prob. d. young; *Hannah*, b. 14 Jan. 1669-70, m. Edward Marrett, and d. 9 Ap. 1754 (Barry says she first m. Joseph Stanhope. *Hist. Fram.*); *Joseph*, b. 28 Nov. 1672, prob. the pirate sent to London, 1699, and executed; *James*; *Ruth*, m. Thomas Ford of Marshfield, 5 Ap. 1711; *John*, b. 18 Sept. 1678. JOSEPH the f. d. before 2 Ap. 1725, when a part of his estate in Cambridge was sold by Edward Marrett and w. Hannah, John Green and w. Mary, John Bradish, all of Camb., James Bradish of Westborough and Thomas Ford and w. Ruth of Marshfield, describing themselves as "children of Joseph Bradish, late of Cambridge, yeoman, deceased, who was son of Robert Bradish, formerly of Cambridge aforesaid, yeoman, also deceased."

3. JAMES, s. of Joseph (2), rem. to Marlborough where he m. Damaris Rice 16 June 1708, and had *Hepzibah*, b. 1709; *Sarah*, b. 1711; *Robert*, b. 1712; *Mary*, b. 1715; *James*, b. 1717; *John*, b. 30 Aug. 1719, who removed to Hardwick, 1742, m. Mary Green of Southborough 1746, adm. Hardwick Church, 1746, chosen Deacon, 1774, and removed to Cummington, 1778; *Jonas*, b. 7 Aug. 1724; *Sarah*, b. about 1727, d. 27 Aug. 1740, in her 13th year; *Anna*, b. 6 June 1729; *Joseph*, b. 26 Feb. 1731-2, d. 28 Aug. 1740.

4. JOHN, s. of Joseph (2), m. Hepzibah —, and had *Hannah*, b. 27 Oct. 1705; *John*, b. 10 Sept. 1717; *James*, b. 30 July 1709; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Feb. 1711-12, m. John Wood of Charlestown, 1732; *Jonathan*, b. 16 Sept. 1713; *William*, b. 31 May 1715, d. 1 Oct. 1736; *Ebenezer*, b. 28 April 1716; *Sarah*, b. 27 Jan. 1717-18, m. John Morse 29 July 1736; *Rebecca*, b. 10 Dec. 1720, m. Thomas Oliver, and was his wid. in 1746; *Mary*, bap. 17 June 1722, d. young; *Isaac*, b. 25 June 1723. JOHN the f. d. 17 July 1741, a. nearly 60; his w. Hepzibah d. 10 Dec. 1738, a. 50; his second w. (Mrs. Abigail Tucker of

Chs., whom he m. 1738) survived him. His residence was at the N. W. corner of Brighton and Elliot streets. He was College Glazier, forty years from 1701; Selectman six years, first in 1725; and Deacon of the church from 5 May 1738.

5. JOHN, s. of John (4), had dau. *Hephzibah*, bap. 15 Mar. 1740-41, d. 22 Mar. 1740-41; he was then at his father's house.

6. JAMES, s. of John (4), resided at Chs., where he d. Mar. 1798, a. 89; Mary w. of James Bradish, Jr., of Chs. d. 4 Mar. 1776, a. 47, and was buried at Camb. — *wrong Jones; - a son of John bnd Jones*

7. JONATHAN, s. of John (4), may have been the same whose dau. Sarah was bap. 29 Mar. 1741. He resided in Chs., where his dau. Catherine d. 1838, a. 83.

8. EBENEZER, s. of John (4), m. Eunice, dau. of Joseph Cook, 1739 (pub. 10 June), and had Eunice, bap. 15 June 1740, d. 5 Mar. 1740-41; *Ebenezer*, bap. 29 Aug. 1742, d. young; Sarah, b. 26 Feb. 1743-4, m. Dr. Ebenezer Hunt of Northampton, 5 Nov. 1772; Eunice, b. 22 Mar. 1744-5, d. unm. 10 Jan. 1797; *Ebenezer*, b. 17 Sept. 1746; *Eleanor*, b. 30 Jan. 1748-9, m. Hon. David Cobb of Taunton, and d. 7 Jan. 1808. EBENEZER the f. was a glazier and succeeded his father in the care of glazing the College edifices. He purchased the estate on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, south of Mount Auburn Street, sometimes called the Holyoke estate, in 1740, where he resided until 1749, when he bought the Blue Anchor Tavern, in Brighton Street, where he continued through life. This house, under his direction, became very popular. He dealt largely in real estate, and appears to have been not only enterprising, but judicious and successful in his transactions. He d. 17 Oct. 1785, a. nearly 70.

9. ISAAC, s. of John (4), by w. Esther, had Esther, m. John Goodwin 2d of Chs. (afterwards of Camb.) 21 Nov. 1764, and d. 19 Aug. 1840, a. 95; Isaac, b. 3 Nov. 1752, grad. H. C. 1773, of Topsfield in 1793; William, b. 20 July 1754; Abigail, b. 15 July 1756, d. 2 Oct. 1756; Abigail, b. 14 June 1758, d. unm. 18 Oct. 1815; Ebenezer King, b. 21 Nov. 1760, d. 19 Dec. 1760; Ebenezer King, b. 24 June 1762, d. 16 July 1796; Timothy, b. 28 Sept. 1763, d. 15 Nov. 1763; Sarah, b. 9 Oct. 1765, d. 5 Oct. 1767; James, b. 18 Mar. 1770, d. 4 May 1770. The eldest child, Esther, was b. about 1745; and there may have been others between her and Isaac, the first recorded in Camb. ISAAC the f. resided on the homestead. He was a blacksmith, and for several years College Smith; his shop stood on Winthrop Street, opposite the old jail. For many years before his death he was jailor; in which office he was succeeded by his son-in-law, John Goodwin, who in turn was succeeded by his son-in-law, Jacob Watson, the office being to some extent hereditary in the female line. Like many of his relatives in different branches of the family, he was occasionally insane, and d. by suicide, May 1790, a. nearly 67.

10. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (8), m. Hannah Paine of Worcester, 1772 (pub. 12 Sept.), and had Ebenezer, b. 8 Sept. 1773, grad. H. C. 1792, rem. to Wilkesbarre, Penn., was largely concerned in land speculations, and d. several years ago; Timothy Paine, b. 10 Ap. 1773, d. young; Elizabeth W., m. Walter Burling of New York, 22 June 1800; Timothy Paine, b. 4 Sept. 1781, d. young; Timothy Paine, bap. 28 Jan. 1786, d. before attaining manhood; Eunice, bap. 14 Sept. 1788, d. 22 Ap. 1791. EBENEZER the f. grad. H. C. 1769, studied law, practiced a short time in Menotomy, afterwards in Camb., and resided at the S. W. corner of Mt. Auburn and Elliot streets. His supposed Tory predilections subjected him to considerable inconvenience during the Revolution. By a humble submission, however, and a promise of good behavior, as well as by the recommendation of a committee on his behalf, he was permitted to remain, and his property escaped confiscation. In the latter part of his life he resided in Lancaster, where his habits of self-indulgence became more inveterate, and he d. by suicide, 29 or 30 Ap. 1818.

11. WILLIAM, s. of Isaac (9), m. Ruth, dau. of Benjamin Green of Groton, and had Esther Rand, b. 1 Mar. 1789, d. 17 Mar. 1805; Elizabeth Woods, b. 23 Jan. 1791; Sarah Goodwin, b. 13 Feb. 1793; Ruth Keep, b. 10 Mar. 1795;

William King, b. 19 Sept. 1797; *Louisa Chandler*, b. 29 Jan. 1800. *WILLIAM* the f. was a blacksmith, but thriftless, and of unsteady habits. He sold his share of the homestead in 1794, and was a public charge, with his family, in 1807. He d. in the almshouse, 26 Aug. 1817, a. 63.

BRADSHAW, HUMPHREY (elsewhere written *Bradshoere*, *Bredsha*, and *Bredshaw*), was in Camb. in 1652, and received his dividend of the Shawshin lands. By his w. *Patience*, dau. of Geo. Bowers, he had *Sarah*, b. 3 May 1653; *John*, b. 24 June 1655, had liberty to build a seat in the meeting-house, 1678, and is supposed to have afterwards resided in Medford; *Ruth*, b. 3 Nov. 1657. His w. d. and he m. *Martha*, wid. of William Russell, 24 Mar. 1665-6. He resided in Menotomy, frequently held minor offices and acted on committees for the town, and d. 9 May 1682. His wid. m. Thomas Hall, 24 May 1683.

MARY, perhaps sister to Humphrey, m. William Mitchelson, 26 Ap. 1654. *STEPHEN*, s. of John, bap. 25 July 1708. *HENRY*, m. Hannah Gibbs Cooke, 3 June 1781.

BRADSTREET, SIMON, was one of the original founders of Camb. He resided at the easterly corner of Brighton Street and Harvard Square. He was a prominent citizen here, as well as in other towns where he successively resided, and was one of the first board of Selectmen, or Townsmen, elected in Camb. About the time of Hooker's emigration to Hartford, he removed to Ipswich, and thence to Andover, about 1644; of which town he was a principal founder, and Selectman from its organization until 1672. He afterwards removed to Boston, and thence to Salem, in 1693, where he d. 27 Mar. 1697, a. 94 years. Before he left England, he m. Ann, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley. She d. at Andover, 16 Sept. 1672, in the 60th year of her age. He afterwards m. a sister of Sir George Downing. His children, all by his first w., were *Samuel*; *Simon*; *Dudley*; *John*; *Dorothy*, m. Rev. Seaborn Cotton 25 June 1654, had nine children, and d. 26 Feb. 1671-2; *Hannah*, m. Andrew Wiggins of Exeter, N. H.; *Sarah*, m. Richard Hubbard of Ipswich, who d. in 1681, and she m. Samuel Ward of Marblehead, a Major in the Canada Expedition of 1690, in which he lost his life; *Mercy*, m. Maj. Nathaniel Wade, who d. in Medford, 28 Nov. 1707. These names are gathered from Gov. Bradstreet's will. Some writers name another daughter, *Ann*, whom I regard as identical with *Hannah*; these two names were often used interchangeably, and the father mentions only one in his will. Those who make a duplicate of *Ann* and *Hannah*, omit *Sarah* entirely, and thus preserve the number, four sons and four daughters, which Mrs. Bradstreet claimed as her own. The name of *Mercy* has been called *Mary*, in some publications, but erroneously; it is *Mercy* in her father's will, and on the Medford Records, where the birth of her children is recorded.

2. *SAMUEL*, s. of Simon (1), m. *Mercy*, dau. of Capt. William Tyng, and had, in Boston, *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1663-4, d. young; *Annicc* or *Ann*, b. 17 Nov. 1665, d. young; *Mercy*, b. 20 Nov. 1667, m. Dr. James Oliver of Camb., and d. 29 Mar. 1710. Dr. Bradstreet's w. *Mercy* d. 6 Sept. 1669, and he m. *Martha*, and had *Ann*, b. 3 Sept. 1670; *John*; *Simon*, b. 1680, elected John Leverett, Esq., as his guardian, 29 July 1697, being then 17 years old. *SAMUEL* the f. grad. H. C. 1658, and was Fellow. He was a physician in Boston, Representative of Andover, 1670, removed to Jamaica, and d. 1685.

3. *SIMON*, s. of Simon (1), m. his cousin *Lucy*, dau. of Rev. John Woodbridge of Newbury, and had *Simon*; *John*, b. 1677; *Lucy*, b. 1680, m. Hon. Jonathan Remington of Camb., 5 Sept. 1711, and d. 18 Ap. 1743. *John*, a. 20, and *Lucy*, a. 17, chose Samuel Ruggles of Roxbury (whose wife was their aunt), to be their guardian, 9 Sept. 1697. *SIMON* the f. grad. H. C. 1660, preached for a time at Charlestown, was settled at New London, and d. 1683; his wid. *Lucy* m. Daniel Epes, and d. at Medford. Her will, dated 20 Dec. 1707, was proved 11 July 1710.

4. *DUDLEY*, s. of Simon (1), m. Ann, whl. of Theodore Price, 1673 (*Felt's Hist. Salem*), and had *Dudley*, b. Ap. 1678, grad. H. C. 1696, taught school in

Andover, ordained at Groton, 16 June 1706, became an Episcopalian, went to England for Episcopal orders, and d. there of small-pox, 1714. DUDLEY the f. resided at Andover, and d. 13 Nov. 1702.

3. JOHN, s. of Simon (1), resided in Topsfield, and had, by w. Sarah, Simon, b. 14 Ap. 1682 (who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Joseph Capen of Topsfield), and perhaps others. *Thayer's Fam. Mem.*

6. SIMON, s. of Simon (3), grad. H. C. 1693, preached a few years at Medford, was ordained at Cha. 26 Oct. 1698, and d. 31 Dec. 1741, a. 72. He was distinguished especially for his knowledge of the Greek language; and it is reported that Lieut.-gov. Tailer, in introducing him to Gov. Burnet, remarked, "Here is a man who can whistle Greek." Mr. Bradstreet had several children, and among them was Rev. Simon of Marblehead.

BRATTLE, THOMAS, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. William and Elizabeth Tyng, and had Thomas, b. —, d. 5 Sept. 1657; Thomas, b. 20 June 1658; Elizabeth, b. 30 Nov. 1660, m. Nathaniel Oliver, 3 Jan. 1676-7; William, b. 22 Nov. 1662; Katherine, b. 26 Sept. 1644, m. John Eyre 20 May 1680, and after his death m. Wait Winthrop 13 Nov. 1707, and d. 2 Aug. 1725; Bethia, b. 13 Dec. 1666, m. Joseph Parsons of Boston, and d. 4 July 1690; Mary, b. 10 Aug. 1668, m. John Mico 20 Aug. 1689, and d. 22 Dec. 1733; Edward, b. 18 Dec. 1670, m. Mary Legg of Marblehead 23 Mar. 1692-3, and d. in 1719. THOMAS the f. resided in Boston, and, while towns were permitted to elect non-residents as Representatives, he represented Lancaster, 1671, 1672, and Concord, 1678, 1679. He was a member of the Suffolk Troop, Cornet in 1670, and Captain in 1676, in which office he was actively engaged in Philip's War. He d. 5 Ap. 1683, a. 60. His w. Elizabeth d. suddenly 9 Nov. 1682, a. 44, at the wedding of her niece Anna Shepard and Daniel Quincy. Judge Sewall, who was present, says she died immediately after her illness commenced, and that she was laid out on the bridal bed. [Her mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Tyng, was daughter of Rowland Coytmore, Master of the Trinity or East India House, whose widow Katherine d. at Charlestown, 29 Nov. 1669; Mrs. Coytmore, by her first husband, — Gray, had Parnell, m. Increase Nowell; Katherine, m. Thomas Graves, a Rear Admiral; Sarah, m. — Williams; by her second husband, Coytmore, she had Elizabeth, m. Capt. William Tyng; and Thomas, a ship-master, who was lost at sea 1645, and whose wid. Martha, dau. of Capt. Rainsborough and sister to Col. Rainsborough of Cromwell's army, became successively the wife of Gov. John Winthrop and of Mr. John Cogan, and d. 1660; of her, it is remarkable that she had three husbands, children by each, and yet d. childless.]

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), grad. H. C. 1676, resided in Boston, was Treasurer of the College twenty-five years from 1688, and d. unm. 16 or 18 May 1713. He was a principal founder of the Brattle Street Church, and a steadfast opposer of the violent proceedings of the courts, during the witchcraft delusion in 1692.

3. WILLIAM, s. of Thomas (1), m. Elizabeth Hayman of Boston, 3 Nov. 1697, and had Thomas, bap. 14 Aug. 1698, d. young; William, b. 18 Ap. 1706. WILLIAM the f. grad. H. C. 1680; Tutor; Fellow, 1707 to 1717; Treasurer, 1713 to 1715; Bachelor of Divinity, 1692; Fellow of the Royal Society; ordained at Cambridge 25 Nov. 1696, where he d. 15 Feb. 1716-17, a. 54. His w. Elizabeth d. 28 July 1715, and he m. Elizabeth, widow of Rev. Joseph Green of Danvers, and dau. of Rev. Joseph Gerrish of Wenham; she d. at Medford 26 Nov. 1747. See pp. 282-287.

4. EDWARD, s. of Thomas (1), settled in Marblehead, was a Captain, m. Mary, dau. of John Legg, and d. in 1719, and his w. Mary m. Col. Edmund Goffe 24 July 1728.

5. WILLIAM, s. of William (3), m. Katherine, dau. of Gov. Gurdon Saltonstall, 23 Nov. 1727, and had William, b. 4 Jan. 1728-9, d. 14 Oct. 1730; Katherine, b. 2 June 1730, m. John Mico Wendell 13 Aug. 1752, and d. 30 Jan. 1821; Mary, bap. 18 March 1732-3; Elizabeth, bap. 16 June 1734; Sarah, bap. 20 June 1736; William, bap. 8 Oct. 1738; Lucy, bap. 30 Mar. 1740; Thomas, bap. 14 Feb. 1741-2; Elizabeth, bap. 8 May 1742. Only

Katherine and *Thomas* survived to maturity. His w. *Katherine* d. 28 April 1752, a. 47, and he m. wid. *Martha Allen* of Boston, dau. of *Thomas Fitch*, Esq. *WILLIAM* the f. grad. H. C. 1722, resided in the house which still bears his name on Brattle Street, and was successively physician, preacher, and lawyer, and was Attorney-general, 1736 and 1747. An inordinate love of popularity seems to have been one of his most striking characteristics; and his taste was abundantly gratified. He was appointed Justice of the Peace, 1723, at the early age of twenty-three years; was Selectman twenty-one years, between 1729 and 1772; Representative ten years, first elected in 1739; member of the Council from 1755 to 1773, except the single year 1769, when he was negatived by the Governor. As early as 1729, he was Major; Capt. of the Ancient and Hon. Artillery in 1733; Adjutant-general as early as 1738; and Brigadier-general. Up to 1769, Gen. Brattle seems to have advocated the popular rights, and was probably negatived by the royal Governor as a punishment. But soon afterwards he received new light concerning the matter in dispute between the Provinces and Great Britain, and was allowed to resume his seat in the Council. As a further reward for his political conversion, he was appointed, in 1771, Major-general of the Militia throughout the Province; and from this time the Government had not a more devoted servant. On the other hand, his subserviency to British power did not secure all which he desired. He was doubtless gratified with the commission of Major-general; but, after nearly twenty years' service as a member of the Council, he must have been mortified and chagrined, when he learned that he was not named as a Mandamus Councillor, but was superseded by Judge Lee, and still worse, by Col. Oliver, his subordinate officer, both as Councillor and Lieutenant-governor. His fate furnishes a sad example of the folly of attempting to serve two masters. He took shelter in Boston when the people became roused to action; he had gone too far ever to reinstate himself in their good opinion, and his only alternative was to put his trust under the shadow of British power. In Dec. 1774, ostensibly for the consideration of £1,500 sterling, he conveyed to his son *Thomas Brattle* all his real estate in Cambridge. When the British troops evacuated Boston he went to Halifax, N. S., and there d. 25 Oct. 1776.

6. *THOMAS*, s. of *William* (5), grad. H. C. 1760, and was Member of the Academy of Arts and Sciences, and of the Mass. Historical Society. He was in Europe when the Revolutionary War commenced; and, perhaps chiefly on account of his father's apostasy, he was proscribed as an absentee in 1778. He returned to Newport, R. I. in 1779, but was not permitted to reside in Massachusetts until 1784, when he was forgiven on account of his kindness and generosity to Americans in Europe. It is doubtful whether he was a thorough Tory; but it is certain he was not an active one. He was too fond of luxurious ease to peril life, limb, or personal comfort, upon any political question. After his return, he lived in quietness among his fellow-townsmen. His house was open to his friends, where he dispensed a most generous hospitality. The taste he displayed in ornamenting his grounds, and cultivating the choicest fruits and flowers, was a subject of general admiration. His personal conduct was such, that the late Dr. Holmes styles him a "very worthy and respectable man." He d. unm. 7 Feb. 1801, a. 59. In him, the male line, in direct descent from Rev. *William Brattle*, became extinct.

BREWER, *JOHN*, by w. *Anne*, had *John*, b. 10 Sept. 1642; *Hannah*, b. 18 Jan. 1644-5. This family prob. rem. to Sudbury, and thence to Framingham.

BRIDGE, *JOHN*, was among the earliest inhab. of Camb., and owned land here in 1632. He resided, 1635, at the N. E. corner of Dunster and South streets, and soon afterwards owned a house at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets. About 1638, he purchased a house near the spot where the Washington Head-quarters now stands, with twelve acres of land, and resided there. He was early elected *Deacon of the Church*; was Selectman twelve years, between 1635 and 1652; Representative four years, from 1637 to 1641; and frequently employed in the settlement of estates, and in

determining the boundaries of towns. He m. Elizabeth Saunders 1696 (marriage contract dated 29 Nov. 1655), who had previously been the w. of Roger Bancroft of Camb. and Martin Saunders of Braintree. He d. about 1665, leaving wife, son *Matthew*, and granddaughter Dorcas, dau. of a *Thomas* deceased. His w. Elizabeth subsequently m. Edward Taylor of Boston, and was living in 1685. See *ROGER BANCROFT*.

2. *THOMAS*, s. of John (1), m. Dorcas —, and had Dorcas, b. 16 Feb. 1618-9, m. Daniel Champney 3 Jan. 1665-6. *THOMAS* and his w. Dorcas both d. before 28 Nov. 1654, when his father was appointed administrator.

3. *MATTHEW*, s. of John (1), m. Anna, dau. of Nicholas Danforth, and had John, b. 15 June 1645, d. 1672, and his father administered; Anna, b. about 1647, living in 1674, m. Saml. Livermore, Wat., 4 June 1668; *Merthe*, b. 19 Jan. 1648-9, d. 15 Jan. 1649-50; *Matthew*, b. 5 May 1650; *Samuel*, b. 14, 17, or 24 Feb. 1652-3, d. 25 Feb. 1672-3; *Thomas*, b. 1 June 1656, d. 26 Mar. 1673; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Aug. 1659, m. Capt. Benj. Garfield, Wat., 19 Jan. 1677-8, and (2d) Samuel Harrington. *MATTHEW* the f. rem. to the Farms, now Lex., where he owned 400 acres, m. 1668, previously to which he had prob. resided on the estate at the N. W. corner of Brattle and Mason streets, which he bought in 1657, and sold to Capt. Pyam Blowers in 1672, being then occupied by Reuben Luford. He inherited his father's homestead, which he sold to John Marrett in 1683. In early life he was accused, probably without sufficient cause, of a heinous crime, for which he was arraigned before the General Court. June 4 1637, "Matthew Bridge, being accused to be guilty of the untimely death of John Abbot, the said Matthew and John Bridge his father were bound in £40. for his appearance at the next Quarter Court, to be held the first Tuesday in the 7th mo. at Boston." Sept. 13, 1637, "Matthew Bridge appearing, and no evidence coming in against him, he was quit by proclamation." His innocence is to be presumed, not only from the absence of testimony against him, but from his subsequent character and conduct. He married into one of the most respectable families in Camb. and appears to have lived to a good old age, respected by his townsmen. He d. 28 Ap. 1700, when he must have been more than 80 years old; his w. Anna d. 2 Dec. 1704.

4. *MATTHEW*, s. of Matthew (3), m. Abigail, dau. of Joseph Russell, and had Mary, b. 19 June 1688, m. Wm. Russell; Anna, b. 12 Sept. 1691, m. ——— Watson; *Matthew*, b. 1 Mar. 1693-4; *Abigail*, b. 1 Ap. 1696, m. ——— Whitney; *Joseph*, b. 8 July 1698, d. 1 Nov. 1778, and his w. Abigail d. 13 Dec. 1797, a. 95; *John*, b. 1 Sept. 1700; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Nov. 1703; *Samuel*, b. 2 May 1705, d. 8 June 1791, and his w. Martha d. 10 June 1793, a. 76; *Martha*, b. 20 Sept. 1807. *MATTHEW* the f. resided on the homestead in Lex., which was secured to him by deed from his father in 1674. He d. 29 May 1738, a. 88; his w. Abigail d. 14 Dec. 1722, a. 56.

5. *MATTHEW*, s. of Matthew (4), m. Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Bowman, 24 Mar. 1719-20, and had *Matthew*, b. 18 July 1721, grad. H. C. 1741, ordained at Framingham 19 Feb. 1745-6, and d. 2 Sept. 1775; Anna, b. 1723, m. ——— Brooks; *Nathaniel*, b. 8 July 1725; *Sarah*, b. 30 Sept. 1728. *MATTHEW* the f. d. at Waltham 25 Mar. 1761. His w. Abigail d. 15 June 1766. See *Barry's Hist. Fram.*

BRIGHAM, SEBASTIAN, about 1638 bought house and garden at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets, which he sold to John Bridge in 1639. He prob. rem. to Rowley, where one of the same name was Captain of the militia, 1643, and was Representative in 1650. *Gage's Hist. Rowley.*

2. *THOMAS*, came to N. E. in the *Susan and Ellen*, 1635, then aged 32, and about 1638 resided at the easterly corner of Brattle and Ash streets. By his w. Mercy he had *Thomas*, b. about 1641, d. 25 Nov. 1717, a. 76; *John*, b. 9 Mar. 1644-5, d. 16 Sept. 1728, a. 83; *Mary*, b. —, m. John Fay of Marlborough, had John, b. 30 Nov. 1669, David, b. 15 Oct. 1671, d. 2 Aug. 1676, and Samuel, b. 11 Oct. 1673, not long after whose birth the mother died; *Hannah*, b. 9 Mar. 1650-51, m. Wm. Ward of Marlborough; *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1652-3, d. 24 July 1713, aged 60. *THOMAS* the f. was Constable in

1639 and 1642, Selectman, 1640, 1647, and d. 8 Dec. 1653. His w. Mercy (whose name is said to have been Hurd) m. Edmund Rice, Sen., of Sudbury 1 Mar. 1635-6, who removed to Marlborough and d. in May 1663, and she m. William Hunt of Concord whom she survived, and d. at Marlborough 22 or 28 Dec. 1693. On her second marriage, she took with her to Sudbury and to Marlborough all her children, from whom descended a numerous posterity, residing in and near Marlborough, some of whom attained high distinction.¹

BROWN, or BROWNE, RICHARD, owned land south of the river, which he sold in 1645; but probably was a resident of Watertown.

2. ROBERT, m. Barbara Eden 8 May 1649. They seem to have had no children. In 1657 he purchased a house and land at the S. E. corner of Holyoke and Bow streets, when the westerly end of Bow Street was several rods more northerly than its present location. He d. 23 Nov. 1690, a. 70. His w. Barbara d. 1 June 1693, a. 60.

3. JOHN, m. Esther Makepeace of Boston, and had in Camb., *Joseph*, b. 8 Feb. 1655-6, killed by a cart 24 Sept. 1671; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1657; *Sarah*, b. 18 July 1661; *Mary*, b. 19 Dec. 1662; and "in Marlboro," *John*, b. 27 Nov. 1664; *Hester*, b. and d. 1667; *Thomas*, b. 1669; *Daniel*, b. 1671; *Deborah*, b. 1673; *Abigail*, b. 1675; *Joseph*, b. 1677. JOHN the f. resided in Menotomy, sold his estate 27 Oct. 1665, and four days afterwards bought in Marlborough; in the deed of purchase, he is styled "Scotsman." He again "sold to Thomas Rice, 1678, moved to Wat., and d. 1696, leaving *John*, *Thomas*, *Daniel*, and *Joseph*; and four sons who m. John Justin, John Adams, Thomas Darby, and John Hartsborn." *Barry's Hist. Fram.*

4. THOMAS, m. Martha, wid. of Richard Oldam, 7 Oct. 1656, and had *Mary*, b. 28 Ap. 1658, d. young; *Mehetabel*, b. 13 May 1661; *Mary*, b. 1 Nov. 1663, d. before 1690; *Ebenezer*, b. 15 June 1665; *Ichabod*, b. 5. Sept. 1666; *Martha*, b. 19 Oct. 1668, m. Samuel Parker of Reading, 3 Jan. 1688-9. THOMAS the f. resided south of the river, on the estate which he purchased of Richard Oldam's executor in 1659. He d. in 1690. His w. Martha and four children survived.

5. EBENEZER, s. of Thomas (4), by w. Mary had *Thomas*, b. 16 May, 1692, d. May 1696; *Ebenezer*, b. 30 Nov. 1694; *Mary*, b. 9 Ap. 1696, d. 25 Jan. 1711-12; *Thomas*, b. 19 Aug. 1698; *Hepzibah*, b. 31 Mar. 1702; *Mehetabel*, b. 2 May 1710.

6. ICHABOD, s. of Thomas (4), m. Martha, had *John*, b. 1 Nov. 1696, grad. H. C. 1714, ordained at Haverhill 13 May 1719; d. 2 Dec. 1742; *Martha*, b. 16 June 1699, m. William Fessenden, 4 Jan. 1727-8; *Priscilla*, b. 16 Dec. 1702, m. Noah Sparhawk, 24 Sept. 1724; *Sarah*, b. 26 Sept. 1706, m. Samuel Belcher 27 Dec. 1726. Martha the m. d. 1 Sep. 1708, and her husb. m. Margaret Odlin 13 Jan. 1708-9 and had *Abigail*, b. 8 May 1710. ICHABOD the f. d. 1728. His w. Margaret and his five children survived.

7. WILLIAM, m. Deborah, wid. of Thomas Squire, 11 Nov. 1703, and had *William*, b. 24 Nov. 1704; *Josiah*, b. 22 Oct. 1706; *Jonathan*, b. 8 July 1708,

¹ The marriage of Mary to John Fay, and of Hannah to William Ward, is indicated by two legal documents found on record in Middlesex County: (1.) "Thomas Brigham, John Brigham, Samuel Brigham, Hannah Ward, and John Fay and Samuel Fay, children of Mary Fay, all of Marlborough in said County of Middlesex, being the children and heirs of their father Thomas Brigham late of Cambridge," etc., commenced a suit 28 Sept. 1698, to recover certain lands in possession of "Samuel Hastings, Sen.," who purchased the Brigham homestead. *Mid. Prob. Rec.*, vii. 9, at the end of the volume. (2.) Thomas, John, and Samuel Brigham, and William Ward, all of Marlborough, jointly convey land in Cambridge to Nicholas Fessenden, 27 Dec. 1681. *Mid.*

Deeds, vol. viii. John Fay's wife was Mary, and there was no other Fay in Marlborough at that time of suitable age to be the father of John and Samuel before named; and I do not find any Hannah Ward in that town who could represent herself as a daughter of Thomas Brigham, except the wife of William who united with the Brighams in the sale of Cambridge land. This Hannah had been wife of Gershom Kames, and is supposed by her descendant Andrew H. Ward (*Hist. Sudbury*, p. 457) to have been daughter of Solomon Johnson of Sudbury; but I think it more probable that Thomas Brigham was her father, and that John Brigham, who witnessed the execution of her will, 30 Oct. 1714, was her brother.

m. Hannah Gore of Roxbury 1731, d. in Camb., and his bro. Josiah of Newton was appointed adm. 18 Nov. 1751; *Deborah*, b. 6 Oct. 1712, m. James Green 20 Mar. 1733-4; *Mary*, b. 16 Jan. 1715-16, m. John Bowles of Roxbury 1735; *John*, b. 19 Jan. 1717-18, m. Esther Hovey of Brookline 7 Dec. 1739. By a second w. Mary Bayley (pub. 13 Oct. 1744), he had *Theodorus*, bap. 28 Sept. 1746; *Susanna*, bap. 24 Ap. 1748; *Seth Ingersoll*, bap. 8 July 1750, m. Lucy Brown 7 July 1777, and Sarah Goddin 5 Oct. 1798; *Mary*, b. 1752; *Jonathan*, bap. 15 Sept. 1754; *Abijah*; *Josiah*; *Lucy*. WILLIAM the f. d. 1768. His w. Mary (who afterwards m. — Bray) and her six children survived; also *William*, the eldest son by the first wife; the others had deceased, leaving heirs. From the long interval between 1718 and 1746, these children might be thought to compose two families; but the father names them all in his will, describing the second class as his "five younger sons," and his "three younger daughters." About two years before his death, he rem. from Camb. to Natick.

8. JOSIAH, s. of William (?), m. Mary Sever of Brookline 1737. He is supposed to have resided principally in Newton, but was of Camb. at the time of his death. His w. Mary and s. *Josiah* were appointed adms. 7 Sept. 1761. His chil. were *Josiah*, became non comp. and Thomas Learned and Stephen Dana were appointed guardians, 21 Nov. 1768; *Mary*, m. Stephen Paine, Jr., of Malden 28 Feb. 1754; *Deborah*, m. Thomas Learned of Watertown 1758; *Sarah*, m. William Bowles of Roxbury 26 Nov. 1761; *Phineas*, b. abt. 1742; *Eleanor*, bap. in Camb. 5 Aug. 1744, m. Stephen Dana 16 Sept. 1762, d. in Brighton 19 Nov. 1837, a. 93; *Elizabeth*, b. 1745 or 1746, m. Thomas Hovey 21 Ap. 1763, d. at Rutland 14 Jan. 1821, a. 75.

9. JOHN, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Zachariah Bordman, 13 May 1776, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Feb. 1777, d. 18 Feb. 1777; *John Thomas*, b. 23 Nov. 1778, d. on the passage from Africa to Havana, 15 Sept. 1811; *Mary Stebbins*, b. 18 Dec. 1780 (1781 on the record), m. James Read; *Charles*, b. 13 Jan. 1782, d. 8 Ap. 1782; *George Bulkeley*, b. 11 Dec. 1783; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Sept. 1786, m. John Labottiere of Boston 31 Aug. 1806; *Sally*, b. 17 Aug. 1789. JOHN the f. was a bricklayer, and a Major of militia. He kept a tavern several years on Harvard Square. He d. 1 Sept. 1815, a. 68, having m. two wives after the decease of his first w. Elizabeth, both of whom it is said followed his body in the funeral procession.

BUCK, WILLIAM (sometimes written Bucke), a "plowrite," came to N. H. in the *Increase* 1635, then a. 50, with his son *Roger*, a. 18. He resided in the west field, northeasterly from Garden Street, where was formerly one of the highways to the Great Swamp now called Raymond Street. He d. 24 Jan. 1657-8, a. about 73.

2. ROGER, s. of William (1), by w. Susan, or Susanna, had *Samuel*, b. 6 Feb. 1642-3; *John*, b. 3 Sept. 1644; *Ephraim*, b. 26 July 1646; *Mary*, b. 23 June 1648, d. 31 Aug. 1669; *Ruth*, b. 6 Nov. 1653, m. Thomas Baverick; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 July 1657, m. Joshua Wood, 20 Aug. 1678. *John*, prob. s. of Roger, d. 1664. *Lydia*, perh. dau. of Roger, m. Henry Smith, 3 Mar. 1673-4. ROGER the f. inherited the homestead and the occupation of his father. He was also for a time the public executioner, in which capacity he was ordered to inflict twenty lashes on a culprit in 1668. His w. Susanna d. 10 Sept. 1685; after which he seems to have removed to Woburn, where in 1688 he acknowledged the sale of part of his homestead to his son-in-law Thos. Baverick, on condition that, if Baverick should sell the same, his son Ephraim Buck should have the preference as a purchaser. He d. at Woburn 10 Nov. 1693, a. 76.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Roger (2), m. Rachel Leven 16 Mar. 1669-70, and had *Nathaniel*, b. 16 July 1672, d. 19 July 1672; *Hannah*, b. 3 Jan. 1674-5, d. 18 Ap. 1675; *Rachel*, b. 7 July 1676, m. — Brooks; *Hannah*, b. 18 Aug. 1680; *Sarah*, b. 5 July 1684; *Samuel*, b. 3 Dec. 1686. SAMUEL the f. resided in Menotomy, and d. 21 Sept. 1690. His w. Rachel survived about four years, her inventory being presented 27 Feb. 1694-5. The estate was divided, 2 Mar. 1696-7, between Rachel Brooks, Hannah Buck, Sarah Buck, and Samuel Buck.

4. EPHRAIM, s. of Roger (2), resided in Woburn. His will, dated 28 Nov.

1717, proved 20 Mar. 1720-21, names w. Sarah, and chil. *Ephraim, Samuel, John, Ebenezer, Sarah Grover, Mary* w. of Nathaniel Pike, *Eunice*.

BULL, WILLIAM, by w. Blythe, had *Rebecca*, b. 22 Aug. 1644; *John*, b. 9 Mar. 1646-7; *Mary*, b. 9 Mar. 1648-50; *William*, 10 Sept. 1652; *Samuel*, b. 17 Sept. 1654; *Elisha*, b. 21 June 1657. WILLIAM the f. d. 13 Sept. 1688, a. 72. At the date of his will, 21 May 1687, all his chil. were living. His w. Blythe d. 23 Sept. 1690, a. 72.

2. SAMUEL, s. of William (1), resided in Menotomy, and d. without chil. about the end of the year 1724. His w. Elizabeth was prob. sister to William Goddin or Goding of Watertown. He conveyed, 29 Oct. 1724, to his adopted children, Samuel Goding and Mary Boyre, all his estate, except £50, due by his brother-in-law William Goding of Watertown, which, being a part of his wife's inheritance, was left to her disposal.

3. ELISHA, s. of William (1), resided in Menotomy. He m. Deborah Willson 2 May 1689, and had *Elisha*, b. 12 Mar. 1689-90; *John*, b. 1693, d. 2 Ap. 1698; *John*, bap. 25 June 1699, d. 14 Jan. 1720-21; *William*, b. 11 Ap. 1703; *Samuel*, b. 23 Ap. 1705; *Robert*, b. 3 July 1707; *Deborah*, b. 1 July 1710, was non comp. from her birth, and was living in 1771. Deborah the m. d. 7 Ap. 1722.

4. WILLIAM, s. of Elisha (3), was a public charge, and d. prob. unm. before 1755. His brother Robert left a legacy to the Town, of £40, in consideration of the expense incurred for the support of William, and his sister Deborah.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Elisha (3), by his w. Mary, had *Samuel*, bap. 9 Dec. 1723, prob. d. young; *John*, bap. 21 Sept. 1735; *Mary*, bap. 17 Ap. 1737; *Sarah*, bap. 14 Jan. 1738-9. SAMUEL the f. prob. d. in 1747, when guardians were appointed to his children, *John, Mary*, and *Sarah*. His w. Mary d. 9 Feb. 1738-40, a. 29.

6. ROBERT, s. of Elisha (3), executed a will 10 Sept. 1755, which was proved 6 Nov. 1758. He had w. Tabitha who d. in Aug. 1770, but no children. His property was bequeathed to John, Mary, and Sarah, children of his bro. Samuel, deceased, subject to the widow's life estate and to a legacy of £40 to the Town of Cambridge.

RUTH m. Andrew Bordman 15 Oct. 1669. JACOB, m. Rebecca Gamage 23 Mar. 1756. ROBERT, m. Mellicent Mason 7 Oct. 1771.

BUNKER, JOHN, of Malden (prob. son of George, of Charlestown), m. Hannah Miller — Sept. 1655, and had *Hannah*, b. — Oct. 1656, m. in Camb., Samuel Newman of Rehoboth, 2 May 1689; and was living in 1715: *Mary*, b. 29 Dec. 1658, m. Jonathan Sprague of Malden, and was living in 1714; *John*, b. and d. in Jan. 1660-61; *John*, b. — May 1662; perhaps a third *John*; *Edward*, a mariner, d. 1691; *Joseph*, a felt-maker, d. in Boston, prob. unm. about 1690. His will is dated 18 Aug. 1687; his inventory presented 1 July 1690; JOHN the f. d. 10 Sept. 1672, on which day he executed a will in which are named children, *John, Mary, Hannah, Edward*, and *Joseph*, all minors, "cousin Mr. Edward Bulkley," and "sister Hills, w. of Joseph Hills."

2. JOHN, s. of John (1), m. in Camb., Rebecca, dau. of Benoni Eaton, 28 Ap. 1690, and had daughter *Rebecca*, who m. John Stimpson of Cha. 5 July 1709. JOHN the f. was a saddler; his shop was in Harvard Square. In 1708, the spot where the shop stood was granted for a Court House, but the right was reserved to John Bunker and Andrew Bordman to finish and use the lower story for shops. In 1701, he purchased the estate formerly the home-
stead of his wife's father; and, in 1709, a house and land on the east side of Brighton Street, between Harvard Square and Mt. Auburn Street, part of which was subsequently owned by his nephew Joseph Sprague. He d. 17 May 1712, a. 48 (so marked on the gravestone); his w. Rebecca d. 15 Sept. 1710, a. 40 years and 9 months.

BURGESS, WILLIAM (otherwise written Burges, Burgis, and Burgise), m. Hannah, dau. of Andrew Stevenson, 20 May 1684, and had in Camb. *William*, b. 2 Mar. 1685-6; *John*, b. 14 Aug. 1687; *Elizabeth*, b. 1690, d. 13 Dec.

1713, a. 23, and was buried in Cambridge. WILLIAM the f. was a husbandman, and was living in Ipswich 25 Mar. 1636, when he and his w. Hannah conveyed to Jonathan Nutting their share of her father's estate in Camb.

BURR, SAMUEL, son of John, and grandson of Jehu, b. at Fairfield, Conn., 2 Ap. 1679, grad. H. C. 1697, and m. Dorothy, wid. of Samuel Shove, and great-granddaughter of John Stedman, 16 Dec. 1700. Their dau. Sarah was b. 17 Oct. 1701. Dorothy the m. d. 20 Feb. 1701-2, a. 30. After her death, Mr. Burr was unsettled for a time, residing in Woburn, 1704, and in Concord, 1705. He subsequently settled in Cha., where he m. Elizabeth Jenner 19 June 1707, and had John, b. 14 Ap. 1706; Samuel, b. 28 May 1709; Rebecca, b. 14 Mar. 1710-11. His four children are named in his will, dated 2 May 1717. He d. 7 Aug. 1719; his w. Elizabeth m. — Wyer, and was living 22 Mar. 1741-2, when she was appointed administratrix on the estate of her son Samuel Burr.

BUSH, RANDOLPH (otherwise written Randall, Renold, Remould, Reynold, and Reighnold), owned a house and 18 acres, in 1642, near Newton Corner. No record of children. One of the same name, perhaps the same person or his son, contracted 2 Sept. 1678 to marry Susanna Lovell, late of Beverley, Wilts Co., England. On the Town Records her name appears as Susanna Lovett.

2. JOHN, by w. Elizabeth, had Joseph, b. 16 Aug. 1654; Elizabeth, b. 14 Aug. 1657; Daniel, b. 4 Ap. 1659; Abiah, b. 2 Mar. 1660-61; Mary, b. 17 Nov. 1662. JOHN the f. d. 1 Jan. 1662-3.

DEBORAH, m. John Maccoone, 8 Nov. 1656.

BUTLER, RICHARD, was one of the earliest inhabitants here. In 1635, he owned 2 acres at the N. E. corner of Main and Dana Streets. His brother William owned 2 acres adjoining, extending eastward of Hancock Street. Mr. Butler removed to Hartford, with Hooker, was a Deacon, and d. in 1684, leaving wife Elizabeth, and children, Thomas, Samuel, Nathaniel, Joseph, Daniel, Mary Wright, Elizabeth Olmstead, and Hannah Green. (Himmen.)

2. WILLIAM, brother to Richard (1), owned house and one acre, in 1635, on the north side of Brattle Street near Brattle Square. He removed to Hartford, with Hooker, and d. in 1648 or 1649; had sisters, West and Winter. "He appears to have left neither wife nor children." (Himmen.)

BUTTERFIELD, JONATHAN, by w. Ruth, had Jonathan; John, m. Mary Hill 1 Mar. 1725-6; Mary; all baptized 2 July 1699; Abigail, b. 11 May 1702, m. Joseph Wheeler 2 Mar. 1726-7; Ruth, b. 7 Sept. 1704, m. William Robbins 13 July 1733; Jane, b. 7 Aug. 1706, m. George Cutler 10 July 1729. Lydia, bap. 3 Oct. 1706; William, bap. 24 Sept. 1710; Phoebe, bap. 30 Aug. 1713; Deborah, bap. 3 June 1716. JONATHAN the f. was Field-driver for Menotomy fields, 1693.

2. WILLIAM, s. of Jonathan (1), m. Sarah Robbins 12 Dec. 1733, and had Mary, bap. 15 Sept. 1734; Jonathan, bap. 21 Mar. 1735-6; Mary, bap. 5 Feb. 1737-8. WILLIAM, probably the same, m. Mehitabel Chamberlin 1 May 1740, and had Sarah, bap. 31 May 1741, d. 24 June 1741; William, bap. 6 Mar. 1743; Jonathan, bap. 27 Jan. 1745; John, bap. 11 Jan. 1747; Samuel, bap. 15 April 1750; Sarah, bap. 16 Feb. 1752; Mary, bap. 25 Aug. 1754; Abel, bap. 13 Feb. 1757; Stephen, bap. 30 Dec. 1758.

3. JOHN, had Abigail, bap. 22 Nov. 1772; John, bap. 26 Nov. 1775; James, bap. 20 July 1777.

4. JONATHAN, m. Mary Dickson 4 Aug. 1772, and had Jonathan, bap. 1 Aug. 1773; Mary, bap. 18 Dec. 1774.

5. SAMUEL, m. Elizabeth Bemis of Watertown 14 July 1774, and had Samuel, b. 8 Ap. 1776; Samuel, bap. 5 Ap. 1778; Abel, b. 28 Feb. 1797; and probably others.

6. BENJAMIN, m. Mary Hackleton 4 Ap. 1776, and had Mary, bap. 5 Jan. 1777.

MARY, m. Abraham Watson 4 Jan. 1750. WILLIAM, m. Deborah Lock 12 Jan. 1768. MEHETABEL, m. Samuel Lock 6 June 1770. SARAH, m. John Dickson, Jr., 6 Oct. 1771. MARY, m. Joseph Lock 19 Nov. 1772. JOSEPH, m. Polly Hastings of Weston 12 Mar. 1792.

CANE, CHRISTOPHER (elsewhere written Caide, Cayne, Kane, Ken, and Kene), by w. Margaret, had *Jonas/kan*, b. 27 Mar. 1640; *Nathaniel*, b. 5 Aug. 1642; *Deborah*, b. 17 Jan. 1644-5, was living unm. 1693, and prob. d. about 1723; *Ruth*, b. 6 Dec. 1647, m. Marmaduke Johnson 28 Ap. 1670, and d. 1676. CHRISTOPHER the f. was here in 1634; owned a house on the east side of Dunster Street, about 106 ft. N. of Mt. Auburn St., in 1633, which he sold about 1638, and afterwards owned and occupied the estate at the S. E. corner of Brighton and Winthrop streets. He d. 9 Dec. 1653; his w. Margaret d. 3 Ap. 1687.

2. JONATHAN, s. of Christopher (1), m. Deborah Welch, 14 May 1674, who d. 18 Oct. 1689, a. 36. He inherited the homestead, and d. without issue March 1694-5, devising the use of his estate to his sister Deborah, during life, and then the fee to his brother Nathaniel.

3. NATHANIEL, s. of Christopher (1), prob. settled in Kittery, Me. In Sept. 1723, Nathaniel (prob. the same or his son) sold the homestead in Cambridge to John Hill, who conveyed it, four days afterwards, to Judah Moulis, who long resided there.

4. SAMUEL, prob. s. of Nathaniel (3), was Representative of York, Me., for many years Justice of the Peace, Judge of Inferior Court, Member of the Council, and d. at Wells 26 Dec. 1768, a. nearly 95 years, leaving 167 descendants. (*Boston Post Boy*, Jan. 16, 1769.)

CARLEY, WILLIAM (prob. Kerley), had a grant of land in Camb., "near his house," in 1633.

CARTER, WILLIAM, by w. Jane, had *Rechel*, b. 7 Mar. 1675; *Ruth*, b. 23 Feb. 1677; *Hester*, b. 8 Mar. 1678, d. 25 June 1678; *Elizabeth*, b. 15 May 1680.

SUSANNA, m. Richard Eccles 4 June 1677. JABEZ, m. Abigail Manning 27 June 1723. Mrs. ELIZABETH, d. 3 Feb. 1797, a. 84.

CHADWICK, JOHN, m. Mary Barlow 30 Oct. 1674. BENJAMIN, of Watertown, m. Hannah Welch 10 May 1711. NATHANIEL, m. Mary Burgess 24 Oct. 1738. MARY, m. John Oldham 2 June 1743. MARTHA, m. Israel Porter 29 Jan. 1772.

CHAMBERLIN, THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Hammond 18 Ap. 1681, and had *Thomas*, b. 10 Sept. 1683; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Aug. 1686, perhaps the same who m. Benjamin Winchester of Brookline, 23 June 1726.

2. JACOB, chosen Hog-reeve for Menotomy, in 1695.

3. WILLIAM; his house had been destroyed by fire, and a contribution was made for his relief, in 1700.

4. JOSHUA, by w. Anna, had *Amelia*, b. 18 Dec. 1793; *Anna Perkins*, b. 19 July 1795, d. 14 Sept. 1796; *Thomas Gould*, b. 26 Sept. 1796.

MEHETABEL, m. William Butterfield 1 May 1740.

CHAMPNEY, JOHN, was here as early as 1638, and resided at the N. W. corner of Brattle and Mason streets. By his w. Joanna, he had three children, all baptized here, but without dates; *Mary*, m. Theophilus Richardson of Woburn 2 May 1664; *Sarah*, m. John Russell, Jr., of Woburn 31 Oct. 1661; *John*, d. unm. 20 Feb. 1664-5, and his estate was distributed to his mother and sisters. JOHN the f. d. and his w. Joanna m. Golden Moore, before 1642, and d. at Billerica 18 Feb. 1678-6. The General Court, 15 Oct. 1650, authorized Richard Champney and John Bridge to sell the estate in Camb. for the benefit of the children, who soon afterwards went to Billerica with their mother and her husband.

2. RICHARD, Ruling Elder of the Cambridge Church, came to N. Eng. in 1635. By his wife Jane, he had *Esther*, b. in England abt. 1633, m. Josiah Conners of Woburn 26 Mar. 1651, who d. 30 Dec. 1689, and she m. Jonathan Danforth of Billerica 17 Nov. 1690, and d. 5 Ap. 1713, a. 80; *Mary*, b. Oct. 1635, d. young; *Samuel*, b. Sept. 1636; *Sarah*, b. May 1638; *Mary*, b. Nov. 1639, m. Jacob French of Billerica 20 Sept. 1665, and d. 1 Ap. 1681; *John*, b. 23 May 1641; *Lydia*, b. abt. 1643, m. John Hastings 20 May 1668, and d. 23 Jan. 1690-91; *Daniel*, b. 9 Mar. 1644-5. RICHARD the f. resided on the westerly side of Holyoke Street, on the second lot southerly from Harvard

Street. He d. 26 Nov. 1669; his w. Jane survived. His estate was appraised at £1,449, 16s.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Richard (2), m. in Billerica Sarah Hubbard 13 Oct. 1657, where the five children first named were born. Samuel, b. 8 Dec. 1658, d. young; Sarah, b. 17 Feb. 1659-60, m. James Clark 24 Sept. 1685; Mary, b. 12 May 1662, m. — Stowell; Hester, b. 14 May 1664, d. 31 Mar. 1667; Samuel, b. 9 Mar. 1666-7; Joseph, b. 1 Sept. 1669; Richard, b. 20 Aug. 1674. SAMUEL the f. returned to Cambridge about 1667, and resided on the south side of the river. He was Selectman eleven years between 1681 and 1694, Muster-master 1690; Deputy or Representative during the stormy period from 1686 to 1695, and d. in 1695, leaving w. Ruth, who was his second w. and had formerly been w. of Marshal-general John Green.

4. DANIEL, s. of Richard (2), resided on the south side of the river, m. Dorcas, dau. of Thomas Bridge, 3 Jan. 1665-6, who d. 7 Feb. 1683-4, and he m. Hepzibah Minot, wid. of James Minot and dau. of Elijah Corlett, 9 June 1684. His children were Dorcas, b. 22 Aug. 1667, m. Nicholas Bowes 6 May 1690; Daniel, b. 14 Dec. 1669; Thomas, b. 13 Sept. 1673; Noah, b. 27 Sept. 1677, prob. the same who was of Boston, and appointed guardian to his daughter Sarah in 1705; Downing, b. 1 June 1680, and d. 27 June 1705; Abigail, b. 26 Ap. 1683; Hepzibah, b. 23 June 1687, m. Jonathan Wyeth and was living in 1743. DANIEL the f. was appointed by the General Court, 1677, to redeem Indian captives near Wachusett; Selectman, 1684-1687, and d. 19 Nov. 1691; his w. Hepzibah and his seven children survived.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), by w. Hannah, had Hannah, bap. 27 June 1697; Mary, bap. 21 May 1699, m. Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westborough 7 July 1724, and d. 29 Jan. 1735-6; Samuel, b. 12 Nov. 1701; Rebecca, b. 8 Oct. 1703, m. John Hicks 8 May 1721; Lydia, b. 4 Jan. 1705-6; Ruth, b. 16 Jan. 1707-8, m. John Barrett 5 May 1737, and d. 25 Nov. 1761; John, b. 6 Feb. 1709-10, and d. 12 June 1710. SAMUEL the f. d. 8 Mar. 1745-6; his w. Hannah d. 1 Sept. 1748, a. 78.

6. JOSEPH, s. of Samuel (3), by w. Sarah, had Sarah, bap. 21 Feb. 1696-7; Esther, bap. 9 Oct. 1698; Elizabeth, bap. 23 Mar. 1701-2; Joseph, b. 19 Sept. 1704; Abigail, b. 24 June 1706; Susanna, b. 8 Sept. 1709; John, b. 7 June 1713. JOSEPH the f. d. 19 Jan. 1729-30; his w. Sarah d. 1 July 1730, a. 58.

7. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (4), m. Bethia, dau. of Solomon Phipps and gr. dau. of Thomas Danforth, and had Thomas, bap. 7 Mar. 1696-7; Dorcas, bap. 18 Ap. 1697, d. 26 Mar. 1705; Daniel, b. 21 July 1700; Solomon, b. 17 Mar. 1701-2; Noah, b. 14 Sept. 1704; Downing, bap. 10 Mar. 1705-6; Richard, bap. 23 Nov. 1707; Thomas, b. 14 Oct. 1709. The parents prob. d. 1754, in which year their son Richard was appointed administrator of their joint estates.

8. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (5), m. Abigail Stearns of Concord 1739, had Mary, bap. 19 Ap. 1741, d. 22 Sept. 1743; Mary, bap. 26 Aug. 1744; Abigail, bap. 19 July 1747. SAMUEL the f. owned the Holyoke Place several years. He may have been the same who was pub. to Hannah Corey 17 Dec. 1772.

9. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (6), grad. H. C. 1721, ordained at Beverly 10 Dec. 1729, where he d. 23 Feb. 1773. His first wife was Elizabeth, dau. of his predecessor, Rev. Thomas Blowers, whom he m. 1 Oct. 1730; she had one son Thomas, and d. 13 Jan. 1731-2, a. 19. He then m. Thankful Pickens of Lynn 1733, and had Richard, a second Richard, Israel, Sarah, Elizabeth, and Thomas. His wid. Thankful d. 31 July 1777, a. 71. (Stone's Beverly.)

10. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (7), m. Tabitha Hancock 4 Sept. 1723, and had Daniel, bap. 19 Ap. 1724; Dorcas, bap. 22 Aug. 1725, d. young; Mary, bap. 21 Ap. 1728; Dorcas, bap. 20 Aug. 1732; Nathaniel, bap. 1 Dec. 1734; Tabitha, bap. 5 June 1737, d. young; Ebenezer, bap. 29 Ap. 1739; Tabitha, bap. 19 July 1741, perh. m. Samuel Hancock of Wells, 12 Sept. 1774; Thomas, bap. 24 May 1747. DANIEL the f. d., and his wife Tabitha was appointed administratrix 20 Ap. 1747.

11. SOLOMON, s. of Daniel (7), m. Elizabeth Chamberlin 8 May 1723, who

d. suddenly 21 Feb. 1736-7, and he m. Abigail, wid. of Geo. Macsparran, 1738; his chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Nov. 1723; *Solomon*, b. 7 Jan. 1724-5; *Ebenezer*, b. 27 Ap. 1729 (*Town Rec.* 1730, but bap. 4 May 1729); *Nathan*, b. 27 Sept. 1733; *John*, b. 28 Sept. 1735; *Silencer*, b. 22 Mar. 1738-40, d. 29 Nov. 1747; *Ebenezer*, bap. 29 Ap. 1744; grad. H. C. 1762, was the first lawyer in New Ipswich, N. H., Judge of Probate sixteen years, and d. 10 Sept. 1810. SOLOMON the f. was living in 1764; his w. Abigail d. 18 Jan. 1785.

12. NOAH, s. of Daniel (?), m. Martha Hubbard 26 Oct. 1725, and had *John*, b. 12 Oct. 1729; *Noah*, 14 Jan. 1731-2; *Noah*, bap. 23 Dec. 1733. All these appear to have d. young. NOAH the f. died 1749. His w. Martha long survived him, and was a distinguished school-dame. In 1758 she purchased the homestead of Dr. Coolidge, at the E. corner of Harvard and Holyoke Streets, where she resided, in the old red house, until her death. Her will was proved 11 Jan. 1774.

13. DOWNING, s. of Daniel (?), had *Downing*, b. abt. 1734, bap. 3 Ap. 1737; *Bethia*, bap. 1 Jan. 1737-8, perh. m. John Colston 9 Dec. 1779; *Joseph*, bap. 17 July 1748. DOWNING the f. was a carpenter; his w. Abigail d. 24 Sept. 1775, a. 68.

14. RICHARD, s. of Daniel (?), by w. Catherine, had nine chil. bap. in Camb.: *William*, 8 Ap. 1739; *William*, 2 Nov. 1740; *Richard*, 5 Dec. 1742; *Jonathan*, 2 Dec. 1744; *Noah*, 21 Dec. 1746; *Samuel*, 2 Oct. 1748; *Sarah*, 21 July 1751; *Nathan*, 26 Mar. 1753; *Daniel*, 26 Sept. 1756. RICHARD the f. died in Framingham, 1769, and his son *Jonathan*, of Southborough, administered on his estate.

15. THOMAS, s. of Daniel (?) by w. Jane, had *Danforth*, b. 27 Oct. 1730; *Thomas*, b. 7 Nov. 1735.

16. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (10), m. Hannah Emmons 22 Sept. 1746, and d. before 1 Dec. 1773, when his "only son and heir," Benjamin Champney of Providence, R. I., released all interest in the estate in Framingham, formerly belonging to his ancestor Thomas Danforth, Esq.

17. SOLOMON, s. of Solomon (11), m. Rebecca Brown, 1756, and had *Nathaniel*, bap. 17 Ap. 1757. He was suddenly killed by the wheel of a loaded cart passing over his head 5 or 7 Ap. 1763.

18. NATHAN, s. of Solomon (12), m. Elizabeth Osborn of Charlestown 24 June 1760.

19. DOWNING, s. of Downing (13), m. Hannah Reed 4 July 1765, and had *Mary*, bap. 15 June 1766; *Mary*, b. 10 Dec. 1767.

20. NATHANIEL, s. of Solomon (17), by w. Susanna, had *Lucy Stratton*, b. 20 Jan. 1796; *William Richards*, b. 18 Mar. 1798. NATHANIEL the f. was Selectman of Camb.* eight years, 1795-1806, and d. in Brighton 12 Nov. 1824, a. 70.

CHAPLIN, CLEMENT, came to N. Eng. in the *Elizabeth and Ann*, 1635, then a. 48, and was elected the same year a Selectman of Cambridge. He purchased the estate of William Goolwin at the easterly corner of Harvard and Holyoke streets, which was afterwards sold to Samuel Shepard. He removed, probably in 1636, to Connecticut, of which colony he was Treasurer in 1637, and was an Elder of the church in Weathersfield.

CHAUNCY, REV. CHARLES, s. of George Chauncy of Hertfordshire, Eng., bap. at Yardley 5 Nov. 1592, came to N. Eng. 1638, and after preaching at Plymouth and Scituate, became President of Harvard College 27 Nov. 1654, in which office he d. 19 Feb. 1671-2. His w. was Catherine, dau. of Robert Eyre, Esq., of Wiltshire, Eng., and d. in Camb. 24 Jan. 1667-8. Their children (all born before the parents removed to Camb.), were *Isaac*, b. 23 Aug. 1632, grad. H. C. 1651, went to England, preached until the reign of Charles II., when he was ejected, and afterwards resided in London, until his death, 28 Feb. 1711-12; *Ichabod*, b. 1635, grad. H. C. 1651, went to England, preached, and afterwards practised medicine, and d. at Bristol 25 July 1691; *Barnabas*, grad. H. C. 1657; *Nathaniel*, grad. H. C. 1661, minister of Hatfield, d. 4 Nov. 1685; *Elnathan*, grad. H. C. 1661, physician in Boston, d. 1684; *Israel*, grad. H. C. 1661, minister of Stamford, Conn., d. 14 Mar. 1702-3. Besides these, were two daughters; *Sarah*, m. Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, and *Hannah*.

CHEEVER, DANIEL (otherwise written Cheevers, and Cheavens), by w. *Ezher*, had *Mary*, b. 14 Feb. 1645-6, d. young; *Lydia*, b. 26 Nov. 1647; *James*, b. abt. 1649; *Ezher*, b. abt. 1651, d. 21 Mar. 1654-5; *Daniel*, b. 1 Jan. 1652-3, d. 1654; *Daniel*, b. 12 Dec. 1654, d. 4 Jan. 1659-60; *Mary*, b. 6 Oct. 1656, m. William Taylor 26 Nov. 1683; *John*, b. 24 July 1659; *Ezher*, b. 26 Dec. 1660, d. Feb. 1660-61; *Israel*, bap. 26 Jan. 1661-2; *Anne* and *Elizabeth*, twins, b. 28 May 1664, and d. 14 and 16 June 1664; *Elizabeth*, bap. 6 Aug. 1665, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 9 May 1672. DANIEL the f. succeeded William Healy as prison keeper, 1683, and held the office about ten years, when he was succeeded by his son. He resided on an estate adjoining the prison, west of Winthrop Square. He d. Mar. 1708-9.

2. ISRAEL, s. of Daniel (1), m. Bridgett Woodhead 10 June 1690, and had *Daniel*, *William*, *Ezher*, all bap. 15 Aug. 1697 (*Ezher* m. Rev. Henry Messenger of Wrentham 5 Jan. 1719-20); *James*, bap. 19 Mar. 1698-9; *John*, b. 25 Aug. 1702. ISRAEL the f. inherited the homestead of his father; was appointed Prison Keeper, 1693, and Keeper of the House of Correction, 1699. He prob. d. before 1720, in which year Bridgett Cheever, prob. his wid., m. Daniel Hawes of Wrentham, and soon afterwards the homestead was sold by his sons *Daniel* of Concord, *William* of Cambridge, *James* of Wrentham, and *John* of Roxbury.

3. WILLIAM, s. of Israel (2), was a victualler, and by w. Miriam, had *William*, b. 27 Aug. 1718; *John*, b. 15 Aug. 1722; *Aaron*, b. 26 Nov. 1723.

CHENEY, THOMAS, m. Jane Atkinson 11 Jan. 1655-6, and had *Margaret*, b. 26 Nov. 1656; *Thomas*, b. 25 Dec. 1658; *Mehetabel*, b. 20 Feb. 1660-61; *William*, b. 30 June 1663; *Mary*, b. 17 Ap. 1665; *Joseph*; *Benjamin*; and perhaps others. THOMAS the f. resided on the south side of the river, and d. before 1698, when his son *Joseph* mortgaged certain lands to his mother Jane, and brother-in-law Thomas Belknap. The w. Jane was living in 1734.

2. JOSEPH, s. of Thomas (1), m. Rebecca Robbins, and had *Ebenezer*, b. 1 Nov. 1694; *Mary*, b. 1 Dec. 1695, m. Thomas Dill 11 May 1713; *Rebecca*, b. 19 Nov. 1697; *Mehetabel*, b. 13 Jan. 1700-1; *Abigail*, b. 30 June 1703, m. Thomas Brown, 9 Oct. 1722; *Thankful*, b. abt. 1706; *Sarah*, b. abt. 1710, m. Daniel Burnap 14 Dec. 1731; and perhaps others. JOSEPH the f. resided south of the river, and d. before 1725; and guardians of his minor children were appointed.

3. BENJAMIN, s. of Thomas (1), by w. Mary, had *Benjamin*, b. 7 Sept. 1703; *Mary* and *Hannah*, twins, b. 23 Oct. 1705 (*Mary* m. Henry Cheney, and *Hannah* m. Zaccheus Goodale, before 1726); *Mary* the m. d. 31 Oct. 1705; and BENJAMIN m. a second Mary, and had *Thomas*, b. abt. 1709; *Joseph*; *Ebenezer*; *Ruth*, b. abt. 1714, m. Elias Mason 7 Nov. 1740; *John*; *William*. BENJAMIN the f. resided south of the river, and d. 13 July 1718. His w. Mary m. Michael Falshaw before 1720, and prob. d. about 1761, when her dower in Mr. Cheney's estate was distributed.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (3), m. Elizabeth Parker 3 Jan. 1744-5, and had *Benjamin*, b. 23 Nov. 1745; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Feb. 1747-8. Elizabeth the m. d. 25 Dec. 1748; and BENJAMIN m. Margaret Stedman 9 Nov. 1753; no children are recorded. He died about 1762.

JOHN, d. 6 Aug. 1689, a. 26. "Robin, negro servant of Andrew Gardner of Muddy River, indicted for that on the 2d Aug. 1689, he wounded John Cheney of Cambridge, by striking him on the head with a stick, whereof he died Aug. 6." Verdict, guilty of manslaughter; sentence, to pay costs, prison fees, etc. *Sup. Court Records*. EBENEZER, d. 17 Nov. 1689, a. about 11.

THOMAS, m. Sarah Fessenden 30 July 1629. REBECCA, m. John Mullis 28 April 1748. THOMAS, m. Hannah Hill 22 Feb. 1787.

CHESHOLME, THOMAS (sometimes written Chessham, Chessholme, and Chessholme), was admitted freeman 1636, in company with Shepard. Soon afterwards he owned and occupied the estate at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets, where he resided until his death 18 Aug. 1671. He was a tailor, and for several years a Deacon of the Church, and Steward of Harvard College. In 1636 he was licensed by the General Court, "to keep

a house of entertainment," being apparently the first in Camb. who received such license. His wife was Isabel; but they left no posterity.

CHESTER, MRS., owned land in Camb. 1635. She was sister of Rev. Thomas Hooker, and was probably the widow Dorothy Chester, who settled at Weatherfield, Conn., and whose son, *Leonard Chester*, is said by Hinman to have been "the father and ancestor of the Chester family;" and to have "died when young, under forty years of age, in 1648." His children at Weatherfield were John, b. 8 Aug. 1635; Dorcas, b. Nov. 1637; Stephen, b. Mar. 3 1639; Mary, b. Jan. 1641; Prudence, b. Feb. 1643; Eunice, b. Jan. 1645; Mercy, b. Feb. 1647. *Hinman*. Of these children, Dorcas m. Rev. Samuel Whiting of Billerica 12 Nov. 1656; Prudence m. Mr. Thomas Russell of Cha. 30 Dec. 1669; Eunice m. Richard Sprague of Cha. 25 Feb. 1672-3; Mercy d. in Cha. 15 Sept. 1669. Mary the mother, widow of *Leonard*, had become the wife of Richard Russell, Esq., of Cha.

CLARK, JOHN (or Clarke), owned the lot on the easterly corner of Brattle and Mason streets in 1635, which he sold to Edward Winship, and removed to Hartford, where he was a juror in 1642, and Deputy to the General Court in 1649.

2. NICHOLAS, sold a lot on the easterly side of Mason Street to Edward Winship, and removed to Hartford before 1639.

3. JONAS, the "famous" ruling Elder of the Cambridge Church, was here in 1642, and Selectman in 1679 and 1690. He seems to have been a ship-master in early life. The *General Court Records*, under date of Oct. 18, 1654, contain a report made by "Mr. Jonas Clarke and Mr. Samuel Andrews, both well skilled in the mathematics, having had the command of ships upon several voyages, being appointed to take an observation at the northerly bounds of our Patent upon the sea-coast," etc. This report, doubtless made by two residents of Camb., is dated Oct. 29, 1653; the observation was taken Oct. 13, 1653. The residence of Elder Clark was on the southerly side of South Street near its junction with Holyoke Street. He was three times married; first, to Sarah —, who died 20 Feb. 1649-50; second, to Elizabeth Clark, 30 July 1650, who died 21 Mar. 1672-3; third, to Elizabeth Cook, 19 Aug. 1673; the last wife survived him, and became the third wife of Deac. Walter Hastings, 7 Jan. 1702-3, whom also she survived. By these several wives he had seventeen children, as follows: *Thomas*, b. 2 Dec. 1642, d. 20 May 1649; *Sarah*, b. 15 Sept. 1644, m. Samuel Green, the veteran printer, 23 Feb. 1662-3, and was living in 1705; *Jonas*, b. 4 Sept. 1646; *Mary*, b. prob. 1648, d. 15 Nov. 1649; *Elizabeth*, b. prob. 1651, m. (1) Mr. John Woodmancy 23 July 1672, and (2) — Monk; *Thomas*, b. 2 Mar. 1652-3; *John*, b. 30 May 1655, d. young; *Timothy*, b. 1657; *Samuel*, bap. 6 Nov. 1659; *Abigail*, b. 7 Ap. 1662; *Mary*, b. 6 Mar. 1664-5, m. Capt. John Bonner before 1687, and d. 20 Ap. 1697; *John*, b. 7 Aug. 1674, d. 15 Oct. 1675; *John*, b. 3 Nov. 1675, d. 7 Mar. 1676; *Nathaniel*, b. 27 Oct. 1677, d. 15 June 1686; *Joseph*, b. 5 May 1679, living in 1706; *Hannah*, b. and d. Dec. 1680; *Susanna*, b. 30 Oct. 1682, m. Ebenezer Hancock 14 Jan. 1702. JONAS the f. was ordained Ruling Elder of the Church 15 Nov. 1682. His associate, Elder John Stone, ordained at the same time, died within a year afterwards, and Elder Clark held the office alone until 14 Jan. 1700, when he died a. 80 years; and the office was never again filled. Judge Sewall notices his death thus: "Lord's-day, January 14 {1700}. Elder Jonas Clark of Cambridge dies; a good man in a good old age, and one of my first and best Cambridge friends. He quickly follows the great patron of Ruling Elders, Tho. Danforth, Esq."

4. JONAS, s. of Jonas (3), resided in Boston, where he d. 14 Jan. 1737-8, a. 91 years, 4 months, 10 days.

5. THOMAS, s. of Jonas (3), grad. H. C. 1670, was settled at Chelmsford as successor to Rev. John Fiske, in 1677; "died 7 Dec. 1704, a. 52. His children were, *Jonas*, a Colonel and Magistrate, b. 20 Dec. 1684, d. 8 Ap. 1770; *Thomas*, b. 28 Sept. 1694; *Elizabeth*, who m. Rev. John Hancock of Lexington; *Lucy*, who m. Major William Tyng of Dunstable; and several who died in infancy." *Farmer*.

6. TIMOTHY, s. of Jonas (2), resided in Boston, where he d. 13 June 1737, a. 80 years. An obituary, published in the "Weekly Journal," 21 June 1737, describes him as a "son of the exemplary, pious and well-known Mr. Jonas Clarke, Ruling Elder of the Church at Cambridge, where he was born in 1657. He followed the sea till he was near forty years of age; when, settling on shore, he was successively employed by this town in the various offices of Assessor, Selectman, Overseer of the Poor, &c., and by the Government as Captain of our south and north batteries, overseer of the buildings of Castle William, with Col. Romer, director and overseer of the fortifications on the Neck, and of the building our Light-house, and as a Justice of the Peace. He had likewise served as a member of the Hon. House of Representatives, in the time of the Non-resident Act; and he discharged the duty of every employment with singular wisdom, diligence, and fidelity; and was esteemed among us as a pattern of every grace and virtue, a true and sincere lover of his country, and who took a singular pleasure in being useful to all about him."

7. SAMUEL, s. of Jonas (3), was a goldsmith, and probably resided in Boston. He was living in 1705. Under date of Nov. 1, 1673, John Hall of Boston writes, "I accepted Samuel Clark, s. of Jonas Clark, as an apprentice for eight years."

8. JAMES, a housewright, was in Camb. as early as 1685. He was probably the same who m. Hannah Heath 27 April 1681, in Roxbury, where their son James was b. 4 Feb. 1681-2, and where also the w. Hannah d. 30 May 1683. He m. in Camb. 24 Sept. 1685, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Champney, and had Sarah, b. 20 Sept. 1686, d. 13 Oct. 1707; *Ebenezer*, b. 31 July 1688, d. 7 Nov. 1688; *Mercy*, b. 18 Dec. 1690, m. Joseph Gibbs of Framingham 1 July 1712; *Abigail*, b. 3 May 1703; and perhaps others. JAMES the f. d. 8 Ap. 1714, a. 62; his w. Sarah d. 1716.

9. JAMES, s. of James (8), a cordwainer, purchased in 1705 the former homestead of Elder Jonas Clark. He m. (1) Mary Lamon 4 Nov. 1703, who d. 25 June 1711, a. 32; (2) Elizabeth —, who d. 7 Feb. 1723-3, a. 43; (3) Elizabeth Collis, 29 Oct. 1723. His children were *Hannah*, b. 30 July 1704; *Mary*, b. 3 Oct. 1705; *James*, b. 10 Jan. 1707-8; *Susanna*, b. 4 May 1709 (bap. 2 July 1710); *Samuel*, b. 28 Ap. 1711, d. young; *John* and *Samuel*, twins, b. 19 Ap. 1713 (*Samuel* d. young); *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Dec. 1714. JAMES the f. d. 29 Oct. 1751, a. 69.

CLEMENCE or CLEMENT, WILLIAM, owned a house and land, 1642, on the south side of the river (now Newton). No record of children; but a William Jr. appears on record, 1666. In 1672, William Clemence, Sen., sold all his real estate in Camb. and Billerica to Daniel Hudson of Lancaster, and said Hudson agreed to maintain him and his wife. Martha, probably w. of WILLIAM, Sen., d. 4 Jan. 1659, and WILLIAM m. Ann Taylor 3 Ap. 1660.

COLBY, ANTHONY (otherwise written *Colely*, *Coleble*, *Coldby*, *Couldby*, *Couldbey*), in 1635, owned house and three acres near the southerly side of Brattle Street; and another house with three acres, extending from Garden Street to the way leading from Brattle Street to Fresh Pond. These and other parcels he sold in 1639 to Simon Crosby, and removed to Salisbury. He "died 1663, leaving 8 children." *Farmer*.

COLE, ARTHUR, m. Lydia Barrett, 27 Nov. 1673, and had *Arthur*, b. 30 Dec. 1674, d. 30 Oct. 1702; *Daniel*, b. 7 Mar. 1675-6. ARTHUR the f. d. 4 Sept. 1676.

2. JACOB COLE (or Coale), and others, "single men and inmates in this town," were required by the Selectmen, Feb. 12, 1665-6, to connect themselves with some family. The next month, "Jacob Coale submitted himself to the family government of Francis Whitmore, who engaged to respond his rates and orderly carriage, during his abode there." *Town Rec.*

MARY, who m. Samuel Frost 12 Oct. 1663, may have been sister to Arthur Cole, Sen. SARAH, m. Philemon Hastings, 19 Mar. 1766.

COLLINS, EDWARD, was a large land-holder in Camb. as early as 1636, and during his sojourn here was one of the most prominent citizens. He was appointed "Clerk of the Writs," with power "to grant summonses and

attachments in all civil actions." Oct. 7, 1641: Representative or Deputy to the General Court from 1634 to 1670. He was Deacon of the church before the death of Rev. Thos. Shepard, who appointed him as one of the executors of his will, in 1643. His residence was on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, nearly opposite to where the Printing Office now stands. This estate he sold to Gen. Cookin, in whose family it remained until 1768. The latter part of his life was spent in Charlestown, where he d. 9 Ap. 1639, a. "about 86." His widow Martha survived, and executed a deed of her mansion house, 12 Feb. 1691-2, to William Soughton, in trust for the family of her "son John Collins in England, deceased;" the widow Margaret to have £10, son Edward to have a double portion, and the remainder to be divided equally between the other children. I find no record of her death, unless (which is probable), she is the person named in the following memorandum in Rev. John Pike's manuscript Journal: "March 22, 1639-1700. Grandmother Collins departed this life, being very aged, and many years shaken with the palsy, yet retained her understanding wonderful well." The chil. of Deacon Collins were *David*; *John*; *Samuel*; *Sybil*; all born in England; *Martha*, b. Sept. 1639; *Nathaniel*, b. 7 Mar. 1641-2; *Abigail*, b. 20 Sept. 1644, m. John Willett, who d. 2 Feb. 1663; *Edward*, bap. here, was living in 1663. *Sybil* m. Rev. John Whiting, and had in Camb. *Sybil*, John, and William, bap. 19 Feb. 1659-60. *Phoebe* Collins, who d. 5 Jan. 1633-4, may have been dau. of Deacon Collins.

2. DANIEL, s. of Edward (1), was in Königsberg, Prussia, in 1638. It is not known whether he returned.

3. JOHN, s. of Edward (1), grad. H. C. 1643, went to Europe, preached in Edinburgh 1658, went as chaplain with Gen. Monk from Scotland to England, settled in London, where he was pastor of an Independent church, and a popular preacher at Finner's Hall. He was also the political agent of Massachusetts several years. He d. in London 3 Dec. 1687. His s. John was afterwards pastor of the same church.

[A Rev. John Collinges, son of "Edward Collinges, M. A." which Edward was "one whose faithfulness in the ministry many, both in New England and Old, could bear witness to." But this John is said to have been "educated at Cambridge, where he was of Emmanuel College." Oct. 18, 1645, being then B. A., he was recommended for ordination and afterwards preached at Norwich 44 years. He died Jan. 1690. He was a voluminous writer. "In Poole's Annotations, he was the author of Notes on the six last chapters of Isaiah, the whole of Jeremiah and Lamentations, the Four Evangelists, both the Epistles to the Corinthians, the Epistle to the Galatians, both the Epistles to Timothy, the Epistle to Philemon, and the Book of Revelations."—*David's Annals of Evang. Nonconformity in Essex Co., England*, fol. 589-591.]

4. SAMUEL, s. of Edward (1), resided in Scotland a few years, but returned to New England. His s. Edward was bap. in Camb. June 1664. He is said to have resided in Middletown, Conn., in 1670. (*Field's Hist. Mid. Co.*) The following document is recorded with the Middlesex Deeds, xl. 172: "Charlestown, Nov. 4. 1691, I whose name is underwritten, do oblige myself, my heirs, executors, and assigns, to set free for himself a Mulatto Boy, which was given me by my mother, Mrs. Martha Collins, at the age of thirty-one years, which Boy was born in the year 1686, on the 30th of March. In witness whereof I set my hand and seal. Samuel Collins."

5. NATHANIEL, s. of Edward (1), grad. H. C. 1660, ordained at Middletown, Conn., 4 Nov. 1668, where he d. Dec. 1684.

COLLIS, JOHN (or COLLICE), had a grant of land in Camb. 1683; was Hog-reeve in 1700; his w. Mary d. 19 June 1711; and he received assistance from the church several years, to 1716. No record of children.

ELIZABETH, m. James Clark, 29 Oct. 1723. Mrs. ANNA, d. 26 Oct. 1730, a. 51.

COLLOR, JOHN, by w. Hannah, had John, b. 6 March 1661; Thomas, b. 14 Dec. 1663. Probably removed to Sudbury. See *Barry's Framingham*.

COMEE (COOMET, or COMY), JOHN, was at Camb. Farms (Lexington), 1690. He m. Martha, dau. of William Munroe, 21 June 1688, and had David,

b. 11 Jan. 1695-6; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1700-1, and probably others. RUMAHAN COMER m. Isaac Corey 9 Dec. 1762. MARY, m. James Leah 21 July 1768.

COOK (or COOKE), GEORGE, came to N. Eng. in 1635 in the same vessel with Rev. Thomas Shepard. He was then twenty-five years of age. He and his brother, Joseph Cook, were registered as servants to Roger Harlakenden. The position, however, which they at once assumed in the community, shows that this was only a disguise, which enabled them the more easily to leave England. Such a disguise, at that period, was frequently adopted by prominent men; even Shepard embarked under a fictitious name and character, being styled "John Shepperd, husbandman." *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxviii., 268. Immediately on his arrival, in connection with his brother, he purchased a large number of houses and lots, of those who were about removing to Connecticut. While he remained here, he was among the most active and energetic citizens, both in civil and military affairs. He was Selectman 1638, 1642, 1643; Deputy or Representative, 1636, 1642-1645, five years, and Speaker of the House in 1645. While a member of the House he was frequently placed on important committees, especially in relation to military affairs. In 1645 he was elected one of the Reserve Commissioners of the United Colonies. He was appointed in 1637 Captain of the first train-band in Camb.; became a member of the Artillery Co. in 1638, and its Captain in 1643; and when a similar company was incorporated in Middlesex, 14 May 1645, he was placed at the head of it. He was one of the Commissioners and Commander-in-chief of the expedition sent to Rhode Island, in 1643, to apprehend "Samuel Gorton and his company." He returned to England about the end of 1643, became a Colonel in Cromwell's army, and was "reported to be slain in the wars in Ireland, in the year 1652." (*Mid. Court Files*.) By his w. Alice he had, in Camb., *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Mar. 1640, d. July 1640; *Thomas*, b. 19 June 1642, d. 16 July 1642; *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Aug. 1644, m., in England, Rev. John Quick of London; *Mary*, b. 15 Aug. 1646, m., in England, Samuel Annesley, Esq., of Westminster; both the last named daughters were living in 1697, when they were prosecuting a suit for the possession of property formerly belonging to their father. The dau. *Mary* was not born until after her father returned to England; and the County Court, 5 Oct. 1652, empowered "Mr. Henry Dunster and Mr. Joseph Cooke to improve the estate of Col. George Cooke, deceased, for the good of Mary Cooke, the daughter of the said Col. George Cooke, deceased, as also to dispose of the said Mary Cooke for her education as they shall apprehend may be for her best good." Perhaps she was placed in the custody of John Fownell of Charlestown, millwright, as guardian or agent, who sold thirteen acres of land in 1655, describing it as the same "which I recovered by law from the estate of George Cooke, Coronell, for the education of his daughter." (*Mid. Deeds*, i., 109). Col. Cooke probably resided on the northerly corner of Brighton and Elliot streets.

2. JOSEPH, elder brother to George (1), came to N. Eng. in the same vessel with him, in the same disguise, and like him became a prominent citizen. His residence was on the east side of Holyoke Street, near Holyoke Place. Connected with his house were several acres of land, extending northerly to Mount Auburn Street, and southerly and easterly into the marsh; besides which he owned numerous other houses and lots. He was Selectman seven years, from 1635 to 1645, Town Clerk five years, from 1635 to 1641, local Magistrate or Commissioner, 1648 to 1657, and Representative six years, from 1636 to 1641. He also was a military man; and when his brother embarked for England, "the Court think meet," says the record, "to desire Mr. Joseph Cooke, to take charge of the Company in the absence of the Captain, and till the Court shall take further orders." He was the friend and patron of Mr. Shepard in England, and is affectionately noticed in his autobiography. He went to England in 1658, and in 1665 was residing at Stannaway, Co. Essex, at which date he conveyed his homestead and several lots of land to his son. It is not known that he returned here afterwards. By his w. *Elizabeth* he had *Joseph*, b. 27 Dec. 1643; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Mar. 1644-5, m. Rev. Joseph Cawthorne of London; *Mary*, b. 30 Jan. 1646-7; *Grace*, b. 9 Dec.

1648; Grace, b. 1 May 1650. Mitchell (Ct. Rec.) names *Ruth* as the youngest dau.; perhaps the second Grace is a mistake and should be *Ruth*.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (2), grad. H. C. 1660 or 1661, and m. Martha, dau. of John Steedman, 4 Dec. 1663, by whom he had John, b. 23 Jan. 1667-8, d. 3 June 1684; Elizabeth, b. 11 Feb. 1663-70, d. 2 Feb. 1687-8; Joseph, b. 16 Sept. 1671; Haynes, b. 1 Feb. 1677-8, resided in Camb., Woburn, and Concord, and was living in 1724; Alice, b. — (elder than Haynes), m. Rev. John Whiting of Lancaster about 1693; he was killed by the Indians 11 Sept. 1697, and she m. Rev. Timothy Stevens of Glastonbury, Conn., 19 May 1701; her dau. Alice d. here 19 Oct. 1697, a. 2 years 10 mo., and Eunice, d. 4 Nov. 1697, a. 1 year. JOSEPH the f. resided on the homestead, and purchased several tracts of land, in addition to those which were given him by his father. It is not known that he devoted himself to any profession. He was Representative six years, from 1671 to 1680. He inherited the military spirit of his relatives, was Lieutenant (commanding) of Maj. Gookin's company, 1677, and was engaged in King Philip's War. He d. about Feb. 1690-91, in which month administration was granted to Jonathan Remington, on behalf of the son Joseph, a minor.

4. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (3), by w. Eunice, had Eunice, b. 2 June 1716, m. Ebenezer Bradish 1739 (pub. June 10); Joseph, b. 5 Mar. 1717-18. He inherited the homestead, was a farmer, and d. 28 May 1739, a. nearly 68. His w. Eunice d. 9 May 1718, a. 24 y. 1 mo. 19 days.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (4), m. Elizabeth Stratton 7 June 1739, and had Joseph, b. 14 May 1740; Eleazer, bap. 19 July 1741; Benjamin, b. 16 Aug. 1742, d. 2 Dec. 1790; Jonathan, bap. 5 Jan. 1745-6; Elizabeth, bap. 20 Mar. 1747-8, m. Joseph Sanderson 25 Oct. 1775; Eunice, bap. 7 Oct. 1750, m. Joseph Read 4 July 1775, and d. 3 Oct. 1825. JOSEPH the f. was a tanner. He sold the homestead to his brother-in-law, Ebenezer Bradish, in 1740, and seems afterwards to have lived on the south side of the river. Both he and his w. were living in 1770.

6. JONATHAN, s. of Joseph (5), m. Esther Johnson 8 Nov. 1770, and had Thomas, bap. 22 Dec. 1771.

7. PHILIP, freeman 1647, m. Mary, dau. of Barnaby Lamson, and had prob. Hannah, b. —, d. 13 July 1654; Mary, b. 26 July 1652; Philip, b. 19 Aug. 1654, d. young; Samuel, b. — 1655; Hannah, b. 4 July 1657; Sarah, b. —, d. 12 May 1661; Philip, b. 2 May 1661; John, b. 25 Aug. 1663; Barnabas, bap. 4 June 1665. PHILIP the f. d. 10 Feb. 1666-7; his w. Mary d. 17 Mar. 1714-15, a. 93. His residence was on the northerly side of North Avenue, not far from the almshouse.

8. SAMUEL, s. of Philip (7), m. Abigail Griggs 14 Nov. 1681, and had Samuel, b. 29 Aug. 1682, d. 10 Jan. 1699-1700; John, b. 15 July 1685, d. 8 Sept. 1723, a. 38, leaving no children; Philip, b. 5 Mar. 1686-7; Abigail, b. 31 Mar. 1688, m. Joseph Farley of Billerica, 8 May 1712; Mary, b. —, m. Jonathan Willard 23 Jan. 1728-9; Hannah, b. —; Joseph, bap. 23 May 1697; Elizabeth, bap. 6 Nov. 1698, d. young; Elizabeth, b. 18 Jan. 1700-1, m. Samuel Prentice 23 Dec. 1736; Samuel, b. 29 Nov. 1702; Sarah, b. —, d. 27 Sept. 1706. SAMUEL the f. d. 22 Aug. 1731, a. 76; his w. Abigail d. 28 Jan. 1714, a. 54. He was a farmer, and resided on the homestead.

9. PHILIP, s. of Philip (7), by w. Sarah, had Ephraim, bap. 30 July 1699; Sarah, b. 19 July 1702; m. — Haskins of Boston; Philip, b. 13 Oct. 1704; Israel, b. 29 Oct. 1710; Mary bap. 8 Feb. 1712-13; Abigail, bap. 16 Oct. 1715, m. John Milledge. PHILIP the f. d. 25 Mar. 1718; his w. Sarah d. 1742.

10. BARNABAS, s. of Philip (7), m. Mary Goodwin 4 Dec. 1689, and had son Barnabas, b. 1691. He d. 1696.

11. PHILIP, s. of Samuel (8), by w. Mary, had John, b. 9 Oct. 1726; Abigail, b. 18 Ap. 1729; Martha, bap. 27 June 1731; Hezekiah, bap. 6 July 1735. PHILIP the f. d. 5 Ap. 1736.

12. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (8), m. Joanna, dau. of Solomon Prentice, 31 Mar. 1726, and had Joseph, b. 12 Jan. 1726-7; Samuel, bap. 20 Oct. 1728; d. young; Susanna, bap. 3 May 1730, m. Aaron Teal, 5 Sept. 1754; Lydia,

bap. 5 Nov. 1732, d. unm. 20 June 1765; *Joanna*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1735, d. young; *Joanna*, bapt. 7 Nov. 1736; *Sarah*, bapt. 10 June 1739, m. Henry Dickson 15 Nov. 1774; *Samuel*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1741; *Solomon*, bapt. 1 Jan. 1743-4, d. young; *Eunice*, bapt. 16 Aug. 1747, d. unm. 7 Ap. 1765; *Solomon*, bapt. 11 Feb. 1749-50. SAMUEL the f. d. 3 Nov. 1785, a. 83; his w. *Joanna* d. 28 Nov. 1772, a. 63.

13. EPHRAIM, s. of Philip (9), m. *Sarah Swan* 14 Dec. 1727, and had *Eunice*, bapt. 12 Jan. 1728-9; *Sarah*, b. 15 Mar. 1729-30, m. Joseph Frost 8 Feb. 1753; *Ephraim*, b. 12 Sept. 1732; *Mercy*, b. 21 Nov. 1733; *Abigail*, b. 6 Dec. 1735, m. Eben. Tufin 23 Ap. 1760; *Mary*, b. 17 Ap. 1737; *Ann*, b. 17 Mar. 1739, d. unm. 7 Ap. 1813; *Aaron*, b. 20 Dec. 1740; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Dec. 1743, m. Thomas Barrett 6 Dec. 1771, and d. 17 Ap. 1785; *Maria*, b. 6 Feb. 1746, m. Jonathan Dickson 7 Mar. 1771. EPHRAIM the f. resided in Menotomy, and d. 11 Sept. 1763, a. 64; his w. *Sarah* d. 24 Mar. 1743, a. 47.

14. JOSEPH, s. of Samuel (12), m. *Abigail Winship* 3 May 1746, and had *Joseph*, bapt. 23 Aug. 1747; *Elizabeth*, bapt. Oct. 1750; *William*, bapt. 20 May 1753; *Abigail*, bapt. 18 Feb. 1759 (Joseph Cook, perhaps the same, m. Margery Dickson 13 May 1756; and the last named child, *Abigail*, may have been the offspring of this marriage).

15. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (12), m. *Elizabeth Dickson* 26 April 1764, and d. 1765; his w. owned the covenant 24 May 1767, on which day their dau. *Rhoda* was baptized.

16. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (13), m. *Mercy Hale* of Boston (pub. July 1755), and had *Ephraim*, b. 17 Ap. 1756; *Abraham*, bapt. 5 Mar. 1758, m. Naomi Russell 5 July 1781, and d. 29 Oct. 1795; *Sarah*, twin with *Abraham*, bapt. 5 Mar. 1758; *Mercy*, bapt. 10 June 1759, m. Ephraim Mullett 26 May 1782; *Delorah*, bapt. 16 Aug. 1761, m. Benj. Perry 4 Dec. 1784; *Thomas*, b. 10 June 1763; *Lydia*, b. 11 Oct. 1765, d. unm. 1813; *Lucy*, b. 19 July 1767, m. Walter Foss 10 Jan. 1786; *Mary*, b. 3 July 1769, d. 28 July 1780. EPHRAIM the f. resided in Menotomy, and d. 14 Nov. 1773.

17. AARON, s. of Ephraim (13), m. *Elizabeth Mullet* (pub. 7 June) 1766, and had *Aaron*, b. 12 June 1767, d. 19 Sept. 1819, having had son *Jefferson*, b. 22 Sept. 1803; *John*, b. 18 Oct. 1768, d. 24 May 1770; *Elizabeth*, b. 25 Feb. 1770; *Sarah*, b. 20 Feb. 1772; *John*, b. 19 May 1774; *Mary*, b. 26 Jan. 1777; *Rebecca*, b. 14 June 1779. Elizabeth the m. d. 8 April 1808, aged 62.

18. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (16), m. *Hannah Crosby* (pub. 6 Dec.) 1777, and had *Hannah*, b. 25 Sept. 1778; *Ephraim*, b. 2 Mar. 1780; *Isaac*, b. 2 Oct. 1781, d. 12 Dec. 1815; *Sally*, b. 27 April 1783; *Jezariah*, b. 25 Feb. 1785, d. 27 Nov. 1846; *Simeon*, b. 20 Dec. 1786, d. 20 Mar. 1815; *Polly*, b. 23 Feb. 1790; *Sufey*, b. 9 Oct. 1791. EPHRAIM the f. resided in Menotomy, and d. 30 April 1824.

19. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (18), m. *Susan Wellington* 18 Dec. 1803, and had *Josiah W.*, b. 12 Nov. 1806; *Susan W.*, b. 4 Mar. 1810; *Alicia W.*, b. 12 July 1812; *John B.*, b. 14 Jan. 1816; *Ann L. W.*, b. 22 Aug. 1818; *Thomas D.*, b. 4 May 1821; *Aaron S. W.*, b. 22 Aug. 1824; *Harriet A.*, b. 16 Dec. 1827. EPHRAIM the f. resided on North Avenue, and d. 27 Jan. 1861; his w. *Susan W.* d. 22 Aug. 1858, aged 74.

20. SAMUEL (a descendant from Aaron Cooks of Dorchester and Northampton), b. in Hadley 1706, grad. H. C. 1735, ordained at Menotomy, 12 Sept. 1739, where he d. 4 June 1783. He was three times married: to *Sarah*, dau. of Samuel Porter of Hadley (pub. 29 Aug. 1740); she d. 23 Aug. 1741, a. 24, and he m. *Anna*, dau. of Rev. John Cotton of Newton (pub. 5 Sept. 1742); she d. 12 Feb. 1761, a. 38, and he m. *Lucy*, widow of Rev. Nicholas Bowes of Bedford, and dau. of Rev. John Hancock of Lexington (pub. 14 Oct. 1762). She d. 21 Sept. 1768, a. 55. His children, who survived, were all by the second wife: *Samuel*, b. 2 Aug. 1741, d. 14 Aug. 1741; *Anna*, b. 10 July 1743, m. Ezekiel Hall of Medford 24 Oct. 1765; *Samuel*, b. 14 July 1745, d. 21 Aug. 1745; *Elizabeth*, twin with *Samuel*, b. 14 July 1745, d. unm. 13 Feb. 1784; *Mary*, b. 15 May 1747, d. unm. 1 Feb. 1824; *Sarah*, b. 9 Aug. 1750, living unm. 1784; *Samuel*, b. 29 Mar. 1752, grad.

H. C. 1772, d. in Boston, suddenly, 2 Jan. 1795, leaving no posterity; *Hannah Gibbs*, b. 17 Ap. 1754, m. Henry Bradshaw 3 June 1781, and d. 21 Jan. 1793; *Rebecca*, b. 29 Dec. 1758, d. 2 Feb. 1778. Mr. Cooke is described in his epitaph, as a social friend, a man of science, an eminent and faithful clergyman. As might be expected, from his family connection, he was an ardent patriot in the Revolution; and he was chaplain of the General Court at Watertown, in the summer of 1776.

COOLIDGE, JOSEPH, s. of Simon and grandson of John, b. in Watertown May 31 1646, was here as early as 1696, when he purchased an estate on Harvard Street, extending from Holyoke Street to Bow Street. His house stood near the corner of Harvard and Holyoke streets. He was a tailor, and accumulated a large estate. He was a Selectman, 1713, 1714, 1730; and Deacon of the Church from 22 Jan. 1718, until his death. His w. was Rebecca, dau. of John Frost and granddaughter of Elder Frost. Their children were Rebecca, bap. 5 Dec. 1697, d. young; Rebecca, bap. 4 June 1699, m. Rev. Edward Wigglesworth 10 Sept. 1729, and d. 5 June 1754; Joseph, bap. 18 Jan. 1701-2, prob. d. young, as he is not named in the settlement of his father's estate; Mary, b. 14 Ap. 1706, d. 3 June 1707; Stephen, b. 18 Ap. 1708; Mary, b. 15 Jan. 1710-11, m. Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherburne 30 Oct. 1735, and d. 10 Aug. 1752. JOSEPH the f. d. 17 Dec. 1737, a. 71; his w. Rebecca d. 1 July 1750, a. 51.

3. STEPHEN, s. of Joseph (1) grad. H. C. 1724, was a physician, and taught the Grammar School here many years. He never married; but resided with his mother on the homestead until her death, and probably until his own death, which occurred 5 May 1758.

3. STEPHEN, prob. brother of Joseph (1), m. Sarah, dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 30 Ap. 1702 and had Sarah, bap. 11 May 1704, d. 3 Feb. 1704-5. He d. 1704, and his w. Sarah m. Nicholas Fessenden, the somewhat noted Schoolmaster, 8 Aug. 1706.

ELIZABETH, m. Gilbert Crackbone 17 June 1656. HENRY, m. Phebe Dana 12 Sept. 1747. EUNICE, m. Joseph Miller 15 April 1765. ELIZABETH, m. George Brown 24 April 1777.

COOPER, JOHN, son, by a former marriage, of Lydia, wife of Gregory Stone, b. 1618, came to Camb. before May 1636. He resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, not far from Linnman Street, and was a prominent citizen. He was a Selectman thirty-eight years, from 1646 to 1690, and Town Clerk thirteen years, 1669-1681. He was also Deacon of the Church, from 1668 until his death. He m. Anna, dau. of Nathaniel Sparhawk, and had Anna, b. 16 Nov. 1643, m. Edward Pinson 2 Aug. 1664, and d. 8 May 1666; Mary, b. 11 Sept. 1645, m. John Meriam 21 Aug. 1663, and was living in 1713; John, b. 2 Ap. 1651, d. 26 Aug. 1652; Samuel, b. 3 Jan. 1653-4; John, b. 3 Oct. 1656; Nathaniel, b. 2 May 1659, d. 19 Dec. 1661; Lydia, b. 8 Ap. 1662, m. John Francis 5 Jan. 1687-8; Anna, b. 26 Dec. 1667 (*T. Rec.* 1668), d. in Woburn 1712. Deac. Cooper d. 22 Aug. 1691, a. 73. His w. Anna m. James Convers, Sen., of Woburn, and was living in 1712.

2. SAMUEL, s. of John (1), was a farmer, and inherited the homestead. He was elected Deacon of the Church 22 Mar. 1705; and was a Selectman 12 years, from 1704 to 1716. He m. Hannah, dau. of Deac. Walter Hastings, 4 Dec. 1682, and had Hannah, b. 23 Dec. 1683, m. Edmund Frost 1 Feb. 1710-11; Lydia, b. 9 Mar. 1684-5, m. Jona. Gove 26 Dec. 1706; Sarah, m. Ephraim Frost, Jr., 9 Sept. 1714; Samuel; Mary, m. Nathaniel Goddard 26 Nov. 1723; Elizabeth, prob. d. young; Walter (the last five were bap. 17 Jan. 1696-7); John, b. 2 Oct. 1698; Jonathan, b. 6 Dec. 1707. SAMUEL the f. d. 8 Jan. 1717-18, a. 64; his w. Hannah d. 9 Oct. 1732, a. 66.

3. JOHN, s. of John (1), was a shoemaker. He resided on the easterly side of North Avenue; his estate adjoined that of his father, and was formerly owned by George Bowers. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. Bordman, 28 Ap. 1686; she d. 15 Nov. 1713 (G. S. 1714), and he m. Sarah Hancock 21 June 1720. His children were John, bap. 3 July 1698; Elizabeth, bap. 3 July 1698; Elizabeth, b. 9 May 1699, m. Samuel Andrew 10 Ap. 1741; Anna, bap. 7 July

1700, m. Joseph Carter of Woburn 12 Feb. 1718-19; *Hannah*, b. 29 Dec. 1701; *Sarah*, b. 9 Ap. 1704; *Timothy*, b. 9 Ap. 1706; *Joshua*, b. 25 Jan. 1708-9; *Abigail*, b. 10 July 1711; and perhaps others, previous to 1698. JOHN the f. d. 12 Feb. 1735-6, and his estate was divided, about a month afterwards, between the widow Sarah, grandson John Cooper, legal representative of only son John, daughter *Elizabeth*, and grand daughter Anna Carter. Amount of the estate, £2,868 5 s.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (2), was a farmer and inherited the homestead, which he sold to Ebenezer Frost, 14 Ap. 1750. He m. Sarah, dau. of Deac. Samuel Kidder, 29 Mar. 1720, and had *Nathaniel*, bap. 18 Sept. 1720; *Samuel*, bap. 15 Oct. 1721; *Joseph*, bap. 20 Oct. 1723; *John*, bap. 7 Mar. 1724-5; *Sarah*, bap. 12 Jan. 1728-9. In the summer of 1730, he removed with his family to Grafton.

5. WALTER, s. of Samuel (2), was a shoemaker. He m. Martha, dau. of Benjamin Goddard, 7 June 1722, and had *Walter*, bap. 31 Mar. 1724; *Walter*, b. 23 Feb. 1728-9; *Benjamin*, b. 8 Feb. 1729-30; *Martha*, b. 2 Jan. 1733-4; *Samuel*, bap. 28 Nov. 1736; *Martha*, bap. 7 May 1738; *Benjamin*, bap. 10 Feb. 1740-41, d. 11 Sept. 1760; *Nathaniel*, bap. 18 April 1742; *Samuel*, bap. 28 Aug. 1745. WALTER the f. d. 27 Sept. 1751, a. 55; his w. Martha d. 10 Ap. 1768, a. 65.

6. JOHN, s. of Samuel (2), m. Lydia, dau. of Solomon Prentice, 6 Ap. 1721, and d. 13 Mar. 1723-24, without children. His w. Lydia m. Thomas Kidder, 8 April 1725.

7. JONATHAN, s. of Samuel (2), was a saddler; he seems to have served his apprenticeship in Rox., and to have remained there a short time afterwards; but he returned early to Camb., and m. Sarah, dau. of Solomon Prentice, 25 Oct. 1732. His children, bap. here, were *Jonathan*, 23 Mar. 1734-5; *Sarah*, 5 Sept. 1736; *Samuel*, 18 Feb. 1738-9, pub. to Hannah Geobegan of Cha. 19 Mar. 1763, and d. Sept. 1765, leaving his whole estate to his wife; *Simon*, 24 July 1741; *Daniel*, 7 Aug. 1743, m. Lydia Mullett 9 May 1764; *Solomon*, 9 Feb. 1745-6; *Lydia*, 24 Ap. 1748, m. Samuel Cox 16 Nov. 1768. JONATHAN the f. d. in Cha. 1766, prob. in that portion near "Porter's," which is now embraced in Camb., and formerly called "Cooper's Corner."

8. JOHN, s. of John (3), m. Hannah Johnson 21 Oct. 1725, and had *John*, b. 22 Jan. 1727-8, represented in 1748 to be incapable of managing his affairs; *William*, bap. 11 Jan. 1729-30, d. young; *Anna*, bap. 2 Ap. 1732. JOHN the f. d. 15 Ap. 1733 (as appears by receipts on the Probate Files), and his w. Hannah prob. m. Benjamin Crackbone, pub. 30 Sept. 1738.

9. WALTER, s. of Walter (5), m. Lydia Kidder 13 Mar. 1755, and had *Walter*, b. 17 Ap. 1756, d. 14 Sept. 1758; previously, however, to the birth of this child, the father d. 1 Ap. 1756, a. 27. His w. Lydia prob. m. Jonathan Hill 10 Jan. 1763.

10. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (7), m. Mercy, dau. of Jonas Prentice (pub. 10 Ap. 1755), and had *Mercy*, bap. 18 Ap. 1756; *Jonathan*, bap. 1 Oct. 1758, d. 17 Sept. 1760; *Anna*, bap. 6 Feb. 1763; *Mara* (her father having "died suddenly sixteen days past," *Ch. Rec.*), bap. 12 May 1765, m. Joshua Palmer 23 May 1791. JONATHAN the f. d. 26 Ap. 1765.

11. BENJAMIN, an innholder in Menotomy during the Revolutionary War, removed to Boston in 1781, and opened a tavern in Fish Street, at the sign of the Masons' Arms, but soon returned to Menotomy, where he d. 5 Sept. 1786, a. 54; his w. Rachel d. 12 Oct. 1805, a. 73. The birth of only one child, *Isaac*, is found on record; but the father's will, dated 17 May 1782, mentions w. Rachel and chil. *Benjamin*; *Mary*, m. Thomas Beals 8 July 1779; *William*, prob. m. Rebecca Jenkins 24 April 1780, and Boradell Fessenden 1 Sept. 1784; *John*, d. in Georgia before 1813, leaving posterity; *Sarah*, d. unm. at Newton in 1813; *Samuel*, living at Boston in 1813; *Isaac*, b. 2 Sept. 1775.

SARAH, m. Nathaniel Patten 8 Oct. 1678. SALLY, m. Josiah Dickson 10 July 1788.

CORLETT, ELIJAH, the famous schoolmaster, educated at Lincoln College, Oxford, had charge of the Grammar School here, for nearly half a century,

and trained up many of English, American, and Indian birth, for admission to the College. This school he had taught so long before 1643, that he had, according to Johnson, "very well approved himself for his abilities, dexterity, and painsfulness, in teaching and education of the youths under him;" and he remained in office until 1690, and probably until his death. His fame extended through the colony; and Mather, in his *Magnalia*, refers to him as "that memorable old schoolmaster in Cambridge, from whose education our college and country has received so many of its worthy men, that he is himself worthy to have his name celebrated," etc. He resided on the easterly side of Dunster Street, between Mt. Auburn and Winthrop streets. By his w. Barbara (who was sister to Richard Cutter), he had *Rebecca*, b. 14 Aug. 1644, prob. d. young; *Hepzibah*, bap. here, m. James Minott 2 May 1673 (by whom she had *Mary*, living unm. 1723), and Daniel Champney 9 June 1684 (by whom she had *Hepzibah*, b. 23 June 1687), and d. prob. 1715; *Ammi-Ruhamah*, bap. here. *ELIJAH* the f. d. 23 Feb. 1686-7, aged 78. His w. Barbara survived him about twenty years. She had a grant of land in 1707, but prob. d. during that year.

2. *AMMI-RUHAMAH*, s. of *Elijah* (1), grad. H. C. 1670; is said to have taught school in Plymouth, 1672; was afterwards Fellow of the College, and probably engaged as one of the instructors until he d. unm. 1 Feb. 1678-9; for the corporation ordered, "that the Treasurer of the College do pay to Mrs. Belshar for wine of her received and expended at the funeral of Mr. Ammi-Ruhamah Corlett."

COX, *MATTHEW*, m. *Elizabeth*, dau. of *Walter Russell* (pub. 30 Mar. 1789), and had *Elizabeth*, bap. 20 Jan. 1789-40, m. *Henry Dickson* 24 July 1766; *Agnes*, bap. 1 Mar. 1740-41, m. *James Phillips* 14 May 1778; *Walter*, bap. 7 Oct. 1744; *Samuel*, bap. 28 Sept. 1746; *Matther*, bap. 27 Mar. 1748; *William*, bap. 8 Ap. 1750; *Phebe*, bap. 14 Ap. 1754, m. *John Hobbs* 24 June 1777; *Benjamin*, bap. 7 Mar. 1756. *MATTHEW* the f. was instantly killed by a fall from an apple tree, which he was pruning, 16 Feb. 1756; his w. *Elizabeth* d. Jan. 1768.

2. *WALTER*, s. of *Matthew* (1), was a tanner; he m. *Judith Deland* of Chs. 16 Nov. 1769, and had *Elizabeth*, bap. 18 Nov. 1770; *Walter*, bap. 6 June 1773; *William*, bap. 7 Sept. 1777; *John Hobbs*, bap. 7 Ap. 1782; *John Upham*, bap. 6 Mar. 1785; *Samuel*, bap. 28 Sept. 1788. Mrs. *Judith Cox* was living (chargeable) with her sons, *William* and *Upham*, Mar. 5 1807.

3. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Matthew* (1), m. *Lydia Cooper* 16 Nov. 1768; she d. and he m. *Jemima Hasey* 16 Feb. 1775. He d. 1776; and his w. *Jemima* m. *John Christian Fricke* 18 Aug. 1778. Children not recorded.

4. *WILLIAM*, s. of *Matthew* (1), m. *Mary Sawin* 25 Nov. 1779. No further record.

5. *BENJAMIN*, s. of *Matthew* (1), m. *Susanna Leeds* of *Dorchester* (pub. 25 Sept. 1779), and had *Nancy*, bap. 12 Feb. 1786, and perhaps others.

6. *WALTER*, s. of *Walter* (2), m. *Susanna Smith*, 11 Dec. 1796, and had *Susanna*, b. 28 Mar. 1797; *Sarah*, b. 28 Oct. 1799; *Walter*, b. 5 Nov. 1801. *WALTER* the f. d. 27 Ap. 1807; his w. *Susanna* survived.

7. *SAMUEL*, prob. s. of *Samuel* (3), m. *Fanny*, dau. of *Daniel Watson*, and had *Samuel*, b. 9 Nov. 1793; *Leonard*, b. 3 Mar. 1796; *Fanny*, b. 7 July 1800; *Elbridge*, b. 4 May 1806. *SAMUEL* the f. d. 26 Oct. 1848, a. 82; his w. *Fanny* d. 27 April 1855, a. 88.

CRACKBONE, *GILBERT* (otherwise written *Crackbon*, *Cragbone*, *Crakeborne*), was an early inhabitant of Camb. and freeman in 1636. He bought an estate on the westerly side of Garden Street of *Joseph Isaac* about 1638, which he sold in 1646 to *Philip Cook*; and he seems afterwards to have resided on North Avenue. His w. having deceased, he m. *Elizabeth Coolidge* 17 June 1656. He d. 2 Jan. 1671-2, and devised his estate to his w. and to *Joseph* and *Sarah*, children of his only son *Benjamin*; of which son he says, "it is my sore affliction that his disobedient carriage have obstructed the manifestation of my fatherly compassions towards him." His w. *Elizabeth* m. *Richard Robbins* 26 Mar. 1673. *Mary*, who d. 30 May 1655, and *Judith*, who d. 1 July 1655, were probably his daughters.

2. BENJAMIN, s. of Gilbert (1), m. Elizabeth Dutton 10 Nov. 1657, and had Hannah, b. 3 Sept. 1658, d. 24 Sept. 1658; Sarah, b. 24 Aug. 1659; Benjamin, 23 Jan. 1660-61, d. 27 April 1661; Joseph, b. 28 Mar. 1663. BENJAMIN the f. served in "Philip's War," under Capt. Beers, and was killed in 1675.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Benjamin (2), m. Abigail, dau. of John Marrett and widow of Timothy Rice of Concord, 11 May 1698; she d. 6 Jan. 1700-1, and he m. Abigail —. His chil. were Joseph, bap. 19 Mar. 1698-9; Elizabeth, b. 29 Dec. 1700, m. Joseph Hunnewell of Cha. before 1729; Abigail, b. 20 Aug. 1707, m. George MacSparran 2 Ap. 1730, and Solomon Champney (pub. 12 Ap. 1738), and was living his widow in 1767; John, b. and d. 11 Feb. 1708-9; Benjamin, b. 22 Ap. 1710. JOSEPH the f. was a shoemaker, and owned an estate at the westerly corner of Brattle and Ash streets. He d. about 1738; his w. Abigail survived.

4. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (3), was a shoemaker, res. in Watertown, m. Abigail Grant 10 Jan. 1734-5, had Abigail and Lydia, b. 20 Oct. 1735, and removed to Sherburne, where a Joseph Crackbone, perhaps his son, res. in 1793.

5. BENJAMIN, s. of Joseph (3), was a tanner, and resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, near Roseland Street. This place he sold 1764 to Gideon Frost, and purchased a small lot on the same street near the Common. He m. Hannah, prob. wid. of John Cooper (pub. 30 Sept. 1738), but there is no record of children. He d. 28 Mar. 1767, devising his estate to his w. Hannah.

CROSBY, THOMAS (otherwise written Crosbee and Crosbie), styled "senior," 1640, was early in Camb. No record of family. He resided on the westerly side of Ash Street, which estate he sold partly to Edmund Frost, 1649, and partly to Richard Eccles, 1651; at both which dates he resided in Rowley.

2. SIMON, perhaps brother to Thomas (1), embarked for N. Eng. in the *Susan and Ellen* 18 Ap. 1634, then a 26, with w. Ann, a 25, and son Thomas, a 8 weeks. (*Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxviii, 26.) His children b. in Camb. were Simon, b. — Aug. 1637; Joseph, b. — Feb. 1638-9. SIMON the f. was Selectman, 1636, 1638. He resided at the corner of Brattle Street and Brattle Square, nearly where the old Brattle house stands. He d. — Sept. 1639, a 31; his w. Ann m. Rev. William Tompson of Braintree, before 1646, and became a second time a widow at his death, 10 Dec. 1666.

3. THOMAS, s. of Simon (1), grad. H. C. 1653, minister in Eastham from 1653 to 1670, where, by w. Sarah, he had Thomas, b. 7 April 1663; Simon, b. 5 July 1665; Sarah, b. 24 Mar. 1667; Joseph, b. 27 Jan. 1668-9; John and another son, twins, b. 11 Feb. 1670-71; William, b. March 1673; Ebenezer, b. 28 Mar. 1675; Anne, Mercy, and Increase, triplets, b. 14 and 15 April 1678; Elenzar, b. 30 Mar. 1680. THOMAS the f. d. in Boston 13 June 1702. His posterity on the Cape was both numerous and respectable.

4. SIMON, s. of Simon (2), removed early to Billerica, was the first Innholder in that town, and Representative 1691, 1697, 1698. He m. Rachel Brackett, 15 July 1659, and had Simon; Rachel, m. Ephraim Kidder; Thomas, b. 16 Mar. 1665-6; Joseph, b. 5 July 1669, m. Sarah French 7 Jan. 1691-2; Hannah, b. 30 Mar. 1672, m. Samuel Danforth; Nathan, b. 9 Feb. 1674-5; Josiah, b. 11 Nov. 1677; Mary, b. 23 Nov. 1680, m. John Blanchard; Sarah, b. 27 July 1684, m. William Rawson of Braintree. SIMON the f. d. about 1725; his wife Rachel and all the before named children were living at the date of his will, 7 June 1717, which was proved 26 Feb. 1724-5.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Simon (2), settled in Braintree, where he was prob. carried in his childhood by his mother; was Representative in 1690; appointed to assist in laying out the Braintree 6,000 acres in 1673; m. Sarah Brackett 1675, had sons Thomas, Simon, Ebenezer, and perhaps others, and d. 26 Nov. 1695.

CUTLER, JAMES, was early in Watertown, and about 1649 removed to Cambridge Farms, where his posterity remain to this day. His w. Anne was buried 30 Sept. 1644, and he m. Mary, wid. of Thomas King, 9 Mar. 1645; she d. 7 Dec. 1654, and he m. Phebe, dau. of John Page of Watertown. His

27
18

chil. were *James*, b. 6 Nov. 1635; *Hannah*, b. 26 July 1638, m. John Winter, Jr.; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Jan. 1640; *Mary*, b. 29 Mar. 1644; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 July 1646, m. John Farmer 2d of Sudbury; *Thomas*, b. about 1648; *Sarah*, b. about 1653, m. Thomas Waite, and d. 17 Jan. 1744; *Jeanne*, b. —, m. Philip Russell 19 April 1680, and d. 26 Nov. 1703; *Jemima*, b. —; *John*, b. 19 May 1663, d. 21 Sept. 1714; *Samuel*, b. 18 Nov. 1664; *Phoebe*, b. —, *JAMES* the f. d. 17 May 1694, aged about 58. See *Bond's Watertown and Hudson's Lexington*.

2. *JAMES*, s. of *James* (1), m. at Sudbury *Lydia*, wid. of Samuel Wright, dau. of John Moore of Sudbury, 15 June 1665, and had in Camb. *James*, b. 12 May 1666, d. 1 Feb. 1690-1; *Ann*, b. 20 Ap. 1669, m. Richard Bloss (or Bloise) of Watertown 26 Sept. 1688; *Samuel* and *Joseph*, twins, b. 2 May 1672; *John*, b. 14 Ap. 1675; *Thomas*, b. 15 Dec. 1677; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Mar. 1680-81. *JAMES* the f. d. 31 July 1685, a. nearly 50; his w. *Lydia* survived.

3. *THOMAS*, s. of *James* (1), by w. *Abigail* had *Abigail*, b. 31 Oct. 1674; *Thomas*, b. 19 Jan. 1677-8; *Mary*, b. 15 Mar. 1680-81; *Hannah*, b. 7 Mar. 1682-3; *James*, bap. in Watertown, 9 Jan. 1687; *Jonathan*, bap. in Wat. 17 June 1688; *Benjamin*, b. 4 July 1697. *THOMAS* the f. d. 13 July 1722.

4. *JOHN*, s. of *James* (1), m. *Mary* Stearns 1 Jan. 1694, and had *Samuel*, b. 20 Dec. 1694; *John*, b. 3 June 1696; *Ebenezer*, b. 24 July 1700; *Mary*, b. 8 Ap. 1702, m. Capt. Samuel Bond of Weston; *Sarah*, b. 20 Nov. 1704. *JOHN* the f. d. 21 Sept. 1714; his w. *Mary* d. 24 Feb. 1733.

5. *SAMUEL*, s. of *James* (2), d. at Camb. Farms, and his brother *Thomas* was appointed admr. 20 Nov. 1700.

6. *THOMAS*, s. of *James* (2), m. *Sarah* Stone, and had *Abigail*, b. 2 June 1703; *David*, b. 28 Aug. 1705; *Amity*, b. 19 Dec. 1707; *Sarah*, b. 19 Jan. 1709-10; *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1714; *Hannah*, b. 13 May 1717; *Thomas*, b. 30 Sept. 1719; *Millicent*, bap. 29 July 1722.

7. *JAMES*, prob. s. of *Thomas* (3), by w. *Alice*, had *James*, b. 13 Ap. 1715; *William*, b. 3 Ap. 1717; *Thankful*, bap. 24 Mar. 1719; *Robert*, b. 3 Ap. 1721; *Alice*, b. 27 Nov. 1729, m. Ephraim Jones, Jr., of Concord 16 Nov. 1752. *JAMES* the f. d. at Menotomy 16 Sept. 1756, a. abt. 70; his w. *Alice* d. 22 Sept. 1756, a. 67.

8. *DAVID*, s. of *Thomas* (6), m. *Mary*, dau. of Joseph Tidd, and had *Abigail*, b. 1 May 1728, m. Samuel Hodgman of Western (now Warren) 7 May 1755; *David*, b. 15 July 1730, m. Dorcas Reed of Lex. and rem. to Western; *Joseph*, b. 31 May 1733, m. Rebecca Howe of Lincoln, who d. and he m. *Mary* Reed of Western, to which town he rem.; *Isaac*, b. June 1736, d. Jan. 1737; *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1738, m. John Paige of Hardwick 15 Sept. 1758; *Solomon*, b. 15 May 1740, m. Rebecca Paige of Bedford; *Thomas*, b. 5 May 1742, m. *Abigail* Reed of Western; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Aug. 1745, m. Benjamin Moore of Lex. 3 May 1768; *Amitat*, b. 15 July 1748, m. Nathan Leonard of Hardwick 6 Nov. 1766. *DAVID* the f. d. of small-pox 5 Dec. 1760; his w. *Mary* d. 25 May 1797, a. 93.

9. *JAMES*, s. of *James* (7), m. *Abigail*, dau. of Henry Dunster (pub. 29 Oct. 1737), and had *James*, b. 30 May 1741; *Abigail*, b. 22 Sept. 1742; *Alice*, b. 16 April 1745; *Martha*, b. 14 July 1746; *Henry*, b. 10 May 1748; *Betty*, b. 12 May 1750, d. 24 July 1754; *Sarah*, b. 1 Feb. 1753, d. 30 July 1754; *William*, b. 11 April 1755. *JAMES* the f. was a brickmaker, and rem. to Salem before 1772, when he joined with the Dunster heirs in the sale of land in Cambridge. He d. 18 Feb. 1795; his w. *Abigail* d. before 1776, and he was twice m. afterwards.

10. *WILLIAM*, s. of *James* (7), was an innholder in Menotomy. He m. *Elizabeth*, dau. of Samuel Whittemore, 15 Sept. 1743. She d. 29 Dec. 1770, and he m. *Rebecca*, wid. of Thomas Hall, and dau. of Samuel Cutter (pub. 2 Jan. 1773). The death of the first w. is thus noticed in the *Boston News Letter*, of Jan. 10, 1771: "Died at Menotomy, the wife of Mr. William Cutler of that place, aged 48 years. She was the mother of 36 children; but the 35th was the only one that survived to follow her to the grave." This account seems incredible. The records show, however, that she had a large

number of children, all of whom died young, except one. The survivor of this numerous progeny, *William*, b. 23 Dec. 1764, grad. H. C. 1786, was a physician, resided in Virginia more than thirty years, and d. in Dinwiddie Co. 17 May 1836, a. 71. By the second w. Mr. Cutler had *James*, b. 12 May 1774, a printer in Boston, 1817; *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 1777, d. 6 Aug. 1778; *Rebecca*, b. 22 Dec. 1779, m. John Tufts 18 Dec. 1798. *WILLIAM* the f. d. of dropsey 1 Ap. 1781; his w. *Rebecca* survived, and in 1817, by reason of old age, was placed under the guardianship of her son *James*.

11. *ROBERT*, s. of *James* (7), grad. H. C. 1741, was ordained at Epping, N. H., in 1747, dismissed in 1755, installed at Greenwich, Mass., 15 Feb. 1760, where he d. 24 Feb. 1786, a. 65. He m. *Hannah Crosby* of Billerica; she d. and he m. *Elizabeth Fiske* of Lexington 3 Sept. 1751. His chil. were *Hannah*, b. 22 July 1745, m. John Haskell of Hardwick, and d. 4 Sept. 1831; *Millicent*, b. 20 Jan. 1747, m. Denison Robinson of Hardwick, and d. at Windsor, Mass., 5 July 1798; *Robert*, b. 2 Oct. 1748, a physician in Amherst, m. wid. *Esther Guernsey*, and d. 10 Mar. 1835; *Prudence*, b. 18 Feb. 1750, m. Joshua Clark, and d. 17 Aug. 1782; *Dudley*, b. 1 July 1752, m. Lydia Howard, and d. in 1838; *William*, b. 23 Dec. 1753, a physician in Warren and Hardwick, m. *Rebecca Cutler* of Western (now Warren) 2 Nov. 1780, and d. 9 Feb. 1832; *James*, b. 24 Sept. 1756, d. 8 Oct. 1856; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 June 1758, d. 4 Nov. 1758; *Ebenezer*, b. 17 July 1759, d. unm. 26 June 1839; *James*, b. 5 Sept. 1761, d. 27 Mar. 1768; *Amos*, b. 11 Oct. 1763, d. 15 Ap. 1764; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 May 1766, m. Benjamin Harwood, and d. in Nov. 1849; *Alice*, b. 23 Nov. 1768, m. Jairus Howard, and d. 29 June 1811; *Samuel*, b. 16 Ap. 1771, d. 7 May 1771; *James*, b. 23 May 1772, d. 3 Oct. 1773.

CUTTER, ELIZABETH, a widow aged 87 years, executed a will, dated 16 Feb. 1662-3, proved 5 Ap. 1664, in which she declares herself to have resided for about twenty years with her dau. *Barbary*, w. of *Elijah Corlett*. She had three children who resided here: *William*; *Richard*; and *Barbary*, m. *Elijah Corlett*.

2. *WILLIAM*, s. of *Elizabeth* (1), about 1638, owned and occupied the estate at the S. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. He returned to England, and in 1653 resided at Newcastle-upon-Tyne; at which date he empowered *Edward Goffe*, *Elijah Corlett*, and *Thomas Sweetman*, of Camb., and *Robert Hale* of Cha. to collect debts due to him in New England. He probably d. without children; for *Richard Cutter*, by deed dated 10 June 1693 (six days previous to his own death), conveyed to his son *William* a house and lot in Camb. describing the premises as "formerly the right and proper estate of *William Cutter*, my brother, deceased, and from him descended to me as my lawful right of inheritance."

3. *RICHARD*, s. of *Elizabeth* (1), probably came here, when a minor, with his mother. He m. *Elizabeth* —, who d. 5 Mar. 1661-2, and he m. *Frances*, wid. of *Isaac Amsden*, 14 Feb. 1662-3. His chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. 18 July 1645, d. 10 Jan. 1663-4; *Samuel*, b. 3 Jan. 1646-7; *Thomas*, b. 19 July 1646, d. young; *William*, b. 22 Feb. 1649-50; *Ephraim*, bap. here; *Gershom*, bap. here; *Marah*, bap. here, m. — *Sanger*; *Nathaniel*, b. 11 Dec. 1663; *Rebecca*, b. 5 Sept. 1665, m. *Thomas Fillebrown* 19 Dec. 1688; *Hepsibah*, b. 11 Nov. 1667, d. 27 Feb. 1667-8; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Mar. 1668-9, m. — *Hall*; *Hepsibah*, b. 15 Aug. 1671; *Sarah*, b. 31 Aug. 1673; *Rahamah*, b. —; the last three are named as unmarried, in their father's will, 1693. *RICHARD* the f. d. 16 June 1693, a. "about 72." His w. *Frances* probably d. 1725, when an additional inventory was taken of his estate.

4. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Richard* (3), was unm. at the time of his father's decease, and prob. d. without posterity.

5. *WILLIAM*, s. of *Richard* (3), m. *Rebecca*, dau. of *John Rolfe*, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Mar. 1680-81, m. *John Harrington*; *Richard*, b. 18 Nov. 1682; *Mary*, b. 26 Jan. 1684-5, d. 6 Ap. 1685; *Hannah*, b. 20 May 1686, m. *Ephraim Winship* 17 June 1706; *John*, b. 15 Oct. 1690; *Rebecca*, b. 1692, m. *Joseph Adams*, 18 Jan. 1710-11, d. 12 Jan. 1717-18; *William*, b. 1697; *Samuel*, b. 14 June 1700; *Sarah*, bap. 18 Oct. 1702, m. *Ebenezer Cutter* 19 July

1722; *Ammi Rukamah*, bap. 6 May 1705. WILLIAM the f. d. 1 Ap. 1723, a. 73. His w. Rebecca m. Deac. John Whitmore, 8 June 1724, and d. 13 Nov. 1751, a. 89. Mr. Cutter resided in Menotomy, not far from the present centre of Arlington. In 1685 he purchased of John Rolfe the mill formerly called "Cook's Mill," which long remained in his family, and is known as "Cutter's Mill."

6. EPHRAIM, s. of Richard (3), m. Bethia Wood 11 Feb. 1678-9, and had in Chs. Ephraim, b. 9 Aug. 1680; in Camb. *Jonathan*, b. 5 May 1685; *Bethia*, b. 2 Dec. 1686; *Mary*, b. 29 Mar. 1689, d. 27 Jan. 1696-7; and at Wat. *Hannah*, 23 July 1690; *Abigail*, b. 1693, d. 26 Nov. 1702; *George*, b. —; *John*, b. 23 July 1700. EPHRAIM the f. was a glazier, and res. successively in Chs., Camb. (at the N. E. cor. of Dunster and South streets), and Wat., where he was living in 1729, and where his w. Bethia d. 18 Sept. 1731, a. 71.

7. GERSHOM, s. of Richard (3), m. Lydia Hall 6 Mar. 1677-8, and had *Gershom*, b. 1 June 1679; *Lydia*, b. 14 Sept. 1682, m. Jonathan Hall of Medf. 11 Nov. 1702, and d. 1 Jan. 1754; *Hannah*, b. 26 Nov. 1684, m. Thomas Hall of Medf. 22 Dec. 1702; and d. in 1705; *Isabel*, b. 9 May 1687, m. Thomas Fillebrown, Jr., 9 Dec. 1713. GERSHOM the f. res. in Menotomy, was a soldier in Philip's War, 1675, and d. 2 Ap. 1738, "in the 85th year of his age," as inscribed on his gravestone.

8. NATHANIEL, s. of Richard (3), m. Mary Fillebrown 8 Oct. 1688; she d. 14 Mar. 1713-14, a. 52, and he m. Elizabeth —. His children were *Nathaniel*; *Jacob*; *Mary* (last two bap. 24 July 1698); *Ebenezer*, bap. 2 July 1699; *John*, bap. 23 Ap. 1704; *Richard*, bap. 21 Oct. 1716, d. 6 Aug. 1717; *Elizabeth*, bap. 26 Jan. 1717-18, m. John Williams of Groton 5 May 1741.

9. RICHARD, s. of William (5), was a mill-wright, and removed to Wood-bridge, N. J., where he d. 17 Dec. 1756.

10. JOHN, s. of William (5), m. Lydia Harrington, and had *Lydia*, b. 13 Ap. 1710, m. Seth Reed; *Rebecca*, b. 13 July 1712, m. Zechariah Hill 10 Feb. 1731-2, and Samuel Carter 11 Dec. 1770; *Hannah*, b. 14 June 1715, m. John Brooks; *Mary*, b. 1 June 1717, pub. Ephraim Frost, Jr., 16 Mar. 1739, and d. 20 Oct. 1805, a. 88; *John*, b. 13 June 1720; *Abigail*, b. 21 Ap. 1722, m. Samuel Frost 19 Feb. 1741; *Richard*, b. 9 Mar. 1725-6; *Thomas*, b. 2 Nov. 1727, d. 21 May 1737; *Martina*, b. 31 Mar. 1731, m. Jonathan Stone 21 May 1747; *Ammi*, b. 4 Nov. 1733; *Rukamah*, twin with Ammi, b. 4 Nov. 1733, d. 7 June 1737. JOHN the f. was a farmer, was elected Deacon of the church in Menotomy at its organization in 1739, and d. 21 Jan. 1776, a. 85; his w. Lydia d. 7 Jan. 1754, a. 64. On his gravestone is this inscription: "His surviving children, 8; grand-children, 68; great grand-children, 115; of the fifth generation, 8."

11. WILLIAM, s. of William (5), appears to have m. Ann —, much older than himself, by whom he had s. *Jonathan*, b. 2 June 1726. WILLIAM the f. d. 16 Nov. 1756, a. 59; his w. Ann d. 19 May 1753, a. 70.

12. SAMUEL, s. of William (5), m. Anne Harrington 10 Nov. 1720, and had *William*, b. 10 Sept. 1721, d. 27 Ap. 1737; *Esther*, b. 15 Feb. 1722-3, m. Stephen Prentice; *Samuel*, bap. 31 Mar. 1728; *Ann*, bap. 8 Feb. 1729-30, m. Walter Dickson 3 May 1750; *Rebecca*, bap. 12 Mar. 1731-2, m. Jason Dunster 26 Oct. 1749; *Hannah*, b. 1733; *John*, b. 1735. SAMUEL the f. resided in Chs. after 1724, and d. 29 Sept. 1737, a. 37; on the division of his estate, 1744, all the before named children were living; his wid. Anne had then m. Nathaniel Francis of Medford.

13. AMMI RUKAMAH, s. of William (5), grad. H. C. 1725, was ordained at North Yarmouth 8 Nov. 1730, dismissed in 1735 on account of Arminianism; afterwards practised as a physician, was a captain, and died at Louisburg during the military expedition in 1746. His son *Ammi Rukamah* grad. H. C. 1752, and was an eminent physician in Portsmouth, N. H., where he d. 1820. Charles Cutter, son of the last named, a sophomore in H. C., was drowned here 22 Oct. 1779, a. 16.

14. JOHN, s. of Ephraim (6), m. Rachel Powers, and had, at Woburn, *Rachel*, b. 9 May 1724; *John*, b. 9 Jan. 1726-7; *Jonathan*, b. 2 Mar. 1728-9;

David, b. 4 Dec. 1730; *Nathan*, b. 13 Mar. 1733-4; and at *Lex. Abigail*, b. 15 Aug. 1735; *Benjamin*, b. 29 Ap. 1738, d. 24 Nov. 1740; *Elizabeth*, b. 24 May 1741; *Benjamin*, b. 27 Jan. 1744-5. *JOHN* the f. was a glazier, and resided in Woburn and in Lex., where he d. 20 Nov. 1747, a. 47; his w. *Rachel* m. Barnabas Davis.

15. *GERSHOM*, s. of Gershom (7), m. Mehetabel Abbott 11 June 1701, and had *Thomas*, b. 8 May 1702, d. 25 Oct. 1727; *Gershom*, b. 13 Jan. 1703-4; *George*, b. 7 Oct. 1705; *Hannah*, b. 29 Dec. 1707, m. Thomas Emerson 17 Nov. 1726; *Mehetabel*, bap. 9 Oct. 1709, m. Ephraim Winship of Lex. 28 Aug. 1735; *Lydia*, bap. 29 Mar. 1713, m. John Whitmore 24 June 1735; *Sarah*, bap. 31 Oct. 1714; *Richard*, bap. 22 Jan. 1715-16; *Nehemiah*, bap. 14 Ap. 1717; *Isabel*, bap. 25 Jan. 1718-19, m. Jonathan Winship 1 Oct. 1741; *Aaron*, bap. 24 June 1722; *Thomas*, bap. 17 Nov. 1728. *GERSHOM* the f. was a farmer, resided in Menotomy, and d. 7 July 1753, a. 74; his w. *Mehetabel* d. 28 Mar. 1757, a. 78.

16. *NATHANIEL*, s. of Nathaniel (8), m. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Winship, 11 Dec. 1712; she d. before 16 June 1726, and he m. *Elizabeth* —. His children were *Joseph*, b. 19 Jan. 1713-14, d. 4 May 1714; *Mary*, b. 25 Nov. 1715, pub. Peter Fassett of Bedford 4 Mar. 1737; *Nathaniel*, b. 31 July 1731; *Joseph*, bap. 17 Mar. 1733-4.

17. *EBENEZER*, s. of Nathaniel (8), m. Sarah, dau. of Wm. Cutter, 19 July 1722, and had *Sarah*, bap. 14 July 1723, m. James Blanchard; *Ebenezer*, bap. 15 May 1726; *Mary*, bap. 25 Mar. 1728, m. Timothy Hall; *Susanna*, bap. 5 Ap. 1730, d. young; *Daniel*, bap. 29 Ap. 1733; *Susanna*, bap. 30 Nov. 1735; *Rebecca*, bap. 5 Feb. 1737-8, pub. Thomas Hall, Jr., 17 Sept. 1756; *Abigail*. *EBENEZER* the f. resided for some time in Medf. where he d. 29 June 1750; his w. *Sarah* survived.

18. *JOHN*, s. of John (10), m. Lucy Adams 21 May 1745, but had no children. He resided in Menotomy, d. 12 Feb. 1797, a. 77, and devised his estate by will (which was disallowed), to w. Lucy, nephews John Frost and Samuel Kent, except \$5,000 for a free school in Menotomy. His w. *Lucy* d. 17 Ap. 1810, a. 87.

19. *RICHARD*, s. of John (10), m. Kezia Peirce (pub. 3 July 1747), and had *Thomas*, b. 29 May 1748; *Rukamah*, b. 6 Mar. 1750; *Kezia*, b. 10 Oct. 1751; *Hannah*, b. 16 Jan. 1754; *Richard*, b. 25 Mar. 1756; *Seth*, bap. 16 Ap. 1758; *Susanna*, b. 14 Oct. 1760; *Rhoda*, b. 4 Dec. 1762; *Lucy*, b. 19 June 1765; *John*, b. 14 Ap. 1767.

20. *AMMI*, s. of John (10), m. Esther Peirce of Woburn (pub. 11 May 1751); she d. 8 Jan. 1772, a. 39, and he m. Abigail Holden of Charlestown 12 Nov. 1772; she d. in childbed (child still-born) 29 June 1773, a. 29; and he m. Hannah Holden, sister to his former wife, 27 Oct. 1774. As the dates show, he was less than eighteen years old at his first marriage; and from this time until a few months previous to his death, children were born to him abundantly, — ten by the first wife, and ten by the third; of which number, seventeen survived him; and, though he died at the age of 62 years, he had then 46 living grandchildren. His children were *Esther*, b. 10 Nov. 1751, d. 18 Dec. 1751; *John*, b. 25 Oct. 1753; *Ammi*, b. 22 Oct. 1755; *Lydia*, b. 26 Oct. 1757, m. Jonathan Teel of Medford 7 Ap. 1776; *James*, b. 14 Dec. 1759; *Benjamin*, b. 7 Nov. 1761; *Jonas*, b. 13 Oct. 1763; *Esther Rukamah*, b. 27 Sept. 1765, m. Ebenezer Hall 26 Mar. 1786; *Ephraim*, b. 31 Oct. 1767; *Frances*, b. 30 Dec. 1769, m. Walter Russell 26 June 1788; *Joshua*, b. 1 Dec. 1774, d. 7 Dec. 1776; *Thomas*, b. 1 Nov. 1776, d. 25 Nov. 1795; *Joshua*, b. 20 Mar. 1779; *Abigail*, b. 25 Mar. 1781; *Hannah*, b. 24 Oct. 1783, d. young; *Rebecca*, b. 24 May 1786; *Simon*, b. 17 Ap. 1788; *Hannah*, b. 29 July 1790; *Artemas*, b. 16 Aug. 1792; *Abiel*, b. 29 Aug. 1794. *AMMI* the f. d. 20 Ap. 1795, a. 62; his w. *Hannah* d. 23 Aug. 1801, a. 48. He owned the mill which had long been in the Cutter family, and transmitted it to his posterity.

21. *JONATHAN*, s. of William (11), m. Anne Jennings 23 Nov. 1749, and had *William*, b. 15 Feb. 1751; *Anne*, b. 28 Mar. 1753, d. 29 Oct. 1754; *Anne*, b. 6 Ap. 1755; *Rebecca*, b. 4 Oct. 1757; *Mary*, b. 7 May 1760, m. Benj. Rich-

ardson 16 Feb. 1783; *Jonathan*, b. 19 Oct. 1762; *Mehetabel*, b. 25 Dec. 1765, d. 3 Mar. 1809; *Solomon*, b. 23 Ap. 1769. JONATHAN the f. d. 24 Ap. 1770, a. 44; his w. *Anne* d. 29 Ap. 1797, a. 67.

22. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (12), m. *Susanna Francis* of Medf. 28 Ap. 1757, and had *Samuel*, bap. 26 Feb. 1758; *William*, bap. 22 July 1759; *Susanna*, bap. 15 May 1761, m. *Thomas Whittemore* 16 Nov. 1783; *Francis*, b. 17 Ap. 1763; *Ezekiel*, b. 24 Dec. 1764; *Ebenezer*, b. 31 Dec. 1766; *Abigail*, b. 19 Jan. 1769, m. *Samuel Cutter* 21 Jan. 1787; *Anne*, b. 25 June 1771, m. *William Whittemore, Jr.*, 2 Feb. 1796; *Adam*, b. 13 Ap. 1773; *Edward*, b. 9 June 1775, d. 2 Aug. 1778; *Washington*, b. 18 June, 1777, m. *Elizabeth Robbins* 16 Mar. 1800; she prob. d. 10 July 1817, a. 39. SAMUEL the f. d. 7 Ap. 1791; his w. *Susanna* d. 19 Dec. 1817, a. 86.

23. GERSHOM, s. of Gershom (15), m. *Anna Fillebrown* 13 Feb. 1728-9, and had *Thomas*, b. 9 Jan. 1729-30; *Anna*, b. 13 Nov. 1731, m. *Thomas Whittemore* 1 Feb. 1753; *Gershom*, b. 19 Feb. 1733-4; *James*, b. 31 Jan. 1735-6, d. 16 July 1738; *John*, b. 26 Sept. 1737; *Mehetabel*, b. 6 Feb. 1739-40, d. 29 Nov. 1750; *James*, b. 28 Mar. 1742; *Sarah*, b. 27 Sept. 1744, m. *Joshua Swan* 20 July 1762, d. before 15 Oct. 1777, leaving children; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Jan. 1746-7, d. 24 Nov. 1750; *Stephen*, b. 26 Ap. 1750; *Amos*, b. 7 Aug. 1752, d. 21 Dec. 1753. GERSHOM the f. d. of jaundice 10 Dec. 1777, a. 74; his w. *Anna* and six children survived.

24. GEORGE, s. of Gershom (15), m. *Jane Butterfield* 20 July 1729, and had *Hannah*, bap. 1 Mar. 1729-30, d. young; *Jane*, bap. 17 Jan. 1731-2; *George*, bap. 21 Jan. 1732-3; *Hannah*, bap. 20 July 1740; *Isabel*, b. 18 June 1742; *Jonathan*, b. 30 Aug. 1744, d. 19 Aug. 1747; *Phoebe*, b. 12 Mar. 1746-7; *Jonathan*, b. 6 Oct. 1749, d. 11 Sept. 1751. *Jane*, wife of *George Cutter*, d. 7 May 1776, a. 69.

25. AARON, s. of Gershom (15), m. *Mary Moore* 1 Ap. 1745, and had *Aaron*, b. (apparently before the marriage) 15 Mar. 1744-5; *Mary*, b. 22 Oct. 1746, d. (*felo de re*) 11 May 1809, a. about 63; *Thomas*, b. 17 May 1749, d. (drowned) 21 Oct. 1751; *Lydia*, b. 1 Feb. 1750-51, m. *John Bowers* 21 Jan. 1773; *Thomas*, b. 21 Sept. 1753; *Charles*, b. 4 Oct. 1757; *Isaac*, b. 17 July 1760, m. *Sarah Bucknam* 23 July 1784, and d. 14 Sept. 1819, a. 59; *Amos*, b. 26 May 1762, d. 27 Sept. 1818, a. 56; *Benjamin*, b. 10 Ap. 1766, d. 26 Sept. 1812, a. 46, and his wid. *Anna* d. Mar. 1842, a. 76; *Robert*, b. 25 June 1768. AARON the f. was a currier, and d. 9 July 1768, a. 47; his w. *Mary* d. 27 Sept. 1792.

26. DANIEL, s. of Ebenezer (17), m. *Patience Hall* 18 Nov. 1756, at which time he resided in Medf. They may have been the parents of *Jacob*, b. 23 May 1774, and *Isaac*, b. 10 Feb. 1777, d. 28 June 1778, in Menotomy Parish.

27. RICHARD, s. of Richard (19), m. *Miriam Brown* 25 May 1781, and had *Hannah*, b. 29 Dec. 1782; *Elizabeth Meriam*, b. 30 Sept. 1784; *Mary*, b. 25 Dec. 1786, m. *Joseph Bird* of Watertown; *Charles*, b. 10 Jan. 1788; *Leonard*, b. 11 Mar. 1791, and perhaps others.

28. JOHN, s. of Ammi (20), m. *Lucy Adams* 4 Feb. 1777, and d. 7 June 1811, a. 58.

29. AMMI, s. of Ammi (20), m. *Esther Winslip* 6 Feb. 1776, and had *Ammi*, b. 7 Sept. 1777; *Edward*, b. 22 Mar. 1780; *James*, b. 6 Oct. 1782; *Ether*, b. 25 Dec. 1784, d. young; *Ether*, b. 2 Nov. 1786; *Charlotte*, b. 11 Oct. 1789; *Amos* (d. young) and *Hannah*, twins, b. 29 Aug. 1792; *Amos*, b. 15 Aug. 1794.

30. JAMES, s. of Ammi (20), m. *Anna Harrington Russell* 11 Aug. 1785. She d. 14 Dec. 1806, a. 41, and he m. *Mehetabel Cutter*, who d. 1 Mar. 1809, a. 43. His children were *James*, bap. 28 Sept. 1788; *Seth Russell*, bap. 13 June 1790, d. 15 Feb. 1796; *Benjamin*, bap. 19 Feb. 1792, d. 19 Dec. 1819; *Cyrus*, bap. 23 Feb. 1794; *Anna*, bap. 7 Feb. 1796; *Makala*, bap. 26 Nov. 1797; *Seth Russell*, bap. 16 Feb. 1800; *Ether Peirce*, bap. 13 Dec. 1801. JAMES the f. d. 15 Dec. 1823, a. 64.

31. BENJAMIN, s. of Ammi (20), m. *Elizabeth Wyeth* 6 Mar. 1785, and d. 7 Mar. 1824; his w. d. 15 Ap. 1842. No children.

32. JONAS, s. of Ammi (20), m. Lydia Frost 19 Oct. 1786, and had *Lydia*, b. 24 Ap. 1787, m. Nehemiah Mason 16 Oct. 1803; *Esther Peirce*, b. 15 Ap. 1789, m. Jonas Gleason 31 Oct. 1805; *Jonas*, bap. 21 Aug. 1791, d. 22 Oct. 1795; *Pamela*, b. 25 Feb. 1794; *Ephraim Frost*, bap. 1 Jan. 1797; *Louisa*, b. 9 Jan. 1800, d. 14 Jan. 1800; *Jonas*, b. 17 Aug. 1801, d. 3 Mar. 1840; *Albert*, b. 4 Jan. 1805; and perhaps others. JONAS the f. d. 29 July 1844; his w. Lydia d. 7 Dec. 1858, a. 90.

33. EPHRAIM, s. of Ammi (20), m. Deborah Locke 13 Mar. 1791, and had *Deborah*, b. 18 June 1791, d. 7 Sept. 1802; *Fanny*, b. 25 July 1792, d. 26 Sept. 1795; *Anna*, b. 7 Sept. 1793, m. Jona. Benjamin 8 Sept. 1816, and Peter Tufts of Camb. 17 May 1825; *Ephraim*, b. 2 Dec. 1794, d. 4 Ap. 1826; *Esther Peirce*, b. 28 Ap. 1796, d. 29 June 1798; *Ammi*, b. 5 Aug. 1797; *Samuel Locke*, bap. 19 Jan. 1800, d. 1 Sept. 1802; *Benjamin*, bap. 13 Sept. 1801, d. 8 Sept. 1802; *Benjamin*, bap. 12 June 1803, a physician in Wob., d. 9 Mar. 1864; *Helen*, bap. 2 Sept. 1804; *Samuel Locke*, bap. 23 Nov. 1806, d. in Cambridgeport 20 June 1871; *Eliza Ann*, bap. 9 Ap. 1809; *Joseph*, bap. 25 Nov. 1810; d. 23 Aug. 1811. EPHRAIM the f. was elected Deac. of the church in West Camb. about 1819, and d. 31 Mar. 1841, a. 75; his w. Deborah d. 29 Jan. 1823, a. 50.

34. WILLIAM, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Mary Blackman 6 Nov. 1774, and d. 11 June 1824, a. 74; his w. Mary d. 9 Mar. 1836, a. 80. A granite monument was erected by the town of West Camb. to commemorate their donation of the "School Fund."

35. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Lydia Trask of Lex. 15 Sept. 1786, and had a *child*, b. 28 Mar. 1789, d. 2 Ap. 1789; *Jonathan Trask*, bap. 31 July 1791; *William*, bap. 6 Oct. 1793; *David Cummings*, bap. 21 June 1795; *Lydia*, bap. 12 May 1798; *Hitty*, bap. 15 Feb. 1801.

36. SOLOMON, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Sarah Wyman of Wob. 30 June 1793, and removed from the town.

37. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (22), m. Rebecca Hill 29 Sept. 1780, and had *Samuel*, bap. 25 Mar. 1781; *Edward*, b. 3 Jan. 1783; *Rebecca*, b. 20 Jan. 1786; *Sukey Francis*, bap. 24 May 1789; *Fitch*, bap. 17 Ap. 1791; *Sophia*, bap. 2 Feb. 1794; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Ap. 1796, d. 22 Ap. 1796; *Anna*, b. and d. 23 May 1799; *Ebenezer Francis*, b. 13 Mar. 1801.

38. WILLIAM, s. of Samuel (22), m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel Cutter, 29 Ap. 1783, and Lydia, widow of Jonathan Cutter, 9 Nov. 1818. He d. at West Camb. 28 Nov. 1846.

39. FRANCIS, s. of Samuel (22), m. Susanna Whittemore 29 Dec. 1782, and had a *child*, b. and d. 28 Ap. 1783; *Francis* (over 21 years old, and *non compos*, in 1807); *Eliot* and *Sukey*, both bap. 3 Jan. 1790; and perhaps others. FRANCIS the f. d. (*felo de se*) 6 Mar. 1807, a. 44; his w. Susanna d. 24 Sept. 1805, a. 42.

40. EBENEZER, s. of Samuel (22), m. Abigail Brown Bowman 6 Dec. 1789, and Anna Frost 14 Nov. 1781. He d. 10 Dec. 1824.

41. THOMAS, s. of Gershom (23), m. Hannah Whittemore 19 July 1757, and had *Hannah*, bap. 10 Dec. 1758, d. unm. 27 July 1783; *Mehetabel*, b. 23 June 1760, d. 1 May 1777; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1762; *Thomas*, b. 26 June 1764; *James*, b. 16 Mar. 1766; *Marshall*, b. 7 Mar. 1768; *Eunice*, b. 10 Ap. 1770; *Abijah*, b. 11 July 1772, d. 16 Oct. 1772; *Abijah*, b. 27 Aug. 1773, d. 13 Nov. 1773. THOMAS the f. d. 17 May 1782, a. 52.

42. GERSHOM, s. of Gershom (23), m. Rebecca Crosby 15 Mar. 1757, and had *Gershom*, b. 6 Nov. 1757, a very skilful inventor and machinist; he d. (*felo de se*) 20 Aug. 1799; *Rebecca*, b. 1 Aug. 1760; *Amos*, b. 15 Feb. 1763; *Hannah*, b. 17 Mar. 1768; *Rhoda*, b. 12 July 1770; *Aaron*, b. 4 June 1772; *Susanna*, b. 27 Oct. 1774, m. John Adams, Jr., 5 Ap. 1798; *Sarah*, b. 20 May 1778, m. Nathan Locke 14 Nov. 1797. GERSHOM the f. d. 20 Ap. 1807; his w. Rebecca d. 12 Dec. 1817, a. 80.

43. JOHN, s. of Gershom (23), m. Rebecca Hill 24 Jan. 1765, and had *Rebecca*, b. 26 July 1765, m. William Cutter 21 June 1789; *Anna*, b. 16 Aug. 1767; *John*, b. 26 July 1770; *Zechariah*, b. 8 Feb. 1773; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1775; and perhaps others.

44. STEPHEN, s. of Gershom (23), m. Mary Meads of Medf. 8 Oct. 1776, and d. without children 13 Ap. 1816, a. 66. His w. Mary d. 18 Aug. 1836, a. 83.

45. GEORGE, s. of George (24), m. Sarah Robbins 21 Oct. 1786, and had *Jonathan*, b. 18 June 1787, m. Mary Locke 20 Nov. 1777; *Joseph*, bap. 22 Ap. 1759; *Sarah*, bap. 2 Aug. 1761.

46. AARON, s. of Aaron (25), m. Abigail Bowman 17 Dec. 1772, and had *Aaron*, b. 28 Ap. 1774. AARON the f. was a tanner, and d. about 1776. His w. Abigail survived, and m. Thomas Goodwin of Cha. 24 Dec. 1776.

47. THOMAS, s. of Aaron (25), m. Elizabeth Brown 15 Oct. 1780, and had *Thomas*, b. 5 Oct. 1781, d. 23 May 1818; *Aaron*, b. 14 Sept. 1783, d. 22 June 1786; *Lewis*, b. 20 Nov. 1785; *Oliver*, b. 21 June 1787; *Saunders*, b. 13 Mar. 1789; *Betsy*, b. 21 Jan. 1791.

48. CHARLES, s. of Aaron (25), m. Sarah Robbins 9 Nov. 1784, and d. 12 Dec. 1840, a. 83. His w. Sarah d. 9 Feb. 1840, a. 84.

49. AARON, s. of Gershom (42), m. Polly Putnam of Medford 23 Aug. 1796, and had *Rhoda*, b. 31 Mar. 1797; *Maria*, b. 22 Ap. 1798; *Gershom*, b. 12 Mar. 1800; *Aaron Burr*, b. 10 Dec. 1801; *Jefferson*, b. 22 Sept. 1803. AARON the f. d. 25 Dec. 1822, a. 50.

50. NEHEMIAH, s. of Gershom (15), m. Martha Bowman 17 July 1739, and had *Samuel*, bap. 20 July 1740; *Martha*, b. 1 Nov. 1742, m. Henry Luckis 12 Feb. 1767; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Feb. 1743-4; *Joseph*, b. 21 Sept. 1745, d. 23 Dec. 1749; *William*, b. 14 Ap. 1748, d. 9 Oct. 1788; *Sarah*, b. 14 Feb. 1749-50, m. James Foster of Boston 26 Nov. 1773; *Joseph*, b. 23 Dec. 1751; *Nehemiah*, b. 3 June 1753; *Mehetabel*, b. 28 Ap. 1755, pu. Thomas Hopkins of Boston 19 Dec. 1778; *Andrew*, b. 9 Feb. 1757, m. Rebecca Cutter 15 Nov. 1779. NEHEMIAH the f. d. 12 Sept. 1798, a. 81; his w. Martha d. 1 July 1790, a. 75.

51. SAMUEL, s. of Nehemiah (50), m. Hannah Hartwell of Charlestown 1 Dec. 1760, and had *Samuel*, b. 1 Dec. 1760 (on the day of marriage), m. Abigail Cutter 21 Jan. 1787; *Hannah*, b. 18 July 1763; *Elizabeth* (twin with Hannah), b. 18 July 1763; *Mary Bowman*, b. 13 Mar. 1766. SAMUEL the f. d. 8 April 1791.

52. NEHEMIAH, s. of Nehemiah (50), m. Deborah Hill 30 Oct. 1781, and had *Nehemiah*, b. 26 Mar. 1782, m. Hannah Packard 24 Nov. 1808, d. 11 Dec. 1864; *Deborah*, b. 19 Oct. 1783, d. unm. 14 May 1842; *Sarah*, bap. 7 Jan. 1786, m. William Dickson, Jr., 3 Feb. 1819, d. 5 Oct. 1855; *Elijah*, bap. 11 May 1788; *Asa*, bap. 31 Jan. 1790, m. Susan Rand 9 Jan. 1820, d. 2 Mar. 1866; *Rebecca*, bap. 20 May 1792, m. Benjamin Rand 3 Feb. 1817, d. 8 Aug. 1873; *Ezra*, bap. 23 Mar. 1794; *Leander*, bap. 13 Dec. 1795; *Alpheus*, bap. 8 April 1798; *Maria*, bap. 26 Jan. 1800. NEHEMIAH the f. d. 3 May 1828; his w. Deborah d. 28 May 1824, a. 68.

The Cutter family has resided principally in Menotomy, now Arlington, and in the adjoining sections of Charlestown (or Somerville) and Medford. So numerous are its branches, and such a similarity of names occurs in the families, that it is very possible some mistakes may be found in the preceding arrangement. For a very full genealogy, see "A History of the Cutter Family of New England," compiled by Dr. Benjamin Cutter, and revised with large additions by his son William Richard Cutter, 1871.

DANA, RICHARD (otherwise written Danie, and Dany), was an early inhabitant, and resided on the south side of the River. He m. Ann Bullard, and had *John*, b. 15 Ap. 1649, d. 12 Oct. 1649; *Hannah*, b. 8 July 1651, m. Samuel Oldham 5 Jan. 1670-71; *Samuel*, b. 13 Oct. 1633, d. 8 Nov. 1653; *Jacob*, b. 2 Feb. 1654; *Joseph*, b. 21 May 1654; *Abiah*, b. 21 May 1655; d. 8 Dec. 1668; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Feb. 1661-2; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Feb. 1662-3, m. Danl. Woodward; *Daniel*, b. 20 Mar. 1662-4; *Deliverance*, b. 5 May 1667, m. Saml. Hides, d. 1741; *Sarah*, b. 1 Jan. 1669-70, d. 11 Jan. 1669-70. Such are the dates in the record; but some of them are manifestly wrong. RICHARD the f. was killed by a fall from his scaffold, 2 Ap. 1690; his w. Ann d. prob. 15 July 1711.

2. JACOB, s. of Richard (1), by w. Patience, had *Jacob*, b. 12 Nov. 1679;

Hannah, b. 25 Nov. 1685, m. Jonathan Hider, Jr., of Newton 4 April 1706; *Experience*, b. 1 Nov. 1687; *Samuel*, b. 7 Sept. 1694; *Abigail*, bap. 7 Feb. 1696-7, m. Samuel Griffin 9 Jan. 1716-17; *Jacob*, b. 13 Aug. 1699. *Jacob* the f. d. 24 Dec. 1698; his w. *Patience* prob. d. in 1711, when administration on her estate was granted.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Richard (1), was living in 1690, when he received a share of his father's estate. He was probably the same who d. at Concord, 1699 or 1700, leaving wife *Mary*.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of Richard (1), m. *Mary* Buckmaster, or Buckminster, 24 May 1688, and had *Benjamin*, b. 28 Ap. 1689; *Isaac*, bap. 10 Oct. 1697; *Joseph*, b. 21 Feb. 1699-1700; *John*, b. 16 Aug. 1702, d. 13 Sept. 1702; *William*, b. 11 Oct. 1703; *Anne*, b. 14 May 1705, m. Matthew Davis of Pomfret 17 Nov. 1726; *Sarah*, b. 14 May 1705, m. Gamaliel Rogers 14 Ap. 1726; *Jehediah*, b. 11 Feb. 1707-8; *Mary*, b. —, d. 21 Oct. 1712, and perhaps others. BENJAMIN the f. resided on the south side of the river, and d. 13 Aug. 1738, a. 78; his w. *Mary* m. Joshua Fuller 19 July 1742, the groom, according to Dr. Appleton's record, being in the 87th year of his age, and the bride in her 75th; she prob. d. 13 Feb. 1754.

5. DANIEL, s. of Richard (1), m. *Naomi* Crowell of Cha. and had *Thomas*, named in his father's will; *Caleb*, bap. 13 June 1697; *Richard*, b. 26 June 1700; *Naomi*, b. 7 Aug. 1702, m. Wm. Upham of Pomfret 21 June 1722, and prob. d. before 1742, leaving son *William*; *Timothy*, b. 16 Ap. 1705, d. 3 May 1705; *Priscilla*, b. 10 Mar. 1705-6, m. Joseph Hill 24 Aug. 1727, and Capt. Samuel Gookin 15 May 1740; she d. prob. in April 1785; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Dec. 1711; *Hepzibah*, bap. 24 Oct. 1714, m. Samuel Hastings 8 May 1738; a son *Daniel* d. 5 Dec. 1713. DANIEL the f. d. 10 Oct. 1749, a. 85; his w. *Naomi* d. 24 Feb. 1750, aged 81.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Jacob (2), m. *Abigail* —; she d. 1 June 1718, and he m. *Susanna* —. He had *Nathaniel*, b. 1 Feb. 1716-17; *Susanna*, b. 10 Oct. 1720; and perhaps others.

7. JACOB, prob. s. of Jacob (2), perhaps the same who "went to Pomfret, Conn., and was ancestor to the late Rev. Joseph Dana, D. D., two of whose sons, Rev. Daniel Dana, a graduate and president of D. C., and Rev. Samuel Dana, were ministers of Newburyport and Marblehead." *Farmer*.

8. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (4), m. *Anna*, dau. of John Francis of Medf. and had *John*, b. 10 July 1725; *Anna*, b. 25 Nov. 1726, d. 20 Ap. 1727; *Annie*, b. 5 Mar. 1727-8, m. John Kenrick 2 Mar. 1748-9; *Benjamin*, b. 10 Feb. 1729-30, d. young; *Mary*; *Benjamin*, b. 7 June 1734; *Francis*, b. 6 Feb. 1737; *Stephen*, b. 1740 (in his 12th year, 16 Mar. 1752, when his guardian was appointed). BENJAMIN the f. was a captain, and d. 5 June 1751, a. 62; his w. *Anna* survived.

9. WILLIAM, s. of Benjamin (4), m. *Mary* Green of Malden, pub. 20 Feb. 1735-6, and had *Jonathan*, b. 22 Mar. 1736-7; *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1738-9; *Benjamin*, b. 6 Ap. 1741; *Sarah*, b. 16 Ap. 1743, m. Moses Robbins 31 Oct. 1765; *William*, b. 29 Sept. 1745; *Mary*, b. 29 Feb. 1747-8; *Lucy*, b. 2 Ap. 1750; *Josiah*, b. 19 Sept. 1752; *Ezra*, b. 29 Sept. 1755. WILLIAM the f. d. 17 May 1770, a. 67; his w. *Mary* d. 5 Mar. 1763, a. 44. All the children survived.

10. THOMAS, s. of Daniel (5), m. *Mary*, dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 23 Jan. 1718-9; and had *Mary*, b. 27 Nov. 1719, d. unm. 17 Dec. 1740; *Susanna*, b. 4 Aug. 1721; *Thomas*, b. 8 Aug. 1723; *Naomi*, b. 28 Aug. 1725, d. young; *Daniel*, b. 22 Oct. 1726; *Naomi*, bap. 12 Jan. 1728-9, m. Ebenezer Frost, Jr., 21 Ap. 1748; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Feb. 1730-1, prob. m. Capt. William Angier 18 Dec. 1760; *Ann*, b. 8 June 1733, pub. David Wyman, Woburn, 3 Nov. 1752; *Richard*, b. 6 Aug. 1735; *Sarah*, b. 2 Sept. 1737, m. George Lamb of Springfield 1 Dec. 1757; *Silence*, b. 5 Oct. 1739, prob. d. young. THOMAS the f. d. 1752; his w. *Mary* d. 10 Oct. 1739.

11. CALEB, s. of Daniel (5), m. *Phebe* Chandler of Andover, and had *Caleb*, b. 20 Mar. 1726-7, d. 6 Aug. 1727; *Phebe*, b. 12 July 1729, m. Henry Coolidge 12 Sept. 1747; *Priscilla*, b. 24 Aug. 1731; *Caleb*, bap. 13 Aug. 1733;

James, bap. 18 May 1735; *George*, bap. 10 Oct. 1742, and was living in Stow 1769. *CALEB* the f. was Justice of the Peace, and d. 28 April 1769; his w. *Phebe* d. in Dec. 1772.

12. *RICHARD*, s. of *Daniel* (5), m. *Lydia*, dau. of *Thomas Trowbridge*, 31 May 1737, and had *Lydia*, b. at Marblehead 14 April 1738, d. 24 Sept. 1744; at Charlestown, *Edmund*, b. 15 Nov. 1739; *Henry*, b. 12 Aug. 1741, d. 14 Mar. 1761; *Francis*, b. 13 June 1743; *Mary*, b. 2 Mar. 1744-5, d. 12 Dec. 1747; *Robert*, b. 13 April 1747, d. 10 July 1748; and at Boston, *Anne*, b. 14 July 1749, d. 4 Aug. 1749; *Mary*, b. 17 Feb. 1750-51, d. 16 Aug. 1752; *Lydia*, b. 26 Jan. 1755, m. *John Hastings* 7 Dec. 1783, and d. 2 May 1808. *RICHARD* the f. grad. H. C. 1718, was Counsellor and Barrister at Law, resided several years in Charlestown and Boston, a zealous patriot during the Revolutionary period, but d. 17 May 1772, before the commencement of hostilities; his w. *Lydia* d. at Newton 7 April 1776, a. 65.

13. *JOHN*, s. of *Benjamin* (8), m. *Abigail Smith* (pub. 6 May 1748), and had *Abigail*, b. 8 May 1749; *Lydia*, b. 7 Sept. 1750; *Benjamin*, b. 24 Feb. 1751-2; *Elizabeth*, bap. 18 Oct. 1754; *John*, b. 26 May 1756, and others.

14. *STEPHEN*, s. of *Benjamin* (8), m. *Eleanor Brown* 16 Sept. 1762, and d. 15 Oct. 1822, a. 82; his w. d. 19 Nov. 1837, a. 91. They left no posterity. Mr. Dana was a carpenter, but much engaged in public life. He was Colonel of Militia; Justice of the Peace; Selectman seven years, between 1776 and 1794; Representative from Camb. four years, from 1778 to 1792, and from Brighton, 1806, 1808. His epitaph well describes him as "a prudent, pleasant friend, the father, legislator, judge, and peace-maker of Brighton, extensively useful, and greatly beloved by all who knew him."

15. *SAMUEL*, s. of *William* (9), grad. H. C. 1756; was settled in the ministry at Groton 3 June 1761, dismissed, on account of his supposed hostility to the Revolution, May 1775, and not many years afterwards removed to Amherst, N. H., and was there a lawyer and Judge of Probate. He d. 2 Ap. 1798, a. 59, and was buried with Masonic honors. The address at his funeral was delivered by Hon. Timothy Bigelow, of Groton. Mr. Dana m. *Anna Kendrick*, and had at Groton, *Luther*, b. 13 Aug. 1763; *Amelia*, b. 14 Ap. 1765; *Samuel*, b. 26 June 1767, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, in Middlesex; *Theresa*, b. 14 Aug. 1769; *Anna*, b. 16 June 1771; and others born in New Hampshire.

16. *BENJAMIN*, s. of *William* (9), was prob. the same who, by w. *Lucy*, had *Jonathan*, bap. 13 Nov. 1785.

17. *JOSIAH*, s. of *William* (9), m. *Rachel Leverett* 31 Oct. 1782, and had *Sarah*, bap. 7 Mar. 1784; *Josiah*, bap. 25 Feb. 1787.

18. *DANIEL*, s. of *Thomas* (10), m. *Experience Hunting* of Dedham 16 Jan. 1745-6; she d. 25 Jan. 1766, and he m. wid. *Elizabeth Bowen* 22 May 1766. His chil. were *Mary*, b. 24 June 1748; *Samuel*, b. 29 Nov. 1749; *Abigail*, b. 15 Oct. 1752; *Daniel*, b. 25 Nov. 1754; *Joseph*, b. 2 Oct. 1756; *Elizabeth*, b. 15 Mar. 1767; *Experience*, b. 14 Dec. 1768. *DANIEL* the f. resided in Brookline and Warwick; he d. 15 Nov. 1787; his w. *Elizabeth* d. in 1779. See *Dana Family*, p. 52.

19. *RICHARD*, s. of *Thomas* (10), by w. *Mary*, had *Edward*, b. 18 May 1756.

20. *CALEB*, s. of *Caleb* (11), m. *Sarah Ballard* 21 May 1756, and had *Charles*; *Orlando*, bap. 23 Sept. 1760; *Henry*, bap. 19 Sept. 1762; *Caleb*; *James*. *CALEB* the f. d. Ap. 1769; his w. *Sarah* survived.

21. *JAMES*, s. of *Caleb* (11), grad. H. C. 1753 (D. D., Edinb. 1768), settled in the ministry at Wallingford, Conn., 1758; installed at New Haven 29 Ap. 1789; dismissed Dec. 1805, d. Aug. 1812, a. 77. His s. Hon. *Samuel Whittelsey Dana*, was several years Senator in Congress.

22. *GEORGE*, s. of *Caleb* (11), m. *Margaret Clark* of Waltham (pub. 26 Jan. 1764); she d. 3 Oct. 1770, and he m. —; his chil. were *Sarah*, bap. 23 Sept. 1770; *Edmund*, bap. 20 Dec. 1772; and probably others.

23. *EDMUND*, s. of *Richard* (12), grad. H. C. 1759; went to England, and was Rector of Wroxeter, Co. of Salop; m. *Helen*, dau. of Lord Kinnaird, and niece of Sir William Pulteney; d. 7 May 1823, a. 84. His s. *George Kinnaird Dana*, was a Brigadier-general in the British Army.

24. FRANCIS, s. of Richard (12), H. C. 1762, LL.D. 1792, m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Ellery of Newport, R. I., 5 Aug. 1773, and had Edmund Troubridge, b. 13 June 1774, d. 12 Aug. 1776; Francis, b. 14 May 1777; Edmund Troubridge, b. 26 Sept. 1779, Justice of the Peace, a gentleman of leisure, founded the Dana Library by a generous donation, and d. unm. 6 May 1859; Martha Remington, b. 29 Sept. 1784, m. Washington Allston, and d. s. p. 24 Dec. 1862; Richard Henry, b. 15 Nov. 1787; Elizabeth Ellery, b. 6 Sept. 1789, d. unm. 20 Nov. 1874; Sarah Ann, b. 1 Sept. 1791, d. unm. 6 Feb. 1866. FRANCIS the f. was a large landholder, and resided on the northwesterly corner of Main and Dana streets. He was a lawyer; Delegate to the Continental Congress, 1778, 1783, 1784, 1786, 1787; Elector of President, 1789; Ambassador to Russia; Chief Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Mass.; and d. 25 Ap. 1811; his w. Elizabeth d. 31 Aug. 1807, a. 56.

25. HENRY, s. of Caleb (20), m. Sally Wilson 31 Aug. 1786, and had Sarah, bap. 2 May 1787; Charles, bap. 26 Ap. 1789; Henry Ballard, bap. 11 Sept. 1791; Mary, bap. 30 Mar. 1794; Martha, bap. 23 July 1797; Orlando Nelson, bap. 21 Dec. 1800; James, bap. 21 Oct. 1804. HENRY the f. d. 29 Feb. 1817, a. 53.

26. CALEB, s. of Caleb (20), by w. Elizabeth, had Caleb; Elizabeth; Sarah Weld, all bap. 3 Aug. 1794; Francis, bap. 3 May 1795; Harriet, bap. 5 Mar. 1797; Thomas Weld, bap. 19 May 1799. CALEB the f. was a victaller, and d. prob. 1801, in which year administration was granted to his w. Elizabeth.

27. JAMES, s. of Caleb (20), m. Catherine Gratton 2 Sept. 1790, and had Samuel Heath, bap. 1 June 1794.

28. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (24), m. Sophia, dau. of President Joseph Willard, 4 Aug. 1802, and had Sophia Willard, b. 6 July 1803, m. Rev. George Ripley 22 Aug. 1827; Mary Elizabeth, b. 6 May 1805; Francis, b. 2 Dec. 1806; H. C. 1827, physician, d. 1 July 1872; Joseph Willard, b. 17 Sept. 1808, H. C. 1828, d. at Donaldsonville, La., 5 Dec. 1830. FRANCIS the f. d. in Boston 28 Dec. 1853; his w. Sophia d. 27 Feb. 1840, a. 67.

29. RICHARD HENRY, s. of Francis (24), m. Ruth Charlotte Smith of Providence 11 May 1813, and had Ruth Charlotte, b. 28 Feb. 1814; Richard Henry, b. 1 Aug. 1815; Edmund Troubridge, b. 28 Aug. 1818, grad. Ver. Uni. 1838, lawyer, d. 18 May 1869; Susan, b. 3 June 1820, d. 27 Ap. 1822. RICHARD HENRY the f. grad. H. C. 1808, LL.D. at W. C. 1847, devoted himself to literature and enjoys an honored old age in 1877; his w. Ruth Charlotte d. 9 Feb. 1822, a. 34.

30. RICHARD HENRY, s. of Richard Henry (29), m. ^{Sarah} Mary Watson of Hartford 25 Aug. 1841, and had Sarah Watson, b. 12 June 1842; Ruth Charlotte, b. 30 June 1844; Elizabeth Ellery, b. 3 Ap. 1846; Mary Rosemond, b. 1 Sept. 1848; Richard Henry, b. 3 Jan. 1851, H. C. 1874; Angela Henrietta Channing, b. 22 Feb. 1857. RICHARD HENRY the f. grad. H. C. 1837, LL.D. 1866, an eminent lawyer, has resided alternately in Cambridge and Boston.

31. JAMES FREEMAN, s. of Luther and grandson of Samuel (15), b. at Amherst, N. H., 23 Sept. 1793, H. C. 1813, M. D. 1817, Professor of Chemistry in Dartmouth College and at New York, where he d. in Ap. 1827. He m. Matilda, dau. of President Webber, 18 Jan. 1818, and had one child, who d. young.

32. JOSEPH, supposed to be a descendant of Richard (1), through Daniel (5), Thomas (10), and Daniel (18), b. 2 Oct. 1756, m. Joanna Loud, and had Mary, b. 17 July 1791, d. 12 Ap. 1837; Experience, b. about 1793, m. Jonathan Hyde, and d. 22 May 1849, a. 55; Elizabeth, b. 14 May 1795, d. 4 Oct. 1797; Joseph, b. 11 Feb. 1799, d. 7 June 1847; Elizabeth, b. 1801, d. unm. 17 Dec. 1863, a. 62; Joan Frances, b. 27 May 1810, d. 27 Sept. 1829; and perhaps others. JOSEPH the f. d. 13 Feb. 1827, and his w. Joanna, who was b. 28 Mar. 1766, d. 12 Dec. 1847.

DANFORTH, NICHOLAS, was here in 1635, and resided on the northerly side of Bow Street, near its intersection with Mt. Auburn Street. He was Selectman 1635-1637, Deputy or Representative 1636, 1637, and d. in April 1638. His w. Elizabeth d. in England in 1629. Their children, all born in England,

were *Elizabeth*, b. 1619, m. Andrew Belcher, and d. 26 Oct. 1680, a. 61; *Thomas*, b. 1622; *Anna*, b. prob. 1624, m. Matthew Bridge, and d. 2 Dec. 1704; *Samuel*, b. 1626; *Jonathan*, b. 29 Feb. 1627-8.

2. *THOMAS*, s. of Nicholas (1), m. Mary, dau. of Henry Withington (Railing Elder) of Dorchester, 22 Feb. 1643-4, and had *Sarah*, b. 16 Ap. 1645, d. 29 Oct. 1645; *Sarah*, b. 11 Nov. 1646, m. Rev. Joseph Whiting of Lynn, and afterwards of Southampton, L. I., and d. before 1699; *Mary*, b. 20 Ap. 1649, d. 29 Ap. 1649; *Mary*, b. 28 July 1650, m. Solomon Phipps of Chs. July 1669, and Maj. Thomas Brown of Sudbury, 1 Mar. 1703-4, and was living as his widow in 1725; *Samuel*, b. 5 Oct. 1652, grad. H. C. 1671, and d. unm. in England 22 Dec. 1676, of small-pox; *Thomas*, b. 16 Dec. 1654, d. young; *Jonathan*, b. 27 Feb. 1656-7, d. 20 Ap. 1657; *Jonathan*, b. 10 Feb. 1658-9, grad. H. C. 1679, d. unm. of consumption, 13 Nov. 1682; *Joseph*, b. 18 Sept. 1661, d. 2 Oct. 1663; *Benjamin*, b. 20 May 1663, d. 23 Aug. 1663; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Feb. 1664-5, m. Francis Foxcroft, 3 Oct. 1682, and d. 4 July 1721; *Bekia*, b. 21 June 1667, d. 21 Sept. 1668. *THOMAS* the f. d. 5 Nov. 1699, a. 77; his w. *Mary* d. 26 Mar. 1697. Mr. Danforth inherited the homestead, which he sold in 1652, and removed to the northerly side of Kirkland Street near Oxford Street, where a number of elm trees recently marked the location of his house. Connected with his house he had about 120 acres of land, including nearly the whole lying between the estates of the late Dr. Holmes and Nathaniel Jarvis, the Charlestown or Somerville line, Kirkland Street, and Holmes Place; together with about the same quantity on the southerly side of Kirkland Street, extending across Cambridge Street, from the junction of Cambridge Street and Ellsworth Avenue nearly to Gore Hall, including the northeasterly portion of the College grounds, the Delta, etc. This will readily be recognized by many of the elder inhabitants, as the Foxcroft estate. Besides this farm, he owned many other large tracts of land in Camb. and about 10,000 acres in Framingham. Mr. Danforth, through a long life, was one of the most energetic and useful citizens in the town and in the Colony. He was a Selectman, 1645-1671, 27 years; Town Clerk, 1645-1668, 24 years; Representative (or Deputy), 1657, 1658; Assistant 1659-1678, 20 years; Deputy Governor 1679-1692, except during the three years' usurpation by Andros, and probably nothing but the prolonged life of the venerable Bradstreet prevented his election as Governor. With the same exception, he was President of the District of Maine 1681-1692. Under the second charter he was one of the Council from 1693 to 1699; and Judge of the Superior Court, to which office he was appointed 6 Dec. 1692, "being pressed to accept his place" as Judge Sewall says. He was Treasurer of Harvard College 1650-1669, Treasurer of Middlesex County several years, and Recorder 1648-1686. He was also Commissioner of the United Colonies at every session from 1662 to 1678, and President of that Board in 1675. Through his whole life, his appointment and action on numerous and highly important committees, especially during the long struggle which preceded the vacation of the old Charter, abundantly indicate the confidence reposed in him, and his wisdom and integrity in the performance of the duties assigned to him. He was confessedly the leader of the party in opposition to the arbitrary proceedings of the King and his counsellors.

3. *SAMUEL*, s. of Nicholas (1), grad. H. C. 1643, one of the first Board of Fellows, named in the act of incorporation 1650, ordained Pastor of the Church at Roxbury 24 Sept. 1650, the apostle Eliot being teacher. He m. *Mary*, dau. of Rev. John Wilson of Boston 5 Nov. 1651, and had *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1652-3, d. 22 July 1653; *Mary*, b. 24 May 1654, d. 7 Dec. 1659; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 July 1656, d. 15 Dec. 1659; *Sarah*, b. 30 Oct. 1658, d. 5 Dec. 1659; *John*, b. 8 Nov. 1660; *Mary*, b. 13 Mar. 1662-3, m. Edward Bromfield, Esq., 4 June 1683, and d. 7 Oct. 1734; *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Feb. 1664-5, d. 26 Oct. 1672; *Samuel*, b. 18 Dec. 1666; *Sarah*, b. 21 Feb. 1669-70, d. young; *Thomas*, b. 3 Ap. 1672, d. 13 Ap. 1672; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Oct. 1673, d. 30 Oct. 1673; *Abiel* (posthumous), bap. 31 Jan. 1674-5, m. Thomas Fitch, merchant, Boston. *SAMUEL* the f. d. of putrid fever 19 Nov. 1674, aged about 48 years; his w. *Mary* m. Joseph Locke of Boston, and d. 13 Sept. 1713, a. 80. On

the death of his father, he was placed under the care of Rev. Thomas Shepard, and he well improved his advantages. Having graduated at the early age of seventeen, he devoted himself diligently to study, and became a skilful mathematician, and one of the most learned theologians of his time. He was particularly distinguished however, for the fervor of his piety and the purity of his life. So peaceful was his conscience and so firm his faith, in the hour of death, that his colleague Eliot is reported to have said, "My brother Danforth made the most glorious end that ever I saw." It is certain that Eliot entered this testimony on record: "My brother Danforth died in the Lord; it pleased the Lord to brighten his passage to glory."

4. JONATHAN, s. of Nicholas (1), was one of the first settlers in Billerica, where he spent his long and useful life. "He was the first Captain of Billerica, was chosen Representative in 1684, Town Clerk 20 years, and one of the most eminent land surveyors of his time." (*Farmer*.) He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Poulter 22 Nov. 1654; she d. 7 Oct. 1689, a. 56, and he m. Esther, wid. of Josiah Converse of Woburn, and dau. of Elder Champney of Camb. 17 Nov. 1690. His children were *Mary*, b. 29 Jan. 1655-6, m. John Parker of Chelmsford 4 June 1678; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 May 1657, m. Simon Hayward of Concord 7 Mar. 1686-7; *Jonathan*, b. 18 Feb. 1658-9; *John*, b. 23 Jan. 1660-61, d. 7 Feb. 1660-61; *John*, b. 22 Feb. 1661-2, d. 4 June 1664; *Lydia*, b. 1 June 1664, m. Edward Wright; *Samuel*, b. 5 Feb. 1665-6; *Anna*, b. 8 Mar. 1667-8, m. Oliver Whiting 22 Jan. 1689-90; *Thomas*, b. 29 Ap. 1670, d. 31 July 1670; *Nicholas*, b. 1 July 1671, d. 8 Mar. 1693-4; *Sarah*, b. 18 Dec. 1676, m. William French. Of this family, only two sons survived their father; but from them have descended a very numerous posterity. JONATHAN the f. d. 7 Sept. 1712, a. 84, being the last survivor and the longest liver of his father's children. His w. Esther d. 5 Ap. 1713, a. 80.

5. JOHN, s. of Rev. Samuel (3), grad. H. C. 1677, at the age of seventeen, and was ordained at Dorchester 28 June 1682, where he d. 26 May 1730. His children, by his w. Elizabeth, were *Elijah*, bap. 2 Dec. 1683, grad. H. C. 1703, a physician and Justice of the Peace, d. 8 Oct. 1734; *Thomas*, b. 1686, settled at Surinam, where he d. 18 Oct. 1714; *Israel Stoughton*, b. 14 Oct. 1687, d. 22 Mar. 1688; *John*, b. 16 Jan. 1688-9, d. 3 Mar. 1728; *Ann*, b. prob. 1691, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Nov. 1693, m. Capt. John Lowder, Boston; *Samuel*, b. 12 Nov. 1696; *Hannah*, b. 3 Nov. 1698, m. Rev. Samuel Dunbar of Stoughton; *Mary* and *Mehetabel*, twins, b. 4 June 1701, of whom the latter d. 1 May 1727; *Stoughton*, b. 24 July 1702, buried 26 Nov. 1735; *George*, b. 11 Nov. 1704. Soon after Mr. Danforth's death, an obituary appeared in the *New England Journal*, in which it is said that he "was one greatly qualified by many bright accomplishments for the evangelical ministry, and was eminently a man of God, a man of prayer, a close and profitable preacher, of sound principles, a pattern of all the virtues of the Christian life, and zealous for the cause of God and religion among us; greatly beloved and valued while living, and now lamented at his death; and his memory will always be precious to those who have had the honor and pleasure of an acquaintance with him." He had a fondness for writing epitaphs in rhyme, of which very many specimens remain in the Dorchester burial ground. An allusion to this trait in his character is made in *Blake's Annals*: "He was said to be a man of great learning; he understood the mathematics beyond most men of his function. He was exceeding charitable, and of a very peaceful temper. He took much pains to eternize the names of many of the good Christians of his own flock; and yet the world is so ungrateful that he has not a line written to preserve his memory, no, not so much as upon his tomb, he being buried in La-Gov. Stoughton's tomb, that was covered with writing before; and there, also, lyeth his consort, Mrs. Elizabeth Danforth."

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), grad. H. C. 1683, and was settled in the ministry at Taunton, where he d. 14 Nov. 1727. "He was esteemed one of the most learned and eminent ministers of that period." *Farmer*.

7. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (4), resided in Billerica, m. Rebecca Parker 27 June 1682, and d. 1710; his w. d. prob. 1755, when her dower was divided

to her son *Jonathan*, the heirs of sons *Thomas*, *Samuel*, *Nicholas*, *Jacob*, and *John*, all deceased, and to daughters *Rebecca*, *Elizabeth*, and *Sarah*.

8. **SAMUEL**, s. of *Jonathan* (4), resided in *Billerica* and was perhaps the same whose estate was divided in 1742, to wid. *Hannah*, and children *Samuel*, *Jonathan*, *Elizabeth*, *Hannah*, *Rachel*, *Lydia*, and the heirs of *Abigail Ruggles*, deceased.

9. **SAMUEL**, s. of *Rev. John* (5), b. in *Dorchester*, grad. H. C. 1715, established himself in *Cambridge* as schoolmaster about 1724, having had the general charge of the school for some years previously, it would seem. In 1725 he purchased of *Samuel Hancock* the estate on the easterly side of *Dunster Street*, between *Harvard* and *Mount Auburn* streets, where he resided for the next half century. The house in which he dwelt was demolished not many years ago. He m. *Elizabeth Symmes* (perhaps dau. of *Rev. Thomas Symmes* of *Bradford*, and, if so, a relative to himself), 14 Aug. 1726, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 24 July 1729, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 July 1736, d. unm. 4 June 1816; *Samuel*, b. 4 Aug. 1740, grad. H. C. 1758, an eminent physician in *Boston*, President of the *Mass. Medical Society*, and d. 16 Nov. 1827; *Thomas*, b. 21 Aug. 1744, grad. H. C. 1762, was a lawyer in *Chs.* until the Revolution, when he fled to *England*, and d. at *London* 6 Mar. 1820; *John*, b. 17 Sept. 1748. **SAMUEL** the f. d. at the house of his son in *Boston*, 27 Oct. 1777, a. about 81; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 13 Jan. 1775, a. 67; but both were buried here. Judge *Danforth*, during a large portion of his life, filled offices of trust and responsibility. He was Selectman five years, 1733-1739, Representative four years, 1734-1738, Member of the Council thirty-six years in succession, 1739-1774, in which last named year he was appointed "Mandamus Councillor;" but having taken the oath of office, he was speedily induced to resign. He was also Justice of the Peace and Quorum; Register of Probate, 1731-1745; Judge of Probate, 1745-1775; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1741-1775. At the Revolution he passed out of office; but was so quiet in his deportment that, although understood to be a royalist, he was not disturbed in the possession of his property.

DANIEL, ROBERT, was an early inhabitant of *Cambridge*. About 1698 he purchased of *Thomas Blodgett* a house and land, on the westerly side of *Garden Street*, which he sold about 1645 to *Nicholas Wyeth*. By his w. *Elizabeth* he had *Elizabeth*, b. —, m. *Thomas Fanning* 17 May 1653; *Samuel*; *Joseph*; *Sarah*; *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1642. These children are named in the father's will; *Thomas*, who was buried 6 Nov. 1644, was probably of the same family. His w. *Elizabeth* d. 2 Oct. 1653, and he m. *Reana*, wid. of *William Andrew*, 2 May 1654. He d. 6 July 1655, and his wid. *Reana* m. *Elder Frost*, whom also she survived.

2. **JOSEPH**, s. of *Robert* (1), purchased of *David Fiske* 12 Dec. 1660 a house and land on the northerly side of *Linnman Street*, being the south-easterly corner of the present *Botanic Garden*. Before 28 May 1662 he had removed to *Medfield*. There is no record here of his family.

3. **RICHARD**, of *Edmonton, England*, gentleman, was in *New England* 12 Nov. 1669, and purchased the farm in *Billerica*, 700 acres, belonging to *Cambridge Church*. He remained in *Billerica* several years, and is said to have resided subsequently in *Andover*. No record is found of wife or children.

DAVIS, DOLOR (*Dolard, Dollard, and Doller*, on the Record), owned a house lot, in 1635, on the easterly side of *Dunster Street*, between *Winthrop* and *South* streets. He removed early; was a proprietor of *Groton* in 1656, and an early planter of *Barnstable*, where he d. in 1673. "He m. *Margery*, sister of *Major Simon Willard*. His sons were *John*, *Simon*, and *Samuel*. *Simon* and *Samuel* lived in *Concord*, the former of whom was Representative in *John* 1689." (*Farmer*.) From this family descend *Gov. John Davis* and a numerous race of that name in *Worcester County*.

DAYE, STEPHEN, resided at the westerly corner of *Harvard* and *Dunster* streets in 1656. By his w. *Rebecca* (wid. of — *Bordman*, and mother of *William Bordman*), he had and brought to *N. Eng.* with him, *Stephen*, who d. 1 Dec. 1639, and *Matthew*. **STEPHEN** the f. d. 22 Dec. 1668, a. about 75; his w. *Rebecca* d. 17 Oct. 1658. Mr. *Daye* was unquestionably the first printer in

New England, though it may be doubted whether he ever served a regular apprenticeship to that trade. In his agreement, 1638, to emigrate to N. Eng., and to labor in the employment of Rev. Mr. Glover, he is styled "locksmith," and various circumstances sufficiently indicate that he labored in that occupation, after he was superseded by Green in the management of the printing-office. It may be that Mr. Glover was unable, or judged it imprudent, to engage a regular printer to emigrate; and therefore employed Daye to superintend the press, on account of his skill in working iron, and perhaps a general knowledge of machinery. However this be, it is certain that he was called locksmith in the agreement, and so styled himself in a deed executed 1660; and the inventory of his goods in 1668 indicates the same fact. He received several grants of land, in consideration of his services as a printer; but he seems always to have been poor, and was probably dependant for assistance, in his old age, on Wm. Bordman, a son of his wife by a former marriage. His age, at death, has been erroneously represented as 58. In a deposition, 2 Ap. 1656, he called himself 62 years old, and must have been about 75 in Dec. 1668, if his own estimate was correct.

2. ROBERT, in 1635, owned a house on the westerly side of Garden Street, but removed early to Hartford. "He died in 1648, and left a comfortable estate for his widow and several children. He had been a good citizen in the Colony. He was the first ancestor who came to Connecticut of President and Secretary Day, and of the Day family in this State." *Hinman*.

3. MATTHEW, s. of Stephen (1), appears from his will¹ to have been a printer; he was also Steward of Harvard College, as appears by the following memorandum in the Records of the Corporation, Lib. iii. fol. 32: "Mr. John Buckley, first Master of Arts in Harvard College, and Matthew Day, Steward of the College, gave a garden, containing about one acre and one rood of land, situate and near adjoining to the College, and ordered the same to be for the use of the Fellows that should from time to time belong to and be resident at the said society; the said garden being commonly called and known by the name of the Fellow's Orchard." Gore Hall stands on the northerly end of this tract; the southerly end fronts on Harvard Street. From Buckley's Deed, dated 20 Dec. 1645, it appears that the orchard, or garden, was purchased of Thomas Marrett, by himself, Emanuel Downing, Samuel Winthrop, and John Alcock. Buckley conveyed one quarter part; hence it would seem that Day purchased the other three quarters, which he bestowed, by will, on the College. Mr. Day d. unm. at Cambridge 10 May 1649.

4. ISAAC, not ascertained to have been a relative of the foregoing, was in Camb. for a short time previous to 1700, and prob. resided at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. His w. was Susanna, prob. dau. of Robert Meriam of Concord. They had Robert, b. 24 Oct. 1686, d. 4 Feb. 1688-9; Susanna, b. 28 Nov. 1688. In 1693, "Isaac Day, heretofore citizen and embroiderer of London," and his wife Susanna, together with Mary, the

¹ "The last Will and Testament of Matthew Day, May 10, 1649. 1. I doe give with all my heart all that part I have in the Garden unto the fellows of Harvard College, for ever. 2. I doe give to Mrs. Shepard my diaper table cloth and napkins which were not yet made up. 3. I doe give my 3 silver spoones, the one to David Dunster, the other to Doraty Dunster, and the 3^d that hath my owne name on it w^{ch} I brought out of England, to my old acquaintance little Samuell Shepard. 4. I doe give to my mother all the estate I have in both the houses together with all the furniture, beds and all moveables (my debts being first paid) to her for her life, and when she dies to the little child Moysea. 5. I doe give to S^r. Brooke (my ould and deare friend) all the bookes I have which he thinks may be usefull to him, except those which may serve

for the training up of the child to schoole. 6. I doe give unto my mother that eight pound or there about which is due to me for printing, to pay for the house which is due at Michalemas. 7. I would have Daniell and Mary LeEon and my mother's girls have some thing given them, as Mr. Shepard and my mother shall see meet. 8. I doe give my Ivory Inkhorne in my box with a whistle in it unto Jeremy Shepard. 9. I give 20^s in money which once I had and layd out for the Colledge, and is to be payd by it in money againe unto Mr. Thomas Shepard. 10. I give unto John Glover my lookinge glasse. 11. I give to Elder Frost foure pound. Those before whom he spake these things were Mr. Tho. Shepard, Mrs. Day. Deposed the 30th 8th mo. 1649. INCREASE NOWELL." — *Middlesex Deeds*, l. 2.

widow and executrix of Robert Meriam late of Concord, deceased, sold to Richard Proctor of Boston, the above mentioned estate, describing it as "heretofore the mansion place whereof one Thomas Chesholme died seized, of whose administrators the said Robert Meriam in his life-time," to wit, 3 Oct. 1671, purchased it. After this sale, no further trace is found here of this family. The name now exists in Camb.; but it is not known that the individuals bearing it are descendants of either of these early families.

DEMING, DAVID, was a Fence-viewer in Camb. 1699, and Tything-man, 1700. He owned the Brattle estate, extending from Brattle Square to Ash Street. Before Nov. 1707 he removed to Boston; at which date he sold the westerly portion of this estate to Andrew Belcher, and the easterly portion, including the house, to Rev. William Brattle. In the conveyance, he is styled "Knacker," which Johnson defines, "a maker of small work; a ropemaker." There is no record here of his family.

DICKSON, WILLIAM, came to N. Eng. about 1630, and settled at Roxbury. He was a merchant, Representative, 1635, and d. 25 Jan. 1653-4. By his w. Margaret, who d. 3 Feb. 1645-6, he had in England, *Daniel*; *Edward*, resided in Roxbury, Selectman, Town Clerk, Representative 1652, 1655, and d. 26 Ap. 1668, a. about 50, leaving five daughters who married, and an only son, William, who grad. at H. C. 1681, was many years Town Clerk. Representative more than twenty years, and d., leaving a widow but no children, 22 Mar. 1718, a. 53; *George*, removed early to Stonington, Conn., was highly distinguished as a military leader in "Philip's War," and d. about 1693; he was twice married, (1) to Bridgett Tompson, 1640, and (2) to Ann Boradell, about 1644; he left a numerous family, and among his descendants are many distinguished citizens of Connecticut.

2. DANIEL, s. of William (1), was one of the earliest inhabitants of Camb. He was probably among those who erected the first buildings, under the agreement to establish this as a fortified town and the seat of government. His residence, as nearly as can be determined from the Proprietor's Records, was the spot since known as the Winthrop Estate, near Bow Street, between Arrow and Mount Auburn streets. He removed early to Ipswich, and became one of the most distinguished citizens of that town and of the Colony. He was Representative, eleven years; Speaker of the House, two years; Assistant twenty-nine years, until his death; Major-general of the whole military force of the Colony, eleven years, including the period of "Philip's War;" Commissioner of the United Colonies, eight years, and once President of that Board. He m. Patience, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley, by whom he had two children, who survived to maturity. (1) *John*, who m. Martha, dau. of Dep. Gov. Samuel Symonds, and d. 1671, leaving a daughter Martha, and a son John, who grad. H. C. 1684, m. Elizabeth Saltonstall, commenced preaching at Ipswich, but died 1689, leaving an only son, John, who grad. H. C. 1710, was Sheriff of Essex Co., m. Mary, dau. of President Leverett, and d. 1724, leaving one son and one daughter. See *Felt's Ipswich*. (2) *Elizabeth*, m. John Rogers, President of Harvard College, and d. 13 June 1723, a. 32. Her children were Elizabeth, m. John Appleton, Esq., and was mother of the venerable Dr. Appleton of Cambridge, and of Margaret, wife of President Holyoke; Margaret, m. Capt. Thomas Berry, and (2d) President Leverett; John, grad. H. C. 1684, minister at Ipswich, d. 28 Dec. 1745, a. 79; Daniel, grad. H. C. 1686, a physician and Justice of the Peace, perished on Hampton Beach in a snow storm 1 Dec. 1723; Nathaniel, grad. H. C. 1687, minister at Portsmouth, N. H., d. 3 Oct. 1723; Patience, m. Benjamin Marston, and was living his widow in 1721.

DEXTER, JOHN, by w. Sarah, had *Richard*, b. 6 Nov. 1676. He may have been a s. of Richard of Malden; but there is no further trace of him here.

DICKERMAN, LYDIA, d. 13 Sept. 1680.

DICKSON, WILLIAM (otherwise written Dikson, and Dixon), in 1642 owned the estate fronting on Brattle Square, extending from Mount Auburn Street to Winthrop Street. At what time this residence was changed does not distinctly appear. But, at an early period the Dickson family occupied an est-

32. JONAS, s. of Ammi (20), m. Lydia Frost 19 Oct. 1786, and had *Lysia*, b. 24 Ap. 1787, m. Nehemiah Mason 16 Oct. 1803; *Esther Peirce*, b. 15 Ap. 1789, m. Jonas Gleason 31 Oct. 1805; *Jonas*, bap. 21 Aug. 1791, d. 22 Oct. 1795; *Pamela*, b. 25 Feb. 1794; *Ephraim Frost*, bap. 1 Jan. 1797; *Louisa*, b. 9 Jan. 1800, d. 14 Jan. 1800; *Jonas*, b. 17 Aug. 1801, d. 3 Mar. 1840; *Albert*, b. 4 Jan. 1805; and perhaps others. JONAS the f. d. 29 July 1844; his w. Lydia d. 7 Dec. 1858, a. 90.

33. EPHRAIM, s. of Ammi (20), m. Deborah Locke 13 Mar. 1791, and had *Deborah*, b. 18 June 1791, d. 7 Sept. 1802; *Fanny*, b. 25 July 1792, d. 26 Sept. 1793; *Anna*, b. 7 Sept. 1793, m. Jona. Benjamin 8 Sept. 1816, and Peter Tufts of Camb. 17 May 1825; *Ephraim*, b. 2 Dec. 1794, d. 4 Ap. 1826; *Esther Peirce*, b. 28 Ap. 1796, d. 29 June 1798; *Ammi*, b. 5 Aug. 1797; *Samuel Locke*, bap. 19 Jan. 1800, d. 1 Sept. 1802; *Benjamin*, bap. 13 Sept. 1801, d. 8 Sept. 1802; *Benjamin*, bap. 12 June 1803, a physician in Wob., d. 9 Mar. 1864; *Helen*, bap. 3 Sept. 1804; *Samuel Locke*, bap. 23 Nov. 1806, d. in Cambridgeport 20 June 1871; *Eliza Ann*, bap. 9 Ap. 1809; *Joseph*, bap. 28 Nov. 1810; d. 23 Aug. 1811. EPHRAIM the f. was elected Deac. of the church in West Camb. about 1819, and d. 31 Mar. 1841, a. 75; his w. Deborah d. 29 Jan. 1823, a. 50.

34. WILLIAM, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Mary Blackman 6 Nov. 1774, and d. 11 June 1824, a. 74; his w. Mary d. 9 Mar. 1836, a. 80. A granite monument was erected by the town of West Camb. to commemorate their donation of the "School Fund."

35. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Lydia Trask of Lex. 15 Sept. 1788, and had a *child*, b. 28 Mar. 1789, d. 2 Ap. 1789; *Jonathan Trask*, bap. 31 July 1791; *William*, bap. 6 Oct. 1793; *David Cummings*, bap. 21 June 1795; *Lydia*, bap. 12 May 1798; *Hitty*, bap. 15 Feb. 1801.

36. SOLOMON, s. of Jonathan (21), m. Sarah Wyman of Wob. 30 June 1793, and removed from the town.

37. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (22), m. Rebecca Hill 29 Sept. 1780, and had *Samuel*, bap. 25 Mar. 1781; *Edward*, b. 3 Jan. 1783; *Rebecca*, b. 20 Jan. 1786; *Sukey Francis*, bap. 24 May 1789; *Fitch*, bap. 17 Ap. 1791; *Sophia*, bap. 2 Feb. 1794; *Ebenezer*, b. 13 Ap. 1796, d. 23 Ap. 1796; *Anna*, b. and d. 23 May 1799; *Ebenezer Francis*, b. 13 Mar. 1801.

38. WILLIAM, s. of Samuel (22), m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel Cutter, 29 Ap. 1783, and Lydia, widow of Jonathan Cutter, 9 Nov. 1818. He d. at West Camb. 28 Nov. 1846.

39. FRANCIS, s. of Samuel (22), m. Susanna Whittemore 29 Dec. 1782, and had a *child*, b. and d. 28 Ap. 1783; *Francis* (over 21 years old, and *non compos*, in 1807); *Eliot* and *Sukey*, both bap. 3 Jan. 1790; and perhaps others. FRANCIS the f. d. (*felo de se*) 6 Mar. 1807, a. 44; his w. Susanna d. 24 Sept. 1805, a. 42.

40. EBENEZER, s. of Samuel (22), m. Abigail Brown Bowman 6 Dec. 1789, and Anna Frost 14 Nov. 1781. He d. 10 Dec. 1824.

41. THOMAS, s. of Gershom (23), m. Hannah Whittemore 19 July 1757, and had *Hannah*, bap. 10 Dec. 1758, d. unm. 27 July 1783; *Mehetabel*, b. 23 June 1760, d. 1 May 1777; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1762; *Thomas*, b. 26 June 1764; *James*, b. 16 Mar. 1766; *Marshall*, b. 7 Mar. 1768; *Eunice*, b. 10 Ap. 1770; *Abijah*, b. 11 July 1772, d. 16 Oct. 1772; *Abijah*, b. 27 Aug. 1773, d. 13 Nov. 1773. THOMAS the f. d. 17 May 1783, a. 52.

42. GERSHOM, s. of Gershom (23), m. Rebecca Crosby 15 Mar. 1757, and had *Gershom*, b. 6 Nov. 1757, a very skilful inventor and machinist; he d. (*felo de se*) 20 Aug. 1799; *Rebecca*, b. 1 Aug. 1760; *Amos*, b. 15 Feb. 1763; *Hannah*, b. 17 Mar. 1768; *Rhoda*, b. 12 July 1770; *Aaron*, b. 4 June 1772; *Susanna*, b. 27 Oct. 1774, m. John Adams, Jr., 5 Ap. 1798; *Sarah*, b. 20 May 1778, m. Nathan Locke 14 Nov. 1797. GERSHOM the f. d. 20 Ap. 1807; his w. Rebecca d. 12 Dec. 1817, a. 80.

43. JOHN, s. of Gershom (23), m. Rebecca Hill 24 Jan. 1768, and had *Rebecca*, b. 26 July 1765, m. William Cutter 21 June 1789; *Anna*, b. 16 Aug. 1767; *John*, b. 26 July 1770; *Zechariah*, b. 8 Feb. 1773; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1775; and perhaps others.

44. STEPHEN, s. of Gershom (23), m. Mary Meads of Medf. 8 Oct. 1776, and d. without children 13 Ap. 1816, a. 66. His w. Mary d. 18 Aug. 1836, a. 83.

45. GEORGE, s. of George (24), m. Sarah Robbins 21 Oct. 1756, and had *Jonathan*, b. 18 June 1787, m. Mary Locke 20 Nov. 1777; *Joseph*, bap. 22 Ap. 1759; *Sarah*, bap. 2 Aug. 1761.

46. AARON, s. of Aaron (25), m. Abigail Bowman 17 Dec. 1772, and had *Aaron*, b. 28 Ap. 1774. AARON the f. was a tanner, and d. about 1776. His w. Abigail survived, and m. Thomas Goodwin of Cha. 24 Dec. 1776.

47. THOMAS, s. of Aaron (25), m. Elizabeth Brown 15 Oct. 1780, and had *Thomas*, b. 5 Oct. 1781, d. 23 May 1818; *Aaron*, b. 14 Sept. 1783, d. 22 June 1786; *Lewis*, b. 20 Nov. 1785; *Oliver*, b. 21 June 1787; *Saunders*, b. 13 Mar. 1789; *Betsey*, b. 21 Jan. 1791.

48. CHARLES, s. of Aaron (25), m. Sarah Robbins 9 Nov. 1784, and d. 12 Dec. 1840, a. 83. His w. Sarah d. 9 Feb. 1840, a. 84.

49. AARON, s. of Gershom (42), m. Polly Putnam of Medford 23 Aug. 1796, and had *Rhoda*, b. 31 Mar. 1797; *Maria*, b. 22 Ap. 1798; *Gershom*, b. 12 Mar. 1800; *Aaron Burr*, b. 10 Dec. 1801; *Jefferson*, b. 22 Sept. 1803. AARON the f. d. 25 Dec. 1822, a. 50.

50. NEHEMIAH, s. of Gershom (15), m. Martha Bowman 17 July 1739, and had *Samuel*, bap. 20 July 1740; *Martha*, b. 1 Nov. 1742, m. Henry Luckis 12 Feb. 1767; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Feb. 1743-4; *Joseph*, b. 21 Sept. 1745, d. 23 Dec. 1749; *William*, b. 14 Ap. 1748, d. 9 Oct. 1788; *Sarah*, b. 14 Feb. 1749-50, m. James Foster of Boston 26 Nov. 1773; *Joseph*, b. 23 Dec. 1751; *Nehemiah*, b. 3 June 1753; *Mehetabel*, b. 28 Ap. 1755, pub. Thomas Hopkins of Boston 19 Dec. 1778; *Andrew*, b. 9 Feb. 1757, m. Rebecca Cutter 15 Nov. 1779. NEHEMIAH the f. d. 12 Sept. 1798, a. 81; his w. Martha d. 1 July 1790, a. 75.

51. SAMUEL, s. of Nehemiah (50), m. Hannah Hartwell of Charlestown 1 Dec. 1760, and had *Samuel*, b. 1 Dec. 1760 (on the day of marriage), m. Abigail Cutter 21 Jan. 1787; *Hannah*, b. 18 July 1763; *Elizabeth* (twin with Hannah), b. 18 July 1763; *Mary Bowman*, b. 13 Mar. 1766. SAMUEL the f. d. 8 April 1791.

52. NEHEMIAH, s. of Nehemiah (50), m. Deborah Hill 30 Oct. 1781, and had *Nehemiah*, b. 26 Mar. 1782, m. Hannah Packard 24 Nov. 1808, d. 11 Dec. 1864; *Deborah*, b. 19 Oct. 1783, d. unm. 14 May 1842; *Sarah*, bap. 7 Jan. 1786, m. William Dickson, Jr., 3 Feb. 1819, d. 5 Oct. 1855; *Elijah*, bap. 11 May 1788; *Asa*, bap. 31 Jan. 1790, m. Susan Rand 9 Jan. 1820, d. 2 Mar. 1866; *Rebecca*, bap. 20 May 1792, m. Benjamin Rand 3 Feb. 1817, d. 8 Aug. 1873; *Ezra*, bap. 23 Mar. 1794; *Leander*, bap. 13 Dec. 1795; *Alpheus*, bap. 8 April 1798; *Maria*, bap. 26 Jan. 1800. NEHEMIAH the f. d. 3 May 1828; his w. Deborah d. 28 May 1824, a. 68.

The Cutter family has resided principally in Menotomy, now Arlington, and in the adjoining sections of Charlestown (or Somerville) and Medford. So numerous are its branches, and such a similarity of names occurs in the families, that it is very possible some mistakes may be found in the preceding arrangement. For a very full genealogy, see "A History of the Cutter Family of New England," compiled by Dr. Benjamin Cutter, and revised with large additions by his son William Richard Cutter, 1871.

DANA, RICHARD (otherwise written Danie, and Dany), was an early inhabitant, and resided on the south side of the River. He m. Ann Baillard, and had *John*, b. 15 Ap. 1649, d. 12 Oct. 1649; *Hannah*, b. 8 July 1651, m. Samuel Oldham 5 Jan. 1670-71; *Samuel*, b. 13 Oct. 1653, d. 8 Nov. 1653; *Jacob*, b. 2 Feb. 1654; *Joseph*, b. 21 May 1654; *Abiah*, b. 21 May 1655; d. 8 Dec. 1668; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Feb. 1661-2; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Feb. 1662-3, m. Danl. Woodward; *Daniel*, b. 20 Mar. 1663-4; *Deliverance*, b. 5 May 1667, m. Saml. Hides, d. 1741; *Sarah*, b. 1 Jan. 1669-70, d. 11 Jan. 1669-70. Such are the dates in the record; but some of them are manifestly wrong. RICHARD the f. was killed by a fall from his scaffold, 2 Ap. 1690; his w. Ann d. prob. 15 July 1711.

2. JACOB, s. of Richard (1), by w. Patience, had *Jacob*, b. 12 Nov. 1679;

Hannah, b. 25 Nov. 1685, m. Jonathan Hildra, Jr., of Newton 4 April 1706; *Experience*, b. 1 Nov. 1687; *Samuel*, b. 7 Sept. 1694; *Abigail*, bap. 7 Feb. 1696-7, m. Samuel Griffin 9 Jan. 1716-17; *Jacob*, b. 13 Aug. 1699. JACOB the f. d. 24 Dec. 1698; his w. *Patience* prob. d. in 1711, when administration on her estate was granted.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Richard (1), was living in 1690, when he received a share of his father's estate. He was probably the same who d. at Concord, 1699 or 1700, leaving wife *Mary*.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of Richard (1), m. *Mary* Bockmaster, or Bockminster, 24 May 1688, and had *Benjamin*, b. 28 Ap. 1689; *Isaac*, bap. 10 Oct. 1697; *Joseph*, b. 21 Feb. 1699-1700; *John*, b. 16 Aug. 1702, d. 13 Sept. 1702; *William*, b. 11 Oct. 1703; *Anne*, b. 14 May 1708, m. Matthew Davis of Pomfret 17 Nov. 1726; *Sarah*, b. 14 May 1705, m. Gamaliel Rogers 14 Ap. 1726; *Jehediak*, b. 11 Feb. 1707-8; *Mary*, b. —, d. 21 Oct. 1712, and perhaps others. BENJAMIN the f. resided on the south side of the river, and d. 13 Aug. 1738, a. 78; his w. *Mary* m. Joshua Fuller 19 July 1742, the groom, according to Dr. Appleton's record, being in the 87th year of his age, and the bride in her 75th; she prob. d. 13 Feb. 1784.

5. DANIEL, s. of Richard (1), m. *Naomi* Crosswell of Chs. and had *Thomas*, named in his father's will; *Caleb*, bap. 13 June 1697; *Richard*, b. 26 June 1700; *Naomi*, b. 7 Aug. 1702, m. Wm. Upham of Pomfret 21 June 1722, and prob. d. before 1742, leaving son *William*; *Timothy*, b. 16 Ap. 1705, d. 3 May 1705; *Priscilla*, b. 10 Mar. 1705-6, m. Joseph Hill 24 Aug. 1727, and Capt. Samuel Gookin 15 May 1740; she d. prob. in April 1785; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Dec. 1711; *Hepzibah*, bap. 24 Oct. 1714, m. Samuel Hastings 8 May 1735; a son *Daniel* d. 5 Dec. 1713. DANIEL the f. d. 10 Oct. 1749, a. 85; his w. *Naomi* d. 24 Feb. 1750, aged 81.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Jacob (3), m. *Abigail* —; she d. 1 June 1718, and he m. *Susanna* —. He had *Nathaniel*, b. 1 Feb. 1716-17; *Susanna*, b. 10 Oct. 1720; and perhaps others.

7. JACOB, prob. s. of Jacob (2), perhaps the same who "went to Pomfret, Conn., and was ancestor to the late Rev. Joseph Dana, D. D., two of whose sons, Rev. Daniel Dana, a graduate and president of D. C., and Rev. Samuel Dana, were ministers of Newburyport and Marblehead." *Farmer*.

8. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (4), m. *Anna*, dau. of John Francis of Medf. and had *John*, b. 10 July 1725; *Anna*, b. 25 Nov. 1726, d. 20 Ap. 1727; *Anne*, b. 5 Mar. 1727-8, m. John Kenrick 2 Mar. 1748-9; *Benjamin*, b. 10 Feb. 1729-30, d. young; *Mary*; *Benjamin*, b. 7 June 1734; *Francis*, b. 6 Feb. 1737; *Stephen*, b. 1740 (in his 12th year, 16 Mar. 1752, when his guardian was appointed). BENJAMIN the f. was a captain, and d. 5 June 1751, a. 62; his w. *Anna* survived.

9. WILLIAM, s. of Benjamin (4), m. *Mary* Green of Malden, pub. 20 Feb. 1735-6, and had *Jonathan*, b. 22 Mar. 1736-7; *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1738-9; *Benjamin*, b. 6 Ap. 1741; *Sarah*, b. 16 Ap. 1743, m. Moses Robbins 31 Oct. 1765; *William*, b. 29 Sept. 1745; *Mary*, b. 29 Feb. 1747-8; *Lucy*, b. 2 Ap. 1750; *Josiah*, b. 19 Sept. 1752; *Ezra*, b. 29 Sept. 1755. WILLIAM the f. d. 17 May 1770, a. 67; his w. *Mary* d. 5 Mar. 1763, a. 44. All the children survived.

10. THOMAS, s. of Daniel (5), m. *Mary*, dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 22 Jan. 1718-9; and had *Mary*, b. 27 Nov. 1719, d. unm. 17 Dec. 1740; *Susanna*, b. 4 Aug. 1721; *Thomas*, b. 8 Aug. 1723; *Naomi*, b. 28 Aug. 1725, d. young; *Daniel*, b. 22 Oct. 1726; *Naomi*, bap. 12 Jan. 1728-9, m. Ebenezer Frost, Jr., 21 Ap. 1748; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Feb. 1730-1, prob. m. Capt. William Angier 18 Dec. 1760; *Ann*, b. 8 June 1733, pub. David Wyman, Woburn, 3 Nov. 1752; *Richard*, b. 6 Aug. 1735; *Sarah*, b. 2 Sept. 1737, m. George Lamb of Springfield 1 Dec. 1757; *Silence*, b. 5 Oct. 1739, prob. d. young. THOMAS the f. d. 1752; his w. *Mary* d. 10 Oct. 1739.

11. CALEB, s. of Daniel (5), m. *Fhebe* Chandler of Andover, and had *Caleb*, b. 20 Mar. 1726-7, d. 6 Aug. 1727; *Fhebe*, b. 12 July 1729, m. Henry Coolidge 12 Sept. 1747; *Priscilla*, b. 24 Aug. 1731; *Caleb*, bap. 13 Aug. 1735;

James, bap. 18 May 1735; *George*, bap. 10 Oct. 1742, and was living in Stow 1769. *CALEB* the f. was Justice of the Peace, and d. 28 April 1769; his w. *Phebe* d. in Dec. 1772.

12. *RICHARD*, s. of *Daniel* (8), m. *Lydia*, dau. of *Thomas Trowbridge*, 31 May 1737, and had *Lydia*, b. at Marblehead 14 April 1738, d. 24 Sept. 1744; at Charlestown, *Edmund*, b. 18 Nov. 1739; *Henry*, b. 12 Aug. 1741, d. 14 Mar. 1761; *Francis*, b. 13 June 1743; *Mary*, b. 2 Mar. 1744-5, d. 12 Dec. 1747; *Robert*, b. 13 April 1747, d. 10 July 1748; and at Boston, *Anne*, b. 14 July 1749, d. 4 Aug. 1749; *Mary*, b. 17 Feb. 1750-51, d. 16 Aug. 1752; *Lydia*, b. 26 Jan. 1753, m. *John Hastings* 7 Dec. 1783, and d. 2 May 1808. *RICHARD* the f. grad. H. C. 1718, was Counsellor and Barrister at Law, resided several years in Charlestown and Boston, a zealous patriot during the Revolutionary period, but d. 17 May 1772, before the commencement of hostilities; his w. *Lydia* d. at Newton 7 April 1776, a. 65.

13. *JOHN*, s. of *Benjamin* (8), m. *Abigail Smith* (pub. 6 May 1748), and had *Abigail*, b. 8 May 1749; *Lydia*, b. 7 Sept. 1750; *Benjamin*, b. 24 Feb. 1751-2; *Elizabeth*, bap. 18 Oct. 1754; *John*, b. 26 May 1756, and others.

14. *STEPHEN*, s. of *Benjamin* (8), m. *Eleanor Brown* 16 Sept. 1762, and d. 15 Oct. 1822, a. 82; his w. d. 19 Nov. 1837, a. 91. They left no posterity. Mr. Dana was a carpenter, but much engaged in public life. He was Colonel of Militia; Justice of the Peace; Selectman seven years, between 1776 and 1794; Representative from Camb. four years, from 1778 to 1792, and from Brighton, 1806, 1808. His epitaph well describes him as "a prudent, pleasant friend, the father, legislator, judge, and peace-maker of Brighton, extensively useful, and greatly beloved by all who knew him."

15. *SAMUEL*, s. of *William* (9), grad. H. C. 1755; was settled in the ministry at Groton 3 June 1761, dismissed, on account of his supposed hostility to the Revolution, May 1775, and not many years afterwards removed to Amherst, N. H., and was there a lawyer and Judge of Probate. He d. 2 Ap. 1798, a. 59, and was buried with Masonic honors. The address at his funeral was delivered by Hon. Timothy Bigelow, of Groton. Mr. Dana m. *Anna Kendrick*, and had at Groton, *Luther*, b. 13 Aug. 1763; *Amelia*, b. 14 Ap. 1765; *Samuel*, b. 26 June 1767, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, in Middlesex; *Theda*, b. 14 Aug. 1769; *Anna*, b. 16 June 1771; and others born in New Hampshire.

16. *BENJAMIN*, s. of *William* (9), was prob. the same who, by w. *Lucy*, had *Jonathan*, bap. 13 Nov. 1785.

17. *JOSIAH*, s. of *William* (9), m. *Rachel Leverett* 31 Oct. 1782, and had *Sarah*, bap. 7 Mar. 1784; *Josiah*, bap. 25 Feb. 1787.

18. *DANIEL*, s. of *Thomas* (10), m. *Experience Hunting* of Dedham 16 Jan. 1745-6; she d. 25 Jan. 1766, and he m. wid. *Elizabeth Bowen* 22 May 1766. His chil. were *Mary*, b. 24 June 1748; *Samuel*, b. 29 Nov. 1749; *Abigail*, b. 15 Oct. 1752; *Daniel*, b. 25 Nov. 1754; *Joseph*, b. 2 Oct. 1756; *Elizabeth*, b. 15 Mar. 1767; *Experience*, b. 14 Dec. 1768. *DANIEL* the f. resided in Brookline and Warwick; he d. 15 Nov. 1787; his w. *Elizabeth* d. in 1779. See *Dana Family*, p. 52.

19. *RICHARD*, s. of *Thomas* (10), by w. *Mary*, had *Edward*, b. 18 May 1756.

20. *CALEB*, s. of *Caleb* (11), m. *Sarah Ballard* 21 May 1756, and had *Charles*; *Orlando*, bap. 23 Sept. 1760; *Henry*, bap. 19 Sept. 1762; *Caleb*; *James*. *CALEB* the f. d. Ap. 1769; his w. *Sarah* survived.

21. *JAMES*, s. of *Caleb* (11), grad. H. C. 1753 (D. D., Edinb. 1768), settled in the ministry at Wallingford, Conn., 1758; installed at New Haven 29 Ap. 1769; dismissed Dec. 1805, d. Aug. 1812, a. 77. His s. Hon. *Samuel Whittelsey Dana*, was several years Senator in Congress.

22. *GEORGE*, s. of *Caleb* (11), m. *Margaret Clark* of Waltham (pub. 28 Jan. 1764); she d. 3 Oct. 1770, and he m. —; his chil. were *Sarah*, bap. 23 Sept. 1770; *Edmund*, bap. 20 Dec. 1772; and probably others.

23. *EDMUND*, s. of *Richard* (12), grad. H. C. 1759; went to England, and was Rector of Wroxeter, Co. of Salop; m. *Helen*, dau. of Lord Kinnaird, and niece of Sir William Pulteney; d. 7 May 1822, a. 84. His s. *George Kinnaird Dana*, was a Brigadier-general in the British Army.

24. FRANCIS, s. of Richard (12), H. C. 1762, LL.D. 1792, m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Ellery of Newport, R. I., 8 Aug. 1773, and had *Edmund Troubridge*, b. 13 June 1774, d. 12 Aug. 1776; *Francis*, b. 14 May 1777; *Edmund Troubridge*, b. 26 Sept. 1779, Justice of the Peace, a gentleman of leisure, founded the Dana Library by a generous donation, and d. unm. 6 May 1859; *Martha Remington*, b. 29 Sept. 1784, m. Washington Allston, and d. s. p. 24 Dec. 1862; *Richard Henry*, b. 15 Nov. 1787; *Elizabeth Ellery*, b. 6 Sept. 1789, d. unm. 20 Nov. 1874; *Sarah Ann*, b. 1 Sept. 1791, d. unm. 6 Feb. 1866. FRANCIS the f. was a large landholder, and resided on the northwesterly corner of Main and Dana streets. He was a lawyer; Delegate to the Continental Congress, 1778, 1783, 1784, 1786, 1787; Elector of President, 1789; Ambassador to Russia; Chief Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Mass.; and d. 25 Ap. 1811; his w. Elizabeth d. 31 Aug. 1807, a. 56.

25. HENRY, s. of Caleb (20), m. Sally Wilson 31 Aug. 1786, and had *Sarah*, bap. 27 May 1787; *Charles*, bap. 26 Ap. 1789; *Henry Ballard*, bap. 11 Sept. 1791; *Mary*, bap. 30 Mar. 1794; *Martha*, bap. 23 July 1797; *Orlando Nelson*, bap. 21 Dec. 1800; *James*, bap. 21 Oct. 1804. HENRY the f. d. 20 Feb. 1817, a. 53.

26. CALEB, s. of Caleb (20), by w. Elizabeth, had *Caleb*; *Elizabeth*; *Sarah Weld*, all bap. 3 Aug. 1794; *Francis*, bap. 3 May 1795; *Harriet*, bap. 5 Mar. 1797; *Thomas Weld*, bap. 19 May 1799. CALEB the f. was a victualler, and d. prob. 1801, in which year administration was granted to his w. Elizabeth.

27. JAMES, s. of Caleb (20), m. Catherine Gratton 2 Sept. 1790, and had *Samuel Heath*, bap. 1 June 1794.

28. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (24), m. Sophia, dau. of President Joseph Willard, 4 Aug. 1802, and had *Sophia Willard*, b. 6 July 1803, m. Rev. George Ripley 22 Aug. 1827; *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 6 May 1805; *Francis*, b. 2 Dec. 1806; H. C. 1827, physician, d. 1 July 1872; *Joseph Willard*, b. 17 Sept. 1808, H. C. 1828, d. at Donaldsonville, La., 5 Dec. 1830. FRANCIS the f. d. in Boston 28 Dec. 1853; his w. Sophia d. 27 Feb. 1840, a. 67.

29. RICHARD HENRY, s. of Francis (24), m. Ruth Charlotte Smith of Providence 11 May 1813, and had *Ruth Charlotte*, b. 28 Feb. 1814; *Richard Henry*, b. 1 Aug. 1815; *Edmund Troubridge*, b. 28 Aug. 1818, grad. Ver. Uni. 1838, lawyer, d. 18 May 1869; *Susan*, b. 3 June 1820, d. 27 Ap. 1822. RICHARD HENRY the f. grad. H. C. 1808, LL.D. at W. C. 1867, devoted himself to literature and enjoys an honored old age in 1877; his w. Ruth Charlotte d. 9 Feb. 1822, a. 34.

30. RICHARD HENRY, s. of Richard Henry (29), m. ^{Sarah} Mary Watson of Hartford 25 Aug. 1841, and had *Sarah Watson*, b. 12 June 1842; *Ruth Charlotte*, b. 30 June 1844; *Elizabeth Ellery*, b. 3 Ap. 1846; *Mary Rosamond*, b. 1 Sept. 1848; *Richard Henry*, b. 3 Jan. 1851, H. C. 1874; *Angela Henrietta Channing*, b. 22 Feb. 1857. RICHARD HENRY the f. grad. H. C. 1837, LL.D. 1866, an eminent lawyer, has resided alternately in Cambridge and Boston.

31. JAMES FREEMAN, s. of Luther and grandson of Samuel (15), b. at Amherst, N. H., 23 Sept. 1793, H. C. 1813, M. D. 1817, Professor of Chemistry in Dartmouth College and at New York, where he d. in Ap. 1827. He m. Matilda, dau. of President Webber, 18 Jan. 1818, and had one child, who d. young.

32. JOSEPH, supposed to be a descendant of Richard (1), through Daniel (5), Thomas (10), and Daniel (18), b. 2 Oct. 1756, m. Joanna Loud, and had *Mary*, b. 17 July 1791, d. 12 Ap. 1837; *Experience*, b. about 1793, m. Jonathan Hyde, and d. 22 May 1849, a. 55; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 May 1795, d. 4 Oct. 1797; *Joseph*, b. 11 Feb. 1799, d. 7 June 1847; *Elizabeth*, b. 1801, d. unm. 17 Dec. 1863, a. 62; *Joan Frances*, b. 27 May 1810, d. 27 Sept. 1829; and perhaps others. JOSEPH the f. d. 13 Feb. 1827, and his w. Joanna, who was b. 26 Mar. 1766, d. 12 Dec. 1847.

DANFORTH, NICHOLAS, was here in 1635, and resided on the northerly side of Bow Street, near its intersection with Mt. Auburn Street. He was Selectman 1635-1637, Deputy or Representative 1636, 1637, and d. in April 1638. His w. Elizabeth d. in England in 1629. Their children, all born in England,

were *Elizabeth*, b. 1619, m. Andrew Belcher, and d. 26 Oct. 1680, a. 61; *Thomas*, b. 1622; *Anna*, b. prob. 1624, m. Matthew Bridge, and d. 2 Dec. 1704; *Samuel*, b. 1625; *Jonathan*, b. 29 Feb. 1637-8.

2. *THOMAS*, s. of Nicholas (1), m. Mary, dau. of Henry Withington (Railing Elder) of Dorchester, 23 Feb. 1643-4, and had *Sarah*, b. 16 Ap. 1645, d. 29 Oct. 1645; *Sarah*, b. 11 Nov. 1646, m. Rev. Joseph Whiting of Lynn, and afterwards of Southampton, L. I., and d. before 1699; *Mary*, b. 20 Ap. 1649, d. 29 Ap. 1649; *Mary*, b. 28 July 1650, m. Solomon Phipps of Cha. July 1669, and Maj. Thomas Brown of Sudbury, 1 Mar. 1703-4, and was living as his widow in 1725; *Samuel*, b. 5 Oct. 1652, grad. H. C. 1671, and d. unm. in England 22 Dec. 1676, of small-pox; *Thomas*, b. 16 Dec. 1654, d. young; *Jonathan*, b. 27 Feb. 1656-7, d. 20 Ap. 1657; *Jonathan*, b. 10 Feb. 1658-9, grad. H. C. 1679, d. unm. of consumption, 13 Nov. 1682; *Joseph*, b. 18 Sept. 1661, d. 2 Oct. 1663; *Benjamin*, b. 20 May 1663, d. 23 Aug. 1663; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Feb. 1664-5, m. Francis Foxcroft, 3 Oct. 1682, and d. 4 July 1721; *Bethia*, b. 21 June 1667, d. 21 Sept. 1668. *THOMAS* the f. d. 5 Nov. 1699, a. 77; his w. Mary d. 26 Mar. 1697. Mr. Danforth inherited the homestead, which he sold in 1652, and removed to the northerly side of Kirkland Street near Oxford Street, where a number of elm trees recently marked the location of his house. Connected with his house he had about 120 acres of land, including nearly the whole lying between the estates of the late Dr. Holmes and Nathaniel Jarvis, the Charlestown or Somerville line, Kirkland Street, and Holmes Place; together with about the same quantity on the southerly side of Kirkland Street, extending across Cambridge Street, from the junction of Cambridge Street and Ellsworth Avenue nearly to Gore Hall, including the northeasterly portion of the College grounds, the Delta, etc. This will readily be recognized by many of the elder inhabitants, as the Foxcroft estate. Besides this farm, he owned many other large tracts of land in Camb. and about 10,000 acres in Framingham. Mr. Danforth, through a long life, was one of the most energetic and useful citizens in the town and in the Colony. He was a Selectman, 1645-1671, 27 years; Town Clerk, 1645-1668, 24 years; Representative (or Deputy), 1657, 1658; Assistant 1659-1678, 20 years; Deputy Governor 1679-1692, except during the three years' usurpation by Andros, and probably nothing but the prolonged life of the venerable Bradstreet prevented his election as Governor. With the same exception, he was President of the District of Maine 1681-1692. Under the second charter he was one of the Council from 1693 to 1699; and Judge of the Superior Court, to which office he was appointed 6 Dec. 1692, "being pressed to accept his place" as Judge Sewall says. He was Treasurer of Harvard College 1650-1669, Treasurer of Middlesex County several years, and Recorder 1648-1686. He was also Commissioner of the United Colonies at every session from 1662 to 1678, and President of that Board in 1675. Through his whole life, his appointment and action on numerous and highly important committees, especially during the long struggle which preceded the vacation of the old Charter, abundantly indicate the confidence reposed in him, and his wisdom and integrity in the performance of the duties assigned to him. He was confessedly the leader of the party in opposition to the arbitrary proceedings of the King and his counsellors.

3. *SAMUEL*, s. of Nicholas (1), grad. H. C. 1643, one of the first Board of Fellows, named in the act of incorporation 1650, ordained Pastor of the Church at Roxbury 24 Sept. 1650, the apostle Eliot being teacher. He m. Mary, dau. of Rev. John Wilson of Boston 5 Nov. 1651, and had *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1652-3, d. 22 July 1653; *Mary*, b. 24 May 1654, d. 7 Dec. 1659; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 July 1656, d. 15 Dec. 1659; *Sarah*, b. 30 Oct. 1658, d. 5 Dec. 1659; *John*, b. 8 Nov. 1660; *Mary*, b. 13 Mar. 1662-3, m. Edward Bromfield, Esq., 4 June 1683, and d. 7 Oct. 1734; *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Feb. 1664-5, d. 26 Oct. 1672; *Samuel*, b. 18 Dec. 1666; *Sarah*, b. 21 Feb. 1669-70, d. young; *Thomas*, b. 3 Ap. 1672, d. 13 Ap. 1672; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Oct. 1673, d. 30 Oct. 1673; *Abiel* (posthumous), bap. 31 Jan. 1674-5, m. Thomas Fitch, merchant, Boston. *SAMUEL* the f. d. of putrid fever 19 Nov. 1674, aged about 48 years; his w. Mary m. Joseph Locke of Boston, and d. 13 Sept. 1713, a. 80. On

the death of his father, he was placed under the care of Rev. Thomas Shepard, and he well improved his advantages. Having graduated at the early age of seventeen, he devoted himself diligently to study, and became a skilful mathematician, and one of the most learned theologians of his time. He was particularly distinguished however, for the fervor of his piety and the purity of his life. So peaceful was his conscience and so firm his faith, in the hour of death, that his colleague Eliot is reported to have said, "My brother Danforth made the most glorious end that ever I saw." It is certain that Eliot entered this testimony on record: "My brother Danforth died in the Lord; it pleased the Lord to brighten his passage to glory."

4. JONATHAN, s. of Nicholas (1), was one of the first settlers in Billerica, where he spent his long and useful life. "He was the first Captain of Billerica, was chosen Representative in 1684, Town Clerk 20 years, and one of the most eminent land surveyors of his time." (*Farmer.*) He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Foulter 22 Nov. 1654; she d. 7 Oct. 1689, a. 56, and he m. Esther, wid. of Josiah Converse of Woburn, and dau. of Elder Champney of Camb. 17 Nov. 1690. His children were *Mary*, b. 29 Jan. 1655-6, m. John Parker of Chelmsford 4 June 1678; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 May 1657, m. Simon Hayward of Concord 7 Mar. 1686-7; *Jonathan*, b. 18 Feb. 1658-9; *John*, b. 23 Jan. 1660-61, d. 7 Feb. 1680-61; *John*, b. 22 Feb. 1661-2, d. 4 June 1664; *Lydia*, b. 1 June 1664, m. Edward Wright; *Samuel*, b. 5 Feb. 1665-6; *Anna*, b. 8 Mar. 1667-8, m. Oliver Whiting 22 Jan. 1689-90; *Thomas*, b. 29 Ap. 1670, d. 31 July 1670; *Nicholas*, b. 1 July 1671, d. 8 Mar. 1693-4; *Sarah*, b. 13 Dec. 1676, m. William French. Of this family, only two sons survived their father; but from them have descended a very numerous posterity. JONATHAN the f. d. 7 Sept. 1712, a. 84, being the last survivor and the longest liver of his father's children. His w. Esther d. 5 Ap. 1713, a. 80.

5. JOHN, s. of Rev. Samuel (3), grad. H. C. 1677, at the age of seventeen, and was ordained at Dorchester 28 June 1682, where he d. 26 May 1730. His children, by his w. Elizabeth, were *Elijah*, bap. 2 Dec. 1683, grad. H. C. 1703, a physician and Justice of the Peace, d. 8 Oct. 1734; *Thomas*, b. 1685, settled at Surinam, where he d. 18 Oct. 1714; *Israel Stoughton*, b. 14 Oct. 1687, d. 22 Mar. 1698; *John*, b. 16 Jan. 1688-9, d. 3 Mar. 1728; *Ann*, b. prob. 1691, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Nov. 1693, m. Capt. John Lowder, Boston; *Samuel*, b. 12 Nov. 1696; *Hannah*, b. 3 Nov. 1698, m. Rev. Samuel Dunbar of Stoughton; *Mary* and *Mehetabel*, twins, b. 4 June 1701, of whom the latter d. 1 May 1727; *Stoughton*, b. 24 July 1702, buried 26 Nov. 1733; *George*, b. 11 Nov. 1704. Soon after Mr. Danforth's death, an obituary appeared in the *New England Journal*, in which it is said that he "was one greatly qualified by many bright accomplishments for the evangelical ministry, and was eminently a man of God, a man of prayer, a close and profitable preacher, of sound principles, a pattern of all the virtues of the Christian life, and zealous for the cause of God and religion among us; greatly beloved and valued while living, and now lamented at his death; and his memory will always be precious to those who have had the honor and pleasure of an acquaintance with him." He had a fondness for writing epitaphs in rhyme, of which very many specimens remain in the Dorchester burial ground. An allusion to this trait in his character is made in *Blake's Annals*: "He was said to be a man of great learning; he understood the mathematics beyond most men of his function. He was exceeding charitable, and of a very peaceful temper. He took much pains to eternize the names of many of the good Christians of his own flock; and yet the world is so ungrateful that he has not a line written to preserve his memory, no, not so much as upon his tomb, he being buried in Lt.-Gov. Stoughton's tomb, that was covered with writing before; and there, also, lyeth his consort, Mrs. Elizabeth Danforth."

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), grad. H. C. 1683, and was settled in the ministry at Taunton, where he d. 14 Nov. 1727. "He was esteemed one of the most learned and eminent ministers of that period." *Farmer.*

7. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (4), resided in Billerica, m. Rebecca Parker 27 June 1682, and d. 1710; his w. d. prob. 1755, when her dower was divided

to her son *Jonathan*, the heirs of sons *Thomas*, *Samuel*, *Nicholas*, *Jacob*, and *John*, all deceased, and to daughters *Rebecca*, *Elizabeth*, and *Sarah*.

8. SAMUEL, s. of *Jonathan* (4), resided in *Billerica* and was perhaps the same whose estate was divided in 1742, to wid. *Hannah*, and children *Samuel*, *Jonathan*, *Elizabeth*, *Hannah*, *Rachel*, *Lydia*, and the heirs of *Abigail Ruggles*, deceased.

9. SAMUEL, s. of *Rev. John* (5), b. in *Dorchester*, grad. H. C. 1716, established himself in *Cambridge* as schoolmaster about 1724, having had the general charge of the school for some years previously, it would seem. In 1725 he purchased of *Samuel Hancock* the estate on the easterly side of *Dunster Street*, between *Harvard* and *Mount Auburn* streets, where he resided for the next half century. The house in which he dwelt was demolished not many years ago. He m. *Elizabeth Symmes* (perhaps dau. of *Rev. Thomas Symmes* of *Bradford*, and, if so, a relative to himself), 14 Aug. 1726, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 24 July 1729, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 July 1736, d. unm. 4 June 1816; *Samuel*, b. 4 Aug. 1740, grad. H. C. 1758, an eminent physician in *Boston*, President of the *Mass. Medical Society*, and d. 16 Nov. 1827; *Thomas*, b. 21 Aug. 1744, grad. H. C. 1762, was a lawyer in *Chs.* until the Revolution, when he fled to *England*, and d. at *London* 6 Mar. 1820; *John*, b. 17 Sept. 1748. SAMUEL the f. d. at the house of his son in *Boston*, 27 Oct. 1777, a. about 81; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 13 Jan. 1775, a. 67; but both were buried here. Judge *Danforth*, during a large portion of his life, filled offices of trust and responsibility. He was Selectman five years, 1733-1739, Representative four years, 1734-1738, Member of the Council thirty-six years in succession, 1739-1774, in which last named year he was appointed "Mandamus Councillor;" but having taken the oath of office, he was speedily induced to resign. He was also Justice of the Peace and Quorum; Register of Probate, 1731-1745; Judge of Probate, 1745-1775; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1741-1775. At the Revolution he passed out of office; but was so quiet in his deportment that, although understood to be a royalist, he was not disturbed in the possession of his property.

DANIEL, ROBERT, was an early inhabitant of *Cambridge*. About 1638 he purchased of *Thomas Blodgett* a house and land, on the westerly side of *Garden Street*, which he sold about 1645 to *Nicholas Wyeth*. By his w. *Elizabeth* he had *Elizabeth*, b. —, m. *Thomas Fanning* 17 May 1653; *Samuel*; *Joseph*; *Sarah*; *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1642. These children are named in the father's will; *Thomas*, who was buried 6 Nov. 1644, was probably of the same family. His w. *Elizabeth* d. 2 Oct. 1653, and he m. *Reana*, wid. of *William Andrew*, 2 May 1654. He d. 6 July 1655, and his wid. *Reana* m. *Elder Frost*, whom also she survived.

2. JOSEPH, s. of *Robert* (1), purchased of *David Fiske* 12 Dec. 1660 a house and land on the northerly side of *Linnman Street*, being the south-easterly corner of the present *Botanic Garden*. Before 28 May 1662 he had removed to *Medfield*. There is no record here of his family.

3. RICHARD, of *Edmonton, England*, gentleman, was in *New England* 12 Nov. 1669, and purchased the farm in *Billerica*, 700 acres, belonging to *Cambridge Church*. He remained in *Billerica* several years, and is said to have resided subsequently in *Andover*. No record is found of wife or children.

DAVIS, DOLOR (Dolard, Dollard, and Doller, on the Record), owned a house lot, in 1635, on the easterly side of *Dunster Street*, between *Winthrop* and *South* streets. He removed early; was a proprietor of *Groton* in 1636, and an early planter of *Barnstable*, where he d. in 1673. "He m. *Margery*, sister of *Major Simon Willard*. His sons were *John*, *Simon*, and *Samuel*. *Simon* and *Samuel* lived in *Concord*, the former of whom was Representative in *John 1689*." (*Farmer*.) From this family descend *Gov. John Davis* and a numerous race of that name in *Worcester County*.

DAYE, STEPHEN, resided at the westerly corner of *Harvard* and *Dunster* streets in 1656. By his w. *Rebecca* (wid. of — *Bordman*, and mother of *William Bordman*), he had and brought to N. Eng. with him, *Stephen*, who d. 1 Dec. 1639, and *Matthew*. STEPHEN the f. d. 22 Dec. 1668, a. about 75; his w. *Rebecca* d. 17 Oct. 1658. Mr. *Daye* was unquestionably the first printer in

New England, though it may be doubted whether he ever served a regular apprenticeship to that trade. In his agreement, 1638, to emigrate to N. Eng., and to labor in the employment of Rev. Mr. Glover, he is styled "locksmith," and various circumstances sufficiently indicate that he labored in that occupation, after he was superseded by Green in the management of the printing-office. It may be that Mr. Glover was unable, or judged it imprudent, to engage a regular printer to emigrate; and therefore employed Daye to superintend the press, on account of his skill in working iron, and perhaps a general knowledge of machinery. However this be, it is certain that he was called locksmith in the agreement, and so styled himself in a deed executed 1660; and the inventory of his goods in 1668 indicates the same fact. He received several grants of land, in consideration of his services as a printer; but he seems always to have been poor, and was probably dependant for assistance, in his old age, on Wm. Bordman, a son of his wife by a former marriage. His age, at death, has been erroneously represented as 58. In a deposition, 2 Ap. 1656, he called himself 62 years old, and must have been about 75 in Dec. 1668, if his own estimate was correct.

2. ROBERT, in 1635, owned a house on the westerly side of Garden Street, but removed early to Hartford. "He died in 1648, and left a comfortable estate for his widow and several children. He had been a good citizen in the Colony. He was the first ancestor who came to Connecticut of President and Secretary Day, and of the Day family in this State." *Hiaman*.

3. MATTHEW, s. of Stephen (1), appears from his will¹ to have been a printer; he was also Steward of Harvard College, as appears by the following memorandum in the Records of the Corporation, Lib. iii. fol. 52: "Mr. John Buckley, first Master of Arts in Harvard College, and Matthew Day, Steward of the College, gave a garden, containing about one acre and one rood of land, situate and near adjoining to the College, and ordered the same to be for the use of the Fellows that should from time to time belong to and be resident at the said society; the said garden being commonly called and known by the name of the Fellow's Orchard." Gore Hall stands on the northerly end of this tract; the southerly end fronts on Harvard Street. From Buckley's Deed, dated 20 Dec. 1645, it appears that the orchard, or garden, was purchased of Thomas Marrett, by himself, Emanuel Downing, Samuel Winthrop, and John Alcock. Buckley conveyed one quarter part; hence it would seem that Day purchased the other three quarters, which he bestowed, by will, on the College. Mr. Day d. unm. at Cambridge 10 May 1649.

4. ISAAC, not ascertained to have been a relative of the foregoing, was in Camb. for a short time previous to 1700, and prob. resided at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. His w. was Susanna, prob. dau. of Robert Meriam of Concord. They had Robert, b. 24 Oct. 1686, d. 4 Feb. 1688-9; Susanna, b. 28 Nov. 1688. In 1692, "Isaac Day, heretofore citizen and embroiderer of London," and his wife Susanna, together with Mary, the

¹ "The last Will and Testament of Matthew Day, May 10, 1649. 1. I doe give with all my heart all that part I have in the Garden unto the fellows of Harvard College, for ever. 2. I doe give to Mrs. Shepard my diaper table cloth and napkins which were not yet made up. 3. I doe give my 3 silver spoones, the one to David Dunster, the other to Doraty Dunster, and the 3^d that hath my owne name on it w^{ch} I brought out of England, to my old acquaintance little Samuel Shepard. 4. I doe give to my mother all the estate I have in both the houses together with all the furniture, beds and all moveables (my debts being first paid) to her for her life, and when she dies to the little child Moyes. 5. I doe give to Sr. Brocks (my ould and deare friend) all the bookes I have which he thinks may be usefull to him, except those which may serve

for the training up of the childre to schoole. 6. I doe give unto my mother that eight pound or there about which is due to me for printing, to pay for the house which is due at Michalemas. 7. I would have Daniell and Mary Leimon and my mother's girls have some thing given them, as Mr. Shepard and my mother shall see meet. 8. I doe give my Ivory lathorne in my box with a whistle in it unto Jeremy Shepard. 9. I give 20^l in money which once I had and layd out for the Colledge, and is to be paid by it in money againe unto Mr. Thomas Shepard. 10. I give unto John Glover my lookinge glasses. 11. I give to Elder frost foure pound. Those before whom he spake these things were Mr. Tho. Shepard, Mrs. Day. Deposed the 30th 8th mo. 1649. INCREASE NOWELL." — *Middlesex Deeds*, l. 2.

widow and executrix of Robert Meriam late of Concord, deceased, sold to Richard Proctor of Boston, the above mentioned estate, describing it as "heretofore the mansion place whereof one Thomas Chesholme died seized, of whose administrators the said Robert Meriam in his life-time," to wit, 3 Oct. 1671, purchased it. After this sale, no further trace is found here of this family. The name now exists in Camb.; but it is not known that the individuals bearing it are descendants of either of these early families.

DEMING, DAVID, was a Fence-viewer in Camb. 1699, and Tything-man, 1700. He owned the Brattle estate, extending from Brattle Square to Ash Street. Before Nov. 1707 he removed to Boston; at which date he sold the westerly portion of this estate to Andrew Belcher, and the easterly portion, including the house, to Rev. William Brattle. In the conveyance, he is styled "Knacker," which Johnson defines, "a maker of small work; a ropemaker." There is no record here of his family.

DEKISON, WILLIAM, came to N. Eng. about 1630, and settled at Roxbury. He was a merchant, Representative, 1635, and d. 25 Jan. 1653-4. By his w. Margaret, who d. 3 Feb. 1645-6, he had in England, *Daniel*; *Edward*, resided in Roxbury, Selectman, Town Clerk, Representative 1652, 1655, and d. 26 Ap. 1668, a. about 50, leaving five daughters who married, and an only son, William, who grad. at H. C. 1681, was many years Town Clerk. Representative more than twenty years, and d., leaving a widow but no children, 22 Mar. 1718, a. 53; *George*, removed early to Stonington, Conn., was highly distinguished as a military leader in "Philip's War," and d. about 1693; he was twice married, (1) to Bridgett Tompson, 1640, and (2) to Ann Boradell, about 1644; he left a numerous family, and among his descendants are many distinguished citizens of Connecticut.

2. DANIEL, s. of William (1), was one of the earliest inhabitants of Camb. He was probably among those who erected the first buildings, under the agreement to establish this as a fortified town and the seat of government. His residence, as nearly as can be determined from the Proprietor's Records, was the spot since known as the Winthrop Estate, near Bow Street, between Arrow and Mount Auburn streets. He removed early to Ipswich, and became one of the most distinguished citizens of that town and of the Colony. He was Representative, eleven years; Speaker of the House, two years; Assistant twenty-nine years, until his death; Major-general of the whole military force of the Colony, eleven years, including the period of "Philip's War;" Commissioner of the United Colonies, eight years, and once President of that Board. He m. Patience, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley, by whom he had two children, who survived to maturity. (1) *John*, who m. Martha, dau. of Dep. Gov. Samuel Symonds, and d. 1671, leaving a daughter Martha, and a son John, who grad. H. C. 1684, m. Elizabeth Saltonstall, commenced preaching at Ipswich, but died 1689, leaving an only son, John, who grad. H. C. 1710, was Sheriff of Essex Co., m. Mary, dau. of President Leverett, and d. 1724, leaving one son and one daughter. See *Felt's Ipswich*. (2) *Elizabeth*, m. John Rogers, President of Harvard College, and d. 13 June 1728, a. 82. Her children were Elizabeth, m. John Appleton, Esq., and was mother of the venerable Dr. Appleton of Cambridge, and of Margaret, wife of President Holyoke; Margaret, m. Capt. Thomas Berry, and (3d) President Leverett; John, grad. H. C. 1684, minister at Ipswich, d. 28 Dec. 1745, a. 79; Daniel, grad. H. C. 1686, a physician and Justice of the Peace, perished on Hampton Beach in a snow storm 1 Dec. 1723; Nathaniel, grad. H. C. 1687, minister at Portsmouth, N. H., d. 3 Oct. 1723; Patience, m. Benjamin Marston, and was living his widow in 1721.

DEXTER, JOHN, by w. Sarah, had *Richard*, b. 6 Nov. 1676. He may have been s. of Richard of Malden; but there is no further trace of him here.

DICKERMAN, LYDIA, d. 13 Sept. 1680.

DICKSON, WILLIAM (otherwise written Dikson, and Dixon), in 1642 owned the estate fronting on Brattle Square, extending from Mount Auburn Street to Winthrop Street. At what time this residence was changed does not distinctly appear. But, at an early period the Dickson family occupied an es-

tate on the easterly side of Menotomy River, extending from North Avenue to the Winter Hill road, a portion of which remained until very recently in their possession. Mr. Dickson, by his w. Jane, had *Mary*, b. 10 Aug. 1644, d. 21 July 1648; *Lydia*, bap. here, and d. young; *Abigail*, b. 10 Mar. 1647-8, m. — Thwing, and d. before 1692, leaving an only son William; *Mary*, b. 17 Jan. 1649-50, m. prob. — Butterfield; *Hannah*, bap. here, m. Stephen Francis 16 Sept. 1633; *John*, b. 21 Mar. 1655-6. WILLIAM the f. d. 5 Aug. 1692, a. 78; his wife Jane d. 4 Dec. 1689, a. 72.

2. JOHN, s. of William (1), m. Margery (or Margaret), dau. of Edward Winslip, 12 May 1687, and had *Jane*, b. 4 Oct. 1688, m. Joseph Robbins, 3 Aug. 1709; he d. and she m. John Green before 1737; *Elizabeth*, bap. 24 July 1698, m. Hubbard Russell, 9 May 1710; *William*, bap. 24 July 1698; *John*, bap. 24 July 1698; *Margery*, b. 11 Dec. 1698, m. Samuel Carter of Woburn, 30 June 1719; *Edward*, b. 16 Jan. 1701-2. JOHN the f. d. 22 Mar. 1736-7, a. 81; his w. Margaret d. 6 Oct. 1784, a. 70.

3. WILLIAM, s. of John (2), m. Ruth, dau. of Solomon Prentice, 12 June 1718, and had *William*, b. 26 Ap. 1719; *Solomon*, b. 8 June 1720, d. 3 Aug. 1720; *Solomon*, bap. 27 Aug. 1721, d. young; *Ruth*, bap. 21 July 1723, d. 19 Sept. 1723; *Josiah*, bap. 15 Nov. 1724; *Ruth*, bap. 23 Oct. 1726, m. — Teel; *Margery*, bap. 12 Jan. 1728-9, m. Joseph Cook, Jr., 13 May 1756; *Jonas*, bap. 15 Feb. 1729-30, d. young; *Jonas*, bap. 28 May 1732, d. young; *Lydia*, bap. 8 June 1735, m. Samuel Prentice (pub. 17 Oct. 1765); *Jane*, bap. 31 Oct. 1736, m. — Teel; *Isaac*, bap. 26 Mar. 1738, d. young; *Hannah*, bap. 23 July 1739, d. 13 Jan. 1739-40; *Jonas*, b. 28 May 1741, d. 6 July 1749. WILLIAM, the f. d. 15 Jan. 1768, a. 74; his w. Ruth d. 12 June 1776, a. 73. After 1720, Mr. Dickson seems to have resided on the Charlestown part of the estate.

4. JOHN, s. of John (2), m. Mary, dau. of Walter Russell 4 Aug. 1723, and had *John*, b. 31 Mar. 1726; *Walter*, b. 18 Mar. 1728-9; *Mary*, bap. 5 Dec. 1731, m. Patten Russell of Cha. 23 July 1749, and d. 12 Feb. 1813 a. 82. JOHN the f. d. 26 July 1775, a. 80; his w. Mary d. 4 July 1770, a. 63.

5. EDWARD, s. of John (2), m. Martha, dau. of Henry Dunster, 18 Mar. 1730-31, and had *Edward*, bap. 2 Ap. 1732, d. 3 May 1732; *Martha*, b. 3 Dec. 1734, d. unm. May 1788; *Edward*, b. 7 June 1737, d. without issue, 30 Oct. 1820, a. 83; *Elizabeth*, bap. 4 Nov. 1739, m. Samuel Cook, Jr., 26 Ap. 1764; *Henry*, bap. 8 Nov. 1741; *Gilbert*, bap. 18 Nov. 1744; *Josiah*, bap. 12 Ap. 1747; *Abigail*, named in her father's will, and prob. b. 1749, d. unm. 6 July 1817, a. 68. EDWARD the f. d. May 1788, a. 86.

6. WILLIAM, s. of William (3), m. Elizabeth Lawrence 3 Dec. 1741, and had in Camb. *William*, b. 9 Aug. 1742, d. 5 Dec. 1744; *Aaron*, b. 10 Aug. 1744, d. 10 July 1749; *William*, b. 28 Feb. 1745-6, d. 2 Nov. 1746; *Jonathan*, b. 23 Ap. 1748. His w. d. 24 Feb. 1753, a. 32, and he m. Rachel —, and had in Chs. *Rachel*, b. 12 Sept. 1754; *William*, b. 14 Aug. 1757; *Elizabeth*, b. 10 June 1760, d. 13 Aug. 1761; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 May 1763; *Aaron*, b. 1 Oct. 1767. WILLIAM the f. d. 28 Jan. 1801, a. 82; his w. Rachel d. 21 May 1796, a. 65.

7. JOSIAH, s. of William (3), had dau. *Mary*, b. 10 Ap. 1750.

8. JOHN, s. of John (4), m. Sarah Whittemore 19 Jan. 1748-9, and had *Sarah*, b. 10 Aug. 1749, m. John Blanchard (pub. 6 Jan. 1767); *John*, bap. 17 Feb. 1750-51, m. Sarah Butterfield 6 Oct. 1771; a child, b. and d. 22 Ap. 1753; *Susanna*, bap. 28 Dec. 1755, m. Joseph Shaw, 23 Jan. 1777; *David*, bap. 6 Aug. 1758. JOHN the f. d. 1762 (administration granted 28 June); his w. Sarah d. 13 May 1777, a. 51.

9. WALTER, s. of John (4), m. Anna Cutter of Charlestown, 3 May 1750, and had *Anna*, b. 1 Oct. 1752, m. Richard Peirce 21 Oct. 1777; *Mary*, b. 23 Mar. 1755, m. Jonathan Butterfield 4 Aug. 1772; *Esther*, b. 23 Aug. 1757, m. Joseph Tufts 23 Dec. 1779; *Rebecca*, b. 16 Oct. 1759, d. 29 July 1765; *Lucy*, b. 12 May 1764, living unm. in 1798; *Walter*, b. 9 Dec. 1767, m. Anna Tufts 3 Jan. 1793. WALTER the f. d. 1798; his w. d. at Groton, 4 Ap. 1819, a. 89.

10. HENRY, s. of Edward (3), m. Elizabeth Cox 24 July 1766; she d. and he m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Cook, 15 Nov. 1774; she d. about 1785, and he

m. Mercy —. His children were *Elizabeth*, b. 1767, d. unm. 3 Mar. 1800; *Eunice Cook*, bap. 17 May 1778, m. John Goddard 21 Dec. 1806; *Henry*, bap. 21 Feb. 1790. HENRY the f. resided at the easterly corner of North Avenue and Cedar Street, and d. 23 Sept. 1815, a. 74, leaving only one surviving child, Mrs. Goddard, who inherited the homestead; his w. Mercy d. 4 Dec. 1815, a. 69 or 71.

11. GILBERT, s. of Edward (5), m. Martha —, and had in Pepperell, *Hannah*, b. 13 May 1773, m. Thomas Rundle of Boston 17 July 1810; *Sally*, b. 21 Feb. 1775, m. Joshua Shed; *Patty*, b. 9 Feb. 1778, d. 6 Aug. 1868; in Acton, *John*, b. 29 Dec. 1781; *Polly*, b. 4 Oct. 1783, m. — Hosley; in Pepperell, *Lydia*, b. 10 Sept. 1787; and in Camb., *Nabby*, b. 17 Sept. 1790, m. Walter Fisk. GILBERT the f. d. of lockjaw 15 Sept. 1818, a. 74; his w. Martha d. 28 June 1800, a. 50.

12. ISAIAH, s. of Edward (5), m. Jude (Judith) Symmes of Woburn 15 May 1773, and had *John Eliot*, bap. 9 Feb. 1777, d. 1783; *Judith*, bap. 10 Nov. 1781, d. 1783. His w. Judith d. 1783, and he m. Sarah —, and had *Edward* (prob. the same who d. at Bedford 23 Mar. 1825, a. 33), *Ann*, and *Abigail*, who all survived him. ISAIAH the f. d. 2 Aug. 1805, a. 59.

13. JONATHAN, s. of William (6), m. Martha Cook 7 Mar. 1771, and had several children who died in infancy. I find no record of any who survived, nor of the death of the parents.

14. WILLIAM, s. of William (6), m. Rachel Cutter 15 May 1792, and had *William*, bap. 6 Oct. 1793; *Rachel*, bap. 16 Sept. 1798; *Oliver*, bap. 11 Jan. 1801, d. young; *Martha*, bap. 17 July 1803, d. unm. 19 June 1839; *Oliver*, bap. 8 Sept. 1805; *Mary Cutter*, bap. 17 July 1808. WILLIAM the f. d. 15 Ap. 1835, a. 78; his w. Rachel d. 15 Aug. 1842, a. 76.

15. AARON, s. of William (6), m. Lucy Cutter 21 Nov. 1797, and d. 2 Oct. 1805, a. 38.

MARY, m. Capt. Samuel Chandler 4 Nov. 1777. JOHN, m. Eleanor Russell 23 June 1781. JOSEPH, m. Sally Cooper 10 July 1788. WID. SARAH, d. 13 Sept. 1780. SALLY, d. 16 Nov. 1792, a. 23. ELIZABETH, d. 11 Feb. 1793, a. 20. MRS. HANNAH, d. 31 July 1801, a. 45.

DOOLITTLE, JOHN, m. Sibilla Nutt, wid. of Miles Nutt of Cha., 30 Oct. 1674. She d. in Malden 23 Sept. 1690, a. 82. He is called by Dr. Bond of Rumney Marsh.

DRUSE, VINCENT (otherwise written Druse, Drusse, and on the list of Freeman, 1645, "Vincent Ruth"), removed from Hingham and purchased a farm on the south side of the river, adjoining Brookline, 4 Feb. 1650-51. He was father of Vincent, and probably also of John of Roxbury who was slain in Philip's War, to whom Eliot refers in the Roxbury Church Record, under date of 24 July 1675: "John Druse dyed in the warra, and was there buried; he acquitted himselfe valiantly."

2. VINCENT, s. of Vincent (1), had *John*, b. 25 Feb. 1668-9; *Mehetabel*, b. 26 Sept. 1670; *Mary*, b. 7 Aug. 1672; *Deliverance*, b. 15 Mar. 1674-5. VINCENT the f. d. 1683; his w. — and these four children survived.

DUDLEY, THOMAS, was one of the founders of Cambridge, and among the first who erected houses here in the spring of 1631. He remained here only a few years; but removed to Ipswich about the time of Hooker's removal to Hartford, and thence to Roxbury before the close of 1636. During his whole life in New England, and even before the colonists left England, he was a member of the government. First elected an Assistant in England in 1629, he held that office eight different years, was Deputy Governor thirteen years, and Governor four years, to wit, 1634, 1640, 1645, 1650; Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1643, 1647, 1649, and President 1647, 1649. His military skill and energy seem to have been appreciated; he commanded a company of eighty volunteers at the siege of Amiens in 1597; was appointed Lieut.-colonel of the Southern regiment, on the first military organization of the Colony, in 1636, and Major-general of all the forces, 1644. So entirely was his life devoted to the public service, that a particular biography of him would be a general history of the Colony during the same period. Gov. Dudley was twice

married: by his first wife, Dorothy, he had five children, who came to H. Eng.; she d. 27 Dec. 1642, and he m. Katherine, wid. of Samuel Hagburne, 14 Ap. 1644, by whom he had three children. Besides these, it is not improbable that *Thomas Dudley*, of Emanuel College 1626, A. M. 1630, was also his son; but there is no evidence that he came to N. Eng., and he is not named in the Governor's will. The known children were *Samuel*, b. 1606; *Ann*, b. 1612, m. *Simon Brakelstreet*; *Patience*, m. *Daniel Denison*, and d. 1630; *Sarah*, m. *Maj. Benjamin Keayne*, and — *Facy*; she d. 3 Nov. 1659, leaving an only child *Ann* (by her first husband), who m. *Edward Lane*, and *Col. Nicholas Paige*, and d. without surviving issue, 30 June 1704; and thus this branch of the Dudley family, and the entire family of *Capt. Robert Keayne*, became extinct: *Mercy*, b. 27 Sept. 1621, m. *Rev. John Woodbridge*, and d. at Newbury 1 July 1691, having had eleven children, three of whom were clergymen; *Deborah*, b. 27 Feb. 1644-5, m. *Maj. Jonathan Wade* of Medford, and d. about 1685; *Joseph*, b. 23 Sept. 1647, m. *Rebecca*, dau. of *Edw. Tyng*, and was successively Representative of Roxbury, Assistant, President of New England, Counsellor under Andros, Governor of the Isle of Wight, and member of the British Parliament, Chief Justice of New York, and Governor of Massachusetts and New Hampshire; he d. at Roxbury, 2 Ap. 1720, a. 72; *Paul*, b. 8 Sept. 1650, m. *Mary*, dau. of *Gov. John Leverett*, was a "well accomplished merchant," (*Sewall*) Register of Probate for a short period, and d. 1 Dec. 1681, a. 31. The posterity of *Gov. Dudley*, in three several branches, is a multitude which no man can number. Among them have been many representatives in Cambridge. The residence of Governor Dudley, while he remained here, was on the northwesterly corner of Dunster and South streets; his house lot, which contained half an acre, extended westerly nearly to Brighton Street. He died at Roxbury 31 July 1683, a. 76; his w. Katherine m. *Rev. John Allen* of Dedham, and d. 29 Aug. 1671.

2. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Thomas* (1), came here and departed with his father. While here he resided at the southeast corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets. He was three times married; first to *Mary*, dau. of *Gov. John Winthrop*, who d. 12 Ap. 1642. He resided for short periods at Boston, Ipswich, and Salisbury; was Representative 1641, 1644; and settled in the ministry at Exeter, N. H., 1650, where he d. 1683, a. 77. His children, according to *Farmer*, were *Thomas*, bap. 9 Mar. 1634, grad. H. C. 1657, d. 7 Nov. 1655; *John*, bap. 28 June 1635; *Margaret*; *Samuel*, bap. 2 Aug. 1639, d. 17 Ap. 1643; *Anne*, b. 16 Oct. 1657, m. *Edward Hilton* of Exeter; *Theophilus*, b. 4 Oct. 1644; *Mary*, b. and d. 1646; *Biley*, b. 27 Sept. 1647; *Mary*, b. 1649, m. *Samuel Hardy*, a schoolmaster, of Beverly, 24 Jan. 1676; *Thomas*; *Stephen*; *James*; *Timothy*; *Abigail*; *Dorothy*; *Rebecca*; *Elizabeth*, who m. *Kinsley Hall*; *Samuel*. His descendants are very numerous, particularly in New Hampshire. See *Dudley Genealogies*, by *Dean Dudley*, pp. 19, 20.

DUNKLIN, NATHANIEL (otherwise written *Duntlin*), owned land at Cambridge Farms, in 1699. *NATHANIEL*, probably the same, by w. *Mary*, had *Robert*, b. 18 Mar. 1709-10.

DUNSTER, HENRY, President of Harvard College from 27 Aug. 1640 to 24 Oct. 1654, m. *Elizabeth*, wid. of *Rev. Jose Glover*, 21 June 1641; she d. 23 Aug. 1643, and he m. *Elizabeth* —, and had *David*, b. 16 May 1645, who was an expensive son to his mother, went to England about 1664, and returned not; *Dorothy*, b. 29 Jan. 1647-8, prob. d. young; *Henry*, b. about 1650, prob. d. young; *Jonathan*, b. 28 Sept. or 27 Oct. 1653; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Dec. 1656, was the second wife of *Major Jonathan Wade* of Medford (by whom she had *Elizabeth*, b. 1687, d. unm. 19 Aug. 1721; *Dorothy*, b. 17 Feb. 1689, d. young); *Major Wade* d. 24 Nov. 1689 and she m. *Colonel Nathaniel Thomas* of Marshfield (a Judge of the Sup. Court), about 1714; he d. 22 Oct. 1718, and she returned to Medford, where she d. between 31 May and 8 Nov. 1729. *HENRY* the f. d. at Scituate 27 Feb. 1658-9, and was buried in Cambridge, as specially directed in his will; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 2 Sept. 1690, a. 60, according to the Record; but she was probably somewhat older. In a memoir, formerly in possession of *Rev. Samuel Sewall* of Ber-

lington, drawn up by his predecessor, Rev. John Marrett, a lineal descendant of this family, it is said that President Dunster was son of Henry, of Bala-hoult, England, a man liberally educated and living 30 Mar. 1640, as appears by a letter from him of that date; that he had three brothers, Thomas, Richard, and Robert, and two sisters, Faith, who m. Edmund Rice of Sud-bury, and had many children, and Dorothy, who m. [Simon] Willard and had children. The marriage of Faith to Edmund Rice I have not been able to verify; nor have I found evidence that Dorothy was the name of Mrs. Wil-lard. In the *Amer. Quar. Reg.*, 1839, it is stated that Major Willard m. two of Mr. Dunster's sisters; but their names are given as Elizabeth (or Isabel), and Mary. Mr. Dunster, in his will, speaks of his sister Willard, and also of sister Hills, understood to be the w. of Joseph Hills of Malden; but Mr. Hills m. Helen Adkinson (or Atkinson) in Jan. 1655-6, who was prob. living at the date of the will, 1658; she may, however, have been a widow, at the time of this marriage, or she may have been sister to Mrs. Dunster, and sister-in-law to the testator. He also speaks of his cousin Bowers (the wife of Benanuel), and cousin Faith Dunster. It is singular that so much obscurity should rest on such a distinguished family, even the name or origin of his wife not being known. The only clue which the most diligent search has obtained, is a bequest to her, in his will, of "twelve or sixteen books brought by her out of England."

2. JONATHAN, s. of Henry (1) m. Abigail Eliot, prob. dau. of Francis of Braintree, 5 Dec. 1678; she d. and he m. Deborah, dau. of Maj. Jonathan Wade of Medford (by his first wife), 5 Ap. 1692; after her death he m. Ruth, wid. of Joshua Eaton of Reading, — marriage contract signed 23 Nov. 1719. His children were (by first wife), *Henry*, b. 17 July, 1690; *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Feb. 1681-2, d. young; and by second wife, *Jonathan*, b. 1695, d. unm. 11 April 1742, aged 47; *Elizabeth*, b. about 1699, m. Philip Carteret (or De Carteret), and d. 25 Jan. 1787, aged 87, as inscribed on her gravestone; *Thomas*, b. —, d. unm. between 3 Ap. 1726 and 1 Ap. 1728; *Dorothy*, b. 1702, m. Solomon Page of Hampton, N. H. (prob. the graduate H. C. 1729), 18 Ap. 1732, and d. 13 Oct. 1741, leaving five children; *David*, b. 1705. JONATHAN the f. d. 1725; his w. Ruth m. Lieut. Amos Marrett 22 Nov. 1732, and after his death, Peter Hayes of Stoneham, pub. 30 Sept. 1743:

3. HENRY, s. of Jonathan (2), m. Martha, dau. of Jason Russell, 25 Feb. 1707-8, and had *Martha*, b. 7 Feb. 1708-9, m. Edward Dickson 18 Mar. 1730-31; *Mary*, b. 7 July, 1712, m. Amos Marrett 21 Sept. 1732; *Abigail*, bap. 21 Mar. 1713-14, m. James Cutler (pub. 29 Oct. 1737); *Elizabeth*, b. 7 July 1717, d. 7 Nov. 1717; *Isaiah*, b. 21 Oct. 1720, grad. H. C. 1741, ordained in the north parish of Harwich (now Brewster) 2 Nov. 1748, and d. 18 Jan. 1791, a. 70; *Henry*, b. 13 Feb. 1722-3; *Elizabeth*, bap. 10 May 1724, d. young; *Jason*, bap. 18 July 1725; *Eunice*, bap. 26 May 1728, d. young; *Jonathan*, bap. 1 June 1729, d. young; *Ruth*, bap. 7 Oct. 1733, d. 30 June 1735. HENRY the f. d. 28 Jan. 1753, a. 72; his w. Martha m. Francis Locke 15 Mar. 1759.

4. DAVID, s. of Jonathan (2), m. Mary, dau. of Hubbard Russell, and had *Elizabeth*, bap. 25 Ap. 1731; *Mary*, bap. 4 Mar. 1732-3; *Margery*, b. 1739; and others. Mr. Dunster resided in Menotomy; but removed to Westminster (being dismissed from the Church 17 Oct. 1742, to help form a Church at Narragansett No. 2), where he d. 1758, leaving w. Mary, and chil. *Hubbard*; *Thomas*; *Elizabeth*, w. of James Taylor; *Mary*, w. of David Bemis; *Margery*; *Rukamah*; *Carteret*; *Henry*.

5. HENRY, s. of Henry (3), m. Abigail Moore 27 Ap. 1748, and had (posthumous), a daughter, b. and d. 4 Mar. 1748-9. He d. 18 Oct. 1748, a. 25; his w. Abigail, m. Jonathan Harrington of Lex. (pub. 9 June 1750).

6. JASON, s. of Henry (3), m. Rebecca, dau. of Samuel Cutter 28 Oct. 1749, and had *Ruth*, b. 10 Aug. 1750; *Rebecca*, b. 17 Aug. 1752, d. 5 July 1753; *Henry*, b. 4 Aug. 1754; *Rebecca*, b. 18 June 1756; *Martha*, b. 28 Aug. 1758; *Josiah*, b. 10 Ap. 1761; *Jason*, b. 27 Mar. 1763; *Samuel Cutter*, b. 20 Ap. 1766. Before 5 Aug. 1769 Mr. Dunster removed to Mason, N. H., and d. 1805, a. 80.

7. HENRY, parentage not ascertained, had *Elisbeth*, bap. 24 May, 1751.

ELIZABETH, called cousin by Henry (1), m. Benjamin Bowers, 9 Dec. 1652. FAITH, called cousin by Henry (1), m. John Page, at Goston, 12 May 1666.

DUTTON, ELIZABETH, m. Benjamin Crackhorne 6 Nov. 1657.

EAGER, WILLIAM (otherwise written *Egw*, *Egur*, and *Eger*), m. Ruth Hill in Malden, 1659, and was here between 1672 and 1682. His w. Ruth d. 16 Jan. 1679-80, and he m. Hester Cole (Lydia, wid. of Arthur?) 13 Ap. 1680. His children, born here, were Zerubbabel, b. 8 June 1672; Martha, b. 26 Nov. 1674; Ruth, b. 1 Feb. 1677; Sarah, b. 25 June 1679; Margaret, b. 25 May 1681. WILLIAM the f. d. at Marlborough 4 Ap. 1690; in his will, dated Dec. 1687, he speaks of his w. Lydia, and children, William, Zachary, Abraham, Zerubbabel, James, Jacob, Sarah, Margaret, Mercy, Lydia, Esther, Ruth, and one unborn. Many of his descendants may be found in the County of Worcester, especially in the vicinity of Shrewsbury. "Abraham (w. Lydia), Zachariah (w. Elizabeth), Zerubbabel (m. Hannah Kery 1697), had children in Marlborough, from about 1692." *Barry's Hist. Fram.* In Camb., Mercy m. David Morse of Newton 1 May 1706, and Margaret m. Isaac Manning 8 Ap. 1708.

EAMES, THOMAS (having previously resided at Dedham, where he had John, b. 16 May, 1641, d. 17 Sept. 1641; John, b. 6 Oct. 1642, and Mary, b. 26 May, 1645), m. Mary, wid. of Jonathan Paddlefoot, and had Thomas, bap. here 12 July 1643; at Sudbury, Samuel, b. 15 Jan. 1644-5; Margaret, b. 8 July 1646; Nathaniel, b. 30 Dec. 1648; and at Framingham, Sarah, b. 3 Oct. 1670; Lydia, b. 29 June 1672. While at Framingham his house was destroyed, and his wife and some of his children were killed by the Indians. He d. 25 Jan. 1680, a. about 62. See *Barry's Hist. Framingham*.

EASON, JOSEPH, owned a two-acre lot on the northerly side of Brattle Street in 1635, which he sold about 1638, to Abraham Morrill. He "removed early to Hartford." *Savage*.

EATON, NATHANIEL, styled a schoolmaster by Winthrop, and brother to Gov. Theophilus Eaton, was the first teacher at Harvard College, before it was fully organized by the appointment of Dunster to be President. Mather relates that while preparations were in progress for the erection of a college edifice "a society of scholars, to lodge in the new nests, were forming under the conduct of one Mr. Nathaniel Eaton, a blade who marvellously deceived the expectations of good men concerning him; for he was one fitter to be master of Bridewell than a College; and though his avarice was notorious enough to get the name of a Philargyrus fixed upon him, yet his cruelty was more scandalous than his avarice. He was a rare scholar himself, and he made many more such; but their education truly was in the school of Tyrannus." His severity and other misconduct attracted public attention. He was fined and discharged from his office by the General Court, and excommunicated by the Church. He fled to Virginia, and subsequently to England, where he is said to have died in prison for debt after rendering himself an object of detestation by his persecution of his former brethren in the faith. While he remained in Virginia "he sent for his wife and children. Her friends here persuaded her to stay a while, but she went notwithstanding, and the vessel was never heard of after." (*Winthrop*.) One child, Benoni, remained in Cambridge; the names of the others are not known.

2. BENONI, s. of Nathaniel (1), was brought up in the family of Deac. Chesholme, and the Church contributed something for his maintenance. He became a maltster, and res. at the S. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. By his w. Rebecca, he had Anna, b. 7 Sept. 1672, d. 5 Oct. 1673; Theophilus, b. 20 Sept. 1674; the following also were probably his children: Rebecca, who m. John Bunker 28 Ap. 1690; Nathaniel, who d. 22 Feb. 1690-91, a. 24; and, perhaps, Ursula, who m. Jacob Parker of Boston 29 Ap. 1708. BENONI the f. d. 20 Dec. 1690; his wid. Rebecca m. John Hastings 28 Sept. 1691.

ALBER, m. Francis Moore 7 Sept. 1650. WILLIAM, m. Elizabeth Osborn, in Camb., 1 Jan. 1701.

ECCLES, RICHARD, resided for a time on the westerly side of the Common, and afterwards on the westerly corner of Brattle and Ash streets. By his w. Mary he had *Timothy*, b. 15 Mar. 1644-5, d. 21 Nov. 1656. *Mary*, m. John Watson of Roxbury; *Anna* (or *Hannah*), m. Gerrahom Brooks of Concord; *Martha*, m. Thomas Andrew 30 Oct. 1673. His w. Mary d. 23 Aug. 1673, and he m. Susanna Carter 4 June 1677. Mr. Eccles was a weaver, and d. before 10 Mar. 1696-7, when the estate was sold by his dau. *Mary* and *Anna* (both widows), and *Martha*, whose husband, Thomas Andrew, joined in the sale.

ELDRED, SAMUEL, by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Oct. 1642; *Samuel*, b. 26 Oct. 1644; *Mary*, b. 15 June 1646; *Thomas*, b. 6 Sept. 1648; no further trace of the family is found here.

ELIOT, JOHN, styled the "Apostle to the Indians," was for nearly sixty years minister at Roxbury, where he d. 20 May 1690. By his w. Ann (or *Hannah*), he had *Hannah*, b. 17 Sept. 1633; *John*, b. 31 Aug. 1636; *Joseph*, b. 20 Dec. 1638, grad. H. C. 1658, minister at Guilford, Conn., where he d. 24 May 1694; *Samuel*, b. 22 June 1641, grad. H. C. 1660, Fellow of the College and candidate for the ministry, d. 1 Nov. 1664; *Aaron*, b. 19 Feb. 1643-4, d. 18 Nov. 1655; *Benjamin*, b. 29 Jan. 1646-7, grad. H. C. 1665, assisted his father in the ministry, and d. 15 Oct. 1687.

3. JOHN, s. of John (1), grad. H. C. 1656, was ordained 20 July 1664, the first minister at Cambridge Village (now Newton), m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Willett of Swansea (first English mayor of New York); she d. 13 June 1664 (or 1665, as Jackson says), and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Daniel Gookin, 23 May 1666. By his first wife he had *Sarah*, bap. 21 Sept. 1662, m. John Bowles of Roxbury 16 Nov. 1681; and by his second wife, *John*, b. 28 April 1667, who was educated by his grandparents, grad. H. C. 1685, and res. in Windsor, Conn. JOHN the f. d. 11 Oct. 1668; his widow Elizabeth m. Col. Edmund Quincy 8 Dec. 1680. Mr. Eliot "was a person of notable accomplishments, and a lively, zealous, acute preacher, not only to the English at New Cambridge, but also to the Indians thereabout." *Mather*.

3. EBENEZER, parentage not ascertained, m. Susanna Soden 2 May 1745, and had *Susanna*, b. 19 Mar. 1745-6, m. Aaron Swan 19 Sept. 1765; *Hannah*, b. 18 Jan. 1747-8; *Ebenezer*, b. 18 Aug. 1749; *Lovisa*, b. 20 Aug. 1751; *Margaret*, b. 30 June 1753; *Elizabeth Prentice*, b. 27 Sept. 1755; *Thomas*, b. 3 Jan. 1758; *Rebecca* and *Abigail*, twins, b. 4 Feb. 1760. Before 1770 Mr. Eliot removed with his family to Royalston.

ELMER, EDWARD, was here in 1635 and owned several tracts of land; but removed to Hartford before 1639.

ELY, NATHANIEL (or *Elly*), in 1635 res. on the westerly side of Garden Street, nearly opposite to the Botanic Garden. He rem. with the first company to Connecticut, and was one of the purchasers of Norwalk from the Indians in 1631. At Hartford, he was "a Constable in 1639, Townsman in 1644, also in 1649, Juror in 1643, was in the division of land in 1639. He was one of the settlers of Norwalk, but afterwards rem. to Springfield. He was a loss to the Colony." *Hinman*.

EMMONS, THOMAS, by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 26 Nov. 1683. *MARY*, m. Mephibosheth Bigsbee of Andover 28 May 1713. THOMAS, m. Hannah Cutter 17 Nov. 1726. HANNAH, m. Daniel Champney, Jr., 22 Sept. 1746.

EXSIGK, JAMES, in 1635, owned an estate on the easterly side of Brighton Street, extending from Mt. Auburn Street to Winthrop Street. He rem. with the first company to Hartford, where he was Constable in 1645 and 1648, and died 1670. See *Hinman*.

ERRINGTON, ANN (otherwise written Erinton, Arrington, Herrington, and Harrington), a widow, died here 11 Dec. 1653; or according to the inscription on her gravestone, the most ancient now standing in our burial ground, 25 Dec. 1653, a. 77. She was formerly of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, as appears by a document recorded *Mid. Reg. Deeds*, i. 87. It is not known at what time she came here, nor whether she was at that time a widow. She left children, *Abrukam*; *Rebecca*, who m. John Watson; and possibly *Robert* of Water-town.

2. ABRAHAM, s. of Ann (1), m. Rebecca, dau. of Robert Cutler of Cha., and had *Rebecca*, bap. here, m. John Gibson 9 Dec. 1648; *Abraham*, b. 11 Nov. 1652, d. young; *Abraham*, b. 1 Nov. 1654, d. young; *Hannah*, bap. here, m. Thomas Ayres, and was living in Newbury in 1699; *Sarah*, bap. here, m. — Lewis, and was living in 1716; *Mary*, bap. 13 Jan. 1660-61, d. prob. 1689; *Abraham*, bap. 8 Nov. 1663, d. prob. 1689; *Ann*, b. —, m. — Parker, and was living in 1697; *Jacob*, b. 12 Sept. 1668, d. 2 Oct. 1668; and perhaps others. ABRAHAM the f. was a blacksmith, and res. on the easterly side of Brighton Street, about midway between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street; he owned also the lot on the opposite side of the street, where the old "Porter Tavern" stands. He d. 9 May 1677, a. 55; his wid. Rebecca d. prob. 1697, as in that year she received alms for the last time of the Church, and in the same year a final settlement was made of her husband's estate. She seems to have endured much affliction in her old age. Frequent donations were made to her by the Church between 1686 and 1697, and for a much longer period to her daughters Gibson and Lewis, both widows. Especially, in 1689, "there was a contribution for widow Arrington and her family, they being under the afflicting hand of God; her sons were taken away by death, and her daughter, and a grandchild." The male line seems to have become extinct.

ESTABROOK, JOSEPH, according to Savage came from Enfield in Middlesex, England, about 1660. He grad. H. C. 1664, and was ordained at Concord, where he continued in the ministry during life. He m. Mary, dau. of Capt. Hugh Mason, and had *Joseph*, b. 6 May 1669; *Benjamin*, b. 24 Feb. 1670-71; *Mary*, b. 28 Oct. 1672; *Samuel*, b. 7 June 1674, grad. H. C. 1696, ordained at Canterbury, Conn., 13 June 1711 (*Trumbull*), and d. 26 June 1727; *Daniel*, b. 14 Feb. 1675-6; *Ann*, b. 30 Dec. 1677. Such are the dates of Births, on the County Records. Savage has some of them different. I know not which is the more correct. Rev. JOSEPH the f. d. 16 Sept. 1711.

2. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (1), m., at the Farms, Millicent Woodis 31 Dec. 1689; she d. 20 Mar. 1692-3, and he m. Hannah, wid. of Joseph Loring, 25 Aug. 1693. His children were *Joseph*, b. 10 Oct. 1690; *John*, b. 28 July 1694; *Solomon*, b. 22 Dec. 1696, "deceased in 15 days;" *Hannah*, b. 2. Aug. 1698; *Millicent*, b. 21 Mar. 1700; *Elijah*, b. 25 Aug. 1703. JOSEPH the f. res. at Cambridge Farms, or Lexington, was a Captain, was elected Deacon 1716, and d. 23 Sept. 1733, a. 64.

3. BENJAMIN, s. of Joseph (1), grad. H. C. 1690, commenced preaching at Camb. Farms in May 1692; was ordained there, 21 Oct. 1696, and d. 22 July 1697, a. 26. By his w. Abigail (dau. of Rev. Samuel Willard), he had *Benjamin*, b. 13 Dec. 1695, and *Richard*, b. 5 July 1697.

4. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (2), m. Submit, dau. of Joseph Loring, 8 July 1713; she d. 31 Mar. 1718, and he m. Hannah Bowman 26 Mar. 1719. His children were *Joseph*, b. 27 June, and d. 17 July 1714; *Joseph*, b. 16 and d. 18 Mar. 1717-18; *Joseph*, b. 9 Ap. 1720; *Hannah*, b. 22 Sept. 1725, d. young; *Benjamin*, b. 9 Oct. 1727, d. 29 Dec. 1728; *Hannah*, b. 24 Oct. 1728; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Dec. 1729 (whose son Joseph, b. 4 Mar. 1758, grad. H. C. 1782, was ordained at Athol 21 Nov. 1787, and d. 1830); a daughter, b. 6 Oct. 1731; *Solomon*, b. 10 June, and d. 1 Oct. 1733; *Samuel*, b. 16 June 1735; *Millicent*, b. 25 July 1738; *Ebenezer*, posthumous, b. 21 Sept. 1740. JOSEPH the f. succeeded his father in the office of Deacon 1733, and d. 19 Aug. 1740, a. nearly 50.

ESTWICK, PHEASANT, by w. Sarah, had *Stephen*, b. 3 Oct. 1679.

EVERETT, FRANCIS, m. Mary Edwards 7 Dec. 1675. The name does not occur again on our Records, for about a century.

FANNING, THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Daniel 17 May 1655. He was of Camb. in 1652, when he purchased of John Betts land in Billerica. He d. in Wat. 30 Aug. 1685, leaving wid. Elizabeth, and children, *Mary*, w. of Benoni Larned, *Elizabeth*, and *Sarah*. His w. Elizabeth d. 27 Jan. 1722, a. 92.

FARRABAS, DANIEL, m. Rebecca Ferriman 27 Mar. 1660; she d. 1 May 1677 in Camb., and he m. Deborah Rideat 22 May 1679. He had in Camb.

Daniel, b. 20 Nov. 1664; *Thomas*, b. 7 Mar. 1666-7; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Mar. 1669; in Concord, *Rebecca*, b. 15 Feb. 1672; *Samuel*, b. —; and in Marlborough, *John*, b. 1681; *Isaac*, b. 30 Oct. 1682; *Jonathan*, b. 12 Mar. 1684. DANIEL the f. d. in Oct. 1687. This name subsequently underwent various transformations, becoming Farrowbush in 1688, and Forbush in 1693, at Marlborough, and afterwards Forbes at Westborough.

FASSETT, JOSEPH, owned land at the Farms, 1699. He was prob. the same who m. Mary, dau. of William Munroe, and had *Joseph*, b. 6 Dec. 1701.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (1), res. at Lex., and by w. Amittai, had *Joseph*, b. and d. 8 Jan. 1726-7; *Mary*, b. 18 Aug. and d. 12 Oct. 1728; *Joseph*, b. 21 Mar. 1730-31; *Amittai*, b. 1 Feb. 1732-3; m. Simon Newton of Bedford 14 Nov. 1754; *Mary*, b. 9 May 1736; *John*, b. 7 Dec. 1739; *Jonathan*, b. 13 Mar. 1741-2; *Sarah*, b. 13 Jan. 1744-5. JOSEPH the f. d. 1755; his w. Amittai m. John Page of Bedford 15 Jan. 1756, and d. 25 Dec. 1771.

FRAN, HANNAH, "Servant to Nathaniel Sparhawk," d. 11 Mar. 1650-11.

FELCH, SAMUEL, a tailor, rem. here from Weston in 1718, having w. Catherine and children, among whom were *Catherine*, m. Henry Prentice 31 Jan. 1728-9; and *Jemima*, m. Abraham Hasey 17 Jan. 1739-40; he had here, *Ruth*, b. 30 July 1719, d. 9 July 1722; *Samuel*, b. 21 Sept. 1721; *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Ap. 1723; *Abigail*, b. 26 Ap. 1725. SAMUEL the f. d. 1725, and his w. Catherine m. Joseph Badger 2 June 1731.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (1), had *Eunice*, bap. 16 Sept. 1744, and *Samuel*, bap. 21 Feb. 1747-8.

FERGUSON, RICHARD (Forginson on *Town Rec.* and Fergerson on *Ch. Rec.*), m. Sarah Hurley 31 July 1690, and d. apparently s. p. 25 April 1701; his w. Sarah m. John Laicore 11 Aug. 1701.

2. JOHN, parentage not ascertained, had five children baptized here: *Anne*, 24 Jan. 1724-5; *Mary*, 26 Nov. 1727; *John*, 19 July 1730; *James*, 7 May 1732; *David*, 29 June 1735.

DELIVERANCE, owned the covenant in 1697, and was probably the same who m. William Chamberlain at Watertown 20 Dec. 1698.

FESSENDEN, JOHN (otherwise written Fescenden, Fessinden, Fessington, Fexington, Fzilden, Fisenden, Fissenden, Fishenden, Fishington, Fhesenden, and Phesington), was here as early as 1638, and res. at the southerly corner of Winthrop and Eliot streets; which estate he sold in 1639, and purchased a house and land on the westerly side of Eliot Street south of Mt. Auburn Street. The family res. here for more than a century. Mr. Fessenden was a glover, Selectman eleven years, from 1656 until his death, and d. 21 Dec. 1666; his w. Jane d. 13 Jan. 1682-3, a. 80. They left no children. Their estate was large, for that period, and descended by will to their "cousin Nicholas Fessenden," except a few legacies to others, among which was one of £30 to "cousin Hannah Sewall," prob. sister to Nicholas Fessenden.

2. NICHOLAS, prob. nephew to John (1), was a glover, and inherited the homestead. By his w. Margaret, he had *Jane*, b. 25 Oct. 1674, d. 24 July 1676; *Hannah*, b. 27 Aug. 1676, d. 4 Sept. 1676; *John*, b. 4 Oct. 1677; *Nicholas*, b. 12 Jan. 1680-81; *Thomas*, b. 4 and d. 28 Jan. 1682-3; *Thomas*, b. 12 Aug. 1684; *Margaret*, b. 22 Jan. 1686-7, living unm. 1742; *Jane*, b. 22 Ap. 1688, m. Samuel Winship 10 Jan. 1711-12; *Mary*, b. 28 Oct. 1689, m. Joshua Parker 15 June 1712; *Ebenezer*, b. prob. 1692; *William*, b. 1694; *Joseph*, bap. 17 Jan. 1696-7; *Anna*, bap. 9 Jan. 1697-8; *Benjamin*, bap. 15 June 1701, grad. H. C. 1718, ord. at Sandwich, 12 Sept. 1722, and d. 7 Aug. 1746. NICHOLAS the f. d. 24 Feb. 1718-19, a. 68; his w. Margaret d. 10 Dec. 1717, a. 61.

3. JOHN, s. of Nicholas (2), m. Sarah, dau. of John Squiers, and had *John*, b. 21 Oct. 1704; *Sarah*, b. 17 July 1706, m. Thomas Cheney 30 July 1729; *Jonathan*, bap. 24 July 1709; *Jabez*, bap. 9 Jan. 1714-15, d. 1743; *Mary*, (named in division of her father's estate), m. Stephen Jennings of Framingham, pub. 9 June 1737. JOHN the f. was of Lexington 1721, and d. prob. 1739; his Inventory is dated 24 Nov. 1739.

4. NICHOLAS, s. of Nicholas (3), grad. H. C. 1701, m. Sarah, wid. of Stephen Coolidge and dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 8 Aug. 1706, and had *Elizabeth*,

b. 19 May 1707, m. Jacob Sweetser of Malden 4 May 1732; Sarah, b. 23 Oct. 1708; Nicholas, b. 8 July 1710, a brazier in Boston 1737, and prob. the same who d. there of apoplexy 22 Nov. 1753; Anne, bap. 11 May 1712, d. 6 June 1714; Mary, b. 19 May 1714, m. Mr. Timothy Bourne of Sandwich, pub. 28 Oct. 1741; Josiah, bap. 10 June 1716; Stephen, posthumous, bap. 25 Oct. 1719, grad. H. C. 1737, was a lawyer in Worcester 1742, and is said to have been remarkable for the neatness and accuracy of his official papers; he did not long remain in Worcester, but whither he removed is not ascertained. NICHOLAS the f. res. near the S. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets; he was Register of Probate 1704 to 1709, master of the Grammar School in Cambridge for many years, and d. suddenly (prob. of apoplexy), 5 Oct. 1719; his w. Sarah was living in 1737.

5. THOMAS, s. of Nicholas (2), m. Abigail Poulter 1708; she d. 25 Ap. 1719, and he m. Abigail Locke 8 Jan. 1720; she d. 12 June 1734, and he m. Anna Fillebrown 29 Dec. 1737. After about 1712, he resided at Lex. His children were Thomas, b. 9 Dec. 1709; Samuel, b. 11 Aug. 1711; Abigail, b. 13 July 1713; Mary, b. 17 Jan. 1716; Elizabeth, b. —, d. 28 Ap. 1719; Elizabeth, b. 18 Mar. 1721; Jonathan, b. 28 Ap. 1723; Hannah, b. 18 June 1725, d. young; Hannah, b. 19 Jan. 1726-7, d. 31 Ap. 1729; John, b. 27 Ap. 1729, rem. to Rutland, was Representative, Senator, member of the Committee on Confiscated Estates, Justice of the Peace, etc., and d. of apoplexy 7 Ap. 1793, a. 64, having had seven children (See Reed's Hist. of Rutland); Timothy, b. 6 May 1731; Benjamin, b. 9 Jan. 1733-4; Subm'r, b. 28 May 1736, d. 6 Jan. 1737. THOMAS the f. d. 6 Mar. 1738, a. 53; his w. Anna d. at Menotomy (suicide) 12 July 1758, a. 62.

6. EBENEZER, s. of Nicholas (2), m. Elizabeth Barrett 13 June 1733, and Alice Badcock 16 Ap. 1742. His children were Alice, bap. 18 Dec. 1743, m. Thomas Ireland, Jr., of Cha. 28 Jan. 1768; Elizabeth, bap. 27 Ap. 1746, m. William Stanwood of Portsmouth, N. H. (pub. 30 Ap. 1768); Lucy, bap. 30 Sept. 1750, m. Samuel Foster of Portsmouth, N. H., 15 Oct. 1772. EBENEZER the f. d. about 1756 (his will proved 13 Sept. 1756), and his w. Alice m. James Pierce 26 June 1760.

7. WILLIAM, s. of Nicholas (2), m. Martha, dau. of William Wyeth 13 Oct. 1716, and Martha, dau. of Ichabod Brown. His children were Ruth, b. 28 June 1717, m. John Hunt of Watertown; William, b. 7 Dec. 1718; Martha, b. 29 Feb. 1719-20, m. John Cheney (pub. 23 Sept. 1738), and was living, his widow, in Rox. 1760; Margaret, b. 8 Nov. 1721, d. 17 Sept. 1722; Benjamin, b. 14 Jan. 1722-3, d. 21 Sept. 1723; Benjamin, b. 23 Oct. 1724, d. 21 Nov. 1724; Nicholas, b. 22 Nov. 1725; Peter, b. 16 Aug. 1728, was living in Rutland District (now Barre), 1760; John, b. 16 June 1730; Hannah, b. 15 Aug. 1732, m. John Wright, a physician in Camb. (pub. 25 Jan. 1752-3), d. 9 Dec. 1800, a. 68; Benjamin, bap. 25 Aug. 1734; Ebenezer, bap. 10 July 1737; Thomas, bap. 15 July 1739, grad. H. C. 1768, ord. at Walpole, N. H., 7 Jan. 1767, and d. 9 May 1813 (he was father to Thos. G. Fessenden, well known as an editor and a poet, who d. at Boston of apoplexy 11 Nov. 1837); Margaret, bap. 17 Jan. 1741-2, d. unm. 22 Feb. 1815, a. 73; Martha, bap. 19 Oct. 1746, according to the Record; but another Martha was then living, and the Record may be suspected of error. Nicholas, Benjamin, and Ebenezer are not named in the division of their father's estate, and probably died young; only one Martha had a share. WILLIAM the f. was a farmer, and res. on the old homestead. He d. 26 May 1756, a. 63; his w. Martha and eight children survived.

8. JOSEPH, s. of Nicholas (2), m. Mindwell, wid. of John Oldham, 6 Dec. 1733. The only child recorded was Margaret, bap. 11 Dec. 1737, the f. having previously deceased.

9. JOHN, s. of John (3), m. Mary Nowell 19 Sept. 1723, and had Grace, bap. 26 Ap. 1724, m. Daniel Smith 10 June 1742; Martha, bap. 17 Oct. 1725, m. Alexander Thompson (pub. 24 Mar. 1743-4); Sarah, bap. 13 Ap. 1729; Margaret, bap. 29 Aug. 1731.

10. JONATHAN, s. of John (3), m. Elizabeth Newell of Brookline (pub. 16

Aug. 1735.) He was a victualler on the south side of the river, and d. 21 Nov. 1770; his w. Elizabeth d. 25 July 1776, a. 61. The estate was divided 5 Dec. 1782, to chil., *Jonathan*, *Josiah*, *Moses*, *Mary*, and heirs of *Samuel*, deceased.

11. *JOSIAH*, s. of *Nicholas* (4), was a brazier in Camb. 1737, and in Boston 1745. He is supposed to be the same who was pub. to Ruth Frost of Camb. 28 Oct. 1755. He then resided in Boston.

12. *WILLIAM*, s. of *William* (7), grad. H. C. 1737, m. *Mary*, dau. of *Stephen Palmer*, and had *Martina*, b. 8 June 1740, d. 11 May 1741; *Nicholas*, b. 14 Ap. 1742, d. young; *Mary*, bap. 29 July 1744, d. 15 Nov. 1749; *Sarah*, b. 8 Aug. and d. 12 Sept. 1746; *William*, b. 3 Nov. 1747, grad. H. C. 1768, taught school at Topsfield a short time, while there, m. *Sarah Read* of Camb. 22 Jan. 1771, was ord. at Fryeburg, Me., Oct. 1775, and d. May 1803. *Stephen*, bap. 20 May 1750; *Mary*, bap. 1 Mar. 1751-2; *Nicholas*, bap. 8 Sept. 1754; *Ebenezer*, bap. 13 Feb. 1757. *WILLIAM* the f. taught the Grammar School in Camb. several years, and d. of apoplexy 17 June 1758, a. 39.

13. *JONATHAN*, s. of *Jonathan* (10), m. *Elizabeth Parker* 2 Sept. 1763, and had *Boradell*, bap. 14 Ap. 1765, m. *William Cooper* 1 Sept. 1784.

14. *JOSIAH*, s. of *Jonathan* (10), by w. *Elizabeth* had *Pemberton*, bap. 29 Oct. 1769; *William*, bap. 10 June 1770; *Sarah*, bap. 12 Dec. 1773, d. of consumption, at the almshouse, 6 Jan. 1797, a. 23; *Josiah*, bap. 7 July 1776; *James*, bap. 9 Aug. 1778, d. at the almshouse 14 Sept. 1795, a. 17. *JOSIAH* the f. d. at the almshouse 15 Ap. 1798, a. 47.

15. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Jonathan* (10), was a victualler on the south side of the river, and m. *Sarah Spring* 23 Nov. 1762. Administration on his estate was granted 4 Aug. 1772 to his w. *Sarah*, and guardians were appointed for his children, *Henry* and *Samuel*, 4 Dec. 1782.

HANNAH, prob. sister to *Nicholas* (2), m. *John Sewall*, brother to Judge Sewall, 28 Oct. 1774. *MARY*, m. *Elisba Hagar* 19 Aug. 1752. *SARAH*, buried at Menotomy 28 Jan. 1775. *MARTIN*, d. "by accident," 19 Feb. 1798.

FILLEBROWN, THOMAS (otherwise written *Phillebrown*), was admitted to the Church 18 May 1666. By w. *Anna* he had *Thomas*, bap. 20 May 1666. *Mary*, b. 5 May 1662, bap. 20 May 1666, m. *Nathaniel Cutter* 8 Oct. 1688; *Hannah* or *Anna*, bap. 14 Oct. 1666, d. 9 Aug. 1685. He prob. also had s. *John*, b. about 1672. *THOMAS* the f. d. 7 June 1713, a. 82; his w. *Anna* d. 31 Mar. 1714, a. 82.

2. *THOMAS*, s. of *Thomas* (1), m. *Rebecca*, dau. of *Richard Cutter*, 19 Dec. 1688, and had *Thomas*, b. 18 Sept. 1689; *Anna*, b. 13 Dec. 1691, m. *Thomas Fessenden* of Lexington (pub. 5 Nov. 1737), survived him, and died by suicide 12 July 1753; *Isaac*, b. 7 Sept. 1693; *Rebecca*, b. 6 Nov. 1695; *John*, b. 4 Jan. 1699-1700; *Elizabeth*, b. 10 May 1703; *Sarah*, b. 5 July 1707; *Abigail*, b. 18 Aug. 1711. *THOMAS* the f. d. prob. 1736 (adm. granted to his s. *Isaac* 7 June 1736); his w. *Rebecca* d. 26 July 1741, a. 76.

3. *JOHN*, prob. s. of *Thomas* (1), by w. *Sarah* had *John*, b. 12 Oct. 1698, d. 8 Nov. 1716; *Mary*, b. 5 Nov. 1700; *Thomas*, b. 5 June 1703; *Sarah*, b. 31 Dec. 1704; *Anna*, b. 26 Jan. 1706-7, m. *Gershom Cutter* 3d, 13 Feb. 1728-9; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Ap. 1709, m. *Moses Bordman, Jr.*, 25 Dec. 1746; *Edward*, bap. 18 May 1712; *Ruth*, bap. 23 Jan. 1714-15, m. *Benj. Storer*, Boston (pub. 4 June 1738). His w. *Sarah* d. 16 Oct. 1716. Perhaps the following were his children by a second wife: *John*, bap. 6 Nov. 1720; *Mercy*, bap. 1 Sept. 1723. *JOHN* the f. d. 23 Oct. 1756, a. about 85.

4. *THOMAS*, s. of *Thomas* (2), m. *Isabel* dau. of *Gershom Cutter*, 9 Dec. 1713; he was admitted into the Church 16 Mar. 1717-18.

5. *ISAAC*, s. of *Thomas* (3), m. *Hannah* —, and had *Isaac*, *John*, and *Richard*, all bap. 4 Oct. 1724; *Hannah*, bap. 6 Feb. 1725-6, m. *Solomon Prentice, Jr.*, at Cha. 2 Nov. 1744; *Mary*, bap. 25 Mar. 1728, m. — Rand; *Rebecca*, bap. 29 Mar. 1730, m. *Nehemiah Mason*; *James*, bap. 13 Feb. 1731-2; *Thomas*, bap. 16 June 1734; *Elizabeth*, bap. 9 Nov. 1735, m. — Hunnewell; *Sarah*, bap. 23 Ap. 1738, d. unm. 7 Feb. 1803. *ISAAC* the f. d. prob. 1767 (will proved 10 Dec.); his w. and all the children except *John* and *James* survived.

6. JOHN, s. of Thomas (2), res. in Cha. and d. 17 Oct. 1772, a. nearly 72.
 7. EDWARD, s. of John (3), m. Susanna —, and had Edward, b. 6 June 1749; Sarah, b. 29 Oct. 1752; Elizabeth, b. 5 Jan. 1755; Ruth, b. 25 Oct. 1757; and perhaps others. His w. Susanna d. 23 June 1772, and he m. (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Stearns 7 Dec. 1775. He d. 16 June 1798.
 8. ISAAC, s. of Isaac (5), m. —, and had John, bap. 24 Nov. 1745; Hannah, bap. 26 Ap. 1747; Mary, bap. 6 May 1750; Elizabeth, bap. 12 Ap. 1752; Rebecca, bap. 1 Dec. 1754, d. young; Rebecca, bap. 5 Sept. 1759; Thomas, bap. 5 Sept. 1762.
 9. RICHARD, s. of Isaac (5), m. Mehetabel —, and had James, b. 29 Nov. 1751; Samuel, b. 27 Nov. 1753, m. Mary Pitts 9 Nov. 1775; a child, b. and d. 3 June 1756; Richard and Mehetabel, twins, bap. 11 May 1758, of whom the first d. 25 Feb. 1759, and the other d. young; Mehetabel, b. 28 Jan. 1761. RICHARD the f. d. (in the army) at Kittery 20 Nov. 1762; his w. Mehetabel d. prob. 1764 (administration granted 8 Oct.).
 10. THOMAS, prob. s. of Isaac (5), m. —, and had Hannah, bap. 25 Oct. 1772, m. Josiah Morse 12 May 1793; she d. and he m. Hannah Brown 1 Dec. 1778, and had Thomas, bap. 3 Oct. 1779; Dorcas and Susanna, twins, bap. 21 Ap. 1782; John, bap. 11 July 1784; James, bap. 20 Aug. 1786; Elizabeth, bap. 20 July 1788; Leonard, bap. 28 Feb. 1790. His w. Hannah d. 3 Oct. 1797, a. 47. Rebecca, wid. of Thomas Fillebrown, who d. at West Camb. 18 Aug. 1840, a. 85, was perhaps his third wife.
 11. EDWARD, perhaps s. of Edward (7), m. Lydia Prentice 23 Aug. 1776, and had Lydia, bap. 16 June 1771, m. Nathaniel P. Watson 9 Feb. 1797; Edward, bap. 20 Sept. 1772; Jonas, bap. 22 June 1777. EDWARD the f. was a tanner, and res. on the westerly side of North Avenue, not far southerly from Linnman Street. He d. 9 July 1798, a. 54 (so the age is expressed on the gravestone; but if this be correct, he was not the son of Edward, 7). His w. Lydia d. 2 Dec. 1832, a. 87.
 12. JAMES, s. of Richard (9), m. Elizabeth Prentice 5 June 1774; she d. and he m. wid. Phebe Barnard 24 May 1798. His children were James, b. 3 Nov. 1774; Elizabeth, b. 26 Sept. 1778, m. Joseph Seaver Sept. 1795; Samuel Sprague, b. 30 Nov. 1780; Richard, b. 8 Aug. 1783, m. Charlotte Lowe 26 May 1819, and d. 31 May 1829; John, b. 25 May 1786, prob. p. Joanna Morrison 2 June 1816, and d. 24 Dec. 1839; Silas Barnard, b. 15 Aug. 1799, m. Rebecca R. Richardson 4 July 1824, and d. 27 April 1857; William Jenks, b. 29 Jan. 1802. JAMES the f. res. on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, between Harvard and Mount Auburn streets, and d. 22 Oct. 1816, a. 65. His w. Phebe d. 28 Nov. 1851, a. 92.
 13. EDWARD, s. of Edward (11), m. Elizabeth Barrett 16 Ap. 1801, had Elizabeth, b. 20 Ap. 1806, and perhaps others, and d. 13 July 1817, a. 45.
 14. JONAS, s. of Edward (11), m. Mary —, and had Mary, b. Aug. 1792. He d. 19 Nov. 1799, a. 22.
 15. JAMES, s. of James (12), m. Elizabeth Newland 2 Ap. 1795, and had Elizabeth, b. 24 June 1797; Mary, named in her grandfather's will, and living in 1816. JAMES the f. d. on a voyage to the N. W. coast within the year previous to Sept. 1805, when his wid. Elizabeth was appointed admx.
 16. SAMUEL SPRAGUE, s. of James (12), was prob. the same who is called Samuel, on the Record, and by w. Dorcas had Elmira, b. 28 Mar. 1806, d. Ap. 1806. He d. before 10 May 1816, leaving children to whom bequests were made by their grandfather.
- This family resided principally near the line between Camb. and Cha., and many of the births were not recorded in either town. Very little is to be gleaned from the Probate Records, to assist in determining the true line of descent. I apprehend there may be errors in the foregoing sketch.
- FISHER, THOMAS, in 1635 res. at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and South streets. He rem. early, but would seem not to have settled in Hartford, as he forfeited his lot there. *Hinsman*.
- FISKE, DAVID, of Watertown, freeman 1638, d. 1661 leaving son David and dau. — *Fitch*.

2. DAVID, s. of David (1), was early in Camb. and m. Lydia, sister of Deac. John Cooper, and dau. of Deac. Gregory Stone's second wife; she d. 29 Nov. 1654, and he m. Seaborn Wilson of Ipswich 6 Sept. 1655. His children were Sarah, b. —, d. 8 May 1647; Lydia, b. 29 Ap. 1647, m. Nicholas Wyeth 6 Sept. 1681, and d. without issue 10 Mar. 1697-8; David, b. 1 Sept. 1648, d. 20 Sept. 1649; David, b. 15 Ap. 1650; Ephraim, b. 13 Aug. 1653, d. 14 Sept. 1683; Elizabeth, bap. here, m. John Russell; Sarah, bap. here, prob. d. young; Hannah (or Anna), bap. 27 Nov. 1659, m. Timothy Carter of Woburn; Abigail, b. 1 Feb. 1674, m. Henry Baldwin of Woburn. DAVID the f. rem. from Watertown to Camb. about 1646, and res. on the northerly side of Linnman Street, near the Botanic Garden, which estate he sold to Joseph Daniel 12 Dec. 1660, and prob. rem. to the Farms (Lex.) about the same time. He was a wheelwright, but much employed in public service, especially as a surveyor of lands. He was Selectman 1688, and Representative in the critical period of 1689. He was one of the most prominent men in the settlement at the Farms; precinct clerk, and assessor; the first subscriber for erecting a meeting-house there, and the first named member of the Church. He d. 14 Feb. 1710-11, a. 87. His w. Seaborn d. prob. 1720.

3. DAVID, s. of David (2), by w. Sarah, had David, b. 5 Jan. 1676-7; Jonathan, b. 19 May 1679; Robert, b. 8 May 1681, a physician, d. 18 Ap. 1753; Anna, b. 3 Ap. 1683; Lydia, b. 14 May 1685, m. Joseph Loring; Sarah, b. 16 June 1687; Abigail, b. 20 May 1689, d. 13 Aug. 1691; Ebenezer, b. 12 Sept. 1692. DAVID the f. res. at the Farms (or Lex.), and d. 23 Oct. 1729; his w. Sarah d. 22 Ap. 1739. See *Hudson's Hist. Lex.*

4. THADDEUS, s. of Jonathan of Weston, a descendant from Nathan of Watertown, b. 22 June 1762, m. Lucy, dau. of Rev. Jonas Clark of Lex., 17 June 1789, and had Horatio Hancock, b. 22 June 1790, m. Letitia Whittemore 29 Mar. 1818, and d. 13 Sept. 1829; Elmira, b. 23 Ap. 1792, m. Joseph Adams, a lawyer 19 Nov. 1811, and d. s. p. 13 June 1854. THADDEUS the f. grad. H. C. 1785, and received the degree of D. D. from Columbia College, N. Y., in 1821; he was ordained pastor of the Church in Menotomy 23 Ap. 1788, which office he resigned 23 Ap. 1828, and d. 14 Nov. 1855; his w. Lucy d. 9 Mar. 1855, a. 88.

5. ISAAC, brother of Thaddeus (4), b. 4 Dec. 1778, m. Sukey Hobbs of Weston 7 Nov. 1802; and had Isaac, b. —, d. young; Augustus Henry, b. 19 Sept. 1805, H. C. 1825, a lawyer in Boston, d. 22 Mar. 1864; Isaac Lamson, b. 18 Mar. 1810; George, b. 19 Nov. 1813; Susan Ann, b. 22 Oct. 1815; Andrew, b. 8 May 1817; Edward, b. 17 Dec. 1819. ISAAC the f. grad. H. C. 1798, was a lawyer in Weston, Register of Probate in Middlesex from 1817 to 1831, res. alternately at Weston and Cambridge, and d. 11 Mar. 1861.

6. NATHAN, s. of Samuel of Waltham, a descendant from John of Watertown, b. 6 Dec. 1780 (according to the family record, or 1779, as Bond records it), settled early in Camb., m. Anna Livermore, dau. of Josiah Mason, 13 July 1805, and had Clementina, b. 12 Aug. 1805, d. young; Frederick William, b. Nov. 1806, d. young; Sarah Russell Mason, b. 16 Dec. 1808, m. James Munroe, Jr., 8 Oct. 1834; Elijah, b. 1 Feb. 1811, m. Charlotte D. Edicott 5 Oct. 1837, a merchant in New York, where he d. 4 Dec. 1859; Mary Lois, b. 1 May 1813, m. Alexander H. Ramsay 8 Ap. 1835; Margaret, b. 1 April 1815, m. David Humphrey 15 Nov. 1837; Benjamin, b. 9 May 1817, d. young; Elbridge Gerry, b. 26 July 1819, m. Sarah P. Teele 24 Nov. 1842; Joseph Bradley Varnum, b. Aug. 1821, d. young; Josiah Mason, b. 23 Oct. 1823, m. Martha T. Smith; Anna Abigail, b. 10 July 1826, m. Nathaniel Prentiss 4 May 1844; Charles Carroll, b. 11 June 1828, grad. H. C. 1849. NATHAN the f. was a grain dealer near West Boston Bridge, and afterwards Deputy Sheriff, and otherwise engaged in public business. Late in life he res. on Holyoke Place and on North Avenue, and d. 27 April 1868, his w. Anna L. d. 12 Sept. 1861, a. 77.

FITT, ROBERT, owned an estate, 1638, on the southerly side of Winthrop Street, nearly opposite the southwesterly corner of Winthrop Square. Perhaps he was identical with Robert Fitts, who was at "Salisbury 1640; rem. to Ipswich, and d. about 1665, leaving a wife Grace, and son Abraham." Form

FOORTH, ROGER, (in the margin written Foord), d. 24 Ap. 1644. No further record of this family, whose name was prob. Ford.

FOSTER, THOMAS, styled a physician on the Court Files, was prob. a of Thomas Foster of Weymouth. He was in Roxbury 15 Oct. 1662, when he m. Sarah Parker, dau. of Robert Parker of Camb., who bequeathed property in 1684 to his dau. Sarah Foster. His children, at Roxbury, were *Thomas*, b. 1 Aug. 1663; *Sarah*, b. 3 June 1667, prob. m. Thomas Williams of Stow; *Hannah*, b. 23 July 1669; *Jonathan*, b. 21 Sept. 1671; and in Camb. *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Sept. 1677. He d. here 16 Sept. 1679, or as inscribed on his gravestone 28 Oct. 1679, a. 39. His widow Sarah survived, and was empowered by the General Court, May 1680, to sell land in Roxbury. See *Gen. Reg.*, xvi. 394.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), m. Experience Parker 30 Nov. 1686. He removed to Stow, had son *Thomas*, b. 16 Sept. 1687, and was living in 1715.

3. BOSSENGER, s. of Thomas and grandson of Thomas who m. Ann Bosseger, in Boston, 1 June 1711, res. on the estate now owned by Samuel Batchelder, Esq., on the south side of Brattle Street, west of Ash Street. He was a gentleman of leisure, and d. of gout 23 Ap. 1805, a. 68. He m. Mary, sister to Andrew Craigie, and had (all prob. b. in Boston) *Bosseger*, grad. H. C. 1787, a lawyer, d. unm. of palsy 17 Jan. 1816, a. 48; *Elizabeth*, m. Hon. Samuel Haven of Dedham; *Andrew*, grad. H. C. 1800, a physician in Dedham, m. Mary Conant in Camb. 19 Nov. 1813, and d. 1831; *John*, b. — July 1782, grad. H. C. 1803, d. unm. 8 Nov. 1836; *Thomas*, grad. H. C. 1805, a physician, Town Clerk 1837, d. unm. Feb. 1831, a. 46; *James*, grad. H. C. 1806, a lawyer, Register of Probate for a short period, d. unm., of dysentery, 27 Aug. 1817; *George*, grad. B. U. 1811, a lawyer, d. unm., of dysentery, 4 Sept. 1817, a. 27. *Mary Craigie*, bap. in Camb. 7 Dec. 1794, d. 18 Feb. 1811, a. 16.

4. JOHN, s. of Nathan, b. at Western (now Warren) 19 Ap. 1763, grad. D. C. 1783, D. D. at H. C. 1815, was ordained at Brighton 1 Nov. 1784, was dismissed by mutual agreement 31 Oct. 1837, and d. 15 Sept. 1829, a. 66. He m. Hannah Webster of Boston — Ap. 1785, and had *Wainwright*, b. 4 Feb. 1786; *John*, b. 22 Ap. 1789; *Hannah White*, b. 22 Dec. 1790; *Henry*, b. 31 May 1793; *Elizabeth Lanesford*, b. 19 Oct. 1794; *Harriet Vaughn*, b. 9 Sept. 1796.

FOWNELL, JOHN, by w. Mary, had *Sarah*, b. — Aug. 1638. He was prob. the same who, according to Savage, was in Cha., freeman 1645, and d. 19 Mar. 1673, a. 65; his w. Mary d. 25 Jan. 1696, a. 64.

FOX, THOMAS, was prob. the freeman named 1638, and may have been the same whose name is found in the Colony Records, 8 Mar. 1630-31; "Ordered, That Tho. Foxe, servant to Mr. Cradocke, shall be whipped for uttering malicious and scandalous speeches, whereby he sought to traduce the Court, as if they had taken some bribe in the business concerning Walter Palmer." He prob. resided a few years at Concord, for Mitchell says his son *Jabez* was baptized there, but was in his minority when his father joined this church. His w. Rebecca d. at Concord 11 May 1647. Before June 1649, he came to Camb. He m. Ellen, wid. of Percival Green, the marriage contract being dated 24 May 1650. She d. 27 May 1682, a. 82. "Her death was occasioned by a fall she got on the floor, whereby she broke her thigh." (*N. Russell's Diary*, N. E. *Gen. Reg.*, vii. 54.) Mr. Fox m. (3d) *Elizabeth*, wid. of Charles Chadwick of Watertown, 24 Ap. 1683, who d. 23 Feb. 1684-5, and was buried in the old cemetery in Watertown, by the side of her former husband. Soon afterwards, 16 Dec. 1685, Mr. Fox m. Rebecca, wid. of Nicholas Wyeth. He had no children by his last three wives. He d. 25 Ap. 1693, aged 85; his w. Rebecca d. in 1698. After his marriage to Mrs. Green he resided in Holmes Place, about midway between its northeasterly angle and North Avenue, until the house was destroyed by fire about 1681 or 1682; after which, with the exception of a very short residence in Watertown, he probably occupied the estate on the east side of Holmes Place, afterwards owned by Steward Hastings and still later by the Rev. Dr. Holmes.

2. THOMAS, of Concord, perhaps s. of Thomas (1), m. Hannah Brooks 13 Dec. 1687, and d. 12 Ap. 1688, leaving wid., and chil. *Eliphalet, Elizabeth*, and others not designated by name in his will. Bond (*Hist. Watertown*, p. 768) conjectures that this person was identical with Thomas (1), and Savage (*Gen. D.ct.*, ii. 197) doubts. But the record of his death in 1688, which describes him as "husband of Hannah," settles this point beyond all question, though it does not indicate what relationship, if any, he sustained to the other Thomas who survived until 1693.

3. JABEZ, s. of Thomas (1), bap. at Concord, came here in his minority, m. Judith, dau. of Rev. John Reyner, and had *John*, b. in Cambridge 10 May 1678, and in Woburn, *Thomas*, b. 6 July 1680, and d. four days afterwards; *Thomas*, b. 13 Nov. 1681; *Jabez*, b. 2 Dec. 1684; *Judith*, b. 19 June 1690, d. young. JABEZ the f. grad. H. C. 1665, was ordained pastor of the church in Woburn about 1679, and d. of small-pox 28 Feb. 1702-3, a. 56; his w. Judith m. Col. Jonathan Tyng and d. 5 June 1736, a. 98.

4. JOHN, s. of Jabez (3), grad. H. C. 1698, succeeded his father in the ministry at Woburn 17 Nov. 1708, and d. 12 Dec. 1756, a. 78, having been blind for the last fifteen years of his life. His son *Jabez*, b. 1705, grad. H. C. 1727, was trained for the ministry but did not preach; rem. to Portland as early as 1743, and d. there 6 Ap. 1755, having been Magistrate, Representative, Councillor, etc. *Smith's Journal*, note.

5. JABEZ, s. of Jabez (3), was a tailor, and res. with w. Hannah in Boston, 1708, when he and his brother John sold land in Camb. He d. before 30 Aug. 1736, when his heirs, to wit, widow Hannah, and her children *Thomas*, of Woodstock, *Hannah*, w. of Thomas Roberts, Boston, *Judith*, w. of Thomas Prince, Duxbury, and *Rebecca*, w. of James Allen, Boston, received from Rev. John Fox a quitclaim of all interest in the Cambridge homestead, which they sold the next year to Jonathan Hastings, the famous Steward and ardent patriot.

FOXCROFT, FRANCIS, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dep. Gov. Danforth, 3 Oct. 1682, and had, in Boston, *Elizabeth*, b. —, m. Mr. Christopher Bridge 15 May 1701; *Daniel*, b. —; *Martha*, b. 26 Mar. 1689, m. Benjamin Gerish of Boston, merchant, 28 June 1716, and d. here 14 Ap. 1736; *Francis*, b. 26 Jan. 1694-5; *Thomas*, b. 26 Feb. 1696-7; *Samuel*, b. 5 June 1700, prob. d. young. FRANCIS the f. came from England (prob. Yorkshire, where he appears to have had an estate), and established himself in Boston. On the death of his wife's father, he removed to the homestead in Cambridge, which had been conveyed to him, and res. here during the remainder of his life. He was a man of wealth and energy, and sustained many public offices. He was Justice of the Peace, under Andros; and upon his warrant, Winslow was committed to prison for announcing the Revolution in England. A few days afterwards, he exchanged places with Winslow, and became himself a prisoner, with Andros and his adherents. He seems, however, not to have been very obnoxious to the new government, for 20 Ap. 1689, it was "ordered, that Mr. Francis Foxcroft be released from his present imprisonment, and be confined to the house of Thomas Danforth, Esq., in Cambridge, for one week's time, and that then he be set at liberty, unless anything appear to be objected against him, in the mean time." He was elected Representative for Dunstable, though residing in Boston, 1693. He was Judge of the Common Pleas, 1707-1719, and Judge of Probate, 1708-1725. His character is briefly but graphically delineated by Tutor Flint, in the preface to the funeral sermon delivered by Rev. Dr. Appleton. "He was a gentleman by birth, of a worthy family in the north of England, where he had a good school education. He was bred a merchant, and was very expert and skilful, as well as very just and upright in all his business. His natural powers were extraordinary; his acquired knowledge of various kinds was so too; his virtues were eminent. His generosity, prudence, sincerity, justice towards men, and towards God, were conspicuous to those that knew him. His temper was sudden, and made almost uncontrollable by the violence of the passion; but this was his

lamentation. He was a person of a grave and austere countenance and conversation, mixed with much of the gentleman and the Christian." His w. d. 4 July 1721, a. 64. He d. 31 Dec. 1727, a. 70. He was an Episcopalian, and was buried with the forms of that church; but for nearly thirty years he had worshipped and communed with the Congregational Church here.

2. DANIEL, s. of Francis (1), was Register of Probate 1710-1714, and Sub-commissary in the expedition against Canada, 1711. He removed to England, and as early as 4 May 1722, was at "Rawdon near Leeds, in the west riding of Yorkshire." Between 14 May 1720, and 24 Aug. 1731, he removed from Rawdon to "Plaistow, near London," where he died, and his brother Francis was appointed administrator on his estate in N. Eng. 13 Aug. 1741. He prob. d. unm. as his property descended to his relatives here.

3. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (1), grad. H. C. 1712, m. Mehetalabel Coney of Boston 5 Nov. 1722, and had Mehetalabel, b. 19 Aug. 1723, m. Rev. Jonas Meriam of Newton 25 Jan. 1759, and d. 22 Ap. 1770; Francis, b. 11 May 1725, d. young; Daniel, b. 11 Feb. 1726-7; Elizabeth, bap. 30 Mar. 1729, m. Benjamin Brandon 4 Jan. 1759, and d. before 1765; Thomas, bap. 24 Jan. 1730-31, d. young; Martha, bap. 4 Feb. 1732-3, d. young; Francis, bap. 29 June 1735, d. young; George, bap. 6 June 1736, "fell into scalding wort" 19 Aug. 1739, and d. the next day; Katherine, bap. 24 Ap. 1737, d. young; William, bap. 16 Ap. 1738, d. young; Leptine, bap. 11 Mar. 1738-9, d. young; John, bap. 30 Mar. 1740; George, bap. 5 July 1741, d. young; Phoebe, bap. 14 Aug. 1743, m. Hon. Samuel Phillips, Jr., of Andover 6 July 1773 (who was elected Lt.-gov. of Mass. 1801), and d. 1812; Francis, bap. 18 Nov. 1744. FRANCIS the f. spent most of his life in the public service. It is stated in an obituary notice, published in the *Boston News Letter*, 31 Mar. 1768, that "he was early appointed Register of Probate for the County of Middlesex, which office he sustained for many years [1719-1731]; was clerk of the Hon. House of Representatives; was Register of Deeds forty-four years [forty-five years, 1721-1766]; was one of his Majesty's Council for twenty-six years [1732-1757]; the eldest Justice of the Peace and Quorum through the Province, and First Justice of the Court of General Sessions of the Peace, and Inferior Court of Common Pleas, for the County where he lived [1737-1764], till by reason of bodily infirmities, and from a great scrupulosity and tenderness of conscience, fearing he should not do his duty by not giving a constant attendance, he resigned his seat at the Board and on the Bench. He abhorred arbitrary power, on the one hand, and a mobbish plebeian spirit, on the other." Judge Foxcroft occupied the paternal mansion, and in his will expressed a strong desire that it should be retained by his family. He d. 28 Mar. 1768, a. 73. His w. Mehetalabel d. at Andover 4 May 1782, a. 79.

4. THOMAS, s. of Francis (1), grad. H. C. 1714, was selected by Pres. Leverett to salute the Governor in a Latin Oration, on a formal visitation of the College, 1716, was ordained minister of the First Church in Boston 20 Nov. 1717, m. Anna Coney 9 March 1718-9, and d. of apoplexy 16 or 18 June 1769, a. 72. He was eminent in his profession, and well sustained the character of his family. His son Samuel, grad. H. C. 1754, was ordained minister at New Gloucester, Me., 16 Jan. 1765, was honorably dismissed, 1793, Justice of the Peace for the County of Cumberland, and "died suddenly 3 Mar. 1807, in the 72d year of his age." *Alden's Epitaphs*, and *Winthrop's* (MS.) *Catalogue*.

5. DANIEL, s. of Francis (3), grad. H. C. 1746, and d. unm. 3 Jan. 1756, aged 29.

6. JOHN, s. of Francis (3), grad. H. C. 1758, m. Sarah [Deane?], and d. without issue 23 Dec. 1803, a. nearly 63; his w. Sarah "fell from her chair and instantaneously expired," 2 July 1800, a. 53. Mr. Foxcroft was Justice of the Peace, and was Register of Deeds ten years (1766-1776). Being suspected, and probably with sufficient cause, of a strong sympathy with the British Government during the Revolutionary struggle, he became unpopular and lost office. He remained here, however, and spent his days in luxurious ease, which appears to have been much more congenial to his natural disposi-

tion than a more active employment. He heeded the request of his father and retained possession of the homestead, having obtained the rights of the other heirs by purchase, and prob. resided in the mansion-house until it was destroyed by fire 24 Jan. 1777. He afterwards owned and occupied the estate at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets. After his decease, the family having become extinct here, the heirs residing in Essex and Worcester counties sold the real estate, and the noble farm of Danforth and the Foxcrofts was cut up into fragments. The only considerable portion of it which remains undivided is the valuable estate of the late Professor Norton.

7. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (3), grad. H. C. 1764, was an eminent physician in Brookfield, where he m. Sarah, dau. of Dr. Jabez Upham, 5 May 1768, and d. 15 Feb. 1814, a. 69; his w. Sarah d. at Claremont, N. H., April 1827. Their children were Sarah, m. Samuel Fiske, Esq., Claremont, N. H., son of Rev. Nathan Fiske, D. D., of Brookfield; *Betsy*, m. Thomas Haskins of Boston, and d. at Roxbury in 1849; *Fanny*, m. — Witherell of Brookfield; *Mehetabel*, m. Josiah Lyon, and d. at Woodstock, Vt., May 1850, a. 74; *Francis Augustus*, b. 4 Aug. 1782, a merchant at Wethersfield, Vt., 1804, and at Boston about 1810, d. at Newton 7 Ap. 1818; *Mariha Brandon*, m. David H. Sumner of Hartland, Vt.; *John*, prob. grad. H. C. 1807, d. at Worcester Aug. 1824, a. 39; *George*, d. at Brookfield July 1803, a. 15.

FRANCIS, RICHARD, 4 July 1644, bought of Nathaniel Sparhawk a house and land at the N. E. corner of Holmes Place, being part of the estate recently owned by Mr. Royal Morse. By his w. Alice, he had *Stephen*, b. 7 Feb. 1644-5; *Sarah*, b. 4 Dec. 1646, m. John Squires, and was living his wid. 1713; *John*, b. 4 Jan. 1649-50. RICHARD the f. d. 24 Mar. 1686-7, "aged 81 years or thereabout," and was noticed by Judge Sewall, as "an ancient and good man indeed."

2. STEPHEN, s. of Richard (1), m. Hannah, dau. of Thomas Hall, 27 Dec. 1670; she d. 2 A. 1683, and he m. Hannah, d. of William Dickson, 16 Sept. 1683. His children, in Camb., were *Hannah*, b. 28 Sept. 1671, d. 17 June 1677; *Stephen*, b. 15 Aug. 1674; *Hannah*, b. 18 June 1677, d. young; *Hannah*, b. 7 Ap. 1680. STEPHEN the f. was a brickmaker, and rem. to Medf. about 1680, where he died 24 Sept. 1719; his w. Hannah survived.

3. JOHN, s. of Richard (1), m. Lydia, dau. of Deac. John Cooper, 5 Jan. 1687-8, and had in Camb., *John*, b. 10 Oct. 1688, d. young; *John*, b. 17 Feb. 1689-90, d. at Medford 31 Aug. 1750; *Stephen*, b. 2 Nov. 1691; *Nathaniel*, b. about 1693, named in the division of his father's estate; and in Medf., *Samuel*, b. 17 Feb. 1695-6; *Anna*, b. 2 Nov. 1697, m. Benjamin Dana 23 July 1724; *Joseph*, b. 5 Jan. 1699-1700; *Ebenezer*, b. 30 Oct. 1701, d. 23 Mar. 1702-3; *Lydia*, b. 20 Ap. 1703, m. Joseph Tufts; *Ebenezer*, b. 25 Mar. 1708. JOHN the f. was a brickmaker, and rem. to Medf. where he d. 3 Jan. 1727-8, a. 78, and administration was granted to his eldest son John. The following extract from Judge Sewall's Diary refers to him: "Aug. 7, 1674. New College raised. John Francis, helping about raising the New College, had his right leg (both bones) broke, a little above the ankle, and his left thigh, about four inches below the joint, by a piece that fell on him." This accident probably occasioned a permanent lameness; such at least, is a fair inference from a petition presented to the Council of War, in the summer of 1676: "The petition of Stephen Francis humbly sheweth, that your petitioner, being by trade a brickmaker, and having been several times abroad on the country's service, and now hath a servant out in his stead, his father at home, ancient, and his brother lame, and this season only being the time for his calling which he is altogether unable to follow for want of the abovesaid servant; your petitioner humbly intreats your Honors to consider his distressed condition, and give order for the release of his said servant Amos Mackfassiit, that is in his stead, that so they may improve the summer for their calling; and your petitioner, as in duty bound, shall ever pray."

4. NATHANIEL, s. of John (3), res. in Medf. and thence rem. to Cha. where he d. 2 Sept. 1764, a. 71, leaving wife Ann (who d. at Mason, N. H., 31 Dec. 1777, a. 74), and three sons, *Nathaniel*, *Benjamin*, and *Richard*. Of these

sons, *Nathaniel* m. in Camb. *Phoebe Frost* 11 Ap. 1751; *Benjamin* m. *Lydia Convers of Medf.* 7 Ap. 1757, by whom he had *Benjamin*, d. at Bakinere; *James*, *William*, a daughter, and *Convers*, b. 14 July 1766, d. 27 Nov. 1856, whose son *Convers Francis*, D. D., b. in Camb. 9 Dec. 1795, was one of the professors in Harvard College and d. 7 Ap. 1863; by his second w. *Sarah Hall*, *Benjamin Francis* had *Sarah*, m. *Ephraim Bond* of Middletown, Conn.; *Simon*; *Nathaniel*, drowned in the British Channel; *Lydia*, m. *Job Wyeth* of Camb. 31 Jan. 1804; *Ebenezer*; *Stephen*.

5. *SAMUEL*, s. of *John* (3), res. in Medf., where he d., and administration was granted to *Aaron Blanchard* 1 Dec. 1778. His estate was divided between the heirs of son *John*, dec.; heirs of *Samuel*, dec. (b. at Medf. Jan. 1728-9); *Lydia*, w. of *Ebenezer Blunt*; *Mary*, w. of *William Tufts*; heirs of *Hannah*, dec. w. of — *Dickson*; heirs of *Sarah*, dec. w. of *Abraham Smith*; and *Rebecca*, w. of *Aaron Blanchard*.

6. *JOSEPH*, s. of *John* (3), res. in Medf. where he d. 1 Feb. 1748, and administration was granted to w. *Elizabeth*. His children, recorded at Medf., were, *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Nov. 1736, prob. the same who d. unm. at Medf. Feb. 1829; *Lydia*, b. 12 Dec. 1737; *Joseph*, b. 17 July 1741.

7. *EBENEZER*, s. of *John* (3), res. in Medf. and by w. *Rachel* had *Susanna*, b. 28 Nov. 1734; *Abigail*, b. 6 Oct. 1736; *Lucy*, b. 13 Mar. 1738-9, m. *Edward Wilson* 23 Nov. 1758; *Sarah*, b. 6 June 1741; *Ebenezer*, b. 23 Dec. 1743; *William*, b. 20 Ap. 1746; *Thomas*, b. 15 July 1748, m. *Susanna Hill* 11 July 1771; *Aaron*, b. 16 Feb. 1750-51; *John*, b. 28 Sept. 1752.

8. *EBENEZER*, s. of *Ebenezer* (7), rem. to Beverly 1764, was a Colonel in the Revolutionary Army, highly distinguished for his bravery and good conduct, and was slain in battle at Hubbardton, Vt., 7 July 1777. By his w. *Jedith Wood*, m. 1766, he had four daughters and one son, *Ebenezer Francis*, of Boston, Treasurer of Harvard College, who d. 20 Sept. 1858.

9. *AARON*, s. of *Ebenezer* (7), rem. to Beverly, where he d. 1825, a. about 74; his son *Ebenezer*, b. at Bev. 18 Oct. 1790, has for many years resided here, and is father of *Rev. Eben Francis*.

10. *JOHN*, s. of *Ebenezer* (7), rem. to Beverly, was adjutant in the regiment of his brother, *Col. Francis*, at the Hubbardton Battle, afterwards *Col. of militia*, and d. 30 July 1822, a. nearly 69.

FRENCH, WILLIAM, by w. *Elizabeth*, had *Elizabeth*, b. in England about 1631, m. — *Ellis* of Dedham; *Mary*, b. about 1633, "bap. in England, between two and three years old at her father's joining; *John*, bap. by Mr. Hooker, in Camb." about 1635 (*Mitchell*). *Sarah*, b. Mar. 1638; *Jacob*, b. 16 Jan. 1639-40; *Hannah*, b. 2 Feb. 1641-2, d. 20 June 1642; prob. another *Hannah*, b. about 1643, m. *John Brackett* at Billerica, 6 Sept. 1661; *Samuel*, b. 3 Dec. 1648, d. 15 July 1648. *WILLIAM* the f. was a tailor, and Lieutenant of the militia; he res. on the westerly side of Dunster Street, about midway between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street, which estate he bought in 1639, and sold to *William Barrett*, 10 June 1656. About 1653, he removed to Billerica and was the first Representative of that town, 1666; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 31 Mar. 1668, and he m. *Mary*, wid. of *John Stearns*, 6 May 1669, and had *Mary*, b. 3 Ap. 1670; *Sarah*, b. 29 Oct. 1671; *Abigail*, b. 14 Ap. 1673, d. 13 Ap. 1674; *WILLIAM* the f. d. 20 Nov. 1681, a. 78.

2. *JOHN*, brother to *William* (1), by w. *Joanna*, had *John*, b. about 1635; *Sarah*, b. Oct. 1637, dismissed to the Church in Billerica 16 May 1664, and prob. the same who m. *John Trull* 11 Dec. 1657; *Joseph*, b. 4 Ap. 1640; *Nathaniel*, b. 7 June 1643, prob. d. young. *JOHN* the f. was a tailor, and res. at the S. E. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets, nearly on the spot which now makes the N. E. corner of said streets. He was buried 16 Feb. 1645-6, and his w. *Joanna*, 20 Jan. 1645-6. His brother *William French* of Billerica administered, and sold the homestead to *Robert Browne*, 1657; "John French, son and heir of said John French," joined in the sale.

3. *RICHARD*, prob. brother to *William* (1), was here a short time, and by w. *Martha*, had *Samuel*, b. 13 July 1653. He res. on the northerly side of

Bow Street, on the estate formerly of Nicholas Danforth, which he bought 26 Jan. 1651-2, and sold to Edmund Angier 8 Oct. 1654, after which time no trace is found of him here.

4. JOHN, prob. s. of William (1), settled in Billerica, and m. Abigail Coggan of Barnstable 21 June 1659; she d. 5 Ap. 1662, and he m. Hannah Burrage 3 July 1663; she d. 7 July 1667, and he m. Mary Rogers 14 Jan. 1667-8; she d. 16 June 1677, and he m. another Mary soon afterwards. His children were *Hannah*, b. 11 Jan. 1663-4, m. John Kittredge 3 Aug. 1686; *Abigail*, b. 6 Dec. 1665; *Mary*, b. 1 Mar. 1668-70; *John*, b. 15 May 1679; *Elizabeth*, b. 24 July 1681; *William*, b. 26 Nov. 1683, d. 21 Ap. 1686; *William*, b. 18 Aug. 1687. JOHN the f. d. Oct. 1712, a. 78.

5. JACOB, s. of William (1), settled in Billerica, and m. Mary, dau. of Elder Champney of Camb., 20 Sept. 1663; she d. 1 Ap. 1681, and he m. Mary Convers 3 June 1685. His chil. were *Jacob*, b. 20 Feb. 1666-7; *William*, b. 18 July 1668; *Mary*, b. 6 Oct. and d. 12 Nov. 1669; *John*, b. 3 Dec. 1670; *Joseph*, b. 5 May 1673; *Jabez*, b. and d. 16 Sept. 1674; *Hannah*, b. and d. 23 Oct. 1677; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1679; *Sarah*, b. 7 Mar. 1680-81; *Abigail*, b. 20 Ap. 1686, d. 29 Mar. 1687. JACOB the f. d. 20 May 1713, a. 73; his w. Mary d. 18 June 1686.

6. JOSEPH, s. of John (3), settled in Billerica, m. Experience Foster 4 Nov. 1663, and had *Joseph*, b. 25 Mar. and d. 25 Ap. 1667; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 July 1668; *Joseph*, b. 7 Mar. 1669-70; *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1671-3; *Nathaniel*, b. 6 May 1674; *Thomas*, b. 29 Feb. 1675-6; *Sarah*, b. 6 and d. 20 Ap. 1677; *Jacob*, b. 26 Ap. 1678.

FROST, EDMUND, Ruling Elder of the Church in Camb., came here in 1635, and by w. Thomasine, had *John*, b. in England about 1634; *Thomas*, b. Ap. 1637, d. young; *Samuel*, b. Feb. 1637-8; *Joseph*, b. 13 Jan. 1638-9; *Jama*, b. 9 Ap. 1640; *Mary*, b. 24 July 1645; *Ephraim*; *Thomas*; *Sarah*, b. 1652. Elder FROST bought of Thomas Blodgett, about 1639, an estate on the westerly side of Dunster Street, between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street, which he sold soon afterwards to wid. Catherine Haddon; he then bought a house on the westerly side of Garden Street, near Mason Street, which he occupied in 1642, but sold to Richard Eccles in 1646. His subsequent residence is not known with certainty; but several circumstances indicate that he occupied the estate on the northerly side of Kirkland Street, extending from Divinity Hall Avenue to and beyond Francis Avenue, which estate remained in possession of his posterity until a very recent period. He was reputed to be rich in Faith, and manifestly enjoyed the confidence of Shepard and his Church. Yet he had trial of earthly poverty; and while his associate, Elder Champney, added acre to acre and became one of the largest landholders in town, he possessed little besides his homestead, and his pressing wants were relieved by the Church. His w. Thomasine d. and before 1669 he m. wid. Reana Daniel, who survived him. He d. 12 July 1672, leaving to his children the example of a godly life.

2. JOHN, s. of Edmund (1), m. Rebecca, dau. of Thomas Andrew, 26 June 1666, and had *John*, b. 19 Nov. 1667, was a mason, and resided in Salem 1696; *Rebecca*, b. 3 Dec. 1669, m. Deac. Joseph Coolidge, and d. 1 July 1760 (her dau. Rebecca was w. to the first, and mother to the second, Prof. Wigglesworth); *Thomas*, b. —, was a weaver, and resided here in 1696. JOHN the f. d. and administration was granted, 30 Sept. 1672, to wid. Rebecca, for herself and her three children. The wid. m. George Jacobs, Jr., of Danvers Village, 9 Feb. 1674, and was imprisoned during the witchcraft delusion.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Edmund (1), by w. Mary, had in Camb., *Samuel*, b. 21 Aug. 1664; *Isaac*, b. 21 Oct. 1666; *Edmund*, b. 21 Aug. 1668; he rem. to Billerica as early as 1674, at which time he had m. Elizabeth Miller, by whom he had *John*, b. 2 Ap. 1678; *Benjamin*, b. 10 Aug. 1683; *Jonathan*, b. 3 Nov. 1685; *Daniel*, b. 12 and d. 14 Ap. 1689; *Edmund*, b. 1 Mar. 1691-2. A son Edmund had d. 12 Feb. 1690-91. SAMUEL the f. d. at Billerica 12 Aug. 1711, a. 73.

4. JOSEPH, s. of Edmund (1), settled in Cha., m. Hannah Miller 22 May

1666, and had *Jabez*, b. 12 Dec. 1667; *Susanna*, b. 27 Jan. 1668-9; *Joseph*, b. 15 Feb. 1670-71, perhaps the same who m. Sarah Whittemore 12 Jan. 1707-8; *Stephen*, b. 9 Mar. 1672-3; *Nathaniel*, bap. 7 May 1676; *Hannah*, b. 30 Aug. 1677; *Abigail*, b. 12 Mar. 1679-80; *Miller*, b. 28 Feb. 1682-3; *Faith*, b. 9 Sept. 1687. JOSEPH the f. d. about 1692, and administration was granted to wid. Hannah 23 Jan. 1692-3.

5. JAMES, s. of Edmund (1), settled in Billerica, and m. Rebecca Hamlet 17 Dec. 1664; she d. 20 Aug. 1666, and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Foster, 22 Jan. 1666-7. His children were *James*, b. 14 Aug. 1666; *Thomas*, b. 18 Oct. 1667; *John*, b. 14 Nov. 1668, d. 3 Mar. 1668-9; *Samuel*, b. 28 Feb. 1669-70; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Nov. 1672, m. Peter Cornell; *Edmund*, b. 14 and d. 18 May 1675; *Sarah*, b. 15 July 1676, m. — Howard; *Hannah*, b. 31 Jan. 1680-81; *Joseph*, b. 21 Mar. 1682-3; *Abigail*, b. 23 Aug. 1685, m. Ephraim Kidder; *Benjamin*, b. 8 Mar. 1687-8, and *Mary*, who m. John Walker. JAMES the f. was deacon of the Billerica Church, and d. 12 Aug. 1711, a. 71; his w. Elizabeth survived.

6. EPHRAIM, s. of Edmund (1), by w. Hepzibah —, had *Mary*, b. 20 May 1678, m. — Howard; *Edmund*, b. 14 Mar. 1679-80; *Ephraim*, b. 23 Sept. 1682; *Thomas*, b. prob. 1688; *Ebenezer*, bap. 17 Jan. 1696-7; *Sarah*, b. —, m. Nathaniel Patten 17 May 1720. EPHRAIM the f. res. on the homestead, on the northerly side of Kirkland Street, and d. 2 Jan. 1717-18, a. 73; his w. Hepzibah survived.

7. THOMAS, s. of Edmund (1), settled in Sudbury, m. Mary Goodridge 12 Nov. 1678, and had *Thomas*, b. 23 Aug. 1679; *John*, b. 14 Sept. 1684, rem. to Groton; *Samuel*, b. 28 Nov. 1686 (was father of Amariah, b. 4 Oct. 1720, grad. H. C. 1740, minister at Milford, and d. 1792); and *Sarah*, who m. John Rice. THOMAS the f. m. (2d) Hannah Johnson of Sudbury, 9 July 1691, who d. 3 May 1712, and he m. (3d) Sarah Singletary, 22 Dec. 1712. He prob. d. 1724. See *Barry's Hist. Framingham*.

8. STEPHEN, s. of Joseph (4), prob. res. in Cha., where he m. Elizabeth Woodward 1 Feb. 1699-1700. His children, baptized here, were *Elizabeth*, 22 Dec. 1700; *Stephen*, 6 Sept. 1702; *Hannah*, 23 Feb. 1703-4; *Susanna*, 10 Mar. 1705-6.

9. EDMUND, s. of Ephraim (6), m. Hannah, dau. of Deac. Samuel Cooper, 1 Feb. 1710-11, and had *Hannah*, bap. 26 Oct. 1712, m. Samuel Bowman 20 Mar. 1745-6; *Elizabeth* (Ch. Rec. *Hannah*), bap. 22 Feb. 1712-13, m. John Goddard 19 Feb. 1734; *Edmund*, bap. 12 June 1715; *Stephen*, bap. 18 Jan. 1718-19; *Jonathan*, bap. 20 Feb. 1720-21; *Gideon*, bap. 14 June 1724. EDMUND the f. was a shoemaker, and res. on the homestead, Kirkland Street. He d. 6 Nov. 1752, a. 72; his w. Hannah d. 15 May 1767, a. 63.

10. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (6), m. Sarah, dau. of Deac. Samuel Cooper, 9 Sept. 1814, and had *Ephraim*, b. 10 July 1715; *Samuel*, b. 18 Dec. 1716; *Sarah*, b. 2 Jan. 1718-19, m. Moses Harrington, and d. 12 May 1759; *Anna*, b. 15 Dec. 1720, m. Thomas Adams 22 Sept. 1737; *Maria*, b. 4 Aug. 1722, m. Joseph Adams, Jr., 10 Jan. 1740; *Eunice*, b. 19 July 1724, d. 10 Ap. 1732; *Abigail*, b. 23 Ap. 1726, m. — Carter; *William*, b. 13 Nov. 1727, d. 13 Feb. 1727-8; *Lydia*, b. 8 Aug. 1729. EPHRAIM the f. res. in Menot., and d. 26 June 1769, a. 87; his w. Sarah d. 21 Feb. 1753, a. 66.

11. THOMAS, s. of Ephraim (6), m. Mary Butterfield 25 Oct. 1716, and had *Joseph*, b. 21 Dec. 1717; *Hepzibah*, b. 31 Aug. 1719, m. — Wheeler; *Ruth*, b. 17 Mar. 1721-2, m. Josiah Fessenden, pub. 25 Oct. 1755; *Thomas*, bap. 9 Feb. 1723-4; *Silas* and *Mary*, twins, bap. 11 Aug. 1728 (*Mary* m. Silas Stone before 1771, and was living in New Braintree 1795); *Phoebe*, bap. 26 Sept. 1731, m. Nathaniel Francis, Jr., 11 Ap. 1751; *Jonathan* (perhaps the same who is called *John*, in the mother's will, 1771), bap. 25 Feb. 1732-3; *Sarah*, b. about 1736, named in her mother's will, d. unm. 17 May 1825, a. 89; *Lydia*, b. 29 Aug. 1740. THOMAS the f. res. in Menot., and d. 3 May 1764, a. 77; his w. Mary d. 10 Mar. 1774, a. 77.

12. EBENEZER, s. of Ephraim (6), m. Deborah Martin 2 July 1722, and had *Abraham*, b. 7 Mar. 1723-4; *Ebenezer*, bap. 23 Aug. 1725; *James*, b. 2 Mar.

1731-2. EBENEZER the f. was a currier, and purchased of Samuel Cooper, 1730, an estate on the easterly side of North Avenue, which subsequently descended to the wife of Jonathan W. Ford. He d. between 16 Ap. and 28 June 1768; his w. Deborah survived.

13. EDMUND, s. of Edmund (9), m. Sarah Rand of Chs., 9 Aug. 1760, and had Sarah, b. 24 May 1751; Edmund, b. 21 July 1752; Stephen, b. 13 Sept. 1755; Jonathan, b. 12 Dec. 1757, d. 7 Aug. 1800; Hannah, b. 13 May 1760, m. Josiah Wilson 13 Ap. 1780; Nehemiah, b. 6 Oct. 1762; Abigail, b. 23 Nov. 1763; Phoebe, b. 4 June 1768, d. unm. 3 Dec. 1811; Samuel, b. 16 Mar. 1770, perhaps m. Dorcas Hill 15 Oct. 1789. EDMUND the f. was a blacksmith, res. on a part of the homestead, and prob. d. about 1777; his w. Sarah d. 28 Oct. 1801, a. 71. A son Gideon received a share of his estate.

14. STEPHEN, s. of Edmund (9), according to Winthrop, grad. H. C. 1739, was a preacher, and d. 9 Aug. 1749, a. nearly 31.

15. GIDEON, s. of Edmund (9), m. Sarah Ireland 18 Jan. 1753, and had Sarah, b. 1 Mar. 1754, d. unm. 29 July 1821; Gideon, b. 14 Oct. 1755, was a physician in Uxbridge; John, b. 4 Mar. 1758, d. young; Elizabeth, b. 15 Nov. 1760, m. Thomas Frothingham 24 Sept. 1785; Walter, b. 29 Aug. 1766; Martha, b. 29 June 1769, m. Thomas Austin of Boston 22 Mar. 1807, and d. 17 Ap. 1838; William, b. 23 Ap. 1774. GIDEON the f. was a blacksmith, and for a period of twenty years was deacon of the Church. He possessed, by inheritance and purchase, the homestead on Kirkland Street, but his residence, after about 1763, was on the easterly side of North Avenue, nearly opposite to Linnæan Street. He d. 30 June 1803, a. 79; his w. Sarah d. July 1805, a. 76.

16. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (10), m. Mary, dau. of Deac. John Cutter, pub. 16 Mar. 1739, and had Anna, b. 22 Oct. 1740, d. 20 Nov. 1740; Ephraim, b. 29 Sept. 1742; Jonathan, b. 15 Dec. 1744, grad. H. C. 1767, and d. 23 Ap. 1771; Stephen, b. 18 June 1747; Ruhamah, b. 4 Nov. 1749, m. John Russell 31 Aug. 1769; Mary, b. 4 Mar. 1752, m. Jonathan Locke 3 Jan. 1775; Anna, b. 3 Oct. 1754; Lydia, b. 21 Oct. 1756, d. 23 Oct. 1766; John, b. 9 Sept. 1760; Amos, b. 17 Aug. 1763. EPHRAIM the f. res. in Menot. and d. 5 Mar. 1799, a. 84; his w. Mary d. 30 Oct. 1805, a. 89.

17. SAMUEL, s. of Ephraim (10), m. Abigail, dau. of Deac. John Cutter, 19 Feb. 1741, and had Samuel, b. 7 Dec. 1741, d. young; Samuel, b. 2 Aug. 1743, d. 24 Ap. 1790; Abigail, b. 24 Jan. 1744-45, living unm. 1799; Rebecca, b. 28 Dec. 1746, m. Solomon Prentice 13 Ap. 1775; John, b. 29 June 1748, d. 9 Aug. 1749; Martha, b. 12 May 1750, m. Isaac Tufts 16 Ap. 1769; she seems afterwards to have m. a Cooper, which name she bore in 1799; Sarah, b. 10 June 1752, m. John Hutchinson 28 May 1772; John, b. 23 June 1754; Hannah, bap. 21 May 1758, m. Josiah Wilson 13 Ap. 1780; Seth, b. 20 Mar. 1760; William, bap. 3 Jan. 1762, d. 20 Sept. 1791; Cooper, b. 20 Mar. 1764, married, had children, many of whom d. in infancy, and d. 30 Sept. 1813, a. 49; Lydia Harrington, b. 16 Nov. 1766, m. Simeon Crosby 7 May 1787. SAMUEL the f. res. in Menot. and d. 30 Sept. 1798, a. nearly 82; his w. Abigail d. 7 Mar. 1796, a. 74.

18. JOSEPH, s. of Thomas (11), m. Sarah, dau. of Ephraim Cook, 8 Feb. 1753, and had James, b. 9 June 1753; Joseph, b. 14 Jan. 1757, removed to Harvard, was Deacon, and d. 1827; Sarah, b. 8 Aug. 1760, d. unm. 22 Sept. 1837; Elizabeth, b. 12 Dec. 1764, d. unm. 1 May 1813; Mary, b. 11 Nov. 1767; Jonathan, b. 27 Jan. 1775. JOSEPH the f. res. in Menot. and d. 22 Sept. 1798, a. nearly 81; his w. Sarah d. 28 Oct. 1801, a. 71.

19. JOHN, prob. s. of Thomas (11), by w. Betty, had Betsey, b. 16 Feb. 1776, m. Benjamin Harrington of Chs. 1 Oct. 1792; Abigail, b. 12 July 1778, d. 20 Nov. 1782; Eunice, b. 12 Sept. 1780; Lucy, b. 31 May 1782, m. Stephen Tufts 9 Dec. 1798; Abigail, b. 29 Mar. 1784, m. John Niles 27 Mar. 1803; John, b. 12 Oct. 1785; Reuben, b. 14 Ap. 1787, d. 8 May 1829; Mary, b. 17 Mar. 1789. His w. Betty d. 18 Mar. 1802, a. 51.

20. ABRAHAM, s. of Ebenezer (1-), m. Mary Oliver 8 June 1747, and Deborah, b. 1 Ap. 1748, d. 8 Oct. 1753; Oliver, b. 4 June 1751; Abraham

25 Jan. 1754; *Mary* and *Lucy*, twins, bap. 10 June 1759; *Samuel*, bap. 1 Nov. 1761. This family prob. rem. as no further trace of them is found.

21. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (12), m. Naomi, dau. of Thomas Dana, 21 Ap. 1748; she d. and he m. Ruth Wright of Woburn, pub. 24 Feb. 1761. His children in Camb. were Ebenezer, bap. 19 Feb. 1748-9; *Mary*, bap. 24 Feb. 1750-51; *David*, bap. 9 June 1754; *Deborah*, bap. 12 Feb. 1758. EBENEZER the f. rem. to Rutland, and was appointed guardian to the four children of his w. Naomi, 13 July 1761.

22. JAMES, s. of Ebenezer (12), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Ebenezer Roby of Sudbury, about 1753, and Mary Prentice of Chs. 1 Dec. 1768. His children were *James*, b. 8 Feb. 1754; *David*, b. 4 Ap. 1757; *Elizabeth*, bap. 23 Dec. 1759, d. young; Ebenezer Roby, b. 26 Nov. 1763, d. in the almshouse, 11 May 1810, described as "late of Providence"; *Mary*, posthumous, b. 3 and d. 24 Feb. 1771. JAMES the f. was a physician, possessed the homestead on North Avenue, and d. 22 July 1770, a. 38; his w. Mary m. Nebemiah Rand Chs. 1766?

23. WALTER, s. of Gideon (15), m. Martha Tufts of Chs. 21 June 1792, and had *Martha*, b. (prob. 1792), d. 31 Oct. 1796, a. 4; *John*, bap. 17 Aug. 1794, was printer in Boston and New Orleans; *Walter*, bap. 14 Feb. 1796, carriage maker in Boston; *Martha*, b. abt. 1798, m. Geo. H. Kuhn, Boston; *Sarah Ann*, bap. 19 July 1801, d. 10 Oct. 1802; *Gideon*, bap. 17 July 1803, d. 5 Sept. 1825; *Samuel T.* (prob. the same who was born at his mother's death, as she d. in childbed 30 July 1805, a. 32). WALTER the f. was a tanner, res. on the easterly side of North Avenue near the Railroad Bridge on the estate recently owned by Ozias Morse, which passed out of his hands in 1807, when he prob. rem. from Camb. He d. at Haverhill 20 Ap. 1818, a. 52.

24. WILLIAM, s. of Gideon (15), m. Lucy Adams of Chs. who d. 25 Nov. 1809, a. 36, and he m. Mary Teele (pub. 29 Dec. 1810); His chil. were *William*, bap. 27 Dec. 1801; *Edmund*, bap. 17 July 1803; *Lucy C.*, b. —, m. Gideon Frothingham of Sandlake, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1839; *Henry*, bap. 5 Oct. 1817, a painter, rem. to Galena, Ill.; *Frederick Austin*, bap. 15 Oct. 1820; *Benjamin*, b. —, rem. to Galena; and perhaps others. WILLIAM the f. res. in 1800 on the northerly side of Linnæan Street, but afterwards rem. to the easterly side of North Avenue, near Forest Street, and d. 10 July 1832, a. 58.

25. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (16), m. Lydia Perry 6 June 1765; she d. 19 Oct. 1792, and he m. Mary (or Martha) Boylston of Chs. 3 June 1794. His children were *Ephraim*, b. 7 Ap. 1766; *Lydia*, b. 30 Jan. 1768, m. Jonas Cutter 19 Oct. 1786; *James*, b. 31 Jan. 1770, m. Margaret Locke 1 Feb. 1795, who d. 10 Sept. 1803, a. 26, and he m. Susanna Fillebrown 3 Mar. 1806; *Jonathan*, b. 2 Mar. 1772, d. 17 Aug. 1773; *Mary*, b. 26 Ap. 1775, m. Spencer Bucknam of Medford, 9 Nov. 1794; *Ruth*, b. 26 Ap. 1777; *Isaac*, b. 7 Aug. 1780, d. 14 Feb. 1804. EPHRAIM the f. res. in Menot., was deacon of the Church forty-one years, and d. 4 Ap. 1833, a. nearly 91; his w. Martha (or Mary) d. 10 Nov. 1824, a. 68.

26. STEPHEN, s. of Ephraim (16), m. Susanna Brown 22 Dec. 1772, and had *Susanna*, b. 18 Nov. 1773, d. young; *Stephen*, b. 14 Sept. 1775; *Jonathan*, b. 6 Dec. 1777; *Susanna*, b. 26 Aug. 1779; *Abigail*, bap. 14 Oct. 1781; *Frances*, b. about 1788, d. 10 Feb. 1816, a. 28; *Daniel*, bap. 7 Nov. 1790, d. 24 Mar. 1822; *Mary*, bap. 26 Aug. 1792. STEPHEN, the f. res. in Menot., was a captain, and d. 31 Oct. 1810, a. 63; his w. Susanna d. 15 Oct. 1800, aged 50.

27. JOHN, s. of Ephraim (16), m. Susanna Hill 21 Nov. 1780, and had *Susanna*, bap. 4 Mar. 1781; *Anna*, b. 25 Jan. 1783; *Jonathan*, bap. 1 Mar. 1789; *Asa*, bap. 7 Nov. 1790; *Isaac*, bap. 16 Dec. 1792; *Mary*, bap. 21 Dec. 1794; a child, b. and d. 6 June 1801. JOHN the f. res. in Menot., and d. 15 May 1812, a. 52; his w. Susanna d. 29 Sept. 1804, a. 44.

28. AMOS, s. of Ephraim (16), by w. Lydia, had *Amos*, bap. 1 June 1788 (idiot), d. 18 June 1812; *Joel*, bap. 1 Mar. 1789; *Thaddeus*, bap. 11 Dec.

1791, d. 4 Oct. 1792; *Lydia*, bap. 24 Nov. 1793; *Thaddeus*, bap. 7 Feb. 1796; *William*, bap. 3 Dec. 1797; *Abijah*, bap. 13 Oct. 1799; *Susan*, bap. 6 Sept. 1801.

29. JOHN, s. of Samuel (17), by w. Lydia, had *Mary*, bap. 15 Mar. 1789; *Sarah*, bap. 10 Aug. 1790, d. 13 Feb. 1791; *Sarah*, bap. 5 Feb. 1792; *Maria*, bap. 14 Dec. 1793; and perhaps others. JOHN the f. res. in Menot., and d. 1 Nov. 1818, a. 64; his w. Lydia d. 9 Ap. 1804, a. 42.

30. SKTH, s. of Samuel (17), m. Sarah Hill 20 Nov. 1781, and had *Sarah*, b. 11 Sept. 1782; *Abigail Cutter*, bap. 2 Nov. 1788; *Patty*, bap. 14 Ap. 1793; *Samuel*, bap. 14 Ap. 1793, d. 25 July 1822, a. 29; *Rebecca Wellington*, bap. 5 June 1795; and perhaps others. SKTH the f. res. in Menot., and d. 23 Jan. 1814, a. nearly 54.

31. JAMES, s. of Joseph (18), m. Susanna Dutton 3 Dec. 1776, and had *Susanna*, b. 8 Sept. 1777; *Patty*, b. 5 Jan. 1780; in the division of the estate, 1819, two other children are named, — *James*, and *Anna*, w. of Eben Cutter. JAMES the f. res. on the westerly corner of North Avenue and Tannery Street. He d. 7 Aug. 1818, a. 65; his w. Susanna d. prob. 1820; administration on her estate was granted 10 Jan. 1821.

32. JAMES, s. of James (22), m. Grace Bonner of Springfield, and had *Elizabeth*, who m. Thomas Wallace 10 Oct. 1800. JAMES the f. was a tinplate worker, res. on the southerly part of the homestead, and d. 13 Nov. 1825; his w. Grace d. 14 June 1803, a. 42.

33. DAVID, s. of James (22), m. Elizabeth Allen 8 May 1777, and had *David*, b. 6 Sept. 1777, d. of dropsy 7 Mar. 1816; *James*, b. 13 Feb. 1780, a carpenter, d. on his passage from the West Indies 25 July 1812; *John*, b. 4 Feb. 1782, d. young; *Betsy Roby*, b. 17 Aug. 1784, m. Jonathan W. Ford 23 Oct. 1808, and d. 26 Mar. 1820; *Pamelo*, b. 30 Aug. 1786, d. 8 July 1787 (date of 1788 on G. S. is wrong). DAVID the f. res. on the homestead, and d. 17 Jan. 1787, a. about 30; his w. Elizabeth was buried 1 Ap. 1839, a. 86.

34. EPHRAIM, s. of Deac. Ephraim (25), m. Elizabeth Lollridge 4 July 1793, and had *Ephraim*, bap. 3 Aug. 1794; *Mary Ann Jones*, bap. 7 Feb. and d. 1 Oct. 1796; *Henry Hope Jones*, b. 17 Aug. 1797, d. 24 Aug. 1799; *Henry*, bap. 22 Mar. 1801; and perhaps others.

35. STEPHEN, s. of Stephen (26), m. Sarah Twadell 29 Mar. 1798, and had *Stephen*, bap. 24 Nov. 1798, and perhaps others.

FRYERS, JAMES. His w. Katherine d. 28 July 1640.

FULLER, JOHN, settled on the south side of the river, now Newton, about 1644, and was an extensive landholder. By his w. Elizabeth, he had *John*, b. 1646; *Jonathan*, b. 1648, m. Sarah Mirick, and d. 1722; *Joseph*, b. 10 Feb. 1652-3; *Joshua*, b. 16 Feb. 1654-5; *Jeremiah*, b. 4 Mar. 1658-9, m. Elizabeth —, and d. 1741; *Bethia*, b. 23 Nov. 1661, m. Nathaniel Bond 1684; *Elizabeth*, b. —, m. Job Hyde; *Isaac*, b. 2 Dec. 1665, d. 1691, a. 26. JOHN the f. was a farmer and maltster; he d. 1698, a. 87.

2. JOHN, s. of John (1), m. Abigail Ballstone (or Boylston) 30 June 1682, and had *Sarah*, b. 5 Oct. 1683; *John*, b. 2 Sept. 1685, and perhaps others. JOHN the f. prob. m. (2d) Margaret Hicks 14 Oct. 1714, and d. 1720, a. 75.

3. JOSEPH, s. of John (1), m. Lydia, dau. of Edward Jackson, 13 Feb. 1678-9, and had *John*, b. 15 Dec. 1680. He had in all five sons and two daughters. One of his sons, *Joseph*, b. 4 July 1685, m. Lydia, dau. of Abraham Jackson, and had Abraham, b. 23 Mar. 1720, who was a Captain, Judge, Representative eighteen years, between 1764 and 1790, m. Sarah Dyer, and had *Sarah*, b. 27 Ap. 1759, m. Gen. William Hull, and *Joseph*, b. and d. 1765. JOSEPH the f. d. 1740, a. 88; his w. Lydia d. 1726, a. 70.

4. JOSHUA, s. of John (1), m. Elizabeth Ward 7 May 1679; she d. 17 Aug. 1691, and he m. Hannah —; 19 July 1742, he married a third wife; the record, as made by Dr. Appleton, is, "Joshua Fuller in 88th year, and Mary Dana in 75th year." His children, recorded here, were *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Jan. 1679-80, m. Isaac Shepard of Medford 31 Dec. 1702; *Hannah*, b. 8 July 1682; *Experience*, b. 5 Nov. 1685, m. Thomas Miller of Newton 23 Mar. 1709-10; *Merry*, b. 11 Mar. 1688-9, m. Aaron Cady 23 Mar. 1709-10; *Pria*,

cilla, b. 25 Oct. 1700; Ruth, b. 14 Nov. 1702. JOSHUA the f. d. 1752, in the 98th year of his age; his w. Mary prob. d. 13 Feb. 1754, a. 89.

5. EBENEZER, res. in what is now Brighton, and by w. Martha had *Martha*, b. 11 Sept. 1791; *Ebenezer*, b. 19 Feb. 1793; *Mary*, b. 4 Ap. 1795; *Lucy*, b. 6 Mar. 1798, d. 14 Oct. 1799; *Cyrus Bryant*, b. 21 Ap. 1802, d. 25 Aug. 1805; *Lucy*, b. 18 Sept., and d. in Nov. 1804. EBENEZER the f. was elected Deacon of the Brighton Church 16 Jan. 1803, and rem. to Newton about 1823.

GARDEN, RICHARD, had a grant of timber, for fencing, 1663.

GARDNER, THOMAS, of Roxbury, d. Nov. 1638, leaving chil. *Thomas* and *Peter*.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), m. Lucy Smith 4 July 1641, and had *Andrew, Thomas, Abigail, Mary, Peter, Abigail* (2d), *Lucy, Joanna, Joshua, Caleb*. THOMAS the f. res. in Roxbury, and d. 18 July 1689; his w. Lucy d. 6 Nov. 1687.

3. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (2), m. Mary Bowles 17 Nov. 1673, and had *Sarah, Thomas, Mary, John, Culeb, Peter, Isaac, Richard, Solomon* (7), *Benjamin*. THOMAS the f. res. in Roxbury or Brookline, and d. in 1725.

4. RICHARD, s. of Thomas (3), m. Elizabeth Winchester, and had *Thomas, Elizabeth, John, Sarah*. RICHARD the f. and his w. were dismissed from the Church in Brookline, and recommended to the Church in Cambridge in 1728. He was the first of this family in Camb., and d. 9 Jan. 1776, a. 73; his w. Elizabeth d. Aug. 1795.

5. THOMAS, s. of Richard (4), m. Joanna Sparhawk, and had *Richard, Thomas, Thomas* (2d), *Samuel, Elizabeth*. THOMAS the f. was the patriotic Colonel,¹ who sealed his devotion to his country with his blood on Bunker Hill, 17 June 1775. See pp. 418-420. He d. of his wounds 3 July 1775; his w. Joanna d. 24 Nov. 1794.

6. RICHARD, s. of Thomas (5), m. Hannah Goldthwait, and had *John; Joanna; Martha; Hannah*, m. Dr. James P. Chaplin of Camb. 10 Dec. 1807, and d. 21 May 1838, a. 45; *Susan; Sally*.

7. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (6), m. Hannah, dau. of Isaac Gardner, who was slain in Camb. on the memorable 19th of April 1775, and had *Hannah*, b. 2 Feb. 1791, m. Aaron Rice of Camb. 10 Oct. 1821, and d. 7 July 1853; *Thomas; Susanna; Mary S.; Harriet E.; Thomas S.* No trace is found in the Camb. Records of Col. Gardner's parentage, or of his children; nor do the Probate Records refer to the settlement of his estate. The materials for the foregoing brief sketch were given to me by Mr. Thomas Gardner Rice (son of Aaron and Hannah), the present Cambridge representative of two martyrs in the cause of liberty, namely Isaac Gardner, Esq. of Brookline, and Col. Thomas Gardner of Cambridge.

GASKELL, or GASKIN, SAMUEL, by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. 13 May 1688. His w. Elizabeth d. 18 Oct. 1686; his son *John* d. 9 Oct. 1686. Unless there be an error in the date, he must have m. a 2d w. Elizabeth.

GATES, STEPHEN, d. here 1662, leaving w. Ann, who contracted 18 Ap. 1663 to marry Richard Woodward of Watertown. After his death she resumed the

¹ The spirit of patriotism and self-sacrifice which animated Col. Gardner in the Revolutionary struggle is exhibited in his letter to the Committee of Correspondence in Boston: "Cambridge, Aug. 12, 1774. Friends and Brethren, The time is come that every one that has a tongue and an arm is called upon by their country to stand forth in its behalf; and I consider the call of my country as the call of God, and desire to be all obedience to such a call. In obedience thereto I would administer some consolation unto you, by informing you of the glorious union of the good people of this Province, both in sentiment and action. I am in-

formed from good authority that the Committee of Correspondence for the several Towns in the County of Worcester have assembled, are in high spirits, and perfectly united. The Committee for Cambridge and Charlestown are to have a conference tomorrow, and I trust the whole County of Middlesex will soon be assembled by Delegates from the respective Towns in said County. I have the greatest reason to believe that the people will chuse rather to fall gloriously in the cause of their Country, than mealy submit to slavery. I am your Friend and Brother,

THOMAS GARDNER."

name of Gates, and d. at Stow 1683. Their children were *Stephen*; *Simon*; *Thomas*; *Elizabeth*, m. John Lasell; and *Mary*, m. John Maynard of Sudbury.

2. *STEPHEN*, s. of *Stephen* (1), by w. Sarah had *Simon*, b. here 5 Mar. 1666-7. In his will, dated at Stow, 5 Sept. 1701, and proved 15 Sept. 1707, are named w. Sarah, and children *Stephen*, *Simon*, *Thomas*, *Isaac*, *Nathaniel*, *Daniel*, *Sarah*, and *Rebecca*.

3. *SIMON*, s. of *Stephen* (1), by w. Margaret, had *Abigail*, b. 14 Aug. 1671, m. Nathaniel Sparhawk; *Simon*, b. 1 Sept. 1673, d. 2 Jan. 1675-6; *Simon*, b. 5 Jan. 1675-6, settled in Marlborough, and was ancestor of a numerous posterity there and in Worcester County; *George*, b. 6 Ap. 1678, d. 23 May 1679; *Amos*, b. about 1680; *Jonathan*, b. 22 June 1683; *Samuel*, b. 11 Aug. 1685; *Margaret*, b. 13 Aug. 1689, m. James How. *SIMON* the f. d. at Brookline, and his estate was settled by agreement 11 Oct. 1705.

4. *AMOS*, s. of *Simon* (3), m. Hannah, dan. of Samuel Oldham, 19 May 1703, and had *Hannah*, b. 28 Oct. 1706, m. Jonathan Edmunds, Newton; *Margaret*, bap. 25 Ap. 1708, m. Thomas Spring, Newton, 31 Dec. 1729; *Abigail*, bap. 25 June 1710, m. Jonathan Pierson, Andover, 17 Mar. 1729-30; *Mary*, bap. 27 July 1712, m. Nehemiah Wright in Framingham, 24 May 1733; *Amos*, bap. 3 Oct. 1714; *Oldham*, bap. 3 Sept. 1716; *Susanna*, bap. 18 Sept. 1720; *Samuel*; *Sarah*, m. William Jones, Framingham, 31 Mar. 1748. *Amos* the f. rem. to Brookline, thence to Framingham, and d. about 1754.

5. *JONATHAN*, s. of *Simon* (3), by w. Persis, had two children, bap. 3 Aug. 1713, and 8 Jan. 1715-16, names not recorded; *Jonathan*, bap. 20 Oct. 1717; *Persis*, bap. 9 Aug. 1719; *Margaret*, bap. 10 Sept. 1721; *William*, b. 5 Jan. 1723-4, d. young; *Susanna*, b. 2 June 1726; *William*, b. 17 Oct. 1727; *Margaret* (bap. Abigail), b. 17 Jan. 1728-9; *Sarah*, b. 12 June 1730; *William*, bap. 29 Oct. 1732; *John*. *JONATHAN* the f. rem. to Worcester, and died there in 1754.

For a more extended account of the Gates family, see *Barry's Hist. Framingham*.

GAY, JOHN, of Wrentham, Miller, bought of Gov. Belcher, 8 Feb. 1733, a part of the estate at the N. E. corner of Brighton and Mount Auburn streets; and afterwards purchased the remainder, which had been owned by the heirs of Edmund Angier, or of John Hovey. This was the original Blue Anchor Tavern stand; it does not appear, however, whether Mr. Gay pursued the business of an inn-holder. His wife, whom he prob. m. before he removed here, was Sarah, dan. of Jonathan Nutting. They had no children. He d. between 18 Dec. 1753 and 14 Jan. 1754; she d. 1772.

2. *HANNAH*, m. Owen Warland, 3 Ap. 1679. Rev. EBENEZER, of Suffield, Conn., m. Hannah, dan. of Samuel Angier, 5 July 1742. Rev. BUNKER, of Hinsdale, N. H., m. Abigail, dan. of Henry Prentice, 22 Sept. 1763.

GEARNER, EDMUND, in 1635, owned house and land at the S. W. corner of Brighton and Winthrop streets. He removed before 1642.

GIBSON, JOHN, in 1635, owned a house on the easterly side of Sparks Street not far southerly from Vassall Lane; and soon after he added three acres more, so that his estate extended across to Garden Street. By his w. Rebecca he had five children, all bap. here: *Rebecca*, b. about 1635, m. Charles Stearns 22 June 1654, and within two years afterwards was grievously afflicted with a mental disorder, imagining herself to be under the power of witchcraft; *Mary*, b. Mar. 1637-8, m. John Ruggles of Rox. 3 Ap. 1655; and d. 6 Dec. 1674; *Maria*, b. Ap. 1639, m. Jacob Newell of Rox. 3 Nov. 1657; *John*, b. about 1641; *Samuel*, b. 28 Oct. 1644. His w. Rebecca was buried at Rox. 1 Dec. 1661, and he m. Joanna, wid. of Henry Prentice, 24 July 1662. He signed a petition to the King in 1688, and d. in 1694, a. 93.

2. *JOHN*, s. of *John* (1), m. Rebecca Errington 9 Dec. 1668, and had *Rebecca*, b. 4 Oct. 1669, and perhaps others. He d. 15 Oct. 1679; a. 38; his w. Rebecca d. 4 Dec. 1713, after having long been a pensioner on the bounty of the Church.

3. *SAMUEL*, s. of *John* (1), m. Sarah Pemberton 30 Oct. 1668; she d. 10 Oct. 1676, and he m. Elizabeth, wid. of John Stedman, 14 June 1679; she d.

about 1680, and he m. Abigail —, who survived him. His children were, Sarah, b. 30 Mar. 1670, m. John Stedman 9 Ap. 1691, and d. 1 July 1754; Martha, b. 12 Dec. 1671, m. — Rofe; Samuel, b. 6 May and d. 14 Sept. 1676; Samuel, b. 2 Oct. 1690; Elizabeth, b. —, who, with her mother Abigail, sold the original homestead, 4 May 1711, to Jacob Hill. SAMUEL the f. was a glover, and d. 20 Mar. 1709-10.

GIRLING, or GURLING, RICHARD, a mariner, 25 Aug. 1635, bought 100 acres of Simon Willard, 75 acres of John Bridge, and 25 acres of Dolor Davis. all on the south side of the River, at or near the present S. W. corner of Brighton District. He d. shortly afterwards. Under date of 19 Sept. 1637, the General Court "ordered, that Mr. Joseph Weld and Mr. John Benjamin (being authorized), should make sale of Mr. Gurling's land, for satisfaction of the creditors, in proportion if it came short, and if an overplus be, that to remain in the hands of Mr. Benjamin." The land was accordingly sold to William Andrew, and the sale confirmed by the Court, 6 Mar. 1637-8. At the Quarterly Court, 4 June 1639. "Mr. Benjamin gave in the account of Richard Gurling, whereby four shillings only appeareth remaining due to widow Gurling." It is not known whether any children survived. Mr. Girling was probably the same who was Master of the ship *Hope* of Ipswich, in 1634, in which Shepard embarked, with his friends, for New England, but was driven back, and narrowly escaped destruction. Shepard says, "The master of it, a very able seaman, was Mr. Gurling, who professed much love to me, who had got this ship, of 400 tons, from the Danes, and, as some report, it was by some fraud. But he denied it; and being a man very loving and full of fair promises of going at the time appointed, and an able seaman, hence we resolved to adventure that time, though dangerous in regard of the approaching winter." *Autobiography*, p. 45, ed. 1832.

GLEASON, THOMAS, by w. Susanna, had Mary, b. here 31 Oct. 1657. He is said to have res. previously in Wat. and subsequently in Cha. and to have d. about 1684.

2. WILLIAM, perhaps s. of Thomas (1), by w. Abiel, or Abiah, had William, b. 15 Ap. 1679; Esther, b. 13 and d. 27 Sept. 1688. WILLIAM the f. d. here, and adm. was granted to w. Abiel, 6 Ap. 1691. He seems to have res. at the Farms.

3. WILLIAM, prob. s. of William (2), by w. Thankful, had Experience, b. 18 Jan. 1707-8.

4. DAVID, by w. Mercy, had David, b. 2 Aug. 1744; Mary (bap. Mercy), b. 31 Jan. 1745-6.

GLOVER, REV. JOSK, was Rector of Sutton, in Surrey, Eng. In 1638 he made preparations for emigrating to New England; and, among other things, provided a printing press, types, and furniture, and contracted with Stephen Daye 7 June 1638, to embark with him, and devote his services as he should direct. This was the first printing press established in the British American Colonies. Mr. Glover is understood to have embarked, and to have died on the passage. Shortly before his departure from England, being then in London, he executed a will, from which it appears that he had then living a wife and five children; it also appears that he had already purchased estates in New England, and possessed, in both England, a considerably large property. His widow arrived here in 1638, with the children, and a stock of merchandise, which from time to time she replenished, under the superintendence of John Stedman, her agent or steward, until 22 June 1641, when she became the wife of President Dunster. Her residence was on the westerly side of Winthrop Square, the estate extending from Mt. Auburn Street to Winthrop Street. She d. 23 Aug. 1643, and her estate, after tedious and vexatious litigation, was settled by her surviving husband. As an illustration of the manner in which justice was administered more than two hundred years ago, it may be mentioned, that, on the final settlement of his account by the court Pres. Dunster was required to pay for the use of all the property he had by his wife, and to surrender every article, or its equivalent, to her children; but, on the other hand, he was allowed payment for his expenses in providing for the

children while in his family, and also for "disbursements for the maintenance of Mrs. Glover for diet and apparel in sickness and health, two years and two months, after her marriage to Mr. Dunster until her death, with a maid to attend her, at £30 per annum, £68"; for medical attendance £18; and for funeral charges £10. Mr. Glover was twice married; his first wife (as inscribed on her monument, erected 24 May 1629, by her husband, in the church of which he was Rector), was Sarah, dau. of "Mr. Roger Orfield, citizen of London," by whom he "had three children, viz., Roger, Elizabeth, and Sarah. She died July 10, 1628." See *Glover Memorials*, p. 563. His second wife was Elizabeth Harris, by whom he had John and Priscilla. Of his children, Roger is said to have been a captain, slain at the taking of Edinburgh castle about 1649; Elizabeth, m. Adam Winthrop about Mar. 1643-4; and after his death she m. John Richards; Sarah, m. Deane Winthrop about 1648; Priscilla, m. John Appleton of Salem, Oct. 1651; John, grad. H. C. 1650, M. D. at Aberdeen, and d. unm. about 1668. The date of his graduation is assumed to be 1650 (rather than 1651 when his namesake graduated), because this best agrees with one of the items in Mr. Dunster's account:—"maintenance of the children after the death of their mother, viz., John Glover's liberal education, for diet, apparel and schooling, mostly at the college, for seven years and two months, at 20*l*. per annum, 143.3.4." The mother (Mrs. Dunster) d. in Aug. 1648; seven years and two months would expire in Oct. 1650. The Christian name of Mr. Glover has appeared in various forms, such as Joseph, Jose, Josse, Jesse, Joas, and Joas; and antiquarians have doubted which was the true name. Proof has at last been presented by J. Hammond Trumbull, L.L. D., that his widow and Mr. Dunster wrote the name *Jesse*; but that he himself wrote it *Jose*, three times in his last will. He adds, "comparison of the forms *Josse*, and *Joas*, with the autograph *Jose*, shows that the name was pronounced as a monosyllable, and that the first vowel was moderately long." See *N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register*, xxx. 27.

GODDARD, EDWARD, of Norfolk Co., England, a farmer, m. — Doyley, and had William, John, Richard, Edward, James, Vincent, Benjamin, Thomas, Josias, and three daughters, who reached maturity. *Goddard Gen.*, p. 5.

2. WILLIAM, s. of Edward (1), was a grocer in London, m. Elizabeth Miles, and had William, Joseph, Robert, and three others who d. young. He came to N. Eng. in 1663; his w. and chil. followed him in 1666. He had in Watertown, besides three who d. young, Benjamin, b. 17 Aug. 1668; Josiah, b. about 1672, resided on the homestead, and d. 14 Nov. 1720; Edward, b. 24 Mar. 1674-5, m. Susanna Stone, was a schoolmaster in Boston, rem. to Framingham, was Selectman, Town Clerk, Representative nine years, member of the Council three years, and d. 9 Feb. 1754. *Goddard Gen.*, pp. 8-10; *Bond's Hist. Wat.*, pp. 237, 238.

3. BENJAMIN, s. of William (2), m. Martha, dau. of John Palfrey, 30 May 1689, and had Nathaniel, b. 19 Aug. 1692, m. Mary, dau. of Deac. Samuel Cooper, removed to Weston, and d. without issue about 1770; Benjamin, b. 26 Aug. 1696, d. 29 Dec. 1702; Elizabeth, b. 20 Aug. 1699; Martha, b. 12 Aug. 1702, m. Walter Cooper 7 June 1722, and d. 10 Ap. 1768; Benjamin, b. 8 Aug. 1705, was a carpenter, m. Mary, dau. of Samuel Kidder, 9 Dec. 1731, removed to Grafton, and d. here, on a visit 10 Dec. 1759, leaving children Josiah, Benj., Nath., James, Eliz., Sam., Mary, and Hannah; John, b. 18 May 1709; Thomas, b. in Chs. 14 Aug. 1712; William, bap. here — Aug. 1716. BENJAMIN the f. was a carpenter, and res. at the S. W. corner of Mt. Auburn and Holyoke streets until about 1712, when he rem. to the estate opposite to Porter's Hotel, which was then a part of Charlestown. His w. Martha d. 26 Nov. 1737, a. 67, and he m. Anne Oldham (pub. 16 May 1738), who survived him. He d. 24 Oct. 1748, a. 80.

4. JOHN, s. of Benjamin (3), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund Frost, 19 Feb. 1734-5, and had John, bap. 26 Sept. 1736, d. young; Martha, bap. 6 May 1739; Stephen, bap. 6 Sept. 1741; Elizabeth, bap. 5 Sept. 1743, m. — Norton, and d. Dec. 1834, a. 91; Ruth, bap. 10 Aug. 1746; John, bap. 12 Aug. 1750. JOHN the f. was a cordwainer, and d. 12 May 1751, a. nearly 42; at the divi-

ion of his estate 1767, only two children, *Stephen* and *Elizabeth*, appear to have been living. His w. *Elizabeth* d. 4 Ap. 1786, a. 74.

5. *THOMAS*, s. of Benjamin (3), m. *Hannah*, dau. of Jonathan Gove, 3 Jan. 1738-9, and had *Kezia*, bap. 25 Nov. 1739; *Hannah*, bap. 11 Ap. 1742, m. *Jonas Prentice* 1 Dec. 1785; *Benjamin*, bap. 12 Aug. 1744; *Thomas*, and *Nathaniel*, twins, bap. 12 July 1747. *THOMAS* the f. was a carpenter, inherited the homestead, then in Chs. now in Camb. His estate was divided 22 Nov. 1768, to his widow *Hannah* (who d. 18 Mar. 1799, a. 82), and chil. *Benjamin*, *Thomas*, *Nathaniel*, and *Hannah*.

6. *STEPHEN*, s. of John (4), m. *Mary*, d. of Rev. David Goddard of Leicester, and had *Mary*, b. 23 Nov. 1769, d. 10 Oct. 1798; *John*, b. 2 May 1771, d. young; *Stephen*, b. 3 Feb. 1773, d. 25 Dec. 1774; *Sarah*, bap. 22 Jan. 1775, d. unm. 26 May 1859, in the almshouse, — a pattern of patience and Christian trust; *Stephen*, bap. 18 May 1777, m. *Charlotte Hawes* of Canton, 26 Nov. 1801, removed to Leicester; *David*, bap. 22 Aug. 1779, m. *Hannah Brown* of Concord, 13 June 1805, was a wheelwright here, and a Baptist clergyman at Wendell; *Isaac*, bap. 27 Jan. 1782, m. *Catherine Johnson* 3 Aug. 1806, and d. in Boston 14 Mar. 1823; *Benjamin*, bap. 4 Ap. 1784, m. *Pernis Fullerton* 25 Sept. 1808; *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Ap. 1788, d. young; *STEPHEN* the f. was a wheelwright, and res. on North Avenue, nearly opposite to Porter's Hotel. He d. 31 Jan. 1820; his w. *Mary* d. 8 Oct. 1798, a. 54.

7. *BENJAMIN*, s. of Thomas (5), was a wheelwright and res. nearly opposite Porter's Hotel, on the old homestead, at the easterly corner of North Avenue and Beech Street, and d. unm. July 1828, a. 74.

8. *THOMAS*, s. of Thomas (5), m. *Hepzibah Prentice* 11 Dec. 1777, and had *Thomas*, b. 11 June 1778, d. 20 Sept. 1805; *James*, b. 27 July 1780; *John*, b. 17 May 1783; *Daniel*, b. 11 July 1787, d. unm. 10 Nov. 1836; *Mary*, b. 28 Mar. 1792, m. *John Kent* of Framingham, 9 June 1816; *Charles*; *Hannah*, b. 27 Nov. 1797, d. 3 Dec. 1799. *THOMAS* the f. was a blacksmith, and res. on the estate now occupied by Porter's Hotel; he d. 15 or 17 Mar. 1830, a. 82; his w. *Hepzibah* d. 17 Aug. 1836, a. 82.

9. *NATHANIEL*, s. of Thomas (5), was a shoemaker and res. on the westerly side of Beech Street. He d. s. p. in Jan. 1830; his w. d. in July 1828, a. 78.

10. *JAMES*, s. of Thomas (8), m. *Rebecca*, dau. of Nathaniel Frothingham, 17 Nov. 1806, and had *Rebecca Austin*, b. 12 Sept. 1807; *Thomas Austin*, b. 30 May 1811, merchant in Boston, d. 16 July 1868; *Matilda*, b. 21 July 1814; *James*, b. 24 Feb. 1818, d. 24 Mar. 1838; *Charles*, b. 30 Nov. 1820, d. young; *JAMES* the f. res. in Boston, and d. 4 June 1845; his w. *Rebecca* d. 30 Oct. 1859, a. 78.

11. *JOHN*, s. of Thomas (8), m. *Eunice Cook*, dau. of Henry Dickson, 21 Dec. 1806; she d. —, and he m. *Anna Peirce* 18 Mar. 1824; she d. Nov. 1836, a. 74, and he m. *Almira Sanderson* of Waltham, 30 Ap. 1837. His second wife was much older than himself. His chil., all by the first wife, were *Charles Henry*, *John*, and *Hannah*, who m. *Elhanan W. Russell*, 18 Oct. 1838. *JOHN* the f. was a farmer, res. on the southerly side of North Avenue, near Cedar Street, and was killed on the Fitchburg Railroad track, 3 Feb. 1853.

GOFFE, *EDWARD*, embarked with Shepard in 1634, for N. Eng. and narrowly escaped shipwreck. The next year, he was more successful, and arrived safely, with his wife and two (or three) children. His w. *Joyce* d. in Nov. 1638, and he m. *Margaret* —. His chil. were *Samuel*, b. in England about 1630; *Lydia*, b. in England about 1632, m. *John Sprague* of Malden, 2 May 1651; *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 1637-8, d. 23 Aug. 1645; *Deborah*, b. 15 Dec. 1639, d. 21 Nov. 1660; *Hannah*, b. 23 Mar. 1643-4, m. *John Moore* of Windsor, Conn., 21 Sept. 1664; *Abiah*, b. 1 Ap. 1646, m. *Henry Woolcott*, of Windsor, Conn., 12 Oct. 1664. A dau. *Mary* d. 23 Ap. 1646. *EDWARD* the f. d. 26 Dec. 1658; his w. *Margaret* m. *John Witchfield*, of Windsor, Conn., in Dec. 1662, and d. in Cambridge, "about the end of the 4th mo. 1669." She was sister to Jane, the first wife of Edward Winship, as appears by her will; but their name before marriage is not known. Mr. Goffe was a prominent citizen,

Selectman sixteen years, between 1636 and 1655; Treasurer of Middlesex Co. 1657-8; Commissioner (or Magistrate) to settle controversies for a less amount than forty shillings, seven years, between 1648 and 1658; Representative, 1646, 1650. He was a large landholder, and one of the most wealthy men in the town. His homestead contained thirty-two acres, bounded southerly on the old road into the neck, easterly on land of Joseph Cooke (near the present Ellery Street); northerly on the Danforth estate; and westerly on the parsonage. His dwelling-house stood at the S. W. corner of his farm, very near the junction of Main and Harvard streets. Vestiges of the old garden, extending into Beck's Park, were visible within the memory of some now living.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Edward (1), m. Hannah Barnard, of Watertown, 25 June 1656; she d. Ap. 1679, and he m. Mary, wid. of Thomas Saxton, 9 Nov. 1682. His children were, *Hannah*, b. 12 May 1657; *Edward*, b. 28 Nov. 1658; *Deborah*, b. 22 Jan. 1660-1, d. 27 Dec. 1690; *Samuel*, b. 1 Jan. 1662-3; *Lydia*, b. 7 Jan. 1664-5, m. Rev. Thomas Barnard of Andover, 20 July 1704, and d. abt. 1743; *John*, b. 11 Nov. 1666; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Oct. 1668, d. 16 Jan. 1690-91; *Edmund*, b. about 1670; *Nathaniel*, b. 9 Ap. 1675; *Joseph*, b. 23 May 1677. SAMUEL the f. was a farmer, inherited the homestead, and d. 15 Jan. 1705-6, a. 75. In younger life, Mr. Goffe had been adopted by Rev. Edmund Brown of Sudbury, as a son and heir.

3. EDWARD, s. of Samuel (2), m. Mary, dau. of John Biscoe of Watertown, and had *Mary*, b. 11 May 1687, m. Thomas Trowbridge of Newton, and became the mother of Judge Edmund Trowbridge, and of Lydia the wife of Richard Dana, Esq., and grandmother of Chief Justice Francis Dana. EDWARD the f. was a tanner, and d. here before 20 Ap. 1691, when administration on his estate was granted to his w. Mary. See THOMAS TROWBRIDGE.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (2), a shoemaker, appears to have d. here in Feb. 1699-1700, prob. a. p.

5. JOHN, s. of Samuel (2), was prob. the soldier of that name at Piscataqua, who had leave from the General Court, 4 Nov. 1690, to return home. He d. before 1706, as Edmund, when appointed administrator on the estate of their father, Samuel, is styled "the only surviving son."

6. EDMUND, s. of Samuel (2), was the principal heir to his father's estate, and res. on the homestead. He grad. H. C. 1690, and is said to have been a lawyer; but his time was chiefly devoted to public affairs. He was sheriff of Middlesex 1715-17; Selectman of Cambridge 1717, 1718, Representative 1716, 1721, and often rendered service on important committees. As early as 1710 he was Lieut.-colonel in the expedition against Port Royal; and was commissioned Colonel of Troopers in 1724, in which office he was actively employed against the Indians. About 1697 he m. Hannah, dau. of Simon Lynde of Boston, who had previously been the w. of John Bigg of Bos. and of Jonathan Mitchell of Camb.; she d. and he m. 24 July 1728, Mary dau. of John Legg of Marblehead, who had been the w. of Capt. Edward Brattle and of Col. Nathaniel Norden, both of Marblehead. Col. Goffe d. a. p. 16 Oct. 1740. It is worthy of note that in 1725 Col. Goffe was appointed guardian to Edmund Trowbridge (grandson of his brother Edward), then a minor, afterwards a famous Judge. In 1740, Judge Trowbridge was appointed guardian to Col. Goffe, who had become incapable of managing his affairs. Thus they alternately had guardianship of each other, — a case of rare occurrence, if it has a parallel.

GOODMAN, RICHARD, was here in 1633, freeman 1634, but soon rem. to Hartford, where he "was townsman in 1641 and in 1646; surveyor of common lands and fences in 1647; fence-viewer in 1649; member of the civil court in 1637; juror in 1643 and 1645; and held other offices. He was a valuable citizen." (*Hinman*.) A Deacon of the same name, probably the same person, was slain by the Indians, at Hadley, 1676.

GOODWIN, WILLIAM, was here in 1632, and res. at the easterly corner of Harvard and Holyoke streets. He rem. to Hartford with Hooker, in whose church he was a ruling elder, and was a prominent person both in Church and

State. During the unpleasant dissenion in the Hartford Church, after Hooker's death, he rem. to Hadley; but he subsequently returned to Connecticut, and d. at Farmington, 1673, leaving a large estate to his only child, a daughter, who m. John Crowe. See *Hinman*.

GOOKIN, DANIEL, is said to have emigrated, with his father, from the County of Kent to Virginia in 1621. He is supposed to have arrived in Boston 1644, in which year he was admitted freeman. He resided for a short time in Boston and Roxbury, but rem. to Camb. about 1647, and here dwelt during the remainder of his life. By his wife Mary,¹ he had *Mary*, b. prob. in Virginia, m. Edmund Batter of Salem 8 June 1670, and was living in 1685; *Elizabeth*, b. at Rox. 14 Mar. 1644-5, m. Rev. John Eliot, Jr., 23 May 1666; he d. 1668, and she m. Edmund Quincy of Braintree 1680, and d. there 30 Nov. 1700; she was mother of Edmund Quincy, Esq., who d. in London 1738, and the ancestor of many distinguished persons of that name; *Hannah*, bap. at Rox. 9 May 1647, d. there and was buried 2 Aug. 1647; and in Camb., *Daniel*, b. 8 Ap. 1649, d. 3 Sept. 1649; *Daniel*, b. 12 July 1650; *Samuel*, b. 22 Ap. 1652; *Solomon*, b. 20 June and d. 16 July 1654; *Nathaniel*, b. 22 Oct. 1655. His w. Mary d. after 4 Oct. 1681, and he m. *Hannah*, wid. of Habijah Savage of Boston, and dau. of Edward Tyng, who survived him, and d. 28 or 29 Oct. 1689, a. 48. Gen. Gookin, for about forty years, was one of the most active citizens of Camb. He was Licensor of the Printing-press, 1663; Selectman, from 1660 to 1672; Representative 1649, 1651, in which last year he was Speaker of the House; an Assistant from 1652 to 1686 excepting 1676, in which the prejudice against the Praying Indians, whom he befriended, prevented his election. He was elected Captain of the Cambridge band, or military company, before 1652, and was described by Johnson as a "Kentish souldier," "a very forward man to advance martial discipline, and withal the truths of Christ." He became Major of the Middlesex Regiment in 1676, and was very active in raising and furnishing troops in Philip's War. In 1681 he was appointed Major-general of all the military force of the Colony, and was the last who held that office under the old charter. He was trusted by Oliver Cromwell as a confidential agent, and was selected by him to assist in executing his favorite project of transplanting a colony from New England to Jamaica. He visited England twice, partly at least on public service. On his last return to this country, the two regicides, Goffe and Whalley, were his fellow passengers, and accompanied him to Camb. He was therefore denounced by Randolph as their friend and protector, and as the custodian of their scanty funds. In the troublesome contest which commenced soon afterwards, upon the restoration of Charles II., Major Gookin was among the foremost defenders of the chartered rights of the colonists. Side by side with Thomas Danforth, he steadfastly resisted the encroachments of arbitrary power. If Danforth was the acknowledged leader of the party, Gookin was one of his most active and reliable associates. He was as resolute in the maintenance of religious, as of civil privileges, and when the Quakers disturbed the peace of the Church, he was among the sternest of their judges.²

¹ J. Wingate Thornton, Esq., of Boston, one of the posterity of Gen. Gookin, communicates this note: "Col. Chester of London writes that, 11 Nov. 1639, the Bishop of London granted a marriage-license for Daniel Gookin, of St. Sepulchre Parish, London, gentleman, widower, aged 27, and Mary Dolling, of St. Dunstan in the West, London, spinster, aged 21, whose parents were dead."

² Once in his life he was summoned before the tribunal as a transgressor. I copy from the Files of the County Court: "To the Constable of Cambridge, or his Deputy. You are hereby required in his Majesty's name to attach the goods, or in want thereof the person of Major Daniel Gookin, of Cam-

bridge, and take bond of him to the value of twenty pounds, with sufficient surety or sureties for his appearance at the next County Court holden at Charlestown the 19 day of December next, then and there to answer the complaint of Caleb Grant of Watertown, in an action of defamation, for charging of him for stealing of his horse, and for pulling of him by the hair and neck-cloth, and punching of him with his staff, and all this in the King's highway, and shaking of his staff over his head, and saying, Sirrah, get you out of the highway, and coming back again several rods to the said Caleb Grant, with many threatening words, saying, I have had better men than you or your father to wipe my shoes; and

He took a deep interest in the conversion of the Indians, and rendered valuable assistance to Eliot, in his apostolical labors. Under the authority of the General Court, he acted for many years as general superintendent of Indian affairs, visiting their villages, holding courts among them, appointing officers, and generally making provision for their welfare. Gen. Gookin probably resided several years on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, between Harvard and Mount Auburn streets. But he afterwards established himself on what is generally styled the Winthrop Estate, on the southerly side of Arrow Street, near the easterly angle of Bow Street. Here he closed his long and useful life 19 Mar. 1688-7, a. 75 years.

2. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (1), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund Quincy of Braintree, in 1681; she d. 2 Jan. 1690-91, and he m. Bethia Collicutt 21 July 1692. His children were *Daniel*, b. 7 July 1683; *Mary*, b. 16 Oct. 1685, m. Thomas Paine of Newcastle 23 Jan. 1706-7; *Edmund*, b. 31 Mar. 1688; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1690, m. Isaac Hinkley of Barnstable 6 June 1712; *Bethia*, b. 7 Oct. 1693, d. 1 Mar. 1694-5; *Nathaniel*, b. 5 June 1695, d. 9 Aug. 1695; *Richard*, b. 12 July 1696. DANIEL the f. grad. H. C. 1669, was ordained at Sherburne 26 Mar. 1685, where he d. 8 Jan. 1717-18. "He was eldest son of the honorable Daniel Gookin, Esq.; a good scholar and solid divine; was many years Fellow of Harvard College and a Tutor. From his ordination he continued our minister about 34 years, being diligent in his study, tender of his flock, and exemplary in his life. The vicinity of Natick gave him the opportunity of preaching lectures to the Indians there. And although by great pain and indisposition of body he was taken off from his work for some considerable time, he died lamented." *Boston News Letter*, Jan. 30, 1717-18.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Daniel (1), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 26 Aug. 1679, m. Dr. Samuel Gedney of Salem, 2 May 1701, and Rev. Theophilus Cotton of Hampton 16 Aug. 1711; he d. 18 Aug. 1726, and she m. — Newmarch; *Elizabeth*, b. 11 Nov. 1681, m. Rev. Daniel Greenleaf of Portsmouth 18 Nov. 1701 (of Yarmouth in 1723); *Samuel*, b. 14 Aug. 1683; *Nathaniel*, b. 16 Feb. 1685-6, d. young; *Daniel*. His w. Mary d. after 29 Ap. 1707, and he m. Mrs. Hannah Biscoe of Watertown (wid. of Thomas Biscoe) 28 Sept. 1708. SAMUEL the f. res. on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, about one hundred feet southerly from Harvard Street, where he d. 16 Sept. 1730, a. 78. He inherited his father's military spirit, and was a Captain as early as 1692, when he was commissioned to settle difficulties existing at Little Compton. He was active also in raising troops for the expedition to Canada in 1711. Captain Gookin seems to have been more moderate than his father in opposition to arbitrary power; as in May 1687 he was appointed Sheriff of Middlesex by the Andros Administration. At the Revolution, John Green was reinstated Marshal-general, and Gookin probably went out of office. Green died 3 Mar. 1690-91, and two days afterwards Gookin was appointed Marshal-general,—equivalent to High Sheriff of the Colony. After the form of government was changed by the new charter, this office was abolished, and High Sheriffs were appointed in each county. Gookin held this office for a time in Suffolk, and was afterwards appointed, 1702, to the same office in Middlesex, which he held (except from Dec. 1715 to July 1717) until 27 July 1729.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Daniel (1), grad. H. C. 1675, and after assisting Pres. Oakes in the ministry a few years, was ordained minister of the First Church

for all due damages. Hereof you are to make a true return under your hand. Dated this 27th of November, 1676. By the Court, SAMUEL GREEN." At the trial, "John Johnson, aged about 39 years, doth say that sometime in November last, near to Mr. Danforth's house, he saw Major Gookin, with sundry others, among whom was Caleb Grant and some of his brethren, and at a distance I saw Major Gookin hold up his

staff over the head of Caleb Grant, and lay his hand on his shoulder, but I saw no blow given, nor heard any further. Major Gookin doth confess this testimony, he being greatly abused. 19. 10. 76. T. D. R." Another witness testified that he heard the objectionable words. The jury rendered this verdict: "In the case between Caleb Grant, plaintive, and Major Gookin, defendant, we find for the defendant cost of court."

in Cambridge, 15 Nov. 1682. Judge Sewall noticed the ordination thus: "Mr. Sherman ordains Mr. Nath. Gookin Pastor of Camb. Church. Mr. Eliot gives the right hand of fellowship, first reading the Scripture that warrants it. Mr. Sherman, Eliot, and Mather laid on hands. Then Mr. Gookin ordained Deac. Stone and Mr. Clark Ruling Elders. The presence of God seemed to be with his people. Mr. Jona. Danforth, the Deputy Governor's only son, lay by the wall, having departed on Monday morning, (13th) of a consumption." Mr. Gookin m. Hannah, dau. of Habijah Savage (whose wid. Hannah was the last w. of Gen. Gookin), and had *Nathaniel*, b. 15 Ap. 1687, grad. H. C. 1703, minister at Hampton, N. H., and d. 25 Aug. 1734; (leaving son Nathaniel, grad. H. C. 1731, ordained at North Hampton, N. H., 31 Oct. 1739, and d. 22 Oct. 1766, a. 33;) *Habijah*, b. 23 Jan. 1689-90, d. 1 Aug. 1690; *Hannah*, b. about 1692, m. Vincent Carter of Charlestown. NATHANIEL the f. was cut off in the midst of his usefulness 7 Aug. 1692, at the early age of 36. His w. Hannah d. 14 May 1702, a. 34. The affection and esteem cherished by the Church and town towards her, are manifested by their frequent donations while she lived, and by assuming the direction and charge of her funeral, as they had previously defrayed the expense of her husband's burial.

5. EDMUND, s. of Daniel (2), was a joiner and owned the homestead in Sherburne, 1718, which he sold to his brother Richard 4 Sept. 1722. He m. Sarah Thompson of Boston 27 Oct. 1715, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 23 Nov. 1716; *Mary*, b. 1 Mar. 1718; *Daniel*, b. 11 Mar. 1720, d. 12 May 1720.

6. RICHARD, s. of Daniel (2), was a husbandman for a short time in Chelmsford, but afterwards bought the homestead in Sherburne and was there an innholder; this estate he sold 29 July 1729, and rem. to Dedham. He m. Margaret Morse 19 Feb. 1716-17, and had at Sherburne *Bethia*, b. 14 Jan. 1717-18, d. unm. at Dedham 14 Ap. 1768; *Hannah*, b. 22 Dec. 1722, d. 11 Sept. 1723; *Daniel*, b. 13 Jan. 1725-6, d. 13 Nov. 1729; *Richard* (twin), b. 13 Jan. 1725-6, d. 15 Jan. 1725-6; also at Dedham, *Mary*, b. 8 May 1729, d. 28 Sept. 1734; *Margaret*, b. 15 Feb. 1733-4, m. William Smith 3 May 1753; *Daniel*, b. 23 Mar. 1735-6; *Edmund*, b. 8 May 1738; *Hannah*, b. 20 Aug. 1740, d. 22 Aug. 1740; *Samuel*, b. 29 May 1745. RICHARD the f. d. 23 Feb. 1754; his w. Margaret d. about 1771, and her son *Daniel* was appointed administrator 5 Ap. 1771.

7. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), inherited the homestead and the military spirit of his father. He served as a Lieutenant in the expedition against Fort Royal, 1710, and was afterwards a Captain, by which appellation he was generally known. He was appointed Deputy Sheriff by his father in 1702, when he was only nineteen years old; which office he held for sixty-four years, a longer term than I have elsewhere noticed. He was also appointed Crier of the Courts in 1742, and remained in this office until 2 Dec. 1766; on which day is the last record of his appearance as Deputy Sheriff and Crier. Towards the close of life, his financial affairs appear to have become embarrassed. Having disposed of sundry other lots of land, he sold the homestead in 1754, reserving a life-estate therein to himself and his wife. His life-estate he sold to Rev. East Apthorp, in 1760, and purchased a house and lands at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and South streets, for the use of himself and wife during their lives, and then to descend one half to their daughter *Mary*, and one quarter each to Benjamin and Priscilla Hill, children of Mrs. Gookin by a former husband. He was twice married, (1) to Susanna, dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 28 Feb. 1711-12, by whom he does not appear to have had any children; (2d) to Priscilla, wid. of Joseph Hill, and dau. of Daniel Dana, 15 May 1740, by whom he had *Daniel*, b. 28 Mar. 1741; *Mary*, bap. 24 Oct. 1742, m. James Kettle 1 Dec. 1763; he d. and she m. Joseph Jeffries before 1790, and d. in Boston 2 or 3 Aug. 1825, a. 83, leaving children. In recording her death Dr. Holmes adds the remark, "she was the last of the Gookin family in Cambridge." It is said by those who remember her, that although she possessed but a small estate, in her personal deportment she fully maintained the ancient dignity of her family. SAMUEL the f. d. prob. 1767, a. about 84;

his w. Priscilla d. prob. — April 1785, at which date is recorded the death of "widow Gookin, an aged woman."

8. DANIEL, s. of Samuel (3), was also a Captain, and much engaged in public affairs. He m. Sarah Biscoe (wid. of John Biscoe) 9 July 1716, and had in Camb. Sarah, bap. 11 May 1718, d. young; Mary, bap. 24 Ap. 1720; Sarah, bap. 21 Oct. 1722; Samuel, bap. 31 Jan. 1724-5. He prob. was the same who rem. to Worcester, and was the first High Sheriff of Worcester County, from 1731 until his death in 1743. *Wor. Mag.*, ii. 206.

9. DANIEL, s. of Richard (6), m. Hannah Child 24 Dec. 1761; she d. 7 May 1769, and he m. Susanna Whiting 12 Dec. 1771. His chil. born in Dedham, were Margaret, b. 21 Nov. 1762; Lydia, b. 7 Mar. 1765; Hannah, b. 23 Ap. 1769; and perhaps other.

10. EDMUND, s. of Richard (6), res. in Roxbury, m. a dau. of Seth Tucker, and d. 10 July 1810. He is said to have had three sons, Edmund, Squire, and Daniel, and four daughters, one of whom, Hannah, was under 14 years of age in 1765.

11. SAMUEL, s. of Richard (6), is called a surgeon in 1768. He res. in Dedham, m. Rebecca Swan 1 Dec. 1768, and had Richard, b. 6 Oct. 1769, settled in Haverhill, N. H.; William, b. 1784, settled in Rutland, Vt., and perhaps others.

12. SAMUEL, the reputed s. of Samuel (7) by Bethia Grover of Watertown, b. 1739, was placed under guardianship of Samuel Stratton 31 Mar. 1755, being then sixteen years old. He m. Mary Mullett 21 Dec. 1761 (being styled Samuel Gookin, Jr.), and had Mary, bap. 3 Oct. 1762, and others. SAMUEL the f. rem. to Suffield, Conn., and thence to Rupert, Vt., where he d. 2 April 1812.

13. EDMUND, s. of Edmund (10), res. in Brighton, and m. Sarah Learned 18 Oct. 1791, by whom he had William Royce, bap. Ap. 1792, entered the Army, and is supposed to have died in the service; Sarah, bap. 14 Ap. 1793; Charlotte, bap. 14 Aug. 1796; Samuel Learned, b. —, established himself in business in Memphis, Tenn., and d. at Florence, Ala.; and perhaps others. EDMUND the f. d. at Claremont, N. H., about 1843.

14. SQUIRE, s. of Edmund (10), res. in Brighton, and m. Phebe, dau. of Deac. Thomas Thwing, 20 Sept. 1792, by whom he had Thomas Thwing, bap. 6 Jan. 1793, d. in Watertown 1 May 1842, leaving George Dana, m. Ann A. Plummer; Abijah Brown, m. Sarah F. Munroe; and others; Phebe, bap. 24 July 1794, d. unm. 23 Feb. 1860; Samuel, bap. 19 Aug. 1798, d. 15 Oct. 1842; Edmund Parker, bap. 1 Nov. 1801, d. 21 June 1839; George, bap. 24 Mar. 1805, d. unm. 6 Aug. 1856; Elizabeth Barker, bap. 11 Sept. 1808, died young; Charles, b. 3 July 1811, a merchant in Florence, Ala., where he m. Sarah M. Brocchus 3 Sept. 1838, and had five sons. SQUIRE the f. rem. to Camb., and d. 18 June 1833, a. 62. His w. Phebe d. 22 Dec. 1835, a. 81.

15. DANIEL s. of Edmund (10), rem. to New Hampshire, and d. about 1849, leaving son Daniel, and four daughters.

GOULD, THOMAS, by w. Mary, had Jacob, b. 16 Sept. 1643.

GOVE, JOHN, perhaps brother to Edward of Hampton, N. H., was a turner, and was here as early as 1657, when he bought an estate on the easterly side of Brighton Street, between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street, where he res. through life. He m. Mary Aspinwall 6 Oct. 1638; she d. 14 Nov. 1676, and he m. Mary Woodhead 15 Mar. 1676-7; she d. 11 Sept. 1700, a. 56, and he m. Elizabeth Waldin 2 Dec. 1700, who had previously been the wid. of — Batson. His children were Mary, b. 14 Sept. 1659, m. Henry Prentice 7 Ap. 1682; John, bap. 3 Mar. 1660-61, d. 28 Ap. 1679; Aspinwall, b. 2 and d. 11 Oct. 1661; Nathaniel, bap. 16 Nov. 1662, living in 1704; James, bap. 13 Dec. 1663; a child (name worn off) bap. 4 Aug. 1667; Jonathan, b. 19 Jan. 1677-8, d. 11 Oct. 1681; John, b. about 1680, d. 16 Jan. 1681-2; Jonathan, b. 3 May 1682; Sarah, b. 28 Aug. 1686, living in 1704. JOHN the f. d. 24 Nov. 1704, a. 77. His w. Elizabeth was living in 1717.

2. JONATHAN, s. of John (1), m. Lydia, dau. of Deac. Samuel Cooper, 26 Dec. 1706, and had John, b. 2 Nov. 1707; Mary, b. 3 Mar. 1709-10, m. John

Walker 28 Oct. 1731; *Lydia*, b. 22 Aug. 1712, m. Jonathan Wellington of Weston Jan. 1730-31; *Kezia*, b. 17 Ap. 1715, m. Deac. Joseph Loring of Len., pub. 2 Nov. 1735; *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1717-18, m. Thomas Goddard 3 Jan. 1738-9; *Sarah*, b. Dec. 1720, d. 21 Jan. 1720-21; *Jonathan*, b. and d. 16 Feb. 1721-2; *Jonathan*, b. and d. 23 Oct. 1723; all, except the last three, living in 1742, at the date of their father's will. His w. *Lydia* d. at Weston 18 Ap. 1740, and he m. *Hannah* —, who survived him. JONATHAN the f. was a husbandman, and inherited the homestead, which he sold in 1706, and subsequently owned and probably occupied a lot of two acres on the S. W. side of North Avenue, at its angle between the Railroad Bridge and Porter's Hotel. This estate he sold in 1729, and rem. probably about that time to Weston, where he d. 22 Dec. 1747. His will, dated 16 July 1742, was offered for probate 15 Feb. 1747, but disallowed; his son John administered.

GREEN, BARTHOLOMEW, was here in 1634, and had a house in the West Field, not far from the Botanic Garden, but prob. rem. to the S. W. corner of Brattle and Ash streets, where his widow resided in 1638. By his w. *Elizabeth*, he had *Samuel*; *Nathaniel*; *Sarah*, m. Thomas Longborn about 1646; *Phoebe*, m. William Healy 15 Aug. 1661; all prob. born in England. BARTHOLOMEW the f. d. about 1638; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 28 Oct. 1677, a. 88, after a widowhood of about forty years.

2. PERCIVAL, perhaps a brother to Bartholomew (1), came here in 1635, in the *Susan and Ellen*, then aged 32, and resided on Holmes Place about midway between its eastern angle and North Avenue. By his w. *Ellen*, he had *John*, b. — June 1636; *Elizabeth*, b. — Ap. 1639, m. John Hall of Concord 4 Ap. 1656, but subsequently res. here and d. at Medf. 14 Feb. 1713-14; PERCIVAL the f. d. 25 Dec. 1639, a. 36; his w. *Ellen* m. Thomas Fox about 1650, and d. 27 May 1682, a. 82.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Bartholomew (1), m. Jane, dau. of Guy Banbridge; she d. 16 Nov. 1657, and he m. *Sarah*, dau. of Elder Jonas Clark, 23 Feb. 1662-3. His children were *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Feb. 1640-41; *Sarah*, b. 7 Oct. 1642; *Lydia*, b. 23 Mar. 1644-5, d. young; *Lydia*, b. 13 Ap. 1646, d. young; *Samuel*, b. 6 Mar. 1647-8; *Joseph*, b. 7 Nov. 1649; *Lydia*, b. about 1651, d. 24 Sept. 1665; *Deborah*, b. 19 Mar. 1655-6; *Jonas*, b. 29 Jan. 1663-4; *Lydia*, b. 3 Nov. 1665; *Bartholomew*, b. 26 Oct. 1667; *Mary*, b. 6 Nov. 1669; *Dorcas*, b. 6 Sept. 1671; *Timothy*; and perhaps five more not recorded. Mr. Green is principally celebrated as a printer, the conductor of the Cambridge printing-office about half a century, and the ancestor of a very numerous race of printers. Upon some dissatisfaction with Daye, who was the first to commence printing in New England, Green was appointed to take charge of the press, about 1649. Whether he had previously become acquainted with the business, under the direction of Daye, does not appear. But from this time forward, he devoted himself to this work. Thomas (*Hist. Printing*) gives a catalogue of books published under Green's superintendence; among which were the Indian New Testament, 1661, the Indian Bible, 1663, and a second edition of the same, six years in press, completed in 1685. Notwithstanding his employment, as sole master-printer in New England, Mr. Green found some leisure for civil and military duties. He was Town Clerk, 1694-1697, and Clerk of the Writs, from 1652 until a late period if not to the end of life. He had a passion for military exercises. Promotion was not as rapid then as now; and a practice then prevailed, and continued, I believe, until the Revolution, for a Captain to retain the command of his company, however highly promoted, so long as he remained in office; thus Gookin, a Captain about 1647, continued to be Captain of his company while he was Sergeant-major, and Major-general, the immediate command being exercised by a Lieutenant; hence Green remained long in a subordinate office before he could attain high rank. He served as Sergeant in the expedition against Gorton Sept. 1643, and had probably held the same office previously; he was appointed Ensign in 1660; was Lieutenant in 1686; and was commissioned Captain in 1689, when seventy-five years old, which station he seems to have held until death. See page 402. In an obituary notice of his son Bartholomew, published in the *News Letter*, 4 Jan. 1733, it is stated that "Capt.

Samuel Green, the famous printer of Cambridge . . . arrived with Gov. Winthrop in 1630; he came in the same ship with the Hon. Thomas Dudley, Esq., and used to tell his children that upon their first coming ashore, both he and several others were for some time glad to lodge in empty casks, to shelter them from the weather, for want of housing." Capt. Green res. from an early period on the lot afterwards occupied by Judge Trowbridge, on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, between Holyoke and Dunster streets. He d. 1 Jan. 1701-2, and his w. Sarah and his children, *Jonas* of New London, mariner, *Bartholomew* of Boston, printer, *Joseph* of Boston, tailor, and *Timothy* of Boston, printer, sold the homestead in 1707; after which time, very little trace is found here of this family.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Bartholomew (1), was a "chandler" and res. on the homestead with his mother. It does not appear that he ever married. The last notice I have found of him is in 1693, when he and his brother Samuel sold the homestead.

5. JOHN, s. of Percival (2), m. Ruth, dau. of Edward Mitchelson 20 Oct. 1656, and had *John*, b. 24 July 1657; *Nathaniel*, b. 25 Sept. 1658; *Percival*, b. 29 Mar. 1660; *Ruth*, b. 25 Nov. 1661, m. Zechariah Hicks, 18 Nov. 1685; *Samuel*, b. 4 May 1663; *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Ap. 1665, m. Thomas Johnson 8 Jan. 1682-3; *Edward*, b. 15 Ap. 1667; *Thomas*, b. 7 Mar. 1668-9; *Jonathan*, b. prob. 1671; *Bethia*, b. 20 Jan. 1673-4, m. Joseph Hicks, and d. 12 Ap. 1706; *Joseph*, b. 24 Nov. 1675; *Benjamin*, b. 18 Aug. 1677; was living in 1696; *Mitchelson*, b. 14 Mar. 1680-81, d. 21 Oct. 1681; and *Mary*, b. —, m. Rev. Nathaniel Hunting of Easthampton, L. I., 27 Oct. 1701. JOHN the f. was a tailor. He succeeded his father-in-law, Mitchelson, 3 June 1681, as Marshal-general of the Colony. During the Andros administration, he was superseded in office by Samuel Gookin 1687, but was reinstated 15 Aug. 1689. He d. 3 Mar. 1690-91, a nearly 55; his wid. Ruth m. Samuel Champney.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), was a printer in Boston as early as 1682, where he died of small pox in July 1690. His wife, who is reputed to have been a lady of rare accomplishments, died of the same disease within a few days afterwards.

7. BARTHOLOMEW, s. of Samuel (3), was a printer, and commenced business at Boston, upon the death of his brother Samuel. A sketch of his labors and character is given in an obituary published soon after his death: He "first set up his press with his father in Cambridge, and afterwards removed to Boston; where, on Sept. 16, 1690, soon after he was first married, his press and letters, which were then esteemed the best that had been in the country, were consumed by a fire that began in the neighborhood; upon which he returned to Camb. and there continued till the winter 1692-3, when he came back to Boston, where he has been printer to the Governor and Council for near forty years, and of the Boston News Letter (excepting a small intermission), from its beginning." He was commended "for a strict observing the Sabbath; his household piety: his keeping close and diligent to the work of his calling; his meek and peaceable spirit; his caution of publishing anything offensive, light, or hurtful; and his tender sympathy to the poor and afflicted. He began to be pious in the days of his youth; and he would always speak of the wonderful spirit of piety that then prevailed in the land, with a singular pleasure." *News Letter*, 4 Jan. 1733. He was one of the Deacons of the Old South Church, and d. 28 Dec. 1732, a. 65. He left several children, of whom *Mary* was b. in Camb. 2 June 1691; one m. John Draper, the successor of Mr. Green in the publication of the *News Letter*; and *Bartholomew*, a printer in Boston, 1727, rem. to Halifax, N. S., 1751, to establish a printing house, where he died about a month afterwards, a. 52; one of the daughters of Bartholomew, Jr., was mother of Joseph Dennie, Editor of the *Port Folio*. *Thomas's Hist. Printing*.

8. TIMOTHY, s. of Samuel (3), was a printer in Boston 1700, rem. to Connecticut 1714, was a Deacon, and d. at New London 5 May 1757, a. 78.

9. JOHN, s. of John (5), m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Bradish, 22 Nov. 1684, and had *John*, b. 23 Aug. 1688; *Mary*, bap. 26 June 1698; *Sarah*, b. 12 June 1701; *Hannah*, b. —; and perhaps others.

10. NATHANIEL, s. of John (5), was living in 1691, but not named in his brother Edward's will, 1696.

11. PERCIVAL, s. of John (5), grad. H. C. 1680, preached a short time in Stow and also in Wells, Me., but probably was not ordained. He d. here unm. 10 July 1684.

12. SAMUEL, s. of John (5), was a tailor, and res. here; he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Sill, 18 Nov. 1685, and d. soon after 23 July 1692 (the date of his will), leaving children *Samuel* and *Elizabeth*.

13. EDWARD, s. of John (5), a ship-master, d. unm. in 1696. His will, dated 4 Feb. 1695-6, was made on board ship.

14. THOMAS, s. of John (5), was living in 1691, but not named in his brother Edward's will, 1696.

15. JONATHAN, s. of John (5), a housewright, sold the homestead in 1696 to Joseph Coolidge, and rem. to Newton, where by w. Mary, he had *Mary*, b. 9 Feb. 1702; *Jonathan*, b. 31 May 1707, d. 1732; *Ann*, b. 4 Mar. 1713. JONATHAN the f. d. in 1736; his w. Mary d. in 1732.

16. JOSEPH, s. of John (5), grad. H. C. 1695, and was ordained at Salem village, or Danvers, 10 Nov. 1698. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Joseph Gerrish of Wenham, 16 Mar. 1698-9, and had *Anna*, b. 27 Nov. 1699, d. 8 Aug. 1725; *John*, b. 22 Dec. 1701, H. C. 1719; *Joseph*, b. 12 Dec. 1703; *Edward*, b. 1 Dec. 1705; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 May 1708, d. 23 July 1732; *William*, b. 11 Aug. 1710; *Benjamin*, b. 1 July 1713; *Ruth*, posthumous, b. 23 Ap. 1716, d. 24 Aug. 1716. JOSEPH the f. d. 26 Nov. 1715; his w. Elizabeth m. Rev. William Brattle of Camb. and d. at Medf. 22 May 1747. See *An Account of Percival and Ellen Green and some of their Descendants*, by Samuel Abbot Green, M. D., City Physician of Boston.

17. JOHN, s. of John (9), m. Elizabeth Corey 25 Jan. 1711-12, and had *Joseph*, b. 24 Oct. 1712.

WILLIAM, parentage unknown, by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 21 May 1661. JACOB, prob. of Chs., had s. *Jacob*, bap. 1714. ABIGAIL, m. William Stevens 1 July 1673. JAMES, of Malden, m. Deborah Brown 20 Mar. 1734. JOHN, m. Mary Reed 24 Ap. 1777.

GREENHILL, SAMUEL, res. 1635 at the N. W. corner of Brighton and Mount Auburn streets. He rem. to Connecticut with Hooker, and "died early." (*Hinman*.) *Rebecca Greenhill*, perhaps dau. of Samuel, m. John Shepard in Camb. 4 Oct. 1649.

GREENWOOD, THOMAS, otherwise written Greenhood, m. Hannah, dau. of John Ward, 8 June 1670, and had *John*, b. prob. 1671; *Thomas*, b. 27 Dec. 1673; by his 2d w. Abigail, he had *James*, b. 19 Dec. 1687; *William*, b. 14 Oct. 1689, m. Abigail Woodward 1715. THOMAS the f. was a weaver, and res. on the south side of the river, in what is now Newton, where he d. 1694. It is said that he was the first Town Clerk in Newton, and also Justice of the Peace.

2. ISAAC, parentage not ascertained, by w. Sarah, had *Isaac*, b. 9 May 1730; *Sarah*, b. 8 Sept. 1731; *John*, b. 29 Mar. 1733; *Thales*, bap. 23 Mar. 1735; *Elizabeth*, bap. 1 May 1737. ISAAC the f. grad. H. C. 1721; was the first Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy, to which office he was elected in May 1727; he was a candidate for the Presidency of that College in 1737, and divided the votes of the Corporation equally with Holyoke, who, about a month later, was elected by unanimous vote. He was removed from his Professorship a year afterwards. "He held his office ten years and five months (from the time of his inauguration), and might have continued to hold it, with credit to himself and benefit to the College, had his wisdom and firmness been equal to his acknowledged abilities." "Little is known of him after his dismission. He went to Charleston, S. C., and there he died Oct. 22, 1745." *Pierce's Hist. Harv. Univ.*

GRIFFITH, HENRY, d. here 12 Nov. 1639.

GRISWOLD, FRANCIS (variously written, Greshold, Greshould, Grisell, Grissell, Grissoll, and Grisold), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 28 Oct. 1639; *Hannah*, b. 3 Feb. 1642-3, d. Ap. 1643; *Hannah*, b. 4 Mar. 1644-5. FRANCIS

the f. res. on the northerly side of Kirkland Street, and d. in Charlestown 2 Oct. 1652, leaving two daughters; his wid. Mary m. William Bullard.

GROVER, ANDREW, m. Hannah Hill 7 Feb. 1678-4.

2. THOMAS, a carpenter, from Reading, bought the estate at the N. W. corner of Brattle and Mason streets, 1711, but sold it again, the next year.

GUY, JOHN, by w. Hannah, had Mary, b. 17 Ap. 1676, d. 25 July 1676. Possibly this name may be Gay; in which case, perhaps Hannah may be the same who m. Owen Warland 8 Ap. 1678.

HADDEN (or Haddon), GERRARD (variously written Garrad, Jarett, and Jarritt), owned a house and three acres, extending from Sparks Street to Garden Street, in 1635. He rem. to Salisbury about 1640, and was living in 1668. George, H. C. 1647, may have been his son.

HALL, MARY, a widow, is named by Mitchell as a member of his church. "Her children were all adult at the time of her joining. But two of them are since joined to the Church of Concord, viz., John, and Susanna." Her son Stephen was living in 1668, then "aged 28 or thereabouts." William, who d. at Concord 10 Mar. 1666-7, was another son. A John Hall of Cambridge had a share of the Shawshine lands in 1652, who may have been husband of Mary; but he was more probably her son.

2. EDWARD, in Camb. as early as 1638, res. on the easterly side of North Avenue, very near Holmes Place; the same estate which afterwards became the property of Aaron Bordman, and remained in his family several generations. EDWARD had w. Margaret, but prob. no children; she d. 7 Dec. 1676, and he m. Mary Rayner 18 June 1677. He d. 20 Oct. 1680, a. 73; his w. Mary m. Thomas Brown 23 May 1681, and was living, again a wid., in 1696; her last husband, Thomas Brown, Sen., "on the common," having d. 3 Nov. 1688.

THOMAS, brother of Edward (2), had a grant of land in 1645. By w. Isabel (Mitchell calls her Elizabeth), he had Mary, m. Israel Mead 26 Feb. 1649-70; Hannah, b. 4 Mar. 1658, m. Stephen Francis 27 Dec. 1670, and d. 2 Ap. 1683; Lydia, b. —, m. Gershom Cutter 6 Mar. 1677-8, and perhaps others. His w. Isabel d. 28 Ap. 1682, and he m. Martha, wid. of Humphrey Bradshaw, and formerly wid. of William Russell, 24 May 1683. He d. about 1691; his inventory is dated 5 Oct. 1691; his w. Martha d. about 1694.

4. WILLIAM, s. of Mary (1), by w. Grace, had Mary, b. 4 Nov. 1657. He removed to Concord and d. 10 Mar. 1666-7.

5. JOHN, s. of Mary (1), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Percival Green, 4 Ap. 1656, and had Elizabeth, b. 18 Sept. 1658, m. John Oldham; John, b. 18 Dec. 1661; William, b. prob. 1664, d. at Medf. 4 Jan. 1683-4, a. 19; Nathaniel, b. 7 July 1666; Mary, b. 23 Oct. 1668, m. John Bradshaw; Stephen, b. prob. 1670; Percival, b. 11 Feb. 1672; Susanna, b. prob. 1675; Jonathan, b. 28 Sept. 1677; Sarah, b. 31 Mar. 1679; Thomas, b. 16 Nov. 1681. JOHN the father res. in Concord 1658 and 1666; then in Camb. till about 1675, when he bought a quarter of the Collins farm at Medf. where he d. 18 Oct. 1701, a. 74; his widow Elizabeth d. 14 Feb. 1713-14 a. nearly 75. Ten of their children were living in 1702.

6. JOHN, s. of John (5), m. Jemima, dau. of Capt. Joseph Sill, 21 Dec. 1687, and had John, b. 11 Sept. 1689, d. 2 Oct. 1689; John, b. 19 Sept. 1690; William, b. 24 June 1694, d. 4 Oct. 1694; William, b. 1 Nov. 1694, d. 3 Jan. 1694-5; Elizabeth, b. 10 June 1696; Andrew, b. 15 May 1698; Jemima, b. 8 Oct. 1700; Joseph, b. 30 Nov. 1702; Stephen, b. 19 Jan. 1703-4. JOHN the f. resided in Medf. and d. 14 Nov. 1720.

7. NATHANIEL, s. of John (5), by w. Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, b. 9 Jan. 1691-2; Nathaniel, b. 25 Oct. 1694, d. 22 Sept. 1773; Susanna, b. 30 Aug. 1696; Sarah, b. 8 Sept. 1698; Tabitha, b. 9 Nov. 1699; William, b. 9 Feb. 1704-5. NATHANIEL the f. res. in Medford.

8. STEPHEN, s. of John (5), by w. Elizabeth, had Grace, bap. here 24 June 1698; Josiah, bap. here 24 Feb. 1703-6; Ruth, bap. here 25 July 1708; Mary, bap. Medf. 19 Ap. 1719; Stephen, bap. Medf. 18 Aug. 1721; and probably others. STEPHEN the f. res. in Medf.

9. PERCIVAL, s. of John (5), m. Jane Willis, and had *Percival*, b. 18 Nov. 1698; *Jane*, b. 15 May 1700; *Mary*, b. 15 July 1706; *Thomas*, b. 15 Aug. 1712; *Zaccheus* and *Susanna*, twins, b. 11 Jan. 1714-15; *Grace*, b. 5 Oct. 1717; *Willis*, b. 7 Mar. 1718-19; and perhaps others. *Mary*, was b. in Camb.; the others named in Medf. where PERCIVAL the father res. until about 1721, when he and his w. Jane were recommended for admission to the Church in Sutton. He was elected Deacon in Medf. 6 Ap. 1720.

10. JONATHAN, s. of John (5), res. in Medf., but had son *Jonathan*, bap. here 20 Oct. 1706.

11. THOMAS, s. of John (5), res. in Medf. and was elected Deacon in Dec. 1706. He m. Hannah, dau. of Gershom Cutter, 22 Dec. 1702, and had *Thomas*, b. 5 Oct. 1703; by second w. Abigail, he had *Edward*, b. 11 Ap. 1707; *Abigail*, b. 24 Oct. 1708; *Ruth*, b. 1 July 1712, d. 30 Oct. 1714; *John*, bap. 13 Mar. 1715; *Ruth*, bap. 30 Aug. 1719; *William*, bap. 18 June 1721; *Rebecca*, b. 28 Feb. 1727, m. A. Blanchard, Jr., 13 Nov. 1745; *Samuel*, bap. 5 Jan. 1729. THOMAS the f. m. a third w. Elizabeth Davis, 16 Ap. 1747, and d. 25 Jan. 1757. In his will, dated 25 Mar. 1755, he made provision for his wife and for chil. *Thomas*, *Edward*, *Rebecca*, *John*, *William*, and the heirs of dau. *Ruth*, deceased.

12. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (11), received by deed of gift from his grandfather, Gershom Cutter, a tract of land at Menot. 22 Nov. 1728. He m. Patience Allen 10 July 1729, and had *Hannah*, b. 11 July 1731, m. Joseph Adams, Jr., 11 Sept. 1750; *Thomas*, bap. 6 Aug. 1733; *Patience*, b. 4 May 1738, m. Daniel Cutter of Medf. 18 Nov. 1756. THOMAS the f. was a weaver, res. at Menot, was elected Deacon of the Church 5 Dec. 1759, and d. 29 May 1794, a. 90.

13. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (12), m. Rebecca Cutter of Medf. (pub. 17 Sept. 1756), and had *Thomas*, b. 4 July 1760; *Ebenezer*, b. 24 Dec. 1762; *Gershom*, bap. 31 May 1767. THOMAS the f. res. at Menot. and d. 25 Feb. 1770, a. 87; his w. Rebecca m. William Cutler 19 Jan. 1773, and d. 12 Dec. 1817.

14. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (13), by w. Elizabeth had *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Aug. 1786; *Lydia* and *Rebecca*, twins, b. 23 Feb. 1788; *Olive*, b. about 1792, d. 24 Feb. 1796, a. 4; and perhaps others. THOMAS the f. res. at Menot. and d. 8 Sept. 1804.

15. EBENEZER, s. of Thomas (13), m. Esther Ruhamah, dau. of Ammi Cutter, 26 Mar. 1786, and had *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Oct. 1786, d. 20 Dec. 1826; *Esther*, b. 10 July 1788; *Sarah Cutter*, b. 14 Mar. 1790; *Ammi*, b. 18 Feb. 1792, d. 5 Ap. 1794; *Isaac*, bap. 16 Mar. 1794; *Hannah*, bap. 17 Ap. 1796; *Ammi*, bap. 21 Jan. 1798; *Thomas*, bap. 20 Oct. 1799; a child, b. 3 and d. 6 Jan. 1804; and perhaps others. EBENEZER the f. res. at Menot. and d. 7 Jan. 1840.

ABIGAIL, m. Jonathan Ward of Newton 31 Dec. 1700. EZEKIEL, of Medf. m. Anna, dau. of Rev. Samuel Cook, 24 Oct. 1765. STEPHEN, 4th, of Medford m. Mary, dau. of Abraham Hill, 12 July 1770.

HAMLET, WILLIAM, appears as an inhabitant in 1651. He m. wid. Sarah Hubbard, and had *Jacob* and *Rebecca*, before 1658.

HAMMERSTON, EDWARD, was buried 24 Aug. 1646.

HAMMOND, THOMAS, was in Hingham 1636. In 1650, he and Vincent Druce (also from Hingham) purchased a tract of land in what is now Newton, adjoining Brookline, which they divided in 1664. He d. 1675, leaving a large estate to his wid. Elizabeth, and chil. *Elizabeth Woodward*, *Thomas*, and *Nathaniel*, and to his grandchildren *Sarah* and *Elizabeth*, chil. of his dau. *Sarah Stedman*, deceased.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), m. Elizabeth Stedman, 17 Dec. 1662, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Nov. 1664; *Thomas*, b. 16 Dec. 1666; *Isaac*, b. 20 Dec. 1668; *Nathaniel*, b. 3 Feb. 1670-1; *John*, b. 30 Ap. 1674; *Eleazar*, b. 18 Nov. 1677. THOMAS the f. d. 20 Oct. 1678. His w. Elizabeth survived.

HANCHET, PETER, by w. Mary, had *Haman*, b. 2 May 1680.

HANCOCK, NATHANIEL, one of the "first company," was here as early as 1634, and res. on the easterly side of Dunster Street, between Harvard and Mount Auburn streets. He died in early life, about 1648, and his widow

Joanna was appointed, fifteen years afterwards, in 1663, administratrix on his estate. Their children were *Mary*, b. Nov. 1634; *Sarah*, b. March 1636-7; *Nathaniel*, b. 18 Dec. 1638; *John*, b. 8 April 1642, and d. 2 April 1643; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 March 1644-5, and *Judith*, b. 5 April 1646.

2. **NATHANIEL**, s. of Nathaniel (1), was a shoemaker, and inherited the homestead. He was also one of the Town Drummers, and in 1685 recovered judgment, for £8, against the Selectmen, "for drumming and the maintenance of drums for sundry years past." He was admitted to the Church 31 May 1667 (at which time he was baptized), and elected Deacon 7 June 1703. He m. *Mary*, dau. of Henry Prentice, 8 Mar. 1663-4, and *Sarah* Green 26 Dec. 1699. He d. 12 Ap. 1719, a. 80; his last w. survived him, and probably m. John Cooper 21 June 1720. His children, all by the first wife, were *Nathaniel*, b. 28 Feb. 1664-5, and d. 20 July 1665; *Mary*, b. 6 May 1666, prob. m. a Bixby, as a grandchild "Mary Bigbee" is named in Deacon Hancock's will; *Sarah*, b. 23 Aug. 1667, m. Nathaniel Patten 15 Oct. 1711; *Nathaniel*, b. 29 Oct. 1668; *Abigail*, b. 29 Dec. 1669, and d. 7 May 1672; *John*, b. 1 Mar. 1671; *Samuel*, b. 2 Jan. 1672-3; *Abigail*, b. 23 Aug. 1675; was unm. in 1719, but prob. m. Richard Davenport 8 Nov. 1720; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Aug. 1677, m. Benjamin Wyman of Woburn 20 Jan. 1702, and Jonathan Bacon of Bedford, and d. Mar. 1749; *Ebenezer*, b. 10 Mar. 1680-81; *Joseph*, b. 28 Ap. 1683, and prob. d. young, as he was not named in his father's will; *Solomon*, birth not recorded, d. 16 May 1700.

3. **NATHANIEL**, s. of Nathaniel (2), was a shoemaker, and prob. res. in a house belonging to his father, opposite to the homestead in Dunster Street, until 1699, when he purchased of Thomas Evers the estate afterwards famous as the "Blue Anchor Tavern," in Brighton Street. There is a tradition, how well founded I know not, that he erected the ancient edifice now standing, formerly the "Blue Anchor," and recently known as the old Porter Tavern. This estate he sold to Joseph Bean, in 1737, and purchased an estate on the northerly side of Holmes Place, about midway between its easterly angle and North Avenue. Here he d. 10 May 1755, a. 87. His w. was Prudence, dau. of Joseph Russell, and d. 15 July 1742, a. 72. Their chil. were *Mary*, b. —, m. John Parker 20 Dec. 1711; he d. 2 Nov. 1712, and she m. Francis Whitmore; *Prudence*, bap. 27 Dec. 1696, m. Abraham Hill 18 Dec. 1718, and d. 16 Jan. 1775; one of her sons was Deacon Aaron Hill, father of the late Dr. Aaron Hill; and one of her daughters (*Elizabeth*) m. Benjamin Eustis, and was mother of the late Governor Eustis; *Martha*, bap. 21 Feb. 1696-7, and d. 20 Oct. 1712; *Tabitha*, bap. 23 Ap. 1699, m. Daniel Champney 4 Sept. 1723; *Nathaniel*, b. 14 Jan. 1701-2, grad. H. C. 1721, settled in the ministry at Tisbury 1727, dismissed about 1760, styled Esquire in 1772, and d. Sept. 1774, leaving children Josiah, Nathaniel, Russell, Mary, Martha, and Tabitha Dunham; *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Nov. 1704, m. John Wyeth 20 Dec. 1733; he d. 1756, and she administered on the estate; she d. between 1772 and 1781; *Solomon*, bap. 10 Nov. 1706; *Belcher*, b. 24 Ap. 1709; grad. H. C. 1727; Tutor 1742-1767, and Fellow 1760-1767; he d. unm. 8 Nov. 1771; *Martha*, bap. 18 Ap. 1714; d. unm. and her estate was divided 12 Dec. 1781.

4. **JOHN**, s. of Nathaniel (2), grad. H. C. 1689, taught the Grammar School in Camb. 1691, was ord. at Lexington (then called Cambridge Farms), 2 Nov. 1698, where he continued in the ministry until his death, 6 Dec. 1752, a. 81. He was eminent in his profession, and was generally styled "Bishop Hancock." He m. *Elizabeth*, dau. of Rev. Thomas Clark of Chelmsford, and granddau. of Elder Jonas Clark of Camb. Their chil. were *John*, b. 1 June 1702, grad. H. C. 1719, ord. at Braintree 2 Nov. 1726, and d. 7 May 1744; his son John was Governor of Massachusetts, President of the Continental Congress, and the first signer of the Declaration of Independence; *Thomas*, b. 13 July 1703, a prosperous merchant in Boston, a member of the Council, d. of apoplexy 1 Aug. 1763, and bequeathed his fortune to his nephew John, afterwards Governor; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Feb. 1704-5, m. Rev. Jonathan Bowman of Dorchester; *Ebenezer*, b. 7 Dec. 1710, grad. H. C. 1728, ord. colleague with his father 2 Jan. 1734, and d. 28 Jan. 1740; *Lucy*, b. 20 Ap. 1713, m. Rev. Nicholas Bowes

of Concord; after his death she m. Rev. Samuel Cooke of Menot. and d. 21 Sept. 1768; her dau. Lucy m. Rev. Jonas Clark (who succeeded Bishop Hancock at Lexington), and had twelve children, of whom Mary m. Prof. Henry Ware, Sen., Lucy m. Rev. Thaddeus Fiske of W. Camb., and Martha m. Rev. William Harris of Salem.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Nathaniel (2), was a cordwainer, rem. to Lexington about 1698, sold his estate there in 1716, and returned to Camb., inherited the homestead, which he sold to Samuel Danforth in 1725, rem. to Chs. where he d. and administration on his estate was committed to his widow Dorothy and son John, 15 Mar. 1735-6. His chil. were *Dorothy*, bap. at Camb. 21 Mar. 1696-7, m. Caleb Sampson of Chs. 24 Nov. 1720; *John*, bap. (as were all the following) at Lex. 10 Sept. 1699, was a shoemaker, and res. in Chs.; prob. at the burning of Chs. in 1775 he came to Camb. and here d. 18 Mar. 1776, a. 77; his son John was a goldsmith, res. in Boston, m. Martha Sparhawk 20 Nov. 1760, and had John, Nathan Sparhawk, and Martha; *Mary*, bap. 19 Ap. 1702, and m. — Paine; *Solomon*, bap. 18 June 1704; *Samuel*, bap. 21 July 1706, and d. 14 June 1716; *Hannah*, bap. 27 Feb. 1708-9; *Sarah*, bap. 17 Feb. 1711-12; *Nathaniel*, bap. 7 July 1715.

6. EBENEZER, s. of Nathaniel (2), m. Susanna, dau. of Elder Jonas Clark, 14 Jan. 1702, and had *Ebenezer*, bap. 10 Sept. 1704, and *Susanna*, bap. 6 July 1707. No further trace of him has been discovered. *Susanna Hancock*, prob. the widow of Ebenezer, m. Jacob Hill 29 Sept. 1714. The dau. *Susanna* was named [1719] in her grandfather's will, and was prob. the same who m. Ebenezer Wyeth about 1726.

7. SOLOMON, s. of Nathaniel (3), was a shoemaker; m. Mary, daughter of Rev. Josiah Torrey of Tisbury, 4 Nov. 1730, and probably res. with his father on Holmes Place. He served in a company of Artillery during the French war, and d. at Lake George 20 Sept. 1756, a. 50. (His age is erroneously marked 57 on the gravestone.) His widow d. 18 Mar. 1799, a. 88. Their children were *Nathaniel*, b. 1 Aug. 1731, a housewright in Boston in 1773; *Torrey*, b. 4 Nov. 1733, d. young; *Ebenezer*, bap. 14 Aug. 1737, d. young; *Mary*, bap. 12 July 1741, d. unmarried — June 1828, a. 87, and is well remembered by very many; her res. was on the south side of the Common near Appian Way; *Sarah*, bap. 15 Ap. 1744, m. William Colson 21 Oct. 1779, and rem. to Northampton; *Torrey*, bap. 6 Ap. 1746; *Ebenezer*, bap. 10 Sept. 1749, was a brick-layer, and died in Boston 1796; *Belcher*, bap. 24 Feb. 1754, was a harness maker, and d. in Roxbury 1813; his son, of the same name and occupation, now res. in Cambridge.

9. TORREY, s. of Solomon (7), was a brick-layer, and res. on the westerly side of North Avenue, near Avon Street. He m. Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer Wyeth, 5 July 1774, and d. 17 July 1778, a. 32; his widow m. Deacon James Munroe, senior, 29 July 1783, and d. 31 Mar. 1815, a. 69. The children of Mr. Hancock were *John*, bap. 22 Oct. 1775, and d. 29 Sept. 1796; *Solomon*, bap. 14 July 1776; *Samuel*, bap. 10 Aug. 1777; *Torrey*, bap. 15 Nov. 1778.

10. SOLOMON, s. of Torrey (9), m. Susanna Baker Bird of Dorchester, 13 Jan. 1803; she d. 10 Nov. 1816, and he m. Nabby Hews of Weston 23 Nov. 1817. His chil. were *Susanna Baker*, b. 15 Ap. 1804 and d. same day; *John*, b. 29 Aug. 1805; *Ann Susan*, b. 1 June 1807, m. Belcher Hancock — Sept. 1834; and d. 28 Dec. 1866; *James Bird*, b. 3 July 1809, d. 9 Mar. 1871; *Joanna Bird*, b. 21 Dec. 1811, d. 4 May 1813; *Solomon*, b. 7 Ap. 1814, m. Amaranth J. Nash of Auburn, Me., 10 July 1854; res. on the homestead; *Samuel*, b. 26 Sept. 1815, d. 29 Sept. 1815; *William Torrey*, b. 18 Oct. 1825. SOLOMON the f. was a saddler, harness maker, and chaise trimmer; he res. on the northwest corner of Pearl and Green streets, where he d. 6 May 1863; his wife Nabby d. 21 Jan. 1851.

11. SAMUEL, s. of Torrey (9), m. Ann Bird of Dorchester 20 Nov. 1808, and had *Royal Bird*, b. 23 Sept. 1809, printer, res. in India, and was long under the auspices of the Baptist Missionary Union; he m. Abigail S. Thayer 10 June 1832, and (2d) Sarah, dau. of Deac. William Brown and wid. of Dr. John W. Valentine, 1842; she d. here 2 July 1868; *Martha Ward*, b. 20 Oct.

1811, d. unm. 11 Oct. 1867; *Joanna Bird*, b. 24 Ap. 1814, m. —, d. —. SAMUEL the f. was a chaise maker, and in later life a pump maker; he res. on the southeast corner of Magazine and Auburn streets, and d. 13 Ap. 1860; his w. Ann d. 2 May 1844, a. 78.

12. TORREY, a. of Torrey (9), m. Olive Orcutt 23 Feb. 1805; she d. 11 Oct. 1809, aged 34, and he m. Isabella Rice of Wayland 5 June 1811, who was bur. 29 May 1838, aged 48. His chil. were *Ann Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1807, m. John Dolbeare of New York 19 July 1831; *Sarah*, b. 16 Sept. 1809, m. Josiah W. Cook 11 Oct. 1829; *Mary Torrey*, b. 10 June 1812, m. Jonas Wyeth 2d, 1 Jan. 1833; *Isabella*, b. 28 July 1815, m. Shepard R. Laughton of Pittsford, Me., 11 Aug. 1846; *Abigail Louisa*, b. 16 Sept. 1817, d. unm. 29 Nov. 1843; *John Torrey*, b. 26 Ap. 1820, res. in Chatfield, Minn.; *Horace Augustus*, b. 22 Nov. 1823, m. Nancy M. Fuller 21 Sept. 1848, and res. in Texas; *Charles Edward*, b. 10 Nov. 1827, m. Abby Hanscom 9 Oct. 1850. TORREY the f. was a blacksmith and res. on the southerly side of Brattle Street, near Story Street; he d. at St. Catherine's, Canada, while on a visit 18 Mar. 1852, and was buried here.

HARLAKENDEN, ROGER, whose ancestry is traced from William Harlakenden (who d. in Wood-Church in Kent 30 Ap. 1081), was a younger son of a wealthy family at Earls-Colne, Essex Co., England, and came to Camb. in the same ship with Shepard, in 1635. He had buried his w. Emlien, 18 Aug. 1634; and he brought with him his 2d w. Elizabeth, dau. of Godfrey Bosville, Esq. (m. 4 June 1735), by whom he had *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 1636; *Margaret*, b. Sept. 1638. ROGER the f. purchased the Gov. Dudley estate, at the N. W. corner of Dunster and South streets, where he d. of small-pox, 17 Nov. 1638, a. 27; his w. Elizabeth m. Herbert Pelham, Esq., by whom she had several children. Though Mr. Harlakenden was young at the time of his death, he was much employed and trusted in public office. Shepard had known him in England, and had received favor and protection from him and his family. Less than two months after his arrival here, he was elected a Townsman or Selectman. The next year, 1636, he was elected an Assistant; and in December of the same year, on the first division of the military forces, he was commissioned Lieut.-colonel of the regiment embracing the towns of Cambridge, Charlestown, Watertown, Concord, and Dedham. All these offices he held until he died. His death occasioned public lamentation. Gov. Winthrop, in his journal, says, "he was a very godly man, and of good use both in the commonwealth and in the church. He was buried with military honor, because he was Lieutenant-colonel." Shepard describes him as "my most dear friend, and most precious servant of Jesus Christ." His daughters, if they survived so long, probably went to England with their step-father in 1648; and it is not known that any of his descendants have since resided in this country.

MABEL, sister of Roger (1), m. Governor John Haynes.

HARRIS, RICHARD, d. here 29 Aug. 1644. Little is known of him, though from his being styled "Mr." he was evidently a person of considerable importance. He seems to have had some connection with the college. There are indications that he was brother to Mrs. Dunster, formerly the wife of Rev. Jone Glover. He probably had no family.

HART, STEPHEN, in 1635 owned a house at the northeast corner of Holyoke Street and Holyoke Place. He rem. soon afterwards to Hartford, and thence to Farmington. He was a Deacon there, and d. 1682-3, leaving sons *John*, *Stephen*, and *Thomas*. He was also Deputy to the General Court 1646, 1648, 1649. Porter, in his *Historical Discourse* at Farmington, 1840, says that he was Deacon "of the original church formed by Thomas Hooker in Cambridge, in 1633." He also informs us that John Hart, prob. s. of Stephen, was burned in his own house 1686, with all his family, except his eldest son who was absent; the fire was supposed to have been kindled by the Indians.

HASSELL, RICHARD (otherwise written Hassall, Hassull, and Hasewell),

¹ The Town Record has October as the day, because on the 28th day of that month date of his death; but this is a manifest error, because he was reflected to the office of Townsman.

by w. Jane (or Joanna), had *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1643; *Joseph*, b. 20 Sept. 1643, m. Mary Perry 21 Aug. 1667; *Esther*, b. 6 Dec. 1648. All were living when Mitchell commenced his Church Record, in 1658.

HASTINGS, JOHN, freeman 1643, res. a few years at Braintree, and rem. here about 1654. His first wife d. at Braintree, and he m. Ann, the wid. of John Meane of Camb. His chil., all by first w., were *Walter* and *Samuel*, bap. in England, and *John* and *Elizabeth*, bap. in Braintree. To the name of *John*, Mitchell adds "Seaborne," indicating perhaps that he was born during the passage of his parents across the ocean; but it does not appear that he ever used it as a part of his proper name. *Elizabeth* is supposed to have m. William Buttrick before 1657, and — Billings before 1666. JOHN the f. was a tanner, and res. on the easterly corner of Brattle and Ash streets, the former homestead of Thomas Brigham, which he bought 5 Mar. 1654. He d. 2 Dec. 1657, his w. Ann d. 25 Mar. 1666, a. about 60, as stated upon the Inventory of her estate.

2. WALTER, s. of John (1), m. Sarah, dau. of John Meane, 10 Ap. 1655; she d. 27 Aug. 1673, a. 34, and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Deac. Henry Bright of Watertown, 23 July 1674; she d. 23 July 1702, a. 56, and he m. Elizabeth, wid. of Elder Clark, 7 Jan. 1702-3. His children were Sarah, b. 3 June 1656, d. 10 June 1663; *John*, b. 2 Dec. 1660, H. C. 1681, was a physician in Barbadoes, and prob. d. before 1705 as he was not named in his father's will; *Walter*, b. 29 Nov. 1662, d. young; *Walter*, b. 26 Nov. 1663, d. 19 Sept. 1673; *Sarah*, b. 9 Dec. 1664, d. 16 Jan. 1664-5; *Hannah*, b. 9 Jan. 1665-6, m. Samuel Cooper 4 Dec. 1682; *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Feb. 1666-7, d. 3 May 1669; *Nathaniel*, b. 12 Ap. 1669, d. 15 Sept. 1669; *Jonathan*, b. 15 July 1672; *Elizabeth*, b. 3 and d. 12 July 1675; *Abigail*, b. 16 Feb. 1676-7, m. Moses Bordenman, 25 July 1700; *Walter*, b. 10 Ap. 1679, d. 25 Sept. 1699. WALTER the f. d. 5 Aug. 1705, a. 74; his w. Elizabeth survived. He res. on the estate inherited by his first wife, at the corner of North Avenue and Holmes Place, and obtained large tracts of land elsewhere by purchase. He was by trade a tanner, but was much employed in the public service. He was a Selectman, with the exception of only two years, from 1678 until his death. He was also Deacon of the Church as early as 1681.

3. SAMUEL, s. of John (1), m. Mary dau. of John Meane, 12 Nov. 1661, and had *Mary*, b. 29 Sept. 1662; *John*, b. 5 Sept. 1664, d. 12 Nov. 1690; *Samuel*, b. 22 Ap. 1668 (or more prob. 1667); *Stephen*, b. 23 May 1669; *Sarah*, b. 16 Aug. 1671, d. 20 Dec. 1690; *Nathaniel*, b. 14 July 1673; *Martha*, b. 20 Oct. 1674; *Daniel*, b. 30 Jan. d. 12 Mar. 1675-6; *Caleb*, b. 30 Mar. 1677. SAMUEL the f. was a gunsmith, and inherited a part of the homestead, next to Brattle Street. He was Selectman 1691, 1692, and d. 14 Feb. 1704-5, a. about 70; his w. Mary survived.

4. JOHN, s. of John (1), m. Hannah, dau. of Francis Moore, 1 Mar. 1665-6; she d. 10 June 1667, a. 24, and he m. Lydia, dau. of Elder Champsey, 20 May 1668; she d. 23 Jan. 1690-91, a. about 47; and he m. Rebecca, wid. of Benoni Eaton, 28 Sept. 1691. His children were *John*, b. 17 Ap. 1667; *Joseph*, b. 6 May 1669; *Lydia*, b. 30 Sept. 1671, m. Ebenezer Allen; *Hannah*, b. 13 Mar. 1672-3, d. 16 Ap. 1691; *Elizabeth*, b. 11 Ap. 1675, d. unm. May 1727; *Daniel*, b. 3 Feb. 1676-7. JOHN the f. was a tanner, and res. on the southerly part of the homestead, on Ash Street. He survived to old age, and his son *John* was appointed administrator of his estate 1 Nov. 1720. His w. Rebecca prob. d. before 20 June 1723, when the estate was divided between chil. *John*, *Joseph*, *Daniel*, and *Elizabeth*.

5. JONATHAN, s. of Walter (2), m. Sarah Sharp of Brookline, and had *Jonathan*, b. 1 Jan. 1708-9; *Walter*, b. 4 July 1711, prob. the graduate H. C. 1730, who d. 1735; *Sarah*, b. 17 Oct. 1714; *Robert*, bap. 23 June 1718, was a currier, and living in 1743; *John*, bap. 6 Mar. 1719-20, res. on the homestead at the corner of North Avenue and Holmes Place, and d. unm. 22 July 1797; *Samuel*, bap. 15 Mar. 1723-4; *Hannah*, bap. 20 June 1725; *Abigail*, bap. 8 Jan. 1726-7; *Susanna*, bap. 8 Mar. 1729-30; d. 9 July 1755 ["in childbirth;" her child was James Lovell, who grad. H. C. 1776, and d. at St. Matthews

S. C., 10 July 1850;] JONATHAN the f. inherited the homestead, and succeeded his father also in the business of tanning. He accumulated a large estate, on which his wid. Sarah took administration, 20 Aug. 1742.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), m. Hannah, dau. of John Marrett, and d. 28 Sept. 1699. Their son Samuel, prob. posthumous, was bap. 4 Feb. 1699-1700, and d. 18 Aug. 1700.

7. STEPHEN, s. of Samuel (3), m. Hannah, dau. of Thomas Stacy, 28 Oct. 1708, and had Samuel, bap. 16 Ap. 1710; Thomas, bap. 24 Feb. 1711-12 (and prob. a 2d Thomas, b. about 1717, called 70 years old at his death in 1787); Stephen, bap. 7 May 1721. STEPHEN the f. was a currier, inherited the homestead, corner of Brattle and Ash streets, which he sold in 1707, and afterwards res. on the north side of Mount Auburn Street, between Brighton Street and Brattle Square. He d. 24 Sept. 1726, a. 57; his w. Hannah survived.

8. JOHN, s. of John (4), was described as a "husbandman" residing in Cambridge, when he was appointed administrator of his father's estate 1 Nov. 1730, also when he sold the homestead to Stephen Palmer 23 May 1733, after which date I find no trace of him on our records or elsewhere.

9. JOSEPH, s. of John (4), by w. Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, b. —, m. John Allen of Walpole 22 June 1725; Mary, b. 1708; Joseph, b. 1710; Hannah, b. 1713; Abigail, b. 9 Sept. 1716, d. young; Matthew, b. 18 Sept. 1718; Esther, b. 6 Ap. 1721, m. Samuel Boyce of Medfield 13 Ap. 1744. JOSEPH the f. was a weaver, and resided in Reading in 1699, when he petitioned the General Court for relief, describing himself as "late of Cambridge," and representing that in 1690 he was in an expedition against the Indians, and that near Exeter he "was wounded by a shot close by his eye," which destroyed his sight. The Court granted him £10, money. In July 1716 he rem. to Weston, where he d. 27 Feb. 1724-5.

10. DANIEL, s. of John (4), m. Abigail Cooksey 13 Nov. 1701, and had Abigail, b. 9 and d. 27 Aug. 1702; Walter, b. 24 Mar. 1703-4, and d. in Hardwick 6 July 1792; Abigail, bap. 19 May 1708; Daniel, b. 8 Jan. 1708-9; Sarah, bap. 9 May 1714. DANIEL the f. was a blacksmith, and his house and shop were at the easterly corner of Brattle and Mason streets. He removed to Marlborough before 6 June 1722, when he sold his Camb. homestead to Dr. Samuel Wheat of Needham; he was residing in Sudbury 1727, in Oxford 1732, after which he rem. to Hardwick, where he d. 25 Jan. 1753.

11. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (5), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Cotton of Newton, 30 Oct. 1750, and had Jonathan, b. 2 Aug. 1751; Walter, b. 25 Sept. 1752; John, b. 23 Mar. 1754; Rebecca, b. 16 Sept. 1758, d. unm. 20 Sept. 1846. JONATHAN the f. grad. H. C. 1730, was Justice of the Peace and Steward of Harvard College. In 1742 he purchased the estate on the easterly side of Holmes Place (afterwards owned by Rev. Dr. Holmes and his family), which was thenceforth his residence. He was an ardent patriot in the War of the Revolution, and his house, the same which is now standing, was the head-quarters of Gen. Ward in the early part of 1775. From this house, the last probably which he ever entered, Gen. Joseph Warren departed, on the morning of 17 June 1775, to the field of glory and of death. Mr. Hastings d. 16 Feb. 1783; his w. Elizabeth d. 10 July 1782, a. 60.

12. SAMUEL, s. of Jonathan (5), m. Mary, dau. of Deac. Samuel Whittemore (pub. 7 Nov. 1746), and had Sarah, bap. 22 Nov. 1747, d. young; Sarah, b. 18 Oct. 1749, m. James Hill 29 Jan. 1791, and d. in the following March. SAMUEL the f. was a glazier, res. on the easterly side of North Avenue, near Mellen Street, and d. 16 July 1785.

13. SAMUEL, s. of Stephen (7), m. Hepzibah, dau. of Daniel Dana, 8 May 1735, and had in Camb., Hepzibah, bap. 11 Ap. 1736, d. young; and in Newton, Hepzibah, b. 1 Ap. 1737, m. Alexander Sampson 1754; Samuel, b. 1 Aug. 1738; Hannah, b. 20 July 1740, m. Caleb Aspinwall 1763, and Stephen Winchester; Mary, b. 1 Dec. 1742, m. — Howard; Joseph Stacy, b. 9 Feb. 1743, grad. H. C. 1782, was ordained at Northampton, N. H., 11 Feb. 1767, removed to Boston about 1774, and d. at Middlebury, Vt., 30 June 1807;

Stephen, b. 29 Jan. 1747; *Daniel*, b. 12 May 1749; *Thomas*, b. 12 July 1751; *Aaron*, b. 2 May 1754, grad. H. C. 1780, and was a physician; *John*, b. 28 July 1756. *SAMUEL* the f. was a tanner, rem. to Newton about 1737, and d. in 1776.

14. *THOMAS*, s. of *Stephen* (7), m. *Lydia* Shed of Chs. (pub. 24 Nov. 1744), and had *Lydia*, b. 14 Dec. 1745, d. unm. 12 Ap. 1804; *Hannah*, bap. 20 Nov. 1748, non comp. and an inmate of the almshouse 1804; *Abigail*, bap. 14 Oct. 1750, d. young; *Thomas*, bap. 30 Aug. 1752, d. young; *Thomas*, bap. 6 Oct. 1754, was a cordwainer, and d. Nov. 1789; *Stephen*, bap. 6 Nov. 1757, was a cordwainer, represented non comp. 1805, d. in the almshouse 6 June 1815; *Ebenezer*, bap. 6 Ap. 1760; *Abigail*, bap. 6 Feb. 1763, d. unm. 11 Nov. 1803; *Elizabeth*, bap. 21 July 1765, d. unm. 26 Sept. 1803; *Samuel*, bap. 21 Feb. 1768, living in 1789, when he sold his share of his father's estate. *THOMAS* the f. was a currier, and inherited the homestead. He appears to have possessed considerable property in early life; but his family was large, and many of the children imbecile, so that little estate remained after his death. He d. 22 Jan. 1787; his w. *Lydia* and several of the children sold the homestead to *James Winthrop*, Esq., and removed into a small house on the S. E. corner of Dunster and South streets; she d. 30 Aug. 1804, a. 82.

15. *JONATHAN*, s. of *Jonathan* (11), m. *Christina* Wainwright 24 Nov. 1786, and had *Eliza*, b. 11 Dec. 1781; *Caroline*, b. 26 Jan. 1783; *John Winthrop*, b. 12 June 1787, d. 28 Nov. 1787; *Maria Wainwright*, b. 14 Ap. 1789, d. 21 July 1792; *Christina Newton*, b. 4 Ap. 1790, d. 24 July 1792; *Frederick*, b. 8 Oct. 1791, d. 19 Aug. 1794. *JONATHAN* the f. grad. H. C. 1768, was appointed Postmaster on the resignation of *James Winthrop* 1775; afterwards rem. to Boston, and d. 8 Mar. 1831; his w. *Christina* d. 26 Oct. 1815, a. 64.

16. *WALTER*, s. of *Jonathan* (11), m. *Lucretia* Bridge of Chelmsford 28 Nov. 1777, and had *Walter*, b. 26 Dec. 1778, grad. H. C. 1799, a lawyer at Townsend, d. 6 June 1821; *Jonathan Cotton*, b. 2 Feb. 1782, a broker, d. in Boston 4 Ap. 1837. *WALTER* the f. grad. H. C. 1771, was a surgeon in the Revolutionary Army, afterwards practised medicine in Chelmsford, and d. 29 Nov. 1782; his w. *Lucretia* d. here, and was buried 2 Mar. 1834, a. 77.

17. *JOHN*, s. of *Jonathan* (11), m. *Lydia*, dau. of *Richard Dana*, and sister to Chief Justice *Dana*, 7 Dec. 1783, and had *Harriet*, b. 20 Sept. 1784, d. unm. 25 Jan. 1817; *Amelia*, b. 13 Mar. 1786, d. unm. at Medf. 17 July 1872; *Elizabeth Cutton*, b. 8 Oct. 1787, m. *Moses S. Judkins* of Castine 6 Mar. 1808, and *Charles P. Phelps* of Hadley 5 Aug. 1833; *Edmund Trowbridge*, b. 15 May 1789; a son, b. and d. 9 Mar. 1791; *Frances Marion*, b. 2 Oct. 1792, m. *Thomas Gibbon* of Leominster 28 Mar. 1815; *Elmira*, b. 3 June 1794, m. *Reuben Parker*, and d. 10 Oct. 1857; *Mary Augusta*, b. 21 Oct. 1798, d. unm. at Medf. 13 Mar. 1869. *JOHN* the f. grad. H. C. 1772, was an officer in the Revolutionary Army, attained the rank of Major, res. for a time in Medf. but returned here, and d. 16 Feb. 1839; his w. *Lydia* d. at Woburn 2 May 1808, and was buried here.

18. *DANIEL*, s. of *Samuel* (18), m. *Mary Morse*, 1772, and had *Rebecca*, b. 25 Mar. 1774; *Daniel*, b. 1 Ap. 1775, merchant in Boston; *Mary*, b. 15 Ap. 1777; *Henry*, b. 10 Sept. 1780; *Nathan*, b. 20 Aug. 1782; *Deborah*, b. 8 Ap. 1783; *Joseph Stacey*, b. 25 June 1789, merchant, a member of the first board of Aldermen in Camb. 1846, and d. at Hoboken, N. J., 18 Dec. 1872; *Nancy*, b. 15 May 1791; *George*, b. 18 Nov. 1792, d. 1817; *Lewis*, b. 20 Nov. 1795; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1800. *DANIEL* the f. was a gravestone cutter, and res. in Newton.

19. *THOMAS*, s. of *Samuel* (18), m. *Elizabeth Morse* 1777, and had *Thomas*, b. 12 June 1778; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Mar. 1780, m. *Jonathan Balch* 1800; *Hepzibah*, b. 1 Sept. 1782, m. *James Hyde*; *Charles*, b. 10 Sept. 1783; *Joseph S.*, b. 2 Dec. 1784; *Malinda*, b. 2 Mar. 1789; *Fanny*, b. 20 July 1793. He m. 2d *Betsy Jackson*, and 3d *Mehetabel*, dau. of *Jacob Watson* and wid. of *Adine Hastings*, and had *Morse Curtis Watson*, b. 17 July 1803, supposed to be the same who was known and respected in Camb. by the name of "*Watson Hastings*" and who d. here 5 May 1849, a. 45; *Jonathan Balch*, b. 28 Jan. 1806;

Joseph Warren, b. — Ap. 1806. *THOMAS* the f. was a grocer in Newton and afterwards a brewer in Camb. His will, dated 31 Dec. 1806, was proved 19 Feb. 1806; his w. *Mehstabel* d. 7 Jan. 1880, a. 84.

20. *EDMUND TROWBRIDGE*, s. of *John* (17), m. *Elizabeth Spring* of Boston 1 June 1815, and had *Edmund Trowbridge*, b. 8 Mar. 1816; *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. 3 Aug. 1818, m. *John B. Hatch* 5 Oct. 1841; *John Walter*, b. 27 Nov. 1819, m. *Sarah E.*, dau. of Rev. *Thomas B. Gannett*, 4 Sept. 1836; *Lydia Dana*, b. 29 Sept. 1821, d. Dec. 1821; *Horace*, b. 16 Sept. 1822, d. 3 Nov. 1826; a son, b. and d. 7 Feb. 1824; *Mary Augusta*, b. 6 Dec. 1824, d. 14 Dec. 1824; a son, b. and d. 15 Jan. 1827. *EDMUND TROWBRIDGE* the f. was a merchant and res. on the westerly side of Prospect Street, between Main and Austin Streets; about 1840 he rem. to Medford, where he d. 13 May 1861.

21. *JOHN*, by w. *Mary*, had *Moses*, b. —; *Mary*, b. 24 Jan. 1716-17; *Anna*, b. 22 Dec. 1718, m. *Jacob Caldwell*; *Zebulun*, b. 2 Oct. 1720; *Seth*, b. 22 Aug. 1722; *Enoch*, b. 31 Aug. 1724, d. young; *Elisha*, b. 10 Jan. 1726-7; *Asker*, b. 9 Nov. 1728, d. 1781; *Sarah*, b. 4 Feb. 1730-31, d. 1781; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Oct. 1782; *Sarah*, bap. 21 Sept. 1735. *JOHN* the f. was a cordwainer, and res. near the old cemetery in Wat. from 1718 until 1738, when he exchanged his homestead for an estate opposite to the northeasterly corner of Mount Auburn Cemetery, extending from Mount Auburn Street, where the old house remains standing, to Fresh Pond. His son *Seth* and son-in-law *Jacob Caldwell* were appointed administrators of his estate 6 Oct. 1746. His parentage is not satisfactorily ascertained. Dr. Bond conjectured that he was son of *John* (4) of Cambridge. (*Hist. Wat.*, p. 293.) On further investigation, he assigned him a place among the grandchildren of Deac. *Thomas Hastings* of Watertown. (*Ibid.*, p. 791.) The latter supposition is certainly the more probable; but I have been unable to find absolute proof of its correctness.

22. *SETH*, s. of *John* (21), m. *Hannah* dau. of *Thomas Soden* 30 Dec. 1747, and had *Mary*, b. 9 Oct. 1750, m. *Josiah Moore* 19 Sept. 1768, and d. 9 May 1781; *Thomas*, b. 15 Nov. 1753, d. 4 Feb. 1822; *John*, b. 13 Sept. 1759; *Seth*, b. 5 Ap. 1762, grad. H. C. 1782, lawyer in Mendon, Senator 1810, 1811, Member of Congress 1801-1807, Judge C. C. P. 1819, and d. 1831 (his son *William Soden*, H. C. 1817, was also Member of Congress, and d. 1842); *William Soden*, b. 6 Nov. 1764, d. unm. 24 Jan. 1792; *Robert*, b. 18 Mar. 1767, d. 5 Oct. 1775. *SETH* the f. res. on the homestead, and d. 15 Oct. 1775. His w. *Hannah* m. *William How* in 1779, and d. 28 Aug. 1817, a. 90.

23. *JOHN*, s. of *Seth* (22), m. *Elizabeth Prentice* 30 Ap. 1780, and had *Lucretia*, bap. 18 Mar. 1781, m. *William Richardson* 10 Ap. 1803; *Robert*, bap. 6 Ap. 1783; *Mary*, b. —, m. *Franklin Sawyer* 20 Feb. 1806. *JOHN* the f. d. 17 July 1797; his w. *Elizabeth* m. *Josiah Learned* 28 Ap. 1799.

24. *SAMUEL*, a descendant from Deac. *Thomas Hastings* of Wat., m. *Lydia Tidd* 16 Jan. 1755, and had nine chil. among whom were *Samuel*, b. 11 July 1757, and *Hepzibah*, b. 3 July 1762, m. *John Swan* of Waltham, 1781; he d. and she m. *Jonas Wyeth* of Camb. and d. in 1789. *SAMUEL* the f. res. in Lex. and d. 8 Feb. 1820, a. nearly 89; his w. *Lydia* d. 10 Nov. 1802, a. 71.

25. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Samuel* (24), m. *Lydia Nelson* of Lincoln 1 Oct. 1778, and had *Lydia*, b. 20 Feb. 1780, m. *Nehemiah I. Ingraham* of Boston; *Samuel*, b. 15 Dec. 1781, d. — Sept. 1798; *Jonathan*, b. 17 Aug. 1783; *Norcas*, b. 27 June 1786, m. Rev. *Daniel Marrett* of Standish, Me., in 1810, and was mother of *Lorenzo Marrett*, Esq., of Camb.; *Thomas*, b. 22 May 1787, a merchant at East Cambridge, d. 14 Aug. 1865; *Polly*, b. 10 Ap. 1789, m. *Benjamin O. Wellington* 20 May 1811; *Oliver*, b. 16 May 1791, a retired merchant, now residing in Camb.; *Hepzibah*, b. 24 May 1793, m. *Peter Wellington* 24 May 1813; *Harriet*, b. 12 July 1795, m. *Elias Smith* 8 Aug. 1819; *James*, b. 5 Oct. 1797. *SAMUEL* the f. res. in Lincoln, near Lex., and d. 8 Jan. 1834; his w. *Lydia* d. 5 Ap. 1829, a. 71.

26. *EDWARD*, parentage not ascertained, had *Lydia*, b. about 1767, d. 24 Ap. 1804, a. 37; *John*, bap. 6 Jan. 1771, prob. d. 16 May 1804; *Esther*, bap. 1 Nov. 1772, d. 12 Mar. 1800.

27. **REUBEN**, parentage not ascertained, m. Grace —; she d. 21 July 1805, a. 35, and he m. Deborah Park 1806. He had *Susanna Jackson* and *Sarah Dana*, twins, b. 20 July 1796. **REUBEN** the f. res. in Brighton, and d. 4 Mar. 1835, a. 71; his widow d. at Worcester 29 June 1869, a. 80.

28. **ADINO**, parentage not ascertained, m. Mehetabel, dau. of Jacob Watson, 21 June 1795, and had *James*, b. 19 Mar. 1797. **ADINO** the f. d. 8 Jan. 1798; his w. Mehetabel m. Thomas Hastings 3 Oct. 1802, and d. 7 Jan. 1850.

29. **SAMUEL**, parentage not ascertained, m. Susanna Lane of Bedford, and had *Samuel Emery*, b. 1806, d. 21 July 1870; *Susanna*, b. 13 Oct. 1808, m. George W. Hubbard 4 Mar. 1827, d. 21 July 1852; *Mary Arelene*, b. 17 Feb. 1811, m. Gilbert Cutting 25 Nov. 1832; *Isaac H.*, b. 23 Ap. 1813; *Amittai*, b. 3 Oct. 1815, m. Daniel Davis 1834; *Syleana*, b. 3 Mar. 1818, m. Rufus Cox 2 Ap. 1846; *James P.*, b. —, d. 12 Sept. 1874, a. 51; *Abby*, b. —; *Andrew Jackson*, b. —, res. here. **SAMUEL** the f. res. in Cambridgeport, and d. 19 Jan. 1857, a. 74; his w. Susanna d. 28 Ap. 1872, a. 86.

HAUGH, ATHERTON (otherwise written Hough and Hought), was one of the Assistants in 1635, and owned a house and farm embracing the whole of the upland in East Cambridge, and in 1642 he had added so much to his farm that it contained two hundred and sixty-seven acres. He early removed to Boston, and resided at the southerly corner of Washington and School streets, where he died 11 Sept. 1656. His son *Samuel* was pastor of the Church at Reading, and d. 30 Mar. 1662, leaving a son *Samuel*, who d. before 15 Oct. 1679, leaving wid. Anna and sons *Samuel*, a goldsmith, and *Atherton*, a tailor, who both resided in Boston, and sold the farm in 1699, to John Langdon, who sold the same in 1706 to Spencer Phips, Esq., for £1278. *Atherton H. Stevens*, Esq., who d. at East Cambridge 8 Ap. 1875, aged nearly 88 years, was a lineal descendant from the first *Atherton Haugh* of Cambridge, and for many years resided on a part of the original homestead.

HAYNES, JOHN, "came to N. Eng. 1633, from Copford Hall in Essex, in company with Rev. Thomas Hooker, was admitted freeman in 1634, elected an Assistant in 1634 and 1636, and Governor in 1635. He rem. to Connecticut in 1637, settled at Hartford, was elected the first governor of that Colony in April 1639, and every second year afterwards, until his death in 1654. By two wives he had eight children, *Robert*, *Hazekiah*, *John*, *Roger*, *Mary*, *Joseph*, *Ruth*, and *Mabel*, the last three by the second wife." (*Farmer*.) This second wife was *Mabel*, sister of *Roger Harlakenden*. While in Camb. he res. on the westerly side of Winthrop Square (then called the Market Place), his lot extending from Mt. Auburn St. to Winthrop St. Of his children, *Robert*, d. at Copford Hall "in August 1657, of a sickness so infectious that it killed all the persons employed in putting him into his leaden coffin. On his decease *Hazekiah* became possessed of this estate. He was much employed in the civil wars, and a Major-general." (*Morant's Hist. Essex*, ii. 195.) "*John* and *Roger*, who came into this country with their father, sometime before his death, returned to England. *Roger* d. on his passage, or soon after his arrival. *John* [grad. H. C. 1656] settled in the ministry at or near Colchester in the county of Essex in England, where he left issue. *Joseph* [grad. H. C. 1658] was ordained pastor of the first church in Hartford; [d. 24 May 1679]. *Mary*, m. Mr. *Joseph Cook* in England; *Ruth*, Mr. *Samuel Wyllys* of Hartford; and *Mabel*, Mr. *James Russell* of Charlestown in Mass.; and all had issue." (*Trumbull's Hist. Conn.*, i. 224.) Rev. *Joseph Haynes* of Hartford had one son *John* who "was a gentleman of importance in the Colony, and for a time was a magistrate and judge;—and the name became extinct in the Colony in this generation." *Hinman*.

HEALY, WILLIAM, an early inhabitant of Lynn, rem. to Roxbury, and thence to Camb. He appears to have had at least five wives, and children by four of them. In Rox. he "had *Hannah*, bap. 7 July 1644; *Samuel*, b. 14 Feb. 1645, d. at eleven months; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Nov. 1647. His w. died 8 Nov. 1649, in childbirth." (*Savage's Gen. Dict.*) By 2d w. he had *Sarah*, bap. 2 Feb. 1650-51, d. here 10 Oct. 1658; *William*, bap. 11 July 1652; his 3d w. d. and

he m. in Camb. Grace Butterice 14 Oct. 1653, and had *Grace*, b. about 1654; *Mary*, b. 4 and d. 27 Nov. 1657; *Nathaniel*, bap. 6 Feb. 1658-9; *Martina*, bap. 9 Sept. 1660; his w. Grace d. and he m. Phebe, dau. of Bartholomew Green, 15 Aug. 1661, and had *Samuel*, b. 14 Sept. 1662; *Paul*, bap. 3 Ap. 1664; *Mary*, bap. 29 Oct. 1665, m. Jacob Watson 12 Nov. 1702, d. 16 Sept. 1723; his w. Phebe d. and he m. widow Sarah Brown 29 Nov. 1677, as certified by her son James in a deposition dated 28 Feb. 1682. WILLIAM the f. was prison keeper as early as 1674, which office he held until 29 Dec. 1682, when he was removed for gross misconduct, "sentenced to be severely whipped 20 stripes," and became an inmate of the prison. He d. 28 Nov. 1683, a. 70.

2. WILLIAM, s. of William (1), is said to have resided at Hampton, N. H., and to have d. in 1689. "He was convicted with eight others of the ridiculous crime of high treason in 1683, by the tyrannical government of Cranfield, and pardoned by advice of the crown." *Savage's Gen. Dict.*

3. NATHANIEL, s. of William (1), by w. Rebecca, had *Nathaniel*, b. 28 Sept. 1686; *Mary*, b. 25 Nov. 1688, m. — Morse; *Samuel*, b. 9 May 1690; *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Nov. 1691; *Martina*, b. 25 Sept. 1694, m. — Badcock; *William*, b. —; *Lydia*, b. 16 Feb. 1697, m. — Avery; *John*, b. 8 Jan. 1699; *Joshua*, b. —; *Rebecca*, b. —, m. — Thwing; *Abigail*, b. —, m. — Brackett; *Hannah*, b. —, m. — Young. NATHANIEL the f. after 1686 res. near Brook Farm in Newton, and d. 2 June 1734; his w. Rebecca d. 7 Jan. 1735.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (3), was "under the command of Capt. Josiah Parker at Groton on the 21st day of July 1706, and was slain and his gun carried away by the enemy, who waylaid him and others as they were going to meeting on the Sabbath day." *Mass. Arch.*, lxxi. 345.

HEATE, THOMAS (otherwise written Hite), in 1635 owned an estate on the northeasterly corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets, which he sold about 1638 to Thomas Marrett; after which I find no trace of him here.

HERRING, JAMES, in 1639, sold, with other lands, a house and land on the northerly side of South Street, near if not bordering on Holyoke Street.

HICKS, ZECHARIAH (otherwise written Hicke, and Hickee), res. on the easterly side of Brighton Street, his estate extending from Winthrop Street to Mount Auburn Street. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Sill, 28 Oct. 1632, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Ap. 1654, m. John Needham 10 Oct. 1679, d. 4 Feb. 1690-91; *Zechariah*, b. 27 Sept. 1657; *John*, b. 10 Ap., d. 4 June 1660; *Joseph*, bap. 12 Jan. 1661-2; *Thomas*, bap. 3 July 1664, d. young; *Hannah*, bap. 4 Mar. 1665-6, m. Thomas Stacy, 20 June 1683; *Margaret*, b. 3 July 1668, m. John Fuller 11 Oct. 1714; he d. 1720, and she m. John Weld of Roxbury, and was living in 1727; *Thomas* and *John*, twins, b. 15, and d. 27 and 25 Sept. 1676. ZECHARIAH the f. d. 5 Aug. 1702, a. 73; his w. Elizabeth d. 12 Sept. 1730, a. 98.

3. ZECHARIAH, s. of Zechariah (1), m. Ruth, dau. of John Green, and granddaughter of Edward Mitchelson, 18 Nov. 1685; she d. and he m. Seeth, wid. of William Andrew, 26 June 1704. His chil. were *Ruth*, b. 11 Aug. 1686, d. 17 July 1687; *Zechariah*, b. 11 Feb. 1688-9, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. about 1692, m. Ebenezer Fisher of Boston 19 Oct. 1716; *Margaret*, b. about 1694, m. Deac. Samuel Whittemore 13 Oct. 1715; *John*, bap. 14 Feb. 1696-7; *Ruth*, bap. 26 Feb. 1698-9, m. Joseph Bradford of Boston; *Thomas*, bap. 10 June 1703, prob. d. young; *Zechariah*, bap. 2 May 1708, grad. H. C. 1724, was an eminent schoolmaster in Boston, where he d. 21 July 1761, leaving an only son Timothy Prout Hicks. ZECHARIAH the f. was a carpenter, res. on the homestead, and d. 27 Jan. 1752, a. 94.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Zechariah (1), m. Bethia, dau. of John Green, and granddaughter of Edward Mitchelson, about 1693; she d. 12 Ap. 1708, a. 35, and he m. Rebecca, dau. of John Palfrey, 29 Nov. 1716. His chil. were *Joseph*, b. about 1694, who was living at East Hampton, N. Y., in 1751; *Bethia*, bap. 20 Dec. 1696; *Elizabeth*, bap. 19 June 1698; *Mary*, bap. 20 May 1700, m. Samuel Larkin of Cha. 3 Mar. 1723-4; *Zechariah*, bap. 1701-2, d. in Boston 1744, leaving w. Lydia and two sons, Thomas Daggett and Mitchelson; there

are reasons for supposing that he grad. H. C. 1729, though he was styled "Mariner" in the settlement of his estate; *Hannah*, bap. 13 Feb. 1703-4; *Mercy*, bap. 27 Jan. 1705-6; *Samuel*, bap. 28 Mar. 1708. *JOSEPH* the f. was a carpenter, res. on the homestead, and d. at the age of about 85; his son-in-law Samuel Larkin, was appointed administrator 9 Ap. 1747.

4. *JOHN*, s. of Zechariah (2), m. Rebecca Champney 8 May 1721, and had *Rebecca*, b. 17 Feb. 1721-2; *Ruth*, b. 19 Sept. 1723; *John*, b. 23 May 1725; *Zechariah*, b. 25 Jan. 1727-8; *Samuel*, b. 28 Jan. 1728-9. *JOHN* the f. was a carpenter, and purchased, 1727, the northerly half of his grandfather's homestead, which until that time had been held in common by the heirs. He rem. to Sutton before 29 July 1731, at which date he sold his estate to Deac. Samuel Whittenmore, his brother-in-law, who in December of the same year bought the remainder of the old homestead.

5. *JOHN*, s. of John (4), m. Elizabeth Nutting 26 Ap. 1748, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Dec. 1748, d. unm. 1841 or 1842; *John*, b. 16 Oct. 1750; *Jonathan*, b. 16 Nov. 1752, grad. H. C. 1770, a physician, regimental surgeon in the Revolutionary War, and d. in Demarara 15 Feb. 1826; *Zechariah*, b. 28 Feb. 1755, a saddler, res. in Boston, d. 10 May 1842; *Sarah*, b. 20 Aug. 1757, m. Timothy Flagg 1780, and d. 23 May 1830 (she was mother of *Sarah*, b. 9 Dec. 1789, m. William Saunders 8 June 1815, d. 6 Nov. 1871; also, of *Elizabeth N.*, b. 19 Jan. 1797, m. Jonas Wyeth 8 Feb. 1820); *Samuel*, b. 17 Mar. 1760; *Rebecca*, b. 17 Sept. 1762, m. — Hunt, d. 1852; *James*, b. 7 May 1765, was a saddler in Bennington, Vt., where he d. —; he is said also to have been a Judge; *William*, b. 11 Feb. 1767, d. in Canada 1834; *Mary*, b. 28 Sept. 1771, m. — Sawyer, and d. in Camb. 16 Dec. 1855 (she was mother of Susan H., who m. William Bates, and d. 6 June 1875). *JOHN* the f. in 1760 bought the estate on the southerly side of Winthrop Street, extending from Dunster Street to Holyoke Street, which passed into the hands of John Foxcroft in 1773. He was one of the earliest martyrs to American liberty; he was slain near the junction of North Avenue and Spruce Street, by the retreating British troops, on the 19th of April 1775; his w. Elizabeth d. here and was buried 22 Dec. 1825, a. 99.

6. *JOHN*, s. of John (5), was a printer in Boston, and was regarded for a time as a whig; but in 1773 he entered into partnership with Nathaniel Mills in the publication of the tory *Post Boy*. The sacrifice of his father's life did not induce him to forsake the British; he went with the army to Halifax, thence to England, to New York, and to Halifax again; after the close of the war, he bought a good estate at Newton, and d. there s. p. 1794, making generous provision in his will for his relatives, especially for his aged mother and his unm. sister Elizabeth.

HILDRETH, *RICHARD* (otherwise written Hildred); his w. *Sarah* d. 15 June 1644; by 2d w. Elizabeth, he had *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Sept. 1646; *Sarah*, b. 8 Aug. 1648, m. David Stone 31 Dec. 1674. *RICHARD* the f. removed to Chelmsford, where he d. about 1693, leaving w. Elizabeth, and children *James*, *Ephraim*, and others.

HILL, *ABRAHAM*, was an early inhabitant of that part of Charlestown which is now Malden. By w. *Sarah*, he had *Ruth*, b. 2 June, 1640; *Isaac*, b. 29 Oct. 1641; *Abraham*, b. 1 Oct. 1643; *Sarah*, b. and d. Oct. 1649; *Mary*, b. May 1652; *Jacob*, b. Mar. 1656-7; and probably others. *ABRAHAM* the f. d. at Malden 13 Feb. 1669-70.

2. *ISAAC*, s. of Abraham (1), m. Hannah Hayward 1666, and was prob. the same who had, in Camb., *Sarah*, b. 5 Feb. 1677-8; His w. *Hannah* d. 25 Ap. 1679, and he m. *Sarah* Bicknall 12 Jan. 1679-80, by whom he had *Moses*, b. 27 Sept. 1680. *ISAAC* the f. prob. returned to Malden, where Isaac and *Sarah* Hill had *Abraham*, b. 22 Mar. 1687-8.

3. *ABRAHAM*, s. of Abraham (1), m. Hannah Stowe, Oct. 1666, and had, in Malden, *Abraham*, b. Aug. 1670; *Hannah*, who m. — Jeffs, and is named in her father's will; and in Camb., *Mary*, b. 10 Dec. 1678; *Sarah*, b. 25 July 1681, m. Samuel Jones 15 Mar. 1704; *Samuel*, b. 10 Sept. 1683; *Deborah*, b. 26 Nov. 1685; *Prudence*, b. 24 Feb. 1687-8; and perhaps others. *ABRAHAM*, be f. d. 1713; his wid. *Hannah* survived.

HILL.

4. JACOB, s. of Abraham (1), m. Sarah, dau. of Elder John Stone, and had *Jacob*; *Tabitha*, m. William Warland 3 Feb. 1701-2; *John*, b. 25 Sept. 1684; they had also, *Nathaniel* and *Abraham*; some or all of whom were perhaps b. in Malden, where he sold an estate in 1683. All the children before named were living in 1711, and named in a conveyance of land. JACOB the f. d. 12 Dec. 1690, a. nearly 34. The date on his gravestone is 1689, but probably wrong; for his Inventory is dated 20 Mar. 1690-1, and his wid. Sarah was appointed administratrix 7 Ap. 1691.

5. ABRAHAM, s. of Abraham (3), by w. Sarah, had *Abraham*, b. about 1694, bap. 18 June 1697; *Deborah*, b. 25 Feb. 1696-7, bap. 18 June 1697; *Mariha*, bap. 29 May 1698; *Zechariah*, b. 26 Ap. 1708; and perhaps others. ABRAHAM the f. res. a few years in Chs. He d. 9 Mar. 1746, a. 75; his w. Sarah d. 30 Mar. 1752, a. 79.

6. JACOB, s. of Jacob (4), m. Susanna Hancock 29 Sept. 1714, and had Sarah, bap. 17 Aug. 1718, m. Henry Prentice 3d, 19 Aug. 1735, and d. 8 July 1786; *Elizabeth*, bap. 8 Mar. 1718-19; *Mary*, bap. 4 Feb. 1721-2, m. Abraham Snow, Chs., 25 Mar. 1746, and d. before 1768; *Margaret*, bap. 15 Mar. 1723-4; *Elizabeth*, bap. 16 July 1727; *Sarah*, bap. 25 Aug. 1734, m. Nathaniel Kingsbury 4 Sept. 1758. JACOB the f. d. Jan. 1768; his w. Susanna survived and was living in 1770. None of the children are named, as living, in the father's will, 5 Jan. 1768, and only two grandchildren, Mary and Sarah, children of his deceased dau. Mary Snow.

7. JOHN, s. of Jacob (4), m. Anna Remington 24 June 1708, and had *Mariha*, b. 22 Ap. d. 25 July 1709; *Jacob*, b. 6 July 1710; *John*, b. 9 Mar. 1711-12; *Jonathan*, b. 11 Dec. 1714; *Andrew*, b. 5 Jan. 1716-17, d. unkn. in the almshouse, 26 Feb. 1806; *Tabitha*, bap. 8 Mar. 1718-19, m. William Howe, pub. 24 Aug. 1744. JOHN the f. was a cordwainer, and res. on the Judge Trowbridge place, on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, between Dunster and Holyoke streets; in 1717 he sold this estate to Jonathan Remington, and removed to the easterly side of Brighton Street, between Mount Auburn Street and Harvard Square; the same estate was recently owned by his granddaughter, Mrs. Lydia Fogg of Kensington, N. H.

8. NATHANIEL, s. of Jacob (4), by w. Martha, had *Gregory*, b. 14 June 1724, d. prob. unkn. 21 Aug. 1778; *Mariha*, b. 21 Mar. 1725-6, d. young; *Mariha*, b. 31 Mar. 1728, d. 12 Nov. 1749; and at Sudbury, *Daniel*, b. 1729; *Sarah*, b. 1732, prob. the same who d. at Menot. 22 Feb. 1815, aged 83. NATHANIEL the f. was a tanner, and bought an estate on the northerly side of Holmes Place near its easterly angle, 30 Nov. 1715, which he sold to Francis Foxcroft and Thomas Foxcroft 30 Jan. 1727-8, and removed to Sudbury and afterwards to Menot., where he d. 28 May 1761, a. 75; his w. Martha d. 18 Nov. 1752.

9. ABRAHAM, s. of Jacob (4), m. Prudence, dau. of Nathaniel Hancock, 18 Dec. 1718, and had *Abraham*, b. 27 Sept. 1719, grad. H. C. 1737, settled in the ministry at Shutesbury 1742, became obnoxious to the Sons of Liberty on account of his political sentiments, and was dismissed in 1778; he d. in Oxford 8 June 1788; *Prudence*, b. 13 Aug. 1721, m. Joseph Clark 27 Mar. 1741; *Mary*, b. 11 Nov. 1722, m. William Codner, 25 Dec. 1745; *Abigail*, bap. 23 Aug. 1724, m. Rev. Stephen Badger 20 Sept. 1753; *Elizabeth*, bap. 4 Sept. 1726, d. young; *Elizabeth*, bap. 26 Nov. 1727, m. Benjamin Eustis 11 May 1749, and d. 30 May 1775 (she was mother of Gov. William Eustis who was b. here 10 June 1753); *Aaron*, bap. 3 May 1730; *Mariha*, bap. 28 Nov. 1731, m. William Bell 9 Aug. 1767; *Sarah*, bap. 7 Oct. 1733, m. Rev. Nathan Fiske of Brookfield 19 Oct. 1758; *Tabitha*, bap. 4 Jan. 1735-6; *Lucy*, bap. 16 Dec. 1739, d. prob. before 1754. ABRAHAM the f. was a mason, and res. at the westerly corner of Brattle and Mason streets, near the spot where St. John's Memorial Church now stands; this estate, which he bought in 1713 of Rev. Thomas Blowers, contained four acres and extended to the Common, including the site of the Shepard Congregational Church. He d. 27 Dec. 1754, a. 66; his w. Prudence d. 16 Jan. 1775, a. 79.

10. ABRAHAM, s. of Abraham (5), m. Mary Grant, and d. a. p. 11 Feb.

1723-4; his w. Mary m. John Butterfield 1 Mar. 1723-4, and Abraham Watson 4 Jan. 1750; she d. about March 1780.

11. ZECHARIAH, s. of Abraham (5), m. Rebecca Cutter 10 Feb. 1731-2, and had Sarah, bap. 15 Oct. 1732, m. William Adams 14 June 1750; Abraham, b. about 1734; Zechariah, bap. 27 Mar. 1737; John, b. 11 Jan. 1738-9; Samuel, b. 3 Mar. 1741; William, b. 8 Oct. 1748; Rebecca, b. 25 Sept. 1748, m. John Cutter 3d, 24 Jan. 1765; Lydia, b. about 1747, m. George Prentice 21 June 1770; Susanna, bap. 4 Mar. 1749-50, m. Thomas Francis of Medf. 11 July 1771; Mary, bap. 7 June 1752, m. Stephen Hall 4th, 12 July 1770; Deborah, bap. 18 July 1756, m. Nehemiah Cutter, Jr., 30 Oct. 1781. ZECHARIAH, the f. res. in Menot, and d. 11 Mar. 1768, a. 60; his w. Rebecca d. 1 Feb. 1797, a. 84.

12. JACOB, s. of JOHN (7), m. Sarah Palmer 14 Sept. 1732, and had Anna, bap. 24 Feb. 1733-4, d. young; Jacob, bap. 12 Sept. 1736; Anna, bap. 12 Nov. 1738; John, bap. 30 Nov. 1740; Elizabeth, bap. 22 Aug. 1742; Bathia, bap. 14 Oct. 1744; m. Rev. Charles Backus of Somers, Conn., about 1778. JACOB the f. res. in Watertown, prob. in the easterly part, now embraced in Cambridge. His w. Sarah administered on his estate 5 Dec. 1788.

13. JONATHAN, son of JOHN (7), m. Lydia Cooper 10 Jan. 1763, when advanced in life, and had Jonathan Cooper, bap. 19 Aug. 1763, grad. H. C. 1784, res. in Kensington, N. H., and d. 1820; Lydia, bap. 13 Ap. 1766, m. Jeremiah Fogg of Kensington, N. H. JONATHAN the f. was a mason, and resided on the northerly side of Linnæan Street, about midway between North Avenue and Gardien Street. He d. 28 Ap. 1775, a. 60; and the homestead was sold by his children, 1783, to Deac. Gideon Frost.

14. DANIEL, prob. s. of Nathaniel (8), m. Lydia Locke 27 Aug. 1761, res. in Menot., and d. 13 Feb. 1774, leaving six children, who were bap. 16 Ap. 1773, viz., Phebe, m. Joel Winship 14 Nov. 1792; Martha; Daniel; Nathaniel; Lydia; Deborah, d. 10 Mar. 1791, a. 23. His w. Lydia d. 7 Feb. 1835, a. about 95.

15. AARON, s. of Abraham (9), m. Susanna Tainter of Watertown 31 May 1753, and had Susanna, bap. 28 Sept. 1755, d. young; Aaron, b. about 1758; Susanna, bap. 5 Oct. 1760, d. unm. 20 May 1830; William, bap. 17 Nov. 1765, grad. H. C. 1788, d. at Tobago, 5 Aug. 1790. AARON the f. was a mason, and inherited the homestead; he was Selectman 1777, 1778, 1787, 1788, and Deacon of the Church from 14 July 1772 until he d. of small-pox 16 Oct. 1792, a. 62. His w. Susanna d. of the same disease 2 Oct. 1792, a. 63. (Such are the dates on the gravestones; but Dr. Holmes, on the Church Record, gives the dates eight days later.)

16. ABRAHAM, s. of Zechariah (11), m. Susanna Wellington 17 Dec. 1757, and had Abraham, b. 6 Dec. 1758; Susanna, bap. 13 July 1760, m. John Frost, Jr., 21 Nov. 1780; Thomas, bap. 27 June 1762, d. unm.; Rhoda, bap. 8 Jan. 1764, m. Samuel Kent 20 June 1782, and d. 17 Jan. 1841; Isaac, bap. 11 May 1766; Cherry, bap. 18 Oct. 1767, m. Gershom Swan 4 Jan. 1787, and d. 2 Oct. 1806; Sarah, bap. 2 July 1769, m. Thomas Rand of Chs. 19 Dec. 1786, and had sons Thomas, Benjamin, James, Samuel, William, and dau. Sarah, m. Nathaniel Stone, and Susan m. Asa Cutter. ABRAHAM the f. res. in Menot., and d. 16 Dec. 1812, a. 79. A guardian was appointed for him 1789, on the representation of his brother that he was non compos mentis. He was probably insane, and the fearful malady was inherited by several of his children; Mrs. Frost and Mrs. Swan were insane many years before their death. The son Thomas, also, especially in his younger life, was periodically deprived of reason, and subjected to confinement.

17. ZECHARIAH, s. of Zechariah (11), m. Rebecca Wellington of Waltham 22 Jan. 1757; she d. 16 Aug. 1770, a. 35, and he m. Ruth Robbins 9 May 1771. His children were Rebecca, b. 15 Ap. 1757; Zechariah, b. 8 June 1758, m. Abigail Blodgett 25 Mar. 1781, and d. (suicide) 5 Mar. 1814; Sarah, b. 14 Feb. 1761, m. Seth Frost 20 Nov. 1781; Betsey, bap. 23 Jan. 1763, m. Jonathan Perry 29 June 1780; Mary, bap. 20 Jan. 1765; Loe, bap. 17 Feb. 1767; Dorcas, bap. 20 Aug. 1769, m. Samuel Frost 15 Oct. 1789; Ruth, bap. 18

Mar. 1772; *Lucy*, bap. 18 Dec. 1774; *William*, bap. 22 June 1777. ZECARIAH the f. res. in Menot., and d. 11 Mar. 1812; his w. Ruth d. 21 Mar. 1816, a. 78.

18. JOHN, s. of Zechariah (11), m. Dortas Bowes 1 Aug. 1765, and had *Elizabeth*, bap. 18 Ap. 1766, m. Samuel Gowen of Medf. 26 Feb. 1793; *John*, bap. 1 Mar. 1767, d. 24 Nov. 1768; *Lucy*, bap. 23 May 1768; *Lydia*, bap. 17 Sept. 1769, d. unm. 8 Sept. 1800; *John*, bap. 29 Ap. 1771; *Mary*, bap. 7 June 1772, d. 25 Aug. 1773; *David*, bap. 22 Aug. 1773, m. Betsey Adams 13 Sept. 1797; *Jonathan*, bap. 23 Oct. 1774; a son, b. 9 and d. 10 May 1776; *Mary*, bap. 21 Dec. 1777, d. unm. 1 Oct. 1802; *Stephen*, bap. 18 July 1780. JOHN the f. res. in Menot., and was killed "by a fall from his market-cart," 26 June 1798; his w. Dorcas d. 27 Dec. 1823, a. 79.

19. SAMUEL, s. of Zechariah (11), m. Martha Bennett of Cha. 15 Oct. 1765, and had *Samuel*, bap. 19 Oct. 1766, d. 22 Aug. 1797; *Martha*, bap. 11 Aug. 1768; *Rebecca*, bap. 19 May 1771; *Joseph*, bap. 11 Sept. 1774, d. 26 Aug. 1777; *Abigail*, bap. 29 Mar. 1778; *Joseph*, bap. 27 Aug. 1780, d. 23 Sept. 1807. SAMUEL the f. res. in Menot., and d. 15 Ap. 1782; his w. Martha d. 30 Mar. 1820, a. 78.

20. WILLIAM, s. of Zechariah (11), m. Mercy Perry 3 Oct. 1767, and had *Mercy*, bap. 30 Oct. 1768, d. unm. 27 Feb. 1806; *William*, bap. 29 July 1770, m. Mary Bowman 4 Ap. 1802, and d. 8 July 1820; *James*, bap. 11 Ap. 1773, m. Anna Adams 11 Oct. 1796; *Benjamin*, bap. 13 Aug. 1775; *Anne*, bap. 19 Oct. 1777, d. unm. 7 Jan. 1806; *Amos*, bap. 12 Dec. 1779; *Lydia*, bap. 24 Mar. 1782; *Sally*, bap. 29 Nov. 1789, d. unm. 22 Dec. 1808. WILLIAM the f. res. in Menot., and d. 13 June 1815; his w. Mercy d. 31 July 1823, a. 81.

21. AARON, s. of Aaron (15), grad. H. C. 1776, and immediately entered the Revolutionary Army, in which he served about a year and a half; returned and studied medicine with Dr. Joshua Brackett of Portsmouth, N. H.; went to sea as surgeon, and was twice taken prisoner. He afterwards became a merchant in Portsmouth, but being unsuccessful in trade, he returned to Camb. about 1792. He inherited the homestead, which he bequeathed to his children. He was Selectman twelve years, from 1795 to 1807, Town Clerk eight years, 1798 to 1805, Representative four or five years, up to 1800, Senator 1797, and from 1801 to 1808, and Member of the Council 1810, 1811, 1824, 1825. He was appointed Post-master for Boston in 1808, and held that office about twenty years, after which he once more returned to his birth place, and here spent the evening of his days. He. m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel Quincy, the refugee Solicitor-general of the Province, and had, at Portsmouth, *Sophia*; *Harriet*, m. Willard Phillips, Esq., 3 Sept. 1838, d. 16 Jan. 1856; *Thomas Quincy*, a merchant, d. at sea, when on a voyage for his health, 1813, leaving an only dau., Mary Timmins Quincy; *William*, b. about 1790, d. here 7 Aug. 1859, a. 69; and in Camb., *Hannah Brackett*, b. 5 Nov. 1793, m. Willard Phillips, Esq., 12 June 1833, and d. Feb. 1837; *Anna*, b. 24 Mar. 1797; *Henry*, twin with *Anna*, b. 24 Mar. and d. 5 Oct. 1797; *Swanna*, b. 9 Sept. 1799, m. John P. Todd, and d. s. p. 11 Ap. 1869. AARON the f. d. 27 Nov. 1830; his w. Hannah d. 15 Jan. 1839, a. 76.

22. ABRAHAM, s. of Abraham (16), m. Elizabeth Robbins 9 May 1782, and had a son, b. — July and d. 15 Aug. 1782; she d. 18 June 1783, a. 18, and he m. Ruth Blodgett 9 Sept. 1784. His residence was in Menotomy.

23. ISAAC, s. of Abraham (16), m. Hannah, dau. of Walter Russell, and had *Isaac*, b. 6 April 1789, a printer by trade and a very active and prominent politician, was Governor of New Hampshire, Senator in Congress, and sustained several other public offices, d. 23 Mar. 1851; *Walter*, b. 22 Feb. 1790. ISAAC the f. removed from Menot. to Ashburnham.

24. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph of Boston, who d. 1727, m. Priscilla, dau. of Daniel Dana, 24 Aug. 1727, and had *Priscilla*, b. about 1729, d. unm. (in the almshouse) 3 Oct. 1805; *Joseph*, bap. 19 July 1730, d. young; *Joseph*, bap. 23 Ap. 1732; *Benjamin*, b. about 1733; *Abiel*, bap. (after the father's death) 21 May 1738. JOSEPH the father prob. resided a few years in Boston, after 1732, where he owned an estate near Fort Hill. He d. about 1738, and his w. Priscilla m. Capt. Samuel Gookin 15 May 1740.

25. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (24), was a tanner, and bought of Capt. Samuel Gookin, 1754, an estate on the N. E. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets. He prob. d. before 1765, and no record is found of his family.

26. BENJAMIN, s. of Joseph (24), m. Hannah Manning 4 Feb. 1761; she d. 7 Jan. 1782, a. 48, and he m. Mary Winslip 5 July 1782. His children were *Priscilla*, b. 31 July 1761; prob. *Benjamin*, b. about 1763, m. Patty Myrick 16 July 1786; *Joseph*, b. 16 Mar. 1764; *Hannah*, b. 8 Oct. 1768 (probably 1767), m. Thomas Cheney 22 Feb. 1787; *Edward*, b. 23 July 1769, m. Anna Hyde 6 Aug. 1795; *Henry*, bap. 3 Aug. 1783; *Mary*, bap. 13 Mar. 1785; *George*, b. 16 Nov. 1787. BENJAMIN the f. res. on the south side of the river, was a Tanner, Deacon of the Church from 1791, and d. 16 Nov. 1802, a. 69. His w. Mary prob. m. Abraham Randall of Stow 26 Mar. 1805.

27. JOSEPH, s. of Benjamin (26), m. Persis Munroe 18 Nov. 1788, and had *Sally*, b. 22 July 1789; *Joseph*, b. 9 Jan. 1793; *Priscilla*, b. 8 June 1796, m. John Warland 8 Sept. 1825; *Mary*, b. 26 Feb. 1798; *Martha*, b. 6 May 1800, m. Luke Moore 14 Oct. 1821. JOSEPH the f. was a tailor, and resided at the westerly corner of Holyoke and South streets, and afterwards at the S. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets; he d. 17 Dec. 1845, a. nearly 80.

28. SAMUEL, parentage not known, m. Sarah Cutler 24 Feb. 1764, and had *Samuel*, b. about 1765, a carpenter, removed to Mason, N. H., where he died 23 May 1813; *Ebenezer*, b. 31 Jan. 1768, grad. H. C. 1786, and was ordained pastor of the Church in Mason, N. H., 3 Nov. 1790, which office he sustained for more than sixty-three years; he d. 20 May 1854. SAMUEL the f. was a carpenter, and resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, a few rods from the Common; he was very thriftless and improvident, and depended on others for support. He d. 21 June 1798, a. about 66. His w. Sarah is reputed to have been an excellent woman, who by her industry and self-denial enabled her son *Ebenezer* to obtain a good education; her kindness was repaid by her son, who received her into his family and provided for her comfort in the latter years of her life; she d. 30 Dec. 1808.

29. ALEXANDER SEARS, parentage not known, grad. H. C. 1764, and res. here a few years. His dau. *Rebecca* was bap. 8 Ap. 1770.

HANNAH, m. Andrew Grover 7 Feb. 1673-4. CHARLES, m. Sarah Prentice 15 Sept. 1757, prob. the same Sarah who d. at W. Cambridge 22 Feb. 1815, a. 83. THOMAS, m. Mary Smith 18 June 1765. ELIZABETH, m. Isaac Clark 4 June 1764. REBECCA m. Samuel Cutter, Jr., 29 Sept. 1780. MARTHA, m. John Burbeck 1 Feb. 1781. HANNAH, m. Jona. Hearsey 8 July 1792. ISAAC, s. of Tabitha, bap. 17 Feb. 1739-40. ELIZABETH, dau. of Josiah, bap. at Menotomy 11 Sept. 1774.

HINCKSON, JOHN, m. Mary Harrington 13 Ap. 1690.

HOAR, LEONARD, grad. H. C. 1650, and three years afterwards went to England, where he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University of Cambridge. He was also a preacher at Wanstead in Essex, and was ejected in 1662; returned to New England, and was elected 30 July 1672, President of Harvard College. His continuance in office was short and unpleasant; he resigned 15 Mar. 1674-5, and d. 28 Nov. 1675, a. 45. He was buried at Braintree, now Quincy, by the side of his mother Joanna, who d. 21 Dec. 1661. President Hoar m. in England, Bridgett, dau. of Lord Lisle, by whom he had *Bridgett*, b. 13 Mar. 1672-3, m. at London, Rev. Thomas Cotton of Peviston, Yorkshire, 31 June 1689; *Triphena*, b. according to the Record 25 Mar. 1610, but manifestly a mistake, d. young. After Pres. Hoar's death, his w. Bridgett m. Hezekiah Usher of Boston; this proved to be an unfortunate connection, and she sailed for England with her dau. Bridgett 12 July 1687, and probably did not return until after her husband's death in 1697; she d. in Boston 25 May 1723.

HOLDEN, RICHARD, came to N. Eng. 1634, a. 25, and was an early proprietor in Watertown. He m. Martha, dau. of Stephen Fiedick of Charlestown, and had *Stephen*, b. 19 July 1642; *Justinian*, b. — 1644; *Martha*, b. 15 Jan. 1645-6, m. Thomas Boyden; *Samuel*; *Mary*, m. Thomas Williams; *Sarah*, m.

Gershom Swan 20 Dec. 1677; *Elizabeth*; *Thomas*; *John*, 22 years old in 1679, as stated in a deposition, all living and named in a conveyance of real estate, 25 July 1679, but perhaps not arranged here in the order of their birth. *RICHARD* the f. res. at different times at Wat., Woburn, Camb., Groton, again at Wat., and finally at Groton with his son *Stephen*, to whom, in consideration of his future maintenance, he conveyed his estate 28 Mar. 1691, being then aged, infirm, and a widower. (*Mid. Deeds*, xii. 31.) He d. 1 Mar. 1696; his w. *Martha* d. in Wat. 6 Dec. 1681.

2. *JUSTINIAN*, came to New England 1634 with *Richard* (1), to whom he was probably brother. About 1649 he bought land in Wat., the conveyance, 9 Nov. 1660, reciting that the purchase was made "about eleven years ago;" and in 1653 he bought of *Nathaniel Sparhawk's* Executors 289 acres bounded S. on Fresh Pond and E. on Alewife River, and 5 acres bounded S. on Fresh Pond and W. on Alewife River. In a deposition 1679 he styles himself about 66 years old. *Elizabeth*, prob. his 1st w., d. 18 Mar. 1672-3; he m. *Mary*, dau. of *John Rutter* of Sudbury, and had *Samuel*, b. 28 Ap. 1674; *John*, b. 18 July 1675; *Isaac*, b. 28 May 1677; *Mary*, b. 21 Mar. 1678-9; *Grace*, b. 13 Aug. 1681; *Joseph*, b. 6 Sept. 1683; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 May 1686. *JUSTINIAN* the f. was a carpenter, and d. between 12 Aug. and 6 Oct. 1691; his w. *Mary* was living 12 Nov. 1716. It appears unlikely, at first sight, that a man should raise up a large family after attaining the age of sixty years. But the purchases of land were made 1649 and 1653, before any son of *Richard* or *Justinian* was of age; and it is certain that the same land was bequeathed by *Justinian* to his children in 1691. It is probable that *Justinian*, Sen., had no children by his first wife, and that after her death he m. a second w. much younger than himself.

3. *STEPHEN*, s. of *Richard* (1), settled in Groton, where he d. about 1715. (Inv. 18 Nov. 1715.) His estate was divided 19 Mar. 1718-19, to wid. *Hannah*, and chil. *John*, *Stephen*, *Nathaniel*, *William*, *Simon*, *Jonathan*, *Benjamin*, *Rachel*, *Hannah*, and *Sarah*. His widow's dower was divided to the same children, 30 Jan. 1737.

4. *JUSTINIAN*, s. of *Richard* (1), was a carpenter, residing here with w. *Susanna*, to whom and to his son *Thomas Durren* he gave power to sell land in Woburn, 14 Dec. 1696. He had by w. *Mary*, in Groton, *Mary*, b. 20 May 1680, and by w. *Susanna*, in Billerica, *Susanna*, b. 16 Oct. 1694.

5. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Richard* (1), by w. *Anna*, had in Groton, *Anna*, b. 1 Mar. 1682.

6. *JOHN*, s. of *Richard* (1), purchased land in Woburn 1679, and was prob. the same whose w. *Abigail* d. there 22 May 1685, and who m. *Sarah Peirce* 19 June 1690.

7. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Justinian* (2), resided on the homestead, and by w. *Susanna*, had *Lydia*, bap. in Wat. 8 Oct. 1699, m. *Benjamin Clark* of Watertown 8 May 1721; *Anna*, m. *John Stratton*; *Susanna*, bap. in Wat. 8 Oct. 1699, m. *Wm. March* 24 June 1734; *Samuel*, b. 29 Sept. 1701, prob. d. young; *Mercy*, b. 26 Mar. 1704, prob. d. young; *Mary*, m. *Reuben Farnsworth*; *Abigail*, b. 30 May 1710, m. *Samuel Jennison*; *William*, b. 4 Mar. 1712-13; *Phineas*, b. 12 May 1715. They are all named, except *Samuel* and *Mercy*, in a petition to the Judge of Probate 1729. *SAMUEL* the f. d. about 1726 (admin. granted 20 Feb. 1726-7); his w. *Susanna* survived.

8. *JOHN*, s. of *Justinian* (2), m. *Grace Jennison* of Wat., where he had *John*, b. 5 June 1700; *Daniel*, b. 3 Ap. 1702; *Peter*, b. 1 Feb. 1704-5; *Grace*, b. 3 July 1707; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 July 1709, m. *Henry Goddin* 31 May 1728; *Josiah*, b. 29 Jan. 1711-12; *Judith*, b. 3 July 1715. *JOHN* the f. subsequently res. in Sudbury, and in Concord, where he had *Jonas*, b. 1721.

9. *ISAAC*, s. of *Justinian* (2), by w. *Joanna*, had *Isaac*, b. 12 Nov. 1703, m. *Elizabeth Cutting* of Wat. 6 Oct. 1726; *Justinian*; *Henry*. *ISAAC* the f. res. on the homestead, near Fresh Pond, and d. 8 Mar. 1772, a. nearly 95; in his will he named the three children, before mentioned, of whom only *Henry* was then living.

10. *JOSEPH*, s. of *Justinian* (2), m. *Abigail Shattuck* at Watertown 17

Feb. 1714-15, and had three *Joseph*, b. 31 Jan. 1715-16; *Stephen*, b. 21 Oct. 1717; *Abigail*, b. 19 Oct. 1719; *Abner*, b. 6 May 1721; prob. 2d *Abner*, b. 2 Nov. 1722; *Jonathan*, b. 4 June 1725; *Elizabeth*, bap. 26 Ap. 1730. *Jonathan* the f. was perhaps the same who m. *Elizabeth Russell* of Camb. 11 June 1728. He resided in Westminster in 1737, where he was a prominent citizen, and d. 20 Nov. 1760.

11. *SENIOR*, s. of *Stephen* (4), was here as early as 1728, and by w. *Abigail* had *Elizabeth*, bap. 12 Sept. 1736, d. young; *Samuel*, b. 6 Jan. 1737-8, d. 7 May 1752; *Elizabeth*, b. 1739; *Nathaniel*, bap. 1 Aug. 1742; *Abigail*, bap. 7 Oct. 1744; *Charles*, b. 19 June 1746, d. 5 June 1768; *Thomas*, b. 8 May 1749; *Hannah*, b. 5 Aug. 1752; *Norah*, b. 16 June 1757. *SENIOR* the f. was a blacksmith and res. in Menotomy.

12. *WILLIAM*, s. of *Samuel* (7), was a physician and surgeon; he res. a few years in Bridgewater, and afterwards settled in Dorchester. He m. *Hannah Beal* of Hingham, and had in Bridgewater *Samuel*, b. 26 Nov. 1737; *William*, b. 20 Oct. 1739; and in Dorchester, *Hannah*, b. 8 Jan. 1742; *Phineas*, b. 21 Jan. 1744, was a physician; *Jonathan*, b. 21 Dec. 1745; *Lydia*, b. 4 Nov. 1749; *Mercy*, b. 4 Jan. 1752; *Abigail*, b. 24 Mar. 1757. *WILLIAM* the f. d. at Dorchester 20 Mar. 1776. His posterity survive in that vicinity.

13. *HENRY*, s. of *Isaac* (9), m. *Sarah Fuller* 14 Oct. 1756, and had *Sarah*, b. 13 Nov. 1757; *Enoch*, bap. 8 Dec. 1766; and perhaps others. *HENRY* the f. was the residuary legatee of his father, and possessed the homestead.

14. *JAMES*, m. *Hannah Adams* 17 Feb. 1768-9, and had *Hannah*, bap. 18 Dec. 1769; *James*, bap. 18 Nov. 1771.

15. *JOSEPH*, m. *Sarah Holden* 24 Dec. 1778, and had *Hannah*, bap. 19 Sept. 1779; *Isaac*, bap. 10 Dec. 1780; *Mary*, bap. 21 Ap. 1782; *Sally*, bap. 6 Ap. 1783.

16. *STEPHEN*, prob. brother of *Richard* (1); the verdict of a coroner's jury is among the Files of the Middlesex County Court, dated 12 Jan. 1656-9: "We, whose names are subscribed being summoned by the Constable of Cambridge to view the dead body of *Steven Holden*, lately deceased, we saw that his skull was crushed by a blow which (as we were informed by *Samuel Wood* and *Richard Parke*) came by the falling of a tree which himself had been helping to fell, and as he was going from it the tree fell suddenly and contrary to the expectation of all that were present, and gave him his mortal wound on his head. *Edward Oakes*, *Edward Shepherd*, *Jonas Clarke*, *William Manning*, *Tho. Sweetman*, *Thomas Fox*, *Walter Hasting*, *Rob. Stedman*, *Gilbert Craghton*, *Thomas Longhorne*, *Humphry Bradsha*, *David Blake*." No further trace of him has been found.

HOLLEY, SAMUEL (otherwise written *Hölye*), owned a house and 18 acres of land on the south side of the river, in 1639. In his will dated 23 Oct. 1643, he mentioned wife and son, without indicating their names. His w. was *Elizabeth*, and she m. *John Kendall*. Perhaps she was the same who was executed upon the absurd charge of witchcraft. See page 355.

HOLMAN, WILLIAM (otherwise written *Homan*, *Hoeman*), came from Northampton, Eng., to Camb. in 1634, and res. on the corner now occupied by the Botanic Garden. By his w. *Winifred* he had, in England, *Hannah*, b. 1626; *Jeremiah*, b. 1628; *Mary*, b. 1630, d. unm. 1673; *Sarah*, b. 1632; *Abraham*, b. 1634; they perhaps had also in Camb. *Isaac*, who d. 12 Ap. 1663, and *Seeth*, b. 1640 (called "da. of Mr. Homan," by Mitchell), m. *Thomas Ross* 16 Jan. 1661-2, and was "slain by the Indian enemy," at *Billerica*, 8 Aug. 1690, a. 55. *WILLIAM* the f. d. 8 Jan. 1652-3, a. 59, his w. *Winifred* suffered much inconvenience from an accusation of witchcraft, 1659; but the charge against her was not sustained, and she d. in peace 16 Oct. 1671, a. 74. See pp. 356-364.

2. *JEREMIAN*, s. of *William* (1), by w. *Mary*, had *Mehetabel*, b. 12 Nov. 1667; *Jeremiah*, b. 29 Aug. 1670. His w. d. and he m. *Susanna*. By one or both of his wives, he had also *Abraham*, *Abigail*, *Deborah*, who shared his estate, and *Sarah*, who d. 21 Dec. 1679. *JEREMIAN* the f. inherited the homestead, and d. 30 Nov. 1709; his w. *Susanna* d. 4 Dec. 1708.

3. ABRAHAM, s. of William (1), was m. before 1666, but seems to have had no children. He removed to Stow, where he d. between 14 Sept. and 30 Dec. 1711, devising his estate to w. Sarah, to Abraham and Jeremiah, sons of Jeremiah Holman, and Abraham, son of Timothy Gipson; about six months after his death, his wid. Sarah, having "grown ancient," conveyed her estate to Timothy Gipson of Sudbury, who agreed to maintain her through life.

4. JEREMIAH, s. of Jeremiah (2), res. in Stow 1710, when he sold his father's homestead to Solomon Prentice. He subsequently rem. to Lancaster, and with his w. Abigail conveyed land to his son Jeremiah 4 Feb. 1722-3.

5. ABRAHAM, s. of Jeremiah (2), had in Camb. *Abraham*, bap. 15 Aug. 1697; *Susanna*, bap. 1706. He rem. to Stow.

HOLMES, ROBERT (otherwise written Holme, Homes), was an early inhabitant, and by w. Jane, had *Dorcas*, b. — Aug. 1638, d. 1642; *John*, b. — Aug. 1639; *Joseph*, b. about 1641; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Mar. 1643-4; *Meketabel*, b. 16 Ap. 1645, bur. 14 Aug. 1645; *Sarah*, b. 13 Nov. 1646, d. 7 Nov. 1654; *Ephraim*, b. 8 Sept. 1647, bur. 8 May 1648; *Samuel*, b. 3 Ap. 1653, d. 18 June 1653. ROBERT the f. res. on the southerly side of Brattle Street, not far from Applan Way. He d. 1663; his w. Jane d. 28 Oct. 1659.

2. JOHN, s. of Robert (1), m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel Thatcher of Watertown, 13 Sept. 1664, and had *John*, b. 23 Oct. 1665; *Hannah*, b. 23 June 1667, m. George Felt before 1691; *Mary*, b. 21 May 1670, prob. d. before 1691. JOHN the f. inherited a part of the homestead, which he sold to his brother Joseph 25 May 1675, having previously rem. to Salem. His w. Hannah d. here 24 May 1670.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Robert (1), appears to have res. in Marlborough previous to 1665, when he sold his estate there to John Brown. He sold his share of the homestead to Christopher Read, and bought his brother John's share in 1675. He was here in 1680, but had rem. to Salem as early as 1684. We have no record of his family.

4. JOHN, s. of John (2), res. a few years in Boston, but d. in Wat. unm. at the house of his uncle Samuel Thatcher, to whom he gave all his property by will, dated 15 Nov. 1688, proved 16 June 1691. His father, John Holmes of Salem, and his sister Hannah, wife of George Felt, objected to this disposition of the estate, and an amicable settlement was made 31 Dec. 1691; the father took the real estate in Camb., Thatcher took other property, and both paid money to Hannah.

5. JOHN, probably s. of Joseph (3), d. here, and his son *Benjamin* of Salem was appointed administrator 20 Jan. 1719-20. By a release, 18 Feb. 1720-21, it appears that *Benjamin* was the only son, and *Sarah*, wife of Charles Johnson of Marblehead, was one of the daughters of JOHN. *Benjamin* sold the Camb. homestead to Andrew Bordman 28 Ap. 1721.

6. ELISHA, parentage not ascertained, by w. Lucy had *Lucy*, b. 15 Mar. 1763; *Mary*, b. 25 Mar. 1765.

7. ABIEL, b. at Woodstock, Conn., 24 Dec. 1763; grad. Y. C. 1783; D.D. at Edinburgh; was installed Pastor of the First Church 25 Jan. 1792; his pastoral connection with the church was dissolved 26 Sept. 1831. His first w. Mary was dau. of Ezra Stiles, D.D.; she d. 29 Aug. 1793, a. 28. He m. Sarah, dau. of Oliver Wendell, Esq., of Boston (pub. 14 Feb. 1801), and had *Mary Jackson*, b. 17 Jan. 1802, m. Dr. Usher Parsons of Providence 23 Sept. 1822; *Ann Susan*, b. 15 May 1804, m. Rev. Charles W. Upham of Salem 29 Mar. 1826; *Sarah Lathrop*, bap. 29 Dec. 1805, d. 6 Nov. 1812; *Oliver Wendell*, b. 29 Aug. 1809, grad. H. C. 1829, a distinguished physician and poet, res. in Boston; *John*, bap. 12 Ap. 1812, grad. H. C. 1832; LL.B. 1839, res. in Camb. Dr. Holmes was eminent as a theologian and historian. His *Annals* are a monument of patient research and cautious and accurate investigation. His character is too fresh in the memory of the living to require a delineation. He d. 4 June 1837. His w. Sarah d. 19 Aug. 1862, a. 93. The mansion-house, venerable for its age and the historical associations which cluster around it, still stands on the easterly side of Holmes Place.

HOMWOOD, WILLIAM, by w. Winifred, had *Elizabeth*, b. 19 May 1644. Perhaps this may be the same as Holman.

HOOKER, THOMAS, Rev., arrived in N. Eng. 3 Sept. 1633, and settled at Camb. He rem. to Hartford July 1638, and d. there 7 July 1647, a. 61. In his will, dated 7 July 1647, he named his w. Susanna, sons *John* and *Samuel*, and dau. *Jourina*, deceased (w. of Rev. Thomas Shepard); *Mary*, deceased (w. of Rev. Roger Newton); and *Sarah*, who afterwards m. Rev. John Willson, Jr., of Medfield. The character of Mr. Hooker has deservedly been held in reverence in N. Eng. He was considered one of the most able theologians of his day, — equal, and, in the opinion of many good judges, superior to his great contemporary, John Cotton. The celebrated Dr. Ames said of him, "That though he had been acquainted with many scholars, of divers nations, yet he never met with Mr. Hooker's equal, either for preaching or for disputing." (*Mather's Mag.*) While in Camb. he res. on the northerly side of Harvard Street, nearly opposite to Holyoke Street, on the site afterwards owned and occupied successively by Rev. Thomas Shepard, Rev. Jonathan Mitchell, President Leverett, and the Professors Wigglesworth, father and son; the westerly end of Boylston Hall stands on the Hooker house-plot.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Thomas (1), supposed to have been b. in Camb. 1635, grad. H. C. 1653, settled in the ministry at Farmington, Conn., 1661, and "continued pastor of the Church till his death, 6 Nov. 1697." He had eleven children, from whom descended a numerous race, many of whom have been highly distinguished.

HOPKINS, JOHN, in 1635 res. at the northwesterly corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets. He rem. in 1636 to Hartford, where he was Selectman in 1640, and Juror in 1643.

HOSMER, THOMAS, in 1635 res. on the southerly side of Brattle Street, and in 1642 on the southerly side of Winthrop Street, between Brighton and Spring streets. He was Selectman, or Townsman, 1635, and rem. early to Hartford.

HOUGHTON, ROBERT, m. Sarah Phipeny 8 Sept. 1668.

HOUSE, or HOWES, SAMUEL, by w. Elizabeth, had *John*, b. 6 Dec. 1642, and d. 22 Ap. 1644. It is supposed that he came here from Scituate, and returned there after a few years' residence. A person of the same name was in Scituate 1634, and d. there 1661, leaving chil. *Samuel*, *Elizabeth*, and perhaps others.

HOVEY, DANIEL, was in Ipswich 1637, and had *Daniel*, b. 1642; *John*; *Thomas*, b. 1648; *James*, killed by the Indians at Brookfield 1675; *Joseph*; *Nathaniel*, b. 20 Mar. 1657; *Abigail*, said to have m. Thomas Hodgkins; *Priscilla*, m. John Ayers. DANIEL, the f. d. 1692; his w. Rebecca d. 1665.

2. JOSEPH, s. of Daniel (1), m. Hannah Pratt, and had *Joseph*, b. 1677; *Ebenezer*, b. 1680, m. Elizabeth Denny at Ipswich, and had five sons and three daughters; *Hannah*, b. 1682; *John*, b. July 1684; *Caleb*, b. 1687; *Thomas*. JOSEPH the f. is said to have res. several years in Hadley, where perhaps most or all of his children were born. He is also said to have rem. with his family to Camb.; or perhaps more probably to Cha., whence his sons came to Camb. He d. 1739.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (2), m. Mary, dau. of John Marrett, 10 Dec. 1702, and had *Joseph*, bap. 28 May 1704; *Hannah*, bap. 7 July 1706, m. Samuel Wheat 2 Aug. 1708; *Mary*, bap. 15 Aug. 1708; *Amos*, b. 26 Jan. 1710-11; *Daniel*, bap. 24 Jan. 1713-14; *John*, bap. 2 Nov. 1718. JOSEPH the f. was a cooper; but appears to have connected with his trade the business of an innholder for a few years. He bought of the Bemington heirs, 12 May 1706, the "Blue Anchor Tavern," at the northeast corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets, which he sold 1 Ap. 1709 to his brother John. In 1729 he bought a house at the northwest corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets, where he d. between 28 June and 18 Nov. 1735; his w. Mary m. Nathaniel Parker of Newton 27 Jan. 1636-7.

4. JOHN, s. of Joseph (2), by w. Abiel, had in Cha. *John*, b. 12 June 1707; *Sarah*, b. 28 Feb. 1708-9; and in Camb., *Thomas*, b. 2 Sept. 1710, a physician, d. in the English Factory, River Gambia, Africa, 1732; *James*, b. 1 Dec. 1712, a carpenter, removed to Plymouth about 1733, is said to have been

a preacher from 1742 to 1767, and afterwards clerk in a mercantile house; he m. Lydia, dau. of John Atwood of Plymouth; she d. 23 Feb. 1771, a. 56, and he d. 7 Jan. 1781; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 July 1714. JOHN the f. was a baker, but he bought of his brother Joseph, 1 Ap. 1709, the "Blue Anchor Tavern," which he probably kept as a public house until he d. 13 Sept. 1714; his w. Abiel m. Edmund Angier 9 Ap. 1717, who d. 4 Ap. 1724; she then m. Isaac Watson 27 Aug. 1725; he perished in the conflagration of his dwelling-house 27 Feb. 1741-2, and she d. 18 Sept. 1753, a. 66.

5. CALEB, s. of Joseph (2), m. Mary Winchester of Brookline, and had *Mary*, b. 11 Ap. 1714; *Abigail*, b. 20 Ap. 1716; *Caleb*, b. 21 Dec. 1717; *Esther*, b. 10 June 1720; *Sarah*, b. 21 May 1722; *Josiah*, b. 4 May 1724, prob. the same who d. at Maklen, and whose brother Caleb of Newton was appointed administrator 14 July 1746. CALEB the f. d. at Newton, and his son *Caleb* was appointed administrator 3 Feb. 1745.

6. DANIEL, s. of Joseph (3), m. Mary Tapley 30 Dec. 1736, and had six children, bap. here: *Joseph*, 30 Mar. 1740; *Margaret*, 14 Oct. 1744; *Mary*, 26 Oct. 1747; *Daniel*, 27 May 1750; *John*, 30 Dec. 1753, d. young; *John*, 15 July 1659.

7. JOHN, s. of John (4), grad. H. C. 1725; was several years engaged in teaching here and at York, Me.; settled in the ministry at Arundel, Me., 1741; was dismissed 1763, and d. 1773 or 1774. He m. Elizabeth Muzzey, who d. Dec. 1729, aged 19; he afterwards m. Susanna Swett of New York, sister to the w. of Rev. Thomas Prentice, who survived him. By his w. Susanna, he had *Susanna*, bap. here 15 Sept. 1737; *John*, bap. 7 Jan. 1738-9. "He was a man of respectable talents, and, to judge from his writings that were preserved some time after his death, of good acquisitions. He wrote a splendid hand, and was well acquainted with business, nearly all the deeds and contracts of the day being drawn up by him. A professorship had been offered him at Cambridge before his settlement." "In returning from a visit in Plymouth, in 1774, he came to Biddeford by water, and lodged at the house of Col. Richworth Jordan. After having been in his chamber for some time without extinguishing his light, some of the family entered his apartment, and found him sitting in his chair partly undressed, apparently having been dead some considerable time." *Bradbury's Hist. Kennelunk Port.*

8. EBENEZER, s. of John (4), m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Mason of Watertown, 7 Ap. 1737, and had *Thomas*, b. 14 Aug. 1740; *Elizabeth*. EBENEZER the f. d. 11 Ap. 1742, a. 28.

9. THOMAS, s. of Ebenezer (8), m. Elizabeth Brown 21 Ap. 1763, and had in Camb. *Josiah*, b. 24 Dec. 1763; *Mary*, b. 1 July 1765, m. Benjamin Hammond, and d. 19 Dec. 1846; in Roxbury, *Thomas*, b. 18 Aug. 1766; *James*, b. 8 Feb. 1768; in Lunenburg, *Ebenezer*, b. 8 June 1769; *Phineas Brown*, b. 1 Nov. 1770; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 July 1772, m. John Royal Barlow 6 Sept. 1792, and d. 30 Sept. 1850; *Stephen*, b. 23 June 1774, fell from mast-head and was killed 25 Dec. 1796; in Cambridge, *Washington*, b. 26 Aug. 1777, supposed to have perished in the Richmond Theatre conflagration 1811; another account says "lost at sea;" *Eleanor Dana*, b. 23 Feb. 1779, m. Rev. Abisha Sampson, and d. at Harvard 15 Feb. 1813; *John*, b. 23 Jan. 1781, m. Anna Gardner of Brookline, had son John G. Hovey, and d. 11 Dec. 1853; *Sarah*, b. 26 Sept. 1782, m. Washington Lee, and d. 7 Jan. 1862; *Ann*, b. 3 Sept. 1784, m. Ephraim Chamberlain; *William*, b. 4 Aug. 1786, d. May 1790; *Susan Soden*, b. 9 Ap. 1791, m. Elisha Brimhall, and d. 9 Feb. 1824. THOMAS the f. was a currier, and resided successively in Cambridge (Brighton), Roxbury, Lunenburg, and Cambridge. He served in the Revolutionary War, and was styled "Major" in the record of his election as Deacon of the Brighton Church, 10 May 1791. He d. at Brighton 8 May 1807; his w. Elizabeth d. at Rutland 14 Jan. 1821, a. 75.

10. JOSIAH, s. of Thomas (9), m. Isabella Winship 31 Mar. 1789, and had *Isabella*, b. 29 Dec. 1789, m. William Leathe 4 July 1811, and d. 9 Aug. 1875. JOSIAH the f. was a merchant, and innholder in early life, but for many years cultivated a few acres in Cambridgeport. His w. Isabella d. 24 Nov.

1821, a. 52, and he m. Mrs. Mary Forbes in 1822, and Mrs. Elizabeth Greenwood of Boston in 1838; he d. 29 Mar. 1847.

11. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (9), m. Elizabeth Seaver 22 Sept. 1799; he was a blacksmith, and resided near the easterly corner of Main and Douglass streets for several years after 1801, but I find no record here of his family. — He rem. to Newton and was killed by a load of lumber passing over his body 19 Nov. 1829.

12. JAMES, s. of Thomas (9), m. Nancy Wilson 11 Nov. 1794, and had William B., b. 3 Sept. 1795; Abigail, b. 27 July 1797; Eleanor, b. 5 Oct. 1803, d. 6 Oct. 1803; Martha T., b. 3 Oct. 1704, m. Horatio N. Glover of Quincy; Julia A., b. — Feb. 1810, m. V. D. Cushman; James G., b. — Ap. 1811, m. Harriet Lincoln, of Boston, who d. 18 Feb. 1856; he was a merchant, resided in Camb. a few years before his death, a Member of the Common Council 1855, 1856, Alderman 1857, and d. 28 Ap. 1857. JAMES the f. d. 21 Sept. 1831; his w. Nancy (otherwise called Ann) d. 2 Dec. 1865, a. 90.

13. EBENEZER, s. of Thomas (9), m. Sarah, dau. of Nevinson Greenwood of Brighton, 28 Nov. 1799, and had Ebenezer, b. 24 Mar. 1801; a bacon curer, Deacon of the Broadway Baptist Church, m. Harriet Scott 1823, d. 23 Mar. 1866; Josiah, b. 1 Nov. 1802, d. 19 Sept. 1803; Elizabeth, b. 10 June 1804; Sarah, b. 17 June 1806, d. 1 Mar. 1807; Eleanor, b. 19 Nov. 1807, m. Lorenzo D. Willis 11 June 1829, d. 2 Feb. 1830; Sarah Ann, b. 22 Feb. 1809, d. 23 Nov. 1830; Freeman, b. 1 Mar. 1811, m. Hannah Stone — Dec. 1831, and Sophronia Walker 1838, and d. 28 Jan. 1843; Susanna, b. 23 Nov. 1812, m. Nahum Stone 1 Jan. 1832; George, b. 5 Aug. 1814, d. 6 July 1863; Thomas G., b. 23 Jan. 1816, merchant, m. Ann M. Hoppin 4 Nov. 1841, and rem. to Lex.; Josiah, b. 3 June 1819; Stephen D., b. 20 Mar. 1823, d. 24 Feb. 1838. EBENEZER the f. res. on Main Street, nearly opposite to Windsor Street, and d. 5 May 1831; his w. Sarah d. 27 June 1863, a. 81.

14. PHINEAS BROWN, s. of Thomas (9), m. Sarah Stone of Newton, and had in Watertown Sally, b. 10 Ap. 1795, m. Samuel Foster of Greenwich 19 Nov. 1817, and d. 10 Dec. 1819; Eunice, b. 31 May 1797, m. Isaac Livermore of Camb. (pub. 5 Oct. 1822), and d. 11 June 1871; Elizabeth Brown, b. 17 Mar. 1799, and in Cambridge Phineas Brown, b. 3 Sept. 1803, m. Mary L. Cooke 10 Nov. 1828; Caroline, b. 14 Ap. 1807; Charles Mason, b. 26 Oct. 1810, m. Ann Maria Chapouil 25 Dec. 1835; Josiah Dana, b. 31 Mar. 1812, m. Atlantic Peirce 27 Dec. 1835. PHINEAS BROWN the f. was a grocer and resided at the N. W. corner of Brookline and Green streets, on an estate purchased 14 Oct. 1799. He erected a store on the northerly end of the lot, fronting Main Street, which is still standing and is occupied by his youngest son. The elder sons are extensively known as horticulturists. Mr. Hovey d. 19 Ap. 1852, a. 81; his w. Sarah d. 9 Dec. 1846, a. 77.

HUBBARD, JAMES (otherwise written Hubbert and Hubert), m. Sarah Winship 29 Sept. 1659; she d. in childbed 20 Oct. 1665, and he m. Hannah, dau. of Miles Ives of Watertown, 8 Jan. 1667-8. His children were Sarah, b. 17 June 1662, m. Nicholas Bowes 26 June 1684, and d. 26 Jan. 1688-9; Mary, b. 20 Oct. 1665, m. Jason Russell 27 May 1684. JAMES the f. was prob. son of wid. Elizabeth Hubbard, who m. William Hamlet, and whose children, as named by Mitchell (Ch. Rec.) were "James Hubbard, Sarah Hubbard, now Champney, admitted into f. c., Thomas Hubbard, now joined to the church of Weathersfield." He d. 28 Aug. 1693, a. 62; his w. Hannah d. previously, and the inscription on her tombstone bears testimony to her faithful performance of the difficult duties of a step-mother. "Here lies buried Hannah Hubert, the loving wife of James Hubert, a tender and loving mother to his children; careful of their souls and bodies, loving and faithful, diligent and prudent; who departed this life in sweet peace the 24th day of November 1690, aged about 48."

MARTHA, m. Noah Champney 16 Oct. 1725. MARTHA, m. Reuben Prentice 1 Mar. 1757. MART, m. Thomas Durant 25 Dec. 1758. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, dau. of William and Elizabeth, b. 24 Dec. 1776. BENJAMIN, d. 12 Oct. 1797.

HUDSON, GEORGE (variously written Hodson, Hutson, Hodchen, Huchen, Hutchens, Hutchins), by w. Jane, had *Joseph*, b. 28 Dec. 1639; *Luke*, b. 6 Ap. 1644; *Anna*, b. 30 Sept. 1645; *Abiah*, b. 3 Ap. 1648; *Barbara*, perhaps a dau., d. 14 Feb. 1640. GEORGE the f. res. on the southerly side of South Street, between Dunster and Brighton streets.

2. DANIEL, a mason, rem. here from Lancaster, about 1672, and res. on the south side of the river. After a few years he returned to Lancaster, where he and his w. Joanna and two daughters are said to have been killed by the Indians in 1697. His chil., as gathered from his will and the division of his estate, were *John* (dec.), *Nathaniel*, *Daniel*, *William*, *Thomas*, *Mary*, w. of Thomas Waters, *Sarah*, w. of Jacob Waters, and *Abigail*, w. of James Atherton.

HUNT, EDMUND, was one of the first company, and in 1635 res. on the westerly side of Garden Street, near the Botanic Garden. In 1636 he sold his estate to Joseph Isaac, after which his name disappears from the Records. He was probably the same who was in Duxbury 1637. See *Winsor's Hist. Duxbury*.

2. ISAAC, parentage not ascertained, by w. Mary, had *Thomas*, b. 20 Aug. 1701; *Samuel*, b. 11 Jan. 1709-10; *John*, b. 12 Feb. 1711-12.

HYDE, SAMUEL, (otherwise written Hide, and by himself Hides), "the second settler in Camb. village, about 1640," by w. Temperance, had *Samuel*, named in his will; *Joshua*, b. 14 Mar. 1642; d. 21 Ap. 1656; *Job*, b. 1643; *Sarah*, b. 19 Ap. 1644, m. Thos. Woolson 20 Nov. 1660; *Elizabeth*, m. Humphrey Osland 7 Mar. 1666-7. SAMUEL the f. was a farmer, and Deacon of the Church in Camb. Village, afterwards Newton. He d. 14 Sept. 1689, a. about 80, as noted on his Inventory.

2. JONATHAN, a younger brother of Samuel (1), m. Mary French; she d. in childbed 27 May 1672, a. 39, and he m. Mary Rediat of Sudbury 8 Feb. 1678-4. His chil'dren, so far as their names are ascertained, were *Jonathan*, b. 1 Ap. 1631; *Samuel*, b. 23 May 1632, m. Hannah Stedman 20 Jan. 1673; *Joshua*, twin, b. 23 May 1632, d. young; *Joshua*, b. 4 Ap. 1634, d. 21 Ap. 1656; *Jonathan*, b. 1 Ap. 1635; *John*, b. 6 Ap. 1636, m. Mary Kendrick 20 Jan. 1682; *Abraham*, b. 2 Mar. 1637-8, d. 22 Feb. 1658-9; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Sept. 1659; *Daniel*, b. 2 Aug. 1661, d. 3 Oct. 1661; *William*, b. 12 Sept. 1662, d. 8 Dec. 1699, leaving wid. Elizabeth; *Eleazar*, bap. 3 July 1664; *Daniel*, b. 1665; *Ichabod*, b. 22 Sept. 1668; *Joseph*, b. 27 May 1672; *Hannah*, b. 14 Oct. 1677, d. 10 May 1679; *Sarah*, b. 1 Ap. 1679; *Ruth*, b. 3 Oct. 1682, d. 21 Dec. 1682; *Isaac*, b. 31 Oct. 1683; *Jacob*, b. 9 Ap. 168-; *Lydia*, b. 1 Mar. 1689; *Ann*, b. 28 Aug. 1692, m. Richard Barnes of Marlborough. JONATHAN the f. was a farmer, and res. in Newton; he d. 1711, and his second w. Mary d. 1708.

The posterity of these two brothers is as the sand upon the sea shore. A large genealogy is given in *Jackson's Hist. of Newton*, pp. 313-326. The elder family has among its Representatives in Cambridge, Mr. Edward Hyde, who holds the responsible position of Treasurer of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank; and the younger family furnished the first Mayor of the young City of Newton, — Hon. James F. C. Hyde.

ISAAC, JOSEPH (otherwise written Isaack, Isaacks, Isack, Isacke, Isak, Isaake), res. on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, opposite to Winthrop Square. He was an active citizen, being one of the Committee to allot lands, Selectman, and Representative in 1638. He d. 11 May 1642; his w. Elizabeth survived.

REBECCA, a. 36, came to N. Eng. 1634.

JACKSON, RICHARD (otherwise written Jacson, Jacksons, Jacksonne, Jacksone), res. on the northerly side of Brattle Square. He was Selectman six years, between 1636 and 1656, and Representative nine years, between 1637 and 1662. Mr. Jackson had no children. His w. Isabel d. 12 Feb. 1661, and he m. Elizabeth, wid. of Richard Browne of Cha. 12 May 1662. He d. between 22 June and 10 Oct. 1672, a. 90; his w. Elizabeth d. 11 Jan. 1676-7. His kinsman, John Jackson, was his principal legatee.

2. **JOHN**, came to N. Eng. in 1633, then a. 40, the first permanent settler of Camb. Village (now Newton), as early as 1639; was Deacon of the Church, and res. a short distance easterly from Angier's Corner. By his w. Margaret he had *John*, b. in England 1633, and d. 17 Oct. 1675; *Theodosia*, m. Noah Wiswall 14 Dec. 1664, and Samuel Newman of Rehoboth, and d. about 1727; *Mary*, m. Samuel Truesdale; *Grace*; *Caleb*, b. and d. 1645; *Hannah*, b. 7 June 1646, m. Elijah Kenrick; *Abigail*, b. 14 Aug. 1647, m. Daniel Preston; *Margaret*, b. 20 June 1649, m. James Trowbridge, Sen., and d. 1727; *Edward*, b. 14 Jan. 1650-51, slain by the Indians at Medfield 1676; *Ann*; *Abraham*, b. 14 Aug. 1655; *Deliverance*, b. 5 Nov. 1657; *Joshua*, b. 15 Sept. 1659; *Isabel*, d. 1661; *Sarah*, b. 10 June 1662. **JOHN** the f. d. 1674, a. 79; his w. Margaret d. 1684, a. 80.

3. **EDWARD**, brother to John (2), came from Whitechapel Pariah, London, and settled in Camb. Village as early as 1643, res. on the northerly side of the street, nearly opposite to his brother, and was a distinguished citizen. He was Representative fifteen years, between 1647 and 1676. His first wife having died he m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Newgate, and wid. of John Oliver, 14 Mar. 1648-9. His children were *Jonathan*, a merchant in Boston, d. 1693; *Hannah*, m. John Ward, and d. 24 Ap. 1704, a. 73; *Rebecca*, m. Thomas Prentice; *Frances*, d. 5 Oct. 1648; *Sebas*; *Sarah*, b. 5 Jan. 1649-50, m. Rev. Nehemiah Hobart 21 Mar. 1676-7, and d. 1711; *Edward*, b. 15 Dec. 1652; *Lydia*, b. 1656, m. Joseph Fuller 13 Feb. 1678-9, and d. 1726; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Ap. 1658, m. John Prentice 28 June 1677, and Jonas Bond; *Hannah*, b. about 1660, m. Nathaniel Wilson, and d. 1690; *Ruth*, b. 15 Jan. 1664, d. unm. 1692. **EDWARD** the f. d. 17 June 1681, a. 79, leaving a large estate, embracing about 1700 acres of land, some portion of which still remains in possession of his descendants. His w. Elizabeth survived twenty-eight years, and was noted for her usefulness, especially as a midwife; she d. 30 Sept. 1709, a. 92. For a full genealogy of the families of Deacon John Jackson and his brother Edward, see *Jackson's Hist. of Newton*, pp. 326-353. "It is a remarkable fact," says the historian, "in relation to these two brothers, John and Edward Jackson, that while Edward had but three sons and John five, there are multitudes of Edward's posterity, who bear his name, and only five of John's. Forty-four of Edward's descendants were in the Revolutionary Army, from Newton, and not one of John's. Now (1854) there are but three families in town of Edward's descendants, that bear his name." (Pages 332, 333.) I insert here a single family of the older branch:—

4. **ABRAHAM**, s. of John (2), m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Biscoe of Wat., and had *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Aug. 1680, m. Ephraim Williams, and d. before 1739, leaving two sons, Ephraim, a distinguished soldier, and the founder of Williams College; and Thomas, a physician in Hatfield; *John*, b. 25 Ap. 1682; *Sarah*, b. 21 Aug. 1684, m. Joseph Fuller, Jr., and was mother of Hon. Abraham Fuller; *Margaret*, b. 1685, m. Henry Bright; *Mary*, b. 2 Dec. 1686, d. young; *Hannah*, m. James Trowbridge, Jr., 1712; *Mary*, b. 19 Jan. 1689, m. Daniel Cook — Ap. 1722; *Abigail*, b. 21 Mar. 1690, d. young; *Abigail*, b. 1692, d. 26 Jan. 1703; *Abraham*, b. 12 Mar. 1793, d. young; *Thomas*, b. 6 Sept. 1694, d. 1713.

5. **JOHN**, s. or grandson to a brother of Richard (1), was an innholder, and inherited the lands of Richard on Brattle Street and elsewhere. His first w. Sarah d. without issue 15 Nov. 1700, a. 50; by his second w. Deborah, he had *Samuel*, bap. 4 June 1699; *Fifield*, b. 8 Ap. 1702, a cabinet-maker in Boston 1724; *John*, b. 12 Jan. 1703-4; *James*, b. about 1706; *Xene*, b. 2 Ap. 1708, m. Thomas Robbins 24 Oct. 1737. **JOHN** the f. d. 26 Sept. 1709, a. 64. His w. Deborah survived.

6. **EDWARD**, parentage not ascertained, m. Susanna Dana 29 May, 1755, and had *Samuel*, b. 2 Sept. 1759; *Mary*, bap. 30 Aug. 1761. **EDWARD** the f. kept a tavern in the centre of Brighton.

JOHNSON, MARMADUKE, contracted 21 Ap. 1660 with the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England, to remove forthwith to Boston, and to serve for three years in printing the Indian Bible and other books, under

the direction of said Society, and of Mr. John Eliot and Mr. Green, at a salary of £40 per annum. (*Mass. Archives*, x. 205). Agreeably to his contract, he entered the Cambridge printing-office, assisted in printing the first edition of the Indian Bible which was completed in 1663, and afterwards assisted in printing other books for about ten years. The current of his life did not run smoothly. He encountered opposition in his matrimonial designs, which he resented so highly as to bring himself within the grasp of the law. At the Middlesex County Court, April 1662, "Marmaduke Johnson being presented by the Grand Jury of this County in Oct. last, for obtaining the affections of the daughter of Eas. Samuel Greene, without the knowledge or consent of said Samuel Greene, also being expressly forbidden her society, being a married man. hath often endeavored to draw her into his society, threatening the death of any other that should make suit to her, — the said Marmaduke Johnson, appearing in Court, confessed a part of the said presentment, and denied the other part thereof, which by evidence on file with the records of this Court appeared to be true; the Court, on hearing the case, sentenced the said Johnson to pay, as a fine for seeking to draw away the affections of the daughter of the said Samuel Greene without his consent, five pounds; and for his threatening speeches, to give security for the peace and his appearance at the next Court at Charlestown, in case he abide so long within the jurisdiction of this Colony; and for his presumptuous and wicked attempt of marriage, having, by his own confession, a wife in England, that he return with the first opportunity that he may to his wife, on penalty of twenty pounds, to be forfeited and paid to the County Treasurer; and to pay the costs of the Court." Instead of departing from the country, as required by this order of Court, Johnson contracted to serve the society another year, in the printing-office. He was accordingly brought before the County Court Oct. 1663, and compelled to give bonds in the sum of £40, to "depart this jurisdiction, according to the order of the Court, within six weeks time next ensuing, or by Christopher Clark's ship, now bound for England." A higher authority now interposed. At the session of the General Court, commencing 20 Oct. 1663, an order was passed, to wit: "Upon perusal of the Commissioners' letter to the honorable Corporation in England, and Mr. Eliot's motion, touching Marmaduke Johnson, printer, informing that the said Corporation have contracted with the said Johnson for one year, expiring 10th August next; it is hereby ordered, that there be a suspension of the execution of an order of the last County Court of Middlesex for one year, enjoining the said Johnson to return to England, to his wife, whom he allegeth is diseased [deceased?], and may have opportunity, in the interval, to produce full certificate thereof." Probably, before the expiration of the year, Johnson furnished satisfactory evidence that his wife was dead; for he was allowed to remain and to continue the business of printing, without molestation. His intention to marry Greene's daughter, however, was effectually frustrated. He m. Ruth, dau. of Christopher Cane, 28 Ap. 1670, by whom he had *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1671-2, who prob. d. young. He resided at the S. E. corner of Winthrop and Brighton streets until 1674, when he removed to Boston, where he d. 25 Dec. 1674. His w. Ruth d. 1676, devising her estate, by will dated 3 Ap. 1676, to her mother, brothers, and sisters; a conditional bequest was made to her brother Jonathan, of "that house and land at Camb., in case that my husband's son (whom I never saw) come not to demand it, and let it be kept in repair: and in case he come, it is my will that the aforesaid house and land be delivered to him, without any molestation of him or any by or under him." Johnson's son probably never came to New England; the estate remained in possession of the Cane family until Sept. 1723, when it passed into the hands of Judah Monis, the Hebrew Preceptor.

2. JOHN, by w. Mary, had *John*, b. 17 Nov. 1662; *Thomas*, b. 12 Jan. 1664.

3. JOHN, prob. s. of John (2), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 20 Jan. 1686-7; *Abigail*, b. 18 Sept. 1703; and probably others.

THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Green 8 Jan. 1682. WILLIAM, m. Mary Cook 18 Feb. 1690-91. HANNAH, m. John Cooper 21 Oct. 1725. MATTHEW, m. Eliza-

beth Prentice 9 May 1726. JAMES, m. Margaret Logan 4 Jan. 1728-9. TARI-
THA, m. Asa Warren 1 Oct. 1747. ESTHER, m. Jonathan Cook 8 Nov. 1770.
FREDERICK, m. Rhoda Reed 16 Oct. 1783. RUHAMAH, m. Joseph Perry 11
Ap. 1786. REBECCA, m. Samuel Hastings 14 June 1789. ABIJAH, m. Betsey
Whitney 19 Feb. 1797. PHIBBE, m. Benjamin Barker 14 Jan. 1798. JOSEPH,
m. Amy Goodnow 23 May 1798. JOSIAH, Jr., m. Betsey Moore 10 Ap. 1800.

JONES, WILLIAM, was here as early as 1635, and owned a house in the
"West End," and six acres on the northerly side of Linnman Street, which
he sold to Edward Winship, about 1638, after which period his name disap-
pears from the Records. The hill, however, in the angle of Linnman Street
and North Avenue, crowned by what was afterwards known as the "Gallows
Lot," was for many years called "Jones's Hill."

2. JOHN, by w. Dorcas, had *Samuel*, b. 8 Oct. 1648. It is said that he
rem. to Concord, and there had *Ephraim*, b. 1650; *Elizabeth*; *Joseph*, b. 1654;
John, b. 1656; *Rebecca*, and *William*. He d. 22 June 1673, and his w. Dorcas
m. William Buss of Concord. See *Farmer*.

3. PHILIP, in 1671 contracted to erect "a sufficient fence of stone, of four
foot high," from Richard Hassell's farm (on the west side of Menotomy River)
to Rocky Meadow, for which he was to receive land in payment. No Record
is found of his family. Ann Gleason, spinster, administered his estate 26 Dec.
1690.

DORCAS, perhaps dau. of John (2), m. Samuel Stone 12 June 1679. SAM-
UEL, m. Sarah Hill 15 May 1704. WILLIAM, m. Elizabeth Ash 28 Mar. 1776.
JAMES, m. Ruth Fisk 1 Jan. 1778. THADDEUS, m. Sarah Horton 19 Oct.
1789.

JUDD, THOMAS, one of the first company, was here in 1635, and res. on
the northerly side of Brattle Street; his homestead probably embraced the
spot where the Craigie House stands, now owned by Professor Longfellow.
He rem. with Hooker to Hartford. He was several years a Deputy or Rep-
resentative of Hartford, and subsequently of Waterbury, to which place he
removed. He was great-grandfather of Rev. Jonathan Judd, the first minis-
ter of Southampton, Mass., of whom Sylvester Judd, Esq., of Northampton,
a diligent and accurate antiquarian, was grandson.

KELSEY, WILLIAM (otherwise written Kellsie), was here in 1635, and res.
at the S. E. corner of Winthrop and Spring streets. He rem. to Hartford
with Hooker. "After his decease, his widow Bethia m. David Phillips of
Milford. The town of Hartford, in 1664, offered him £10 to remove from
Hartford with his wife." *Hinman*.

KEMPSTER, DANIEL, in 1642 res. on the southerly side of the Common, near
Appian Way. In 1644 he bought an estate on the westerly side of Dunster
Street, about one hundred feet northerly from Mount Auburn Street, where
he subsequently resided. A few months before his death, he sold this estate
to Justinian Holden. He was a carpenter, and d. between 15 Oct. 1666 and
2 Ap. 1667, a. about 80; Abigail, prob. his w., d. 22 Oct. 1637. In his will,
dated 27 Sept. 1665, he bequeaths sundry articles to his cousin Thomas Moul-
ton, his kinsman Samuel Andrew, the daughter of his brother John Kempster,
"sometime of Needum, England, deceased," Anna, daughter of Thomas
Parke of Dunstable, England, and Elder Frost: "and the residue to such
as shall tender me, and show me kindness, in my sickness and old age."

KENDALL, JOHN, sold land on the south side of the river 8 Sept. 1646;
according to the Record, "Edward Jackson bought of John Kendall and
Elizabeth his wife, one dwelling-house, late Samuel Holley, together with an
out-house and ten acres of land." His w. Elizabeth was widow of Samuel
Holley; she may have suffered death for supposed witchcraft. See page 355.

2. THOMAS, by w. Sarah, had *Mary*, b. 28 Ap. 1711.

KENRICK, JOHN (otherwise written Kendrick, Kenderick, Kindrick, and
Kinrick), was of Boston 1639, res. for a time at Muddy River (now Brook-
line), where his w. Anna d. 15 Nov. 1656, and in 1658 purchased a farm south
of the river (now Newton), where he d. 29 Aug. 1686, a. 82. His children,
y w. Anna, were *Hannah*, bap. 9 Feb. 1640, d. young; *John*, b. 3 Oct. 1641;

Elijah, bap. 21 Jan. 1644, d. young; *Elijah*, b. 18 Oct. 1645; *Hannah*, b. 20 Mar. 1652, m. Jonathan Metcalf of Dedham 10 Ap. 1674. His second w. Judith d. at Roxbury 23 Aug. 1687.

2. JOHN, s. of John (1), by w. Esther, had *Mercy*, b. 1 July 1672; *Grace*, b. 10 Sept. 1674; *Maria*, b. 28 Jan. 1675-6; *Esther*, b. 25 Sept. 1677; *Sarah*, b. 26 Feb. 1678-9; *Hannah*, b. 15 Dec. 1680; *Ann*, b. 4 Nov. 1682; *Abigail*, b. 12 Nov. 1684; *Mary*; *John*, b. 6 Jan. 1690; *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Feb. 1692; *Caleb*, b. 8 Mar. 1695; *Margaret*, b. 15 Jan. 1697. JOHN the f. res. in Newton, and d. 30 Sept. 1721; his w. Esther d. 1722, a. 70.

3. ELIJAH, s. of John (1), m. Hannah, dau. of John Jackson, and had *Margaret*, b. 29 Jan. 1668-9; *Hannah*, b. 5 Aug. 1670; *Ann*, b. 3 July 1672; *John*, b. 7 July 1675; *Elijah*, b. 11 May 1678; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Feb. 1679-80; ELIJAH the f. res. in Newton, and d. 24 Dec. 1680; his w. Mary m. John Hyde 20 Jan. 1682-3, and d. 1 May 1737, a. 91.

KIDDER, JAMES (otherwise written Kiddar, and Skidder), m. Anna, dau. of Francis Moore, and had in Camb. *Hannah*, b. 1 Mar. 1650-51, m. Nathaniel Kettle, Chs., 30 Ap. 1672; *Dorothy*, m. Jonathan Hyde, Jr., 6 May 1673; *James*, b. 3 Jan. 1653-4; *John*, b. about 1656; *Thomas*, b. 1 Mar. 1657; *Nathaniel*, bap. 27 Feb. 1658-9; and in Billerica, *Ephraim*, b. 31 Aug. 1660; *Stephen*, b. 26 Nov. 1662; *Enoch*, b. 16 Sept. 1664; *Samuel*, b. 7 Jan. 1665-6; *Sarah*, b. 1 June 1667, m. George Brown 30 Jan. 1689-90; *Joseph*, b. 30 Nov. 1670. JAMES the f. d. 16 Ap. 1676; Anna Kidder of Billerica, prob. his wid., m. William Underwood of Chelmsford 17 Mar. 1684-5.

2. JAMES, s. of James (1), m. Elizabeth Brown 23 Sept. 1678, res. in Billerica, and had *James*, b. 27 June 1679; *John*, b. 27 Jan. 1680-81; *Joseph*, b. 21 Ap. and d. 30 July 1683; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Mar. 1686; d. 14 Ap. 1703; *Hannah*, b. 27 Ap. 1689; *Samuel*, b. 22 May 1691, d. 1692. JAMES the f. d. 15 Dec. 1732; his w. Elizabeth d. 10 Aug. 1691.

3. JOHN, s. of James (1), resided at Chelmsford, where he m. Lydia Parker 3 Sept. 1684, and had *Anna*, b. 12 Sept. 1685; *John*, b. 23 Dec. 1687; *Thomas*, b. 13 Oct. 1690; and others.

4. THOMAS, s. of James (1), by w. Elizabeth, had at Billerica, *Rebecca*, b. 27 Ap. 1689; and probably others.

5. NATHANIEL, s. of James (1), d. unm. at Newton, between 12 Dec. 1690 and 7 Jan. 1690-91, devising his estate to his seven brothers and three sisters, then living.

6. EPHRAIM, s. of James (1), m. Rachel Crosby 4 Aug. 1685, and had *Joseph*; *Ephraim*, b. 26 Ap. 1688; *Rachel*, b. 1 Ap. 1691; *Alice*, b. 8 Feb. 1692; *Hannah* and *Dorothy*, twins, b. (at Medf.) 2 Sept. 1696; *Thomas*, b. 3 Aug. 1700; *Benjamin*, b. 3 Aug. 1702; *Richard*, b. 10 May 1705. EPHRAIM the f. inherited the homestead at Billerica, where he d. 25 Sept. 1724; his w. Rachel d. in 1721.

7. STEPHEN, s. of James (1), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 16 Oct. 1694; *Stephen*, b. 17 June 1696, d. 21 Jan. 1696-7; *Stephen*, b. 18 Oct. 1697; *Anna*, b. 20 Dec. 1699, d. young; *Anna*, b. 27 July 1701; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Sept. 1703, d. of small-pox 28 Jan. 1721-2; *Sarah*, b. 22 Ap. 1705; *Isaac*, b. 6 Nov. 1707; *John*, b. 13 Feb. 1708-9; *Abigail*, b. 28 Jan. 1711-12. STEPHEN the f. was a blacksmith, res. in Chs., and d. 1748; his w. Mary d. of small-pox 17 Sept. 1722.

8. ENOCH, s. of James (1), m. Mary —; she d. in 1742, and he m. Hannah Danforth 4 June 1743. His chil. were *Mary*, b. 14 Sept. 1693, d. same year; *Abigail*, b. 16 Dec. 1694; *Enoch*, b. 30 Dec. 1697; *William*, b. 5 Dec. 1700, d. 1702; *Francis*, b. 1 Oct. 1703; *Mary*, b. 26 Mar. 1707; *William*, b. 13 Mar. 1710. ENOCH the f. res. in Billerica, where both he and his w. Hannah d. in 1752.

9. SAMUEL, s. of James (1), res. in Camb., on the southerly side of Spruce Street (for many years and until recently known as Kidder's Lane), opposite Cedar Street. He m. Sarah Griggs 23 Oct. 1689, and had *Sarah*, b. 17 Aug. 1690, m. Samuel Cooper, 29 Mar. 1720; *Francis*, b. 1692; *Samuel*, b. 1694, d. 14 Aug. 1718, a. "about 24;" *James*, bap. 3 Jan. 1696-7, d. 31 Oct. 1714;

Thomas, bap. 18 Dec. 1698; *John*, b. 25 Nov. 1700, was a cordwainer, and d. unm. 6 Mar. 1734-5; *Nathaniel*, b. 20 Nov. 1702; *Joseph*, b. 23 Mar. 1704-5, d. 23 Aug. 1725; *Mary*, b. 5 June 1707, m. Benjamin Goddard 9 Dec. 1731; *Hannah*, b. 5 Mar. 1708-9. SAMUEL the f. was a maltster; Deacon of the Church six years; Selectman four years between 1716 and 1721; and was a useful and respected citizen. He d. 4 July 1724, a. 58; his w. Sarah d. 15 Nov. 1738, a. 72.

10. FRANCIS, s. of Samuel (9), m. Mary Prentice 18 Feb. 1717-18, and had *Mary*, b. 16 Mar. 1718-19, m. Richard Hunnewell, pub. 26 May 1739; *Samuel*, b. 21 June 1720, m. Mary Tompson 20 Mar. 1744, at Medf., where he prob. resided; and was father of Deac. Samuel of Medf., who d. 16 Dec. 1821, a. 75; *James*, b. 12 Dec. 1721; *Francis*, bap. 26 Jan. 1723-4. FRANCIS the f. resided here, and d. 21 Jan. 1723-4, a. 31; his w. Mary m. Samuel Sprague of Stoneham, and was living 7 Nov. 1741.

11. THOMAS, s. of Samuel (9), m. Lydia Prentice 8 Ap. 1725, and had *Lydia*, b. 19 Jan. 1725-6, m. Walter Cooper 13 Mar. 1755; *Joseph*, b. 20 Nov. 1727, d. unm. and his f. was administrator 9 May 1752; *Solomon*, b. 5 Feb. 1729-30; *Thomas*, b. 18 Jan. 1731-2; *Nathan*, b. 12 Feb. 1733-4, grad. H. C. 1753, trader at Dover, N. H., d. at Havanna, 1761, a. 27. *Tobitha*, bap. 29 Aug. 1736, m. John Bartlett 3 May 1759; *John*, bap. 18 Feb. 1738-9; *Sarah*, bap. 21 June 1741; *Thomas*, bap. 29 Aug. 1742, and d. young; *Sarah*, bap. 16 Sept. 1744; *Benjamin*, bap. 30 Nov. 1746. THOMAS the f. was a housewright; he d. before Ap. 1792, at which date his wid. Lydia d. in Boston, a. 88.

12. NATHANIEL, s. of Samuel (9), m. Deborah Bowman 17 Sept. 1741, and had *Eunice*, b. 16 Aug. 1742, m. John Ranslow Sigourney 8 Nov. 1764; *Nathaniel*, b. 10 Ap. 1747, grad. H. C. 1767, and was a physician at New Market, N. H., where he d. in Dec. 1828; *Samuel*, b. 26 Sept. 1753. NATHANIEL the f. was a farmer, and d. 28 Mar. 1789, a. 86; his w. Deborah d. 31 Mar. 1789, a. 72; and they were buried in one grave.

13. JOHN, s. of Thomas (11), m. Mary Jackson of Newton (pub. 6 Mar. 1761) and had *Mary*, bap. 29 Dec. 1761; *Lydia*, bap. 11 Dec. 1763, m. Charles Frothingham 27 Sept. 1786; *Sarah*, bap. 29 Dec. 1765, m. Andrew Lopez 19 Nov. 1788; *Phebe*, bap. 1 Nov. 1767; *John*, b. 10 Sept. 1769, prob. d. Ap. 1810; *Tabitha*, b. 9 Ap. 1771; *Hannah*, b. 20 Ap. 1773; *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Mar. 1775, d. 6 Nov. 1776; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Aug. 1778; *Rebecca*, b. 16 Aug. 1780, d. unm. 7 Nov. 1854; *Thomas*, b. 20 May 1783, d. in Boston 20 Jan. 1876. JOHN the f. was a tailor, and res. near the southeasterly corner of the old Burial-ground, where the church of the First Parish now stands. He d. Nov. 1793.

14. SAMUEL, s. of Nathaniel (12), m. Abigail Winship 12 Nov. 1787, and had *Samuel*, b. 7 Nov. 1791; and perhaps others. SAMUEL the f. d. July 1832; his w. Abigail d. Mar. 1830, a. 78.

KNIGHT, JOHN, sold a house in Camb. to Nicholas Simpkins 20 Nov. 1637; and about 1638, to Roger Shaw, a house near the junction of Bow and Arrow streets.

RICHARD, servant of John Betts, d. about 1652. MICHAEL had a grant of land, 1683.

KNOWLES, RICHARD, by w. Ruth, had *James*, b. 17 Nov. 1648.

LAMSON, BARNABAS (otherwise written Lamson, Lambeon, and Lampson), was a Selectman 1636, and res. at the N. E. corner of Holmes Place. He d. about 1640; his w. had prob. d. previously. By a nuncupative will, he ordered that his estate should be equally divided among his five children, whom he commended to the care of his friends, during their minority, to wit: "My daughter *Mary* to my brother Sparahak; to my brother Isaac, my daughter *Sarah*; my son *Barnabey* to my brother Parish; my daughter *Maths* to my brother Stone; my son *Joseph* to my brother Bridge." *Joseph* was still living in the family of Deacon Bridge, when Mitchell prepared his fragment of a Church Record; and he may have been the father of *Mary*, b. about 1679, m. James Clark, Jr., 4 Nov. 1708, and d. 25 June 1711, a. 32.

LAPPINWALL, MICHAEL, by w. Isabel, had Naomi, b. 8 Nov. 1688.

LATHAM, CARY (otherwise written Lathom, Lathome, Lathum, and Lathrum), by w. Elizabeth, had Thomas, b. Nov. 1639; Joseph. He res. on the westerly side of Ash Street. He sold his house and seven acres of land about 1646, and rem. to New London, where he had Elizabeth, Jane, Lydia, and Hannah. He d. 1688.

2. ROBERT, res. in the family of Rev. Thomas Shepard two years, previous to 12 Nov. 1646. He afterwards rem. to Bridgewater, where he had a family.

LAWTON, JOHN (otherwise written Lorton), by w. Mary, had John, b. 10 Jan. 1691.

LEVERETT, JOHN, son of Hudson, grandson of Governor John, and great-grandson of Elder Thomas Leverett, was b. in Boston 25 Aug. 1662, grad. H. C. 1680, and received the degree of Bachelor of Divinity 1692, being the first, together with his classmate, Rev. William Brattle, on whom that honor was ever bestowed by Harvard College. He was several years Tutor, and a member of the Corporation; Selectman 1699, 1700; Representative of Cambridge 1696, 1699, and 1700; Speaker of the House 1700; Member of the Council 1706; Vice-judge of Admiralty; Judge of Probate from 30 Oct. 1702 to 1707; and during the same period, 1702-1707, Justice of the Superior Court. He was elected President of Harvard College 28 Oct. 1707, was inaugurated on the 14th of the succeeding January, and performed the duties of that office with distinguished honor to himself and advantage to the institution, until 3 May 1724, when he was found dead in his bed, having apparently deceased without a struggle.¹ He was highly honored and respected through life, and his death occasioned a general lamentation. For a more extended notice of his character, see *Pres. Quincy's Hist. of the University*. It would seem that his

¹ A bill for professional services rendered by Dr. Henry Hooper (who resided at the westerly corner of Brattle and Appleton streets) is preserved in the Library of the N. Eng. Hist. Gen. Society. If it does not

throw any light on the cause of President Leverett's death, it indicates the manner of medical practice a hundred and fifty years ago:—

"Feb.	The Estate of y ^e Hon. ^{ble} Mr. John Leverett Dr.	
22d	Imp ^o visit bleeding & dressing his armes	£0. 4 6
1721-2	Visit Ext ^l dent. & dressing another ulcer that wanted digestion	0. 4 6
to	Visit & dressing both armes	0. 2 0
July 21	[Forty-seven charges, here omitted, amount to]	6. 18. 0
1722.	Two visits to Boston	0. 10. 0
	Dressing at my house when come up again from Boston	0. 2. 0
25	He went to Boston & stayed y ^e some time, and by reason I could not attend him there he was drest at Dr. Boylston's untill about the 20 th April he come up ag ⁿ with his armes very much excoriated & inflamed I dress him at my house and send a pott of ung ^t with him by w ^{ch} in a short time the inflammation of his armes and hands is decipated and almost cicatrized	
27	About w ^{ch} time he come and complains his [etc] is sick at his stom ^{ack} : & has an asthma I advise him to y ^e use of the Elix ^r pp ^t &c. by w ^{ch} he is restored again so I do no more for him as yett charge	2. 0. 0
29	the 6 th July he sent for me to apply a fomentation to his legges y ^e was much tamedified and pitted with y ^e touch of ones finger which fomentation with stupes I continue daily to apply at his house untill y ^e 15 th following embrocating with a camphorated sp ^t with large emplas ^t C ^o : Diac: Simp: & Rollers Item my attend ^{ce} applying the above fomentation &c ^o from y ^e 6 th July untill 18 th ditto &c.	2. 0. 0
31	the 18 th he goes to y ^e mineral spring to take y ^e waters and y ^e 17 th he comes and went into y ^e salt water I go in with him to attend him & when come out dress his legges as above, and doe thus sundry times & y ^e 21 st July 1723 I visit at his house & dress his legges leave plaster & spread for sundry dressings by which means he gets well and for this my attend ^{ce} &c ^o I charge	1. 0. 0
		11. 8. 6
		8. 0. 0

Embowelling

Errors Excepted

P H. Hooper."

appearance was very dignified, and somewhat more haughty than would be tolerated in these days, since it has been discovered that all men are born free and equal. In the Library of the Mass. Hist. Society is preserved a letter from Nathaniel Cotton, a member of the Senior Class in College, to his father, Rev. Rowland Cotton of Sandwich, dated 6 Ap. 1717, in which it is said: "Our two Deacons walk on each side of the President with their hats under their arms, when consulting, making very low obeisance to him when they take their leave of him. He not so much as touches his hat, or takes his hand out of his pocket, which is taken notice of; and indeed is ruler of the Town as well as College." Pres. Leverett res. on the northerly side of Harvard Street, nearly opposite to Holyoke Street, which was the former residence of Hooker, Shepard, and Mitchell, and afterwards of the Professors Wigglesworth; connected with his homestead were about seven acres of land, now the property of Harvard College. He m. 25 Nov. 1697 Margaret, dau. of President Rogers, granddau. of Gen. Daniel Denison, and wid. of Capt. Thomas Berry. She d. 7 June 1720, a. 54, and he m. 5 Ap. 1722 Sarah, wid. of William Harris, who survived him, and m. Hon. John Clark of Boston 15 July 1725, after whose death she contracted a fourth marriage 6 May 1731, becoming the wife of Rev. Benjamin Colman, and d. 24 Ap. 1744, a. 71. His children, all by his first w., were *Margaret*, b. 30 Sept. 1698, d. 22 Nov. 1702; *Sarah*, b. 12 Nov. 1700, m. Rev. Edward Wigglesworth 15 June 1726, and d. 9 Nov. 1727; *Mary*, b. 29 Oct. 1701; m. Major John Denison of Ipswich 9 Ap. 1719, and Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich 25 Dec. 1728; *John*, b. 26 Sept. 1703, d. 31 Oct. 1704; *Payton*, b. 4 Aug. 1704, d. 7 Dec. 1704; *Margaret*, b. 31 July 1705, d. 16 June 1716; *Anne*, b. 5 July 1708, d. 30 July 1708; *John*, b. 21 June 1711, d. 4 July 1711.

RACHEL, m. Josiah Dana 31 Oct. 1782. *SALLY*, m. Oliver Pratt 29 Sept. 1788.

LEWIS, WILLIAM, was here in 1635, and res. at the N. W. corner of Winthrop and Holyoke streets. He rem. to Hartford with Hooker's company, and thence to Farmington, where he was a Sergeant in 1649; "to train the men there."

LOCKWOOD, EDMUND, was among the more prominent of the first company of inhabitants. He was appointed Constable by the General Court, May 1632; and, at the same session, it was "ordered that there should be two of every Plantation appointed to confer with the Court about raising of a public stock; Mr. Lockwood and Mr. Spencer for New Town." He died before 3 March 1634-5, when the Court "Ordered, that Ruth Lockwood, widow, shall bring all the writings that her husband left in her hands to John Haynes, Esq., and Simon Bradstreete, on the third day of the next week, who shall detain the same in their hands till the next Court, when they shall be disposed of to those to whom they belong." It is not improbable that Mr. Lockwood removed to Wat. before his death, or that his widow removed there immediately afterwards; for by an order of Court 7 Ap. 1635, "It is referred to the Church of Watertown, with the consent of Robert Lockwood, executor of Edmund Lockwood dec. to dispose of the children and estate of the said Edmund Lockwood (given to them), to such persons as they think meet," etc. Of these children, only one name appears on the record of births, viz. *John*, b. Nov. 1632.

2. *ROBERT*, prob. brother of Edmund (1), res. in Wat. and by w. Susan had *Jonathan*, b. 10 Sept. 1634; *Deborah*, b. 12 Oct. 1636; *Joseph*, b. 6 Aug. 1638; *Daniel*, b. 21 Mar. 1640; *Ephraim*, b. 1 Dec. 1641; *Gershom*, b. 6 Sept. 1643. Hinman says *ROBERT* the f. removed to Norwalk, Conn., as early as 1649.

LONGHORN, THOMAS (otherwise written Longhorne and Langhorne), was a butcher and the town drummer. In 1632 he purchased the homestead previously owned by Simon Crosby, at the southerly corner of Brattle Street and Brattle Square, where he probably resided during the remainder of his life. He m. Sarah, dau. of Bartholomew Green, about 1646, and had *Thomas*, b. 26 Aug. 1647, bur. 5 Ap. 1648; *Sarah*, b. 26 Feb. 1648-9; *Elizabeth*, b.

about 1651; *Mary*, b. 5 Sept. 1653, d. 27 Mar. 1654; *Mary*, b. 1 Mar. 1654-5; *Samuel*, bap. 9 Dec. 1660, d. young; *Mercy*, bap. 11 May 1662, d. young; *Patience*, bap. 3 Ap. 1664, d. young. THOMAS the f. d. 6 May 1685, "aged about 68 years," according to his epitaph; but in his will, dated 24 Ap. 1685, he calls himself 69 years old, and names wife Sarah, and surviving children Sarah, Elizabeth, and Mary.

BETRIA, family uncertain, m. Amos Marrett 2 Nov. 1681.

LORD, THOMAS. His name does not appear on our Records. But Hinman says he "came to Hartford from Cambridge, Mass., in 1636, . . . and was in the division of lands at Hartford in 1639. His children were *Thomas* [a surgeon], *Richard*, *William*, *Dorothy*, *Robert*, *John*, and *Amy*. He is the ancestor of the Lord family of the State."

2. RICHARD, perhaps s. of Thomas (1), in 1635 owned "one shop, with garden plot, about half a rood," at the N. E. corner of Brighton and Mount Auburn streets. He rem. to Hartford, where he was Constable in 1642, and Selectman in 1744. "He was a man of great energy, and an original settler. In 1657, he was appointed Captain of the first troop of horse ever raised in the Colony. . . . After several years spent in Hartford he removed to New London, where he died." — *Hinman*.

LOWDEN, JOHN, m. Sarah Stevenson 29 May 1682.

LUXFORD, JAMES, was an early inhabitant, and res. on the westerly side of Holyoke Street, on a lot which he sold to Mrs. Glover in 1639, and which became the site of the famous Old School-house. By his w. Elizabeth, he had *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 1637, living in 1658; *Reuben*, b. Feb. 1639-40. It would seem that Luxford left a wife in England, and during her life-time iniquitously contracted a second marriage here. The General Court, being informed of the fact shortly before the second child was born, took measures to punish the guilty and protect and partially indemnify the innocent. Under date of 3 Dec. 1339, it is recorded that "James Luxford being presented for having two wives, his last marriage was declared void or a nullity thereof, and to be divorced, not to come to the sight of her whom he last took, and he to be sent away for England by the first opportunity; all that he hath is appointed to her whom he last married, for her and her children. He is also fined £100, and to be set in the stocks an hour upon a market day, after the lecture the next lecture day if the weather permit; or else the next lecture day after." Soon afterwards, he appears to have been convicted of other crimes; for 13 May 1640, "James Luxford, for his forgery, lying, and other foul offences, was censured to be bound to the whipping post till the lecture from the first bell, and after the lecture to have his ears cut off; and so he had liberty to depart out of our jurisdiction." Very probably he availed himself of the liberty granted, and with mutilated ears departed from the jurisdiction of those rulers who were a terror to evil doers. I find no trace of him here afterwards.¹ His wife remained here, was a member of the Church, and a recipient of its bounty. Her name appears on the records as sister Albion, Albone, or Olbon. I conjecture that her name before marriage was Olbon or Albone; that she resumed it for herself and her children when her marriage was annulled by the Court; and that, at some period subsequent to 1645 (when she is called sister Albone), she m. — Cole (perhaps the father of Arthur Cole), and died before 1668. This conjecture is partly founded on the fragment of a Church Record commenced by Rev. Mr. Mitchell, who d. in 1668. Under the name of John Fezington (Fessenden) he says: "In his family is Reuben Luxford, alias Olbon, who, together with his sister Elizabeth, were baptized in this church, being the children of our Sister Olbon (lately Cole), now deceased." The original Record was thus written; but subsequently the words — "Luxford alias" — were erased.

¹ An unfaithful steward of Governor Winthrop, bearing the same name, perhaps the same person, fled to Plymouth before 10 Oct. 1640, and was then in extreme poverty and distress. *Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, xxxvi.

168. More than a dozen suits were commenced against him in Plymouth, at the court holden in December, 1641. *Plym. Col. Rec.*, vii. 24-27.

LUXFORD — MANNING.

2. **REUBEN**, s. of James (1), resumed the name Luxford, and m. — at Lancaster 22 June 1669; she d. 31 Aug. 1691, and he m. 1. His chil. were *Margaret*, b. 27 July 1673, m. John Pattin 13 1 *Lydia*, m. Philip Goodwin 14 June 1694. **REUBEN** the f. res. on early side of Brattle Street, near Ash Street and d. 3 May 1703; h m. Nathaniel Billings 29 Mar. 1709.

MACKAY, DANIEL (otherwise written Mackee and Makey), by had *Sarah*, b. 10 Jan. 1663; *Nathaniel*, b. 1 Oct. 1663; *Daniel*, 1670; *Mary*, b. 17 Oct. 1672, d. young; *Mary*, b. 25 Sept. 1673; J Mar. 1675; *Hannah*, b. 29 Mar. 1677; *Ebenezer*, b. 20 Ap. 1680.

MACCOON, JOHN (otherwise written Maccoon, Maccoone, and m. Deborah Bush 8 Nov. 1656; she d. 20 Feb. 1664, and he m. 8 14 June 1665. His chil. were *Hannah*, b. 31 Oct. 1659; *Deborah*, 1661; *Elizabeth*, b. 31 Jan. 1662, d. 30 Jan. 1663; *Sarah*, b. 15 *John*, b. 14 June 1666; *Daniel*, b. 18 Feb. 1668; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 *Margaret*, b. 20 Feb. 1671; *Peter*, b. 21 Feb. 1678. **JOHN** the f. the south side of the river, and was living in 1676.

MERCY, m. Samuel Foster of Boxford 2 Sept. 1703.

MAN, WILLIAM (or Mann), m. Alice Teel 11 June 1657, an 1 Ap. 1662. In his will, dated 10 Dec. 1661, he names his wife, 1 son *Samuel*, by a former marriage. **WILLIAM** the f. was here 1635, and res. on the road leading to the Fresh Pond. Before 11 chased a house and land on the easterly side of North Avenue, nes mon, where he subsequently resided.

2. **SAMUEL**, s. of William (1), b. 6 July 1647, grad. H. C. 1665, school for a time in Dedham. About 1670 he commenced preachin tham, where a few families were settled. They were scattered dur War. Soon afterwards they returned, and Mr. Mann recommenced He continued in the ministry until 22 May 1719, when he died. H is very numerous.

HEZEKIAH, grad. H. C. 1731, d. at the house of Mr. Palmer 5 and was buried from the College Hall.

MANNING, WILLIAM, was an early inhabitant and ancestor of a numerous here and not yet extinct in the female line. About the he purchased of George Stocking an estate at the southwest corne Auburn and Holyoke streets. He appears to have been living in when his wife Susanna died; but I find no trace of him afterwards.

2. **WILLIAM**, s. and apparently the only child of William (1), in homestead, and was a prominent citizen. He was a merchant, son cerned in navigation, and owned a warehouse at the southwest cor ner and South streets, to which boats had free access by the ea 14 Mar. 1690-91, a. 76; his w. Dorothy d. 26 July 1692, a. 80.

were *Hannah*, b. 21 June 1642, m. Samuel Stearns of Wat., 1662; 21 July 1644; *Sarah*, b. 28 Jan. 1645-6, m. Joseph Bull; *Abigail* 1647-8, d. 10 May 1648; *John*, b. 31 Mar. 1649, d. of small-p 1678, prob. unm.; *Mary*, birth not recorded, but named on the Cht and in the division of her father's estate, m. — Adams, and d. t leaving a son Eliphalet. *Timothy*, prob. of the same family, d. 8 1

3. **SAMUEL**, s. of William (2), rem. early to Billerica, wher quently resided, was Representative in 1695 and 1696, Town Cler and d. 22 Feb. 1710-11. By his first wife, Elizabeth Stearns of whom he m. 13 Ap. 1664, he had *Samuel*, birth not recorded, and Aug. 1666. By his second wife, Abiah Wright, whom he m. 6 M had *Timothy*, b. 4 Feb. 1673-4, d. 12 Mar. 1673-4; *Hannah*, b. 28 m. Ebenezer King of Watertown 7 Dec. 1699; *William*, b. 27 *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1679; *Sarah*,¹ b. 26 Aug. 1681, m. Samuel Robinac

¹ Her son, Samuel Robinson, born in Cam- ton, Vt., went to England as bridge 4 April 1707, removed to Hardwick, settlers on the New Hamp their controversy with New Y. -1763; he afterwards removed to Benning- at London, of small-pox, in 17

23 Mar. 1703-4, and d. 19 July 1709; *Dorothy*, b. 27 June 1683; *Isaac*, b. 15 Ap. 1685; *Ephraim*, b. 11 Sept. 1686; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Mar. 1690-91; *Timothy*, b. 4 Mar. 1692-3; *Eliphalet*; *Abiah*.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), was styled "waterman," and rem. from Billerica to Camb. about 1692. In 1698 his father conveyed to him the warehouse, boat-house, and wharf rights (which he had inherited), at the southwest corner of Dunster and South streets, and a house and land on the southeast corner. A part of this estate he sold to Jonathan Remington in 1720, and before 1724 rem. to Windham, Conn., where he was living in 1744. By his wife Deborah, he had *Dorothy*, b. 17 Jan. 1688-9; *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1690-91; *Edward*; *John*, bap. 17 Jan. 1696-7; *Abigail*, bap. 14 May 1699, m. Jabez Carter 27 June 1723; *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Nov. 1701, m. — Bingham; *Mary*, b. 17 Mar. 1703-4, m. — Case; *Joseph* (prob. grad. at H. C. 1730), was a physician in Woburn, where he d. in 1745. By his will, dated 29 Oct. 1744, he seems to have left neither wife nor children, as he gives his whole property to his father Samuel, his brothers Edward and John, and his sisters Abigail, Elizabeth, and Mary.

5. JOHN, s. of Samuel (3), was a carpenter. In 1709 he purchased of Richard Proctor an estate on the westerly side of Dunster Street, between Mount Auburn and Winthrop streets, on or near which the first meeting-house in Cambridge was erected. He d. 3 Feb. 1718-19. By his wife Sarah, he had *John*; *Edward*, bap. 27 Mar. 1698; *William*, b. 21 May 1700; *Samuel*, b. 20 Ap. 1703; *Benjamin*, b. 10 Mar. 1704-5, res. in Billerica 1748, and prob. the same who m. Mary, dau. of Deacon William French; *Sarah*, b. 27 Mar. 1708, and was living unmarried in 1782.

6. ISAAC, s. of Samuel (3), m. Margaret, dau. of William Eager, 8 April 1708, and had *Isaac*, b. 13 Jan. 1708-9; *Margaret*, b. 25 Sept. 1710, m. Daniel Barrett 10 Nov. 1737; *William*, b. 24 Oct. 1712; *Thomas*, b. 16 Aug. 1714, and d. 16 Nov. 1714; *Daniel*, b. 5 Feb. 1715-16; *Sarah*, b. 7 Feb. 1717-18; *Hannah*, b. 25 Dec. 1719, m. James Lanman 25 July 1743; *Thomas*, b. 19 Jan. 1723-3.

7. JOHN, s. of Samuel (4), was styled "waterman," and sometimes "cordwainer." He rem. to Hopkinton as early as 1725. By his wife Abigail, dau. of Joseph Winship, he had in Camb. *Joseph*, b. 15 July 1718; *John*, b. 10 July 1720; *Sarah*, b. 2 Jan. 1721-2; *Samuel*, bap. 10 Nov. 1723.

8. JOHN, s. of John (5), was a carpenter. He m. Rebecca Winship 6 June 1728, and had *Sarah*, bap. 20 Ap. 1729; *John*, bap. 12 Dec. 1731; *Esther*, bap. 5 Jan. 1734-5.

9. EDWARD, s. of John (5), was a chair maker. By purchasing the rights of the other heirs, he became owner of the homestead on Dunster Street, where he d. 6 June 1774. By his wife Mary, he had *Mary*, b. 26 May 1720, m. Stephen Randall 29 Mar. 1753; *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Jan. 1721-2, and d. 26 Jan. 1731-2; *Edward*, b. 26 Mar. 1724; *John*, b. 3 Dec. 1725; *Mercy*, b. 4 Aug. 1727, and d. 24 Jan. 1731-2; *James*, b. 16 May 1729, and d. 1 Feb. 1731-2; *Benjamin*, b. 15 Oct. 1730; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 June 1732, and d. 1 Oct. 1733; *Hannah*, b. 20 Mar. 1733-4, m. Benjamin Hill 4 Feb. 1761; *Mercy*, b. 19 Nov. 1735, m. Samuel Woods of Roxbury 26 Feb. 1756; *Abigail*, bap. 3 Dec. 1738, and d. 28 July 1739.

10. WILLIAM, s. of John (5), was a cordwainer. In 1725 he purchased an estate at the southwest corner of Winthrop and Brighton streets, where he d. 17 Sept. 1778. His wife Mary d. 15 May 1774, a. 74. Their children were *William*, b. 19 Sept. 1722, and d. young; *Thomas*, b. 8 May 1727; *Samuel*, b. 26 Aug. 1729; *Joseph*, b. 26 Jan. 1730-31; *Mary*, b. 19 Feb. 1732-3, m. John Warland 26 Sept. 1754; after his death, she m. William Darling 19 May 1763,

large family all born in Hardwick. Two of his sons were particularly distinguished: *Moses*, who was Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Senator in Congress, and Governor of Vermont; and *Jonathan*, who was also Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, and Senator in Congress, for the same State. Another son, *Samuel*, served as Adjutant in the French War, commanded a company in the Bennington Battle, and became Colonel of a regiment of militia.

whom she survived, and d. 22 May 1817; William, b. 11 May 1735; Sarah, b. 29 Nov. 1737, m. John Burrows of Plymouth (afterwards of Dighton), and was living in 1806; Rebecca, b. 17 Ap. 1740, m. ——— Frost, and d. 19 June 1776, leaving an only child Rebecca; Ebenezer, b. 8 May 1743, grad. at H. C. 1764, taught school in Greenland, N. H., and d. 26 Sept. 1800.

11. EDWARD, s. of Edward (9), m. Frances Day of Boston 4 Dec. 1746, and had Margaret, b. 27 Sept. 1747.

12. JAMES, s. of Edward (9), was a chair-maker, and inherited the homestead on Dunster Street. In 1794, having lost his reason, his guardian sold the estate for his benefit. Unable by reason of mental and physical incapacity to maintain himself, he became an inmate of the almshouse where he d. 17 Ap. 1818, aged 60. I think he was never married.

13. SAMUEL, s. of William (10), was a cordwainer, and inherited his father's homestead. He d. 2 Ap. 1824, a. 94 years and 7 months. He m. Mary Woods 1777, and had Samuel, b. 28 May 1778. His w. d. 15 Oct. 1788, a. 37; and he m. Sarah Woods 29 Dec. 1791; she d. 16 April 1812, a. 72.

14. JAMES, s. of William (10), grad. at H. C. 1751; was a clergyman, and chaplain in the Continental Army; res. for a time in Providence; was of Bath, Me., in 1766, and d. in 1800, a. 77. He had several children; one of whom was the late William Manning, who, having been a printer for nearly or quite half a century, and subsequently Messenger to the Governor and Council of the Commonwealth, spent the last few years of a cheerful old age with his affectionate family in this city, and d. 25 July 1849, a. 82. His descendants are numerous.¹

15. WILLIAM, s. of William (10), was a cordwainer, and resided on the westerly side of Harvard Square, on an estate which he purchased in 1778, and which after his death was sold to Harvard College. He m. Rebecca Oliver 28 Nov. 1772, and d. 10 Dec. 1804, a. 69. She d. 18 Ap. 1821, a. 81. Their children were Rebecca, b. 7 Sept. 1774, and d. 21 Sept. 1774; William, b. 4 Nov. 1775, and d. 22 Sept. 1777.

16. SAMUEL, s. and only child of Samuel (15), grad. at H. C. 1797, was a physician, and res. principally in Lancaster. He returned to Camb. in 1821, and d. in Oct. 1822. His first wife was Lucy Copwell, by whom he had Samuel, grad. at H. C. 1822, res. in Baltimore, and d. 16 May 1857; Mary W., m. Dr. A. B. Cleveland of Baltimore; William, a physician in Michigan; Rebecca, deceased; Joseph and Charles, both of Baltimore. His second wife was Elizabeth B., dau. of Thomas Warland, and widow of Rev. John L. Alden, to whom he was m. 20 Mar. 1822, a few months before his decease. She still resides in Cambridge.

MARKHAM, DANIEL, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Francis Whitmore, 8 Nov. 1669, and had Daniel, b. 1 Nov. 1671; Elizabeth, b. 18 July 1673; James, b. 16 Mar. 1674-5.

MARRETT, THOMAS (otherwise written Marritt, Maritt, Mariott, and Maryott), came early to Camb. and in 1638 purchased the estate at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets. He had previously owned a lot on the northerly side of Harvard Street extending northerly to Gore Hall, which was long afterwards known as the "Fellows' Orchard." He was by occupation a shoemaker, but a prominent citizen. He is supposed to have been the first elected Deacon of Shepard's Church, organized in 1634, and was a Selectman six years, from 1639 to 1647. His children, by w. Susanna, all prob. b. in England, were Abigail, m. Daniel Fisher of Dedham 17 Nov. 1641; Susanna, m. George Barstow of Scituate, and d. here 11 Ap. 1654; John; Thomas; Hannah, d. unm. 9 Dec. 1668. THOMAS the f. d. 30 June 1664, a. 75. In his will, dated 15 Oct. 1663, he names as then living, his w. Susanna; children John, Thomas, Abigail, Hannah; and grandchildren, Lydia, Amos, John, and Jeremiah Fisher; Thomas, Amos, Susanna, and John Marrett, and the children (George and Margaret) of George Barstow, dec.

2. JOHN, s. of Thomas (1), m. Abigail Richardson 20 June 1654, and had

¹ Among the children of William Manning. Hon. J. M. S. Williams, and Mr. Henry R. are the wives of Hon. Henry O. Houghton, Glover, all residing in Cambridge.

Thomas, b. 15 Dec. 1656, killed by the Indians at the Sudbury Fight, 20 Ap. 1675; John (twin with Thomas), b. 15 Dec. 1656, d. 7 Mar. 1657-8; Amos, b. 25 Feb. 1657-8; Susanna, b. 19 Jan. 1659-60, m. Jacob Amsden, and d. 16 Oct. 1707 without issue; John, b. 29 Jan. 1661-2, d. 6 Nov. 1663; John, b. 3 June 1664, d. at sea, unm. (administration granted to Jacob Amsden 17 Mar. 1690-91); Abigail, b. 16 Aug. 1666, m. Timothy Rice of Concord 27 Ap. 1687, who d. 1692, and Joseph Crackbone 11 May 1698; Hannah, b. 17 Aug. 1668, m. Samuel Hastings, Jr.; Edward, b. 2 Aug. 1670; Mary, b. 7 Mar. 1671-2, m. Joseph Hovey 10 Dec. 1702, and Nathaniel Parker of Newton 27 Jan. 1736-7; Lydia, b. 22 Feb. 1673-4, d. young. The deaths of Thomas and the third John are stated on the authority of a manuscript genealogy by the late Rev. John Marrett of Burlington. JOHN the f. was a shoemaker, and after 1682 resided a few rods westerly from the Craigie House in the former mansion of Deac. John Bridge. He d. between 3 Oct. and 16 Dec. 1695; his w. Abigail survived and was prob. the same who d. 15 Mar. 1721-2.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), taught school in Dedham from Dec. 1659 to July 1661; and is named in his father's will 15 Oct. 1663.

4. AMOS, s. of John (2), m. Bethia Longhorn 2 Nov. 1681; she d. 20 Nov. 1730, a. 69, and he m. Ruth, wid. of Jona. Dunster, 22 Nov. 1732, who survived him, and m. Peter Hayes of Stoneham 1742. Mr. Marrett, generally known as Lieut. Marrett, was by occupation a farmer and brickmaker, a man of wealth, and a prominent citizen of the town. In 1704 he purchased ten acres of land, between the paternal homestead and the estate late of Dr. Hill, embracing the site of the house celebrated as the headquarters of Washington, the present residence of Professor Longfellow. On this lot, which he had occupied for several previous years under lease, he seems to have spent the remainder of his days; but whether his house was erected by him or by a previous owner does not appear. The estate remained in the Marrett family until 1746, when it was sold to Col. John Vassall. Lieut. Marrett d. without posterity 17 Nov. 1789, a. 81. He had previously conveyed his homestead to his nephew Amos Marrett, and in his will constituted him his principal heir.

5. EDWARD, s. of John (3), m. Hannah, dau. of Joseph Bradish (Barry, *Hist. Fram.*, says she had previously m. Joseph Stanhope). Their chil. were Amos, b. about 1694, d. young; Hannah, bap. 27 Dec. 1696, m. Joseph Lawrence 17 Feb. 1714-15, rem. to Connecticut; Susanna, bap. 11 Sept. 1698, m. John Pierce of Boston 27 Sept. 1722, and Samuel Witt of Marlborough, d. without issue Dec. 1794; Abigail, b. 28 Feb. 1700-1, m. Judah Monis, the Hebrew Preceptor, 18 Jan. 1723-4, d. without issue 1761; Amos, b. 5 Sept. 1703; Mary, bap. 28 Ap. 1706, m. Rev. John Martyn of Cambridge, afterwards of Northborough, 18 Aug. 1724, d. 8 Sept. 1775, leaving several children; John, b. 29 July 1711, d. of small-pox in Boston, a. 18; Edward, b. 5 Nov. 1713. EDWARD the f. was a glazier, and resided on the homestead on Brattle Street. He d. 11 Ap. 1754, a. 83; his w. Hannah d. 9 Ap. 1754, a. 84. Both attended meeting on the previous Sabbath, and both were buried in one grave.

6. AMOS, s. of Edward (5), m. Mary, dau. of Henry Dunster 21 Sept. 1732, and had Abigail, b. 25 Aug. 1733, d. young; Ruth, b. 30 Ap. 1735, d. unm. 3 May 1766, and was buried at Lexington; Amos, bap. 17 July 1737, d. young; Amos, b. 8 Feb. 1738-9; Mary, b. 17 Aug. 1740, d. 17 Oct. 1754; John, b. 10 Sept. 1741, grad. H. C. 1763, ordained at 2d church in Woburn (now Burlington) 21 Dec. 1774, m. Martha, dau. of his predecessor, Rev. Thomas Jones, and d. 18 Feb. 1813, leaving an only dau. Martha, who m. his successor, Rev. Samuel Sewall, the distinguished ecclesiastical antiquarian. AMOS the f. was a glazier and farmer. He dealt largely in real estate, and appears to have been a man of wealth. He was the principal heir of his uncle Amos, and resided on his homestead, until 1746, when he sold it to Col. John Vassall, and purchased the estate afterwards called the Fayerweather estate, recently owned by William Wells, which was then in Watertown. He d. there (perhaps in the old farmhouse lately demolished) 14 Nov. 1747, a. 44. His w. Mary survived.

7. EDWARD, s. of Edward (5), m. Mary Wyatt of Boston 13 May 1736; she d. 15 Jan. 1743-4, a. 29, and he married wid. Susanna Foster of Boston 8 Nov. 1762, who d. 12 Dec. 1787, a. 71. His chil. were *Mary*, bap. 13 Mar. 1736-7; *Edward*, b. 21 Jan. 1738-9, d. young; *Judah*, bap. 21 Dec. 1740; *Thomas*, bap. 16 May 1742, grad. H. C. 1761, school-master and Deacon of the 3d Church at Gloucester, returned here after his father's death, united with the Camb. Church 1781, and d. 24 June 1784; *Edward*, bap. 15 Jan. 1743-4. EDWARD the f. was a tailor, and inherited the homestead, which he sold 28 July 1759 to Col. John Vassall. He had previously, 13 June 1745, purchased the estate formerly occupied by his first N. Eng. ancestor, Desc. Thomas Marrett, at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets, where he resided during the remainder of life. He was Captain of militia, and Selectman seven years, from 1769 to 1777 inclusive. He d. 13 Sept. 1780, a. 67.

8. AMOS, s. of Amos (6), m. Abigail Tidd of Lex. (pub. 14 Sept. 1760), and had, in Camb., *Abigail*, bap. 6 June 1762, d. young; *Amos*, b. 4 Oct. 1763; and in Lex., *Abigail*, b. 4 June 1765; *Daniel*, b. 18 July 1767; *Ruth*, b. 12 Nov. 1768. AMOS the f. was a farmer, and inherited the homestead, which he sold 19 Ap. 1764 to George Ruggles, Esq., of Boston; it was subsequently known as the Fayerweather estate. About the time of this sale he removed to Lex. where he d. 27 Mar. 1805, a. 66.

9. AMOS, s. of Amos (8), res. in Lex., and by w. Patty, had *Patty*, b. 9 Sept. 1787; *Sally*, b. 1 Oct. 1789; *Hannah*, b. 24 Dec. 1792; *Nabby*, b. 18 Aug. 1795; *Betsy*, b. 4 July 1798; *Ruth*, b. 18 Mar. 1801; *John*, b. 17 Oct. 1803; *Emily*, b. 25 Dec. 1806; *Harriet*, b. 13 Sept. 1809. AMOS the f. d. 16 Nov. 1824, a. 61.

10. DANIEL, s. of Amos (8), grad. H. C. 1790, Pastor of the Church in Standish, Me., 33 years, where he d. 14 Ap. 1836, a. nearly 69. He m. Dorcas, dau. of Maj. Samuel Hastings of Lex., 8 Oct. 1810 (second wife), and had *Leander*, b. 16 Sept. 1811, d. 13 July 1814; *Lorenzo*, b. 18 Mar. 1816, grad. Bow. Col. 1838, m. Eliza A. Winsor of Pawtucket, R. I., 14 Aug. 1845, res. in Camb., is a lawyer, and has been Alderman and Representative; *Isabella Annette*, b. 20 July 1817, d. 4 Mar. 1818; *Avery Williams*, b. 19 Jan. 1819, m. Elizabeth B. Weston of Standish 25 Nov. 1847, and res. on the homestead; *Dane Appleton*, b. 12 Jan. 1822, m. Eliza A. Locke of Lancaster 7 June 1848, was a merchant, and had children in Somerville; *Samuel Hastings*, b. 12 Jan. 1822, m. Fanny A. Locke, twin sister to his twin brother's wife, 7 June 1848, was a merchant in Somerville, where he d. 22 May 1850; *Heien Maria*, b. 3 July 1823, d. unm. 15 Mar. 1846; *Francis Greenville*, b. 8 Sept. 1826, a piano-forte manufacturer, d. unm. at East Cambridge 16 May 1859.

MARTIN, THOMAS, by w. Alice, had *Abigail*, b. 23 Aug. 1653. DEBORAH, m. Ebenezer Frost 2 July 1723.

MASON, HUGH, came to N. Eng. with his w. Hester, or Esther, in 1634, and settled in Watertown. He was by occupation a tanner, but much engaged in public life, being a Captain of the train-band for a long succession of years, Selectman about thirty years, and Representative ten years. His children, all born in Wat., were *Hannah*, b. 23 Sept. 1636, m. Capt. Joshua Brooks of Concord 17 Oct. 1653; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Sept. 1638, d. young; *Ruth*, b. 17 Dec. 1640, d. young; *Mary* (twin with Ruth), b. 18 Dec. 1640, m. Rev. Joseph Estabrook of Concord 20 May 1668; *John*, b. 1 Jan. 1644; *Joseph*, b. 10 Aug. 1646; *Daniel*, b. 19 Feb. 1646-9; *Sarah*, b. 25 Sept. 1651, m. Capt. Andrew Gardner of Muddy River (Brookline) 20 May 1668, and was mother of Rev. Andrew Gardner, who was accidentally killed at Lancaster during the Indian troubles in 1704. HUGH the f. d. 10 Oct. 1678, a. 73; his w. Esther d. 21 May 1692, a. 82.

2. JOHN, s. of Hugh (1), was a tanner, and settled in Newton (then a part of Camb.); he m. Elizabeth Hammond, and had *John*, b. 22 Jan. 1676-7; *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Nov. 1678, m. Thomas Brown of Boston; *Abigail*, b. 16 Dec. 1679, d. young; *Daniel*; *Samuel*, b. 22 Jan. 1688, d. young; *Hannah*, b. 26

Jan. 1694, m. Joseph Sabin of Rehoboth, 7 July 1721. JOHN the f. d. about 1720.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Hugh (1), was also a tanner, and inherited the homestead in Watertown. He m. Mary, dau. of John Flake, 5 Feb. 1682-4, and had *Mary*, b. 22 May 1684, m. Thomas Learned; *Esther*, b. 8 July 1686, m. Capt. Joseph Coolidge 10 Nov. 1737, being his second wife; *Joseph*, b. 2 Oct. 1688; *Sarah*, b. 17 Nov. 1691, m. Thomas Chamberlin 22 June 1709. JOSEPH the f. d. 22 July 1702.

4. DANIEL, s. of Hugh (1), grad. H. C. 1666, was a physician, in which capacity he sailed with Capt. Ellison, 1679; he was taken prisoner, carried to Algiers, and never returned.

5. JOHN, s. of John (2), settled in Lex., where he was Town Clerk and Justice of the Peace. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Spring of Newton, 18 Oct. 1699, and had a son, b. and d. 14 Aug. 1700; *John*, b. 8 Aug. 1701, d. in Lex. 1787; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Aug. 1703; *Mellicent*, b. 24 Ap. 1705; *Thaddeus*, b. 27 Dec. 1706; *Jonas*, b. 21 Oct. 1708; *Catherine*, b. 5 Aug. 1710; *Esther*, b. 2 Jan. 1712-13; *Sarah*, b. 7 June 1714; *Mercy*, b. 12 Nov. 1716, d. 30 Nov. 1717; *Samuel*, b. 9 Oct. 1720. JOHN the f. d. 24 Mar. 1738.

6. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (3), inherited the homestead in Wat., was elected Deacon in 1726, and appointed Justice of the Peace 1734. He m. Mary, dau. of Elias Monck of Dorchester, 14 Sept. 1710, and had *Mary*, b. 23 Oct. 1711, m. Ebenezer Hovey of Camb. 7 Oct. 1737; *Joseph*, b. 9 Oct. 1713; *Abigail*, b. 10 Oct. 1715, m. Thomas Biscoe 8 Sept. 1737; *Benjamin*, b. 14 July 1717; *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Feb. 1718-19, m. Nathaniel Ferry of Sherburne 11 Oct. 1739; *Nehemiah*, b. 14 June 1721; *Elias*, b. 24 Ap. 1723, m. Ruth Cheney 7 Nov. 1740; *Esther*, b. 14 Nov. 1725, m. Jonathan Brown, Jr., 25 Jan. 1749-50, d. 14 July 1802; *Lydia*, b. 6 Nov. 1727, m. Micah Whitney of Natick 11 Nov. 1747; *Susanna*, b. 22 Sept. 1729, m. Samuel Soden of Camb. 16 Dec. 1755; *Ebenezer*, b. 1 Mar. 1731-2; *Josiah*, b. 3 Oct. 1734. Of this numerous family it is remarkable that all lived to maturity and were married. JOSEPH the f. d. 6 July 1755.

7. THADDEUS, s. of John (5), grad. H. C. 1728, and was the earliest graduate who survived until the present century commenced. He outlived all his classmates about nine years, and was the eldest living graduate about five years. He taught school at Woodstock a short time after leaving college, but was soon appointed by Gov. Belcher as his private Secretary; he was appointed Deputy Naval Officer 1731, Deputy Secretary of the Province in April 1734, and Clerk of the Middlesex Courts Feb. 1735-1736, which last office, by which he was best known, he held for the long period of fifty-four years. He was also Register of Deeds from Ap. 1781 to Dec. 1784. He resided principally in Chs. until shortly before the Battle of Bunker Hill, when he removed to Lex. leaving his mansion to the flames which consumed the village. After a temporary residence in Lex., Stoneham, and Medf., he rem. here and purchased the Monis estate 11 Feb. 1786, at the S. E. corner of Brighton and Winthrop streets, where he closed his long life. He had previously, from 18 Sept. 1738 to 7 Jan. 1749, owned the estate at the N. E. corner of Holmes Place; but whether he resided there is not ascertained. Mr. Mason m. Rebecca, dau. of Deac. Jonathan Williams of Boston, 17 Feb. 1736-7; she d. in childbirth 2 Ap. 1748, and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Sewall, Esq., of Boston, 7 Nov. 1748; she d. 12 Feb. 1755, and he m. Ann, dau. of Thomas Fayerweather, Esq., 18 Oct. 1759. His children were *Jonathan*, b. 15 Dec. 1737, d. unm. 18 Nov. 1760 (he was drowned on a voyage to the West Indies); *Rebecca*, b. 17 Dec. 1738, m. William Harris 20 Aug. 1767, and d. 2 Feb. 1801 (she was mother of the late Thaddeus Mason Harris, D. D., of Dorchester); *Thaddeus*, b. 1 Aug. 1740, d. Dec. 1740; *Thaddeus*, b. 19 Aug. 1741, d. 10 Jan. 1747-8; *Martha*, b. 25 Nov. 1742, m. Dr. Isaac Foster of Chs. — July 1765, and d. 21 Sept. 1770; *Hugh*, b. 16 May 1745, d. 8 Mar. 1746; a child, b. and d. 2 Ap. 1748; *John Alford*, b. 10 Dec. 1750, grad. H. C. 1771, was Clerk in the Boston Post Office, afterwards res. here with his sisters, and still later with Rev. Dr. Harris at Dorchester, where he d. unm. 16 Feb. 1831.

in consequence of being run over by a milk cart in the previous August; *Hannah*, b. 3 Sept. 1760, d. here unm. 20 Jan. 1847; *Thaddeus*, b. 3 Aug. 1762, d. 15 Sept. 1762; *Ann*, b. — 1763, d. here unm. 25 Nov. 1816; *Elizabeth*, b. 21 May 1765, d. here unm. 12 May 1830; *Abigail Belcher*, b. 23 July 1766, d. 5 July 1767. *THADDEUS* the f. d. 1 May 1802, a. 35 years and 4 months; his w. *Ann* d. 4 Jan. 1802, a. 71.

8. *NEHEMIAH*, s. of Joseph (6), a tanner in Watertown, m. *Elizabeth Stone* 28 Mar. 1754; she d. 24 Ap. 1755, and he m. *Martha Clark* in 1756; she d. 23 July 1761, and he m. at Camb. *Elizabeth Fillebrown*, who survived him; he d. 6 Aug. 1775. His chil. were *Daniel*, b. 15 Aug. 1757; *Hugh*, b. 23 Dec. 1758; *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Dec. 1759, m. *Moses Coolidge* 19 May 1785; *Joseph*, b. 4 July 1761, tanner, d. unm. 1785; *Moses*, b. 24 July 1764; *Sarah*, b. 21 Aug. 1766, m. *James Howland* of Walpole, Vt.; *Martha*, b. 5 Jan. 1768, m. *Samuel Savin* of Livermore, Me., and d. at Jay, Me.; *Rebecca*, b. 28 May 1769, m. *Charles Clark* of Cambridge, and d. 28 Ap. 1809; *Aaron*, b. 13 Ap. 1778.

9. *JOSIAH*, s. of Joseph (6), housewright and surveyor, m. *Anna Livermore* of Watertown 21 June 1757, rem. to Camb. and had *Thomas*, b. 28 Jan. 1758; *Lucy*, b. 21 Sept. 1759, m. *Samuel Child* 8 July 1779, and d. 9 June 1849; *Josiah*, b. 11 Sept. 1761; *James*, b. 13 Jan. 1764, d. 8 Oct. 1765; *Anna*, b. 21 July 1766, d. 2 Sept. 1767; *John*, b. 3 Aug. 1769; *Joseph*, b. 22 May 1771, d. 31 Dec. 1771; *Susanna*, b. 25 Sept. 1775, d. unm. 19 May 1856; *Samuel*, b. 4 Sept. 1777; *William*, b. 31 July 1779, d. at sea 13 Dec. 1799. *JOSIAH* the f. res. on the easterly side of Mason Street, and d. 9 Sept. 1814; his w. *Ann* d. 10 Sept. 1819, a. 80; both of paralysis.

10. *DANIEL*, s. of *Nehemiah* (8), a tanner, resided successively at Wat., Camb., and Westbrook, where he d. 9 Oct. 1817. He m. *Esther Mason* (who d. at Westbrook 17 Dec. 1824), and had in Wat. *Nehemiah*, b. 31 Aug. 1780; *Daniel*, b. 1 June 1782; *Samuel*, b. 8 June 1783; *Lewis*, b. 27 Feb. 1785; *Azor*, b. 14 Dec. 1786; *Joel*, b. 3 Mar. 1788; *Vanlow*, b. 3 Mar. 1790, d. 27 Nov. 1790 or 1791; *Noble*, b. 9 Feb. 1793, d. 2 Aug. 1793; *Nancy*, b. 19 April 1794, d. unm. 31 Dec. 1814.

11. *THOMAS*, s. of *Josiah* (9), m. *Lydia Dane* of Gloucester 18 Jan. 1783, and had *Lydia*, b. 23 Aug. 1784, d. unm. 19 Ap. 1811; *Thomas*, b. 12 Mar. 1787, m. *Sophia Webster*, and d. s. p. at Troy, N. Y., 8 May 1843; *Mary D.*, b. 12 Dec. 1790, d. unm. 2 Ap. 1872. *THOMAS* the f. was a housewright, res. a few years at Acton and Gloucester, but returned here about 1790, res. at the junction of Front and State streets, was Selectman five years, and performed other public services. He d. of paralysis 28 Mar. 1841; his w. *Lydia* d. 27 May 1791.

12. *JOSIAH*, s. of *Josiah* (9), m. *Lois*, dau. of *Hubbard Russell*, 18 July 1784, and had *Anna Livermore*, b. 16 Sept. 1784, m. *Nathan Fiske* 13 July 1805, and d. 12 Sept. 1861; *Luke*, b. 30 Nov. 1785; *Sally Russell*, b. 20 Ap. 1789, d. unm. Jan. 1814; *Josiah*, b. 6 Sept. 1791; *James Winthrop*, b. 28 Ap. 1794; *Walter Russell*, b. 22 Feb. 1796; *Frederick William*, b. 4 July 1798, d. — Nov. 1800; *Caroline*, b. 13 Mar. 1801, m. *Hiram Brooks* 20 July 1828, and d. 9 April 1858; *Louisa*, b. 31 Mar. 1804, d. unm. 3 Ap. 1850. *JOSIAH* the f. from an early period in life devoted himself to mercantile pursuits. He resided a few years on Governor's Island, and Boston proper, but soon returned, and res. first near West Boston Bridge, and afterwards at the N. W. corner of Harvard and Moore streets; was Selectman 1808, several years an Overseer of the Poor, and Representative 1807. He d. of paralysis 19 May 1839; his w. *Lois* d. 17 Ap. 1847, a. 87.

13. *JOHN*, s. of *Josiah* (9), settled in Gloucester, m. *Tryphena Shipley* of Pepperell Dec. 1792, and had *Alphonso*, b. 2 Oct. 1793, and perished in the ill-fated steamer *Lexington*, Jan. 1840, leaving wife and children; *Sidney*, b. 22 Oct. 1799; *John*, b. 2 Ap. 1802; *Albert*, b. 23 Nov. 1812, d. 30 Oct. 1812. Maj. *JOHN* the f. was a housewright, and d. 6 June 1852.

14. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Josiah* (9), m. *Mary Spear Harlow* 15 May 1803, and had *Eliza Harlow*, b. 1 Nov. 1804, m. *Richard Blanchard* of Boston 3 July 1823; *Mary Spear*, b. 14 Ap. 1806, m. *Charles Livermore* of Brighton 26

Aug. 1829; *Samuel*, b. 11 Jan. 1808, a druggist, d. unm. at New Orleans 12 Sept. 1833; *William*, b. 4 July 1810, d. 10 Sept. 1814; *Ahigail*, b. 26 Ap. 1812, d. unm. 1 Mar. 1868; *William Albert*, b. 4 May 1816; *Lucy Ann*, b. 19 Feb. 1818, m. Rev. Albert E. Denison 6 June 1844; *Nancy Harlow*, b. 22 Aug. 1820, m. Rev. Calvin H. Topliff 8 Ap. 1849; *George Frederick*, b. 29 Sept. 1824. *SAMUEL* the f. was a housewright, and d. 12 Aug. 1843; his w. *Mary S.* d. 15 Jan. 1859.

15. *LUKE*, s. of *Josiah* (12), m. *Mary Nichols* of Cohasset 28 Ap. 1811, and had *William Frederick*, b. 31 Oct. 1812; *Sarah Skilling*, b. 2 Sept. 1814, d. unm. 8 Feb. 1870; *Charles Luke*, b. 15 Dec. 1816, d. 29 Jan. 1833; *Mary Caroline*, b. 27 Dec. 1818; *Susan Matilda*, b. 16 Dec. 1820, d. 20 Aug. 1822. *LUKE* the f. was a merchant, resided on the southerly side of Harvard Street, near Moore Street, and d. 4 Dec. 1821; his w. *Mary* d. 17 Nov. 1874, a. 80.

16. *JOSIAH*, s. of *Josiah* (12), m. *Hannah Bond Clark* of Wat. 21 Oct. 1824, and had *Maria Louisa*, b. 13 Aug. 1825, d. unm. 29 Feb. 1848; *Julia Ann*, b. 16 Oct. 1827, d. unm. 10 Mar. 1844; *Henry Clay*, b. 23 Dec. 1829, d. 21 Mar. 1841; *Hannah Ellen*, b. 25 May 1833, d. unm. 27 July 1851. *JOSIAH* the f. was a merchant, resided near West Boston Bridge, was Selectman from 1828 to 1831, four years, Representative 1832, and d. of consumption 18 Dec. 1840. His w. *Hannah B.* d. 12 Nov. 1858.

17. *JAMES WINTHROP*, s. of *Josiah* (12), grad. H. C. 1816, removed to Monroe, La. He was a physician, merchant, and planter. He m. *Melinda Tennell* of Monroe, and had *Elizabeth St. Clair*, b. 23 Oct. 1827, m. Judge Sharp of Monroe, and d. leaving an infant; *Mary Caroline*, b. 7 May 1829, m. *James McEnery*, and d. in 1854, leaving issue; *Melinda Theresa*, b. 4 Dec. 1830, m. *Oliver Kellam*, and ——— *Buckner*; *Josiah Tennell*, b. 2 Nov. 1832, m. *Emily De Lery* of Monroe; *Louisa Jane*, b. 9 May 1836, m. ——— *Watson*; *James Winthrop*, b. 5 Ap. 1838, d. about 1859. *JAMES WINTHROP* the f. d. 18 Oct. 1837.

18. *WALTER RUSSELL*, s. of *Josiah* (12), m. *Elizabeth Harrington* of Lex. (pub. 22 May 1819), and had *Mary Jane*, b. 3 Jan. 1820, m. *Oscar Stratton* 9 Feb. 1843, d. 30 Aug. 1875; *Elizabeth Harrington*, b. 27 Jan. 1822, m. Hon. *John Sargent* 12 Dec. 1859; *Lois Elmira*, b. 23 Dec. 1823, m. *Elijah H. Luke* 24 Sept. 1846; *Melinda Tennell*, b. 25 Sept. 1825, d. unm. 24 Aug. 1845; *James Walter*, b. 23 Nov. 1827, m. *Harriet J. Dexter* 27 Jan. 1851; *Frances Virginia*, b. 12 Sept. 1829, m. *John D. Sargent* 6 Dec. 1864; *Charles Russell*, b. 22 Mar. 1822, m. *Caroline A. Marshall* of Lawrence 24 Dec. 1859; *Eugene J.*, b. 9 Feb. 1834, m. *Susan F. Sargent* 28 Dec. 1863; *Ellen Maria*, b. 20 May 1837, d. unm. 5 May 1858. *WALTER RUSSELL* the f. was a merchant, resided near West Boston Bridge and afterwards on Broadway near Prospect Street; was Selectman and Alderman; near the close of life he removed to Lawrence, where he d. 9 Aug. 1859; his w. *Elizabeth H.* d. 31 Oct. 1859.

19. *WILLIAM ALBERT*, s. of *Samuel* (14), surveyor and civil engineer, m. *Clara M. Hodges* of Taunton 23 May 1847, and had *Clara M.*, b. 28 March 1848, d. 18 Aug. 1850; *Ellen Eliza*, b. 21 Jan. 1850; *Charles Albert*, b. 27 Oct. 1851; *Francis Edgar*, b. 30 Ap. 1853; *William Albert*, b. 26 Dec. 1855; *Clarence Herbert*, b. 7 Ap. 1857; *Clara Eleanor* and *Frances Evelyn*, twins, b. 23 July 1859.

20. *GEORGE FREDERIC*, s. of *Samuel* (14), a wood turner, m. *Mary Ann Dudley* of Somerville 30 July 1851, and had *Frederic Gerry*, b. 26 Aug. 1852, d. 6 Jan. 1853; *George Dudley*, b. 11 Nov. 1854; *Samuel*, b. 23 July 1856; *Florence Bellows*, b. 12 Jan. 1858, d. 10 June 1860; *Frederic Bellows*, b. 17 June 1859.

21. *WILLIAM FREDERIC*, s. of *Luke* (15), was a merchant in Cambridge for a few years, and then became a planter in Onachita (Monroe), La.; m. *Hannah L. Bry* 10 June 1843, and had *Mary Bry*, b. 12 Aug. 1850; *Alice T.*, b. 9 Nov. 1853. He m. a second wife, had one son, and d. at Rome, Ga., 24 Ap. 1875.

RACHEL, m. *Francis Wellington* 6 Jan. 1763. *MILLCENT*, m. *Robert Bull* 7 Oct. 1771. *NEHEMIAH*, m. *Lydia Cutter* 16 Oct. 1803. *AARON*, d. 20 Sept. 1797, a. 25; his w. *Sally* d. 30 Aug. 1797, a. 32; both of bilious fever.

MASTERS, JOHN, was one of the earliest inhabitants of Camb., and in 1638 owned a house and seven acres of land on the westerly side of Ash Street, near Beattle Street. In 1631 he engaged to construct a canal from the river, through the marsh, to the upland, near the foot of Dunster Street, "12 feet broad and 7 feet deep, for which the Court promiseth him satisfaction, according to the charges thereof shall amount unto." (*Mass. Col. Rec.*) The cost of the canal, or creek, was £30. Mr. Masters d. 21 Dec. 1639; his w. Jane d. 26 Dec. 1639. By his will, dated 19 Dec. 1639, it appears that he had daughters Sarah Dabyn, Lydia Taber, and Elizabeth Latham; a grandson, John Lockwood; and probably sons Nathaniel and Abraham.

MAYNARD, JOHN, owned a house and five acres of land at the West End, 1635, fronting easterly on Garden Street. He rem. to Hartford, where he was living in 1648. Another of the same name was early in Sudbury.

MEAD, ISRAEL, perhaps from Roxbury, m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Hall, 26 Feb. 1662, and had *Margaret*, b. 28 Jan. 1676; *Mary*, b. 10 Feb. 1682; *Ruth*, b. 10 Aug. 1694; *Ebenezer*, b. 10 May 1698; and probably others.

2. **DAVID**, perhaps brother to Israel (1), m. Hannah Warren 26 Sept. 1678, and had *Hannah*, b. 17 Sept. 1676; and probably others.

3. **DAVID**, perhaps s. of David (2), by w. Hannah, had *Joshua*, b. 12 Mar. 1709-10; *Moses*, b. 21 Oct. 1711.

4. **THOMAS**, by w. Hannah had *Elizabeth*, b. 13 June 1711.

5. **HORSTILL**, by w. Elizabeth (prob. dau. of Samuel Hastings), had *Abigail*, b. 26 Dec. 1712.

ELIJAH, m. Abigail Bernard 10 Nov. 1778. **BENJAMIN**, m. Susanna Collins 26 Feb. 1781. **MARY**, wid. of Israel Mead, d. Sept. 1797, a. 68.

MEANE, JOHN (otherwise written Meen, Meen, Meene), was one of the first company, and in 1635 res. at the corner of Holmes Place and North Avenue. By w. Ann he had *John*, b. 7 Feb. 1637-8, d. 10 Aug. 1729; *Sarah*, b. Feb. 1639-40, m. Walter Hastings 10 Ap. 1655, and d. 27 Aug. 1673; *Mary*, b. 8 Ap. 1644, m. Samuel Hastings 12 Nov. 1661; *John*, b. 19 Sept. 1646, d. 21 Oct. 1646. **JOHN** the f. d. 19 Mar. 1645-6, and his w. Ann m. John Hastings, the father of Walter and Samuel, and d. 25 Mar. 1664.

MERIAM, JOSEPH (otherwise written Merriam, Miriam, and Mirriam), res. in Concord, where he d. 1 Jan. 1641, leaving sons, *Joseph*, who m. Sarah Stone 1653; *John*, b. 1640-41, m. Mary, dau. of Deacon John Cooper of Camb., 21 Oct. 1668, and had a large family. *Farmer*.

2. **JOSEPH**, s. of Joseph (1), m. Sarah, dau. of Deacon Gregory Stone, and had *Lydia*, b. 8 Aug. 1656; *Joseph*, b. 25 May 1658; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1660; *John*, b. 30 Aug. 1662; *Mary*, b. 14 June 1664; *Robert*, b. 17 Feb. 1666-7, and probably others. **JOSEPH** the f. res. at the Farms, and d. before 1696.

3. **JOHN**, prob. s. of Joseph (2), by w. Mary had *Mary*, b. 6 Jan. 1689; *Benjamin*, b. 6 Jan. 1700-1; *John*, b. 13 Feb. 1703-4; *Ebenezer*, b. 2 Mar. 1705-6; *Joshua*, b. 27 Feb. 1707-8; *William*, b. 24 Sept. 1711; *Amos*, b. 25 July 1713; and prob. others, between 1689 and 1701. **JOHN** the f. res. at the Farms, was elected Deacon at the organization of the Church 21 Oct. 1696, and d. 1727.

4. **ROBERT**, s. of Joseph (2), by w. Abigail had *Joseph*, b. 3 Mar. 1696-7; *Abigail*, b. 3 Oct. 1699; *Hannah*, b. 16 Ap. 1701; *Robert*, b. 18 July 1703, d. 30 June 1713; *Jonathan*, b. 25 July 1705; *Hezekiah*, b. 30 Mar. 1708; *Sarah*, b. 25 July 1710, d. 7 July 1713; *Mary*, b. 11 Dec. 1712. **ROBERT** the f. res. at the Farms.

5. **THOMAS**, prob. s. of Joseph (2), by w. Mary had *Mary*, b. 3 Oct. 1697; *Thomas*, b. 15 Ap. 1700; *Lydia*, b. 23 July 1703; *Nathaniel*, b. 6 Dec. 1708; *Simon*, b. 23 Nov. 1708; *David*, b. 23 Aug. 1711; *Isaac*, b. 5 July 1716. **THOMAS** the f. res. at the Farms.

NANAH, m. Ellazer Ball of Concord 14 June 1688.

MILLER, JOSEPH, by w. Mary, had *Thomas*, b. 9 Ap. 1675; *Samuel*, b. 26 Sept. 1678.

2. JOSEPH, m. Eunice Coolidge 15 Ap. 1765, and had *Joseph*, bap. 25 Jan. 1766, prob. m. Mary Tapley of Cha. 3 Dec. 1788; *Isaac*, bap. 29 Nov. 1767; *William*, bap. 25 Feb. 1770; *James*, bap. 16 Feb. 1772; *Thomas*, bap. 12 Feb. 1774.

HUMPHREY, m. Elizabeth Smith 12 Sept. 1677. THOMAS, m. Polly Frothingham 4 Dec. 1794.

MINOTT, HEPZIBAH, granddaughter of Elijah Corlett, m. Daniel Champney 9 June 1684.

MIRICK, JOHN, m. Elizabeth Trowbridge 9 Feb. 1681-2.

MITCHELL, JONATHAN (otherwise written Mitchel, Michel, and Michell), came to New England about 1635 with his father, Jonathan Mitchell, who died at Stamford, Conn., in 1648, a. 54. He grad. H. C. 1647, and commenced preaching at Hartford 24 June 1649, where he was desired to remain. He returned however and preached here. 12 Aug. 1649. On the 25th day of the same month, Rev. Thomas Shepard died, and Mr. Mitchell was invited to become his successor; which invitation he accepted, and was ordained 21 Aug. 1650. During the same year he was also elected Fellow of the College. By the General Court he was made Licensor of the Press 1663. He was one of the most eminent clergymen of his day; and his early death, which occurred 9 July 1668, at the age of 43 years, was a subject of general and bitter lamentation. Mr. Mitchell succeeded Mr. Shepard in more than one respect. On the 19th of Nov. 1650, he m. Margaret, the wid. of Mr. Shepard, and purchased the homestead 9 Oct. 1651, consisting of a house on Harvard Street, opposite Holyoke Street, with seven acres of land, now owned by Harvard College. His children, by his w. Margaret, were *Margaret*, b. 26 Feb. 1652, d. 24 July 1654; *Nathaniel*, b. 4 Mar. 1655-8, killed by a fall from a horse, 15 July 1678; *John*, b. 16 Mar. 1657-8, d. 29 Oct. 1689; *Samuel*, b. 14 Oct. 1660, grad. H. C. 1681, Fellow of the College, was living 6 July 1687, but prob. d. unm. before 1691, as no provision was made for him or his representatives in the settlement of his mother's estate in that year; *Margaret*, b. 1664, m. Maj. Stephen Sewall of Salem 18 June 1682, and d. 20 Jan. 1735-6, having been the mother of 17 children, eight of whom survived her; one of them was Chief Justice Stephen Sewall, who d. in Sept. 1760; *Jonathan*, b. about 1667, grad. H. C. 1687, and d. without children 14 Mar. 1694-5, leaving wid. Hannah, who m. Col. Edmund Goffe; she was dau. of Simon Lynde, and had been w. of John Bigg of Boston.

MITCHELSON, EDWARD (otherwise written Mitcheson, Michason, Michelson, and Micherson), m. Ruth Bushell, who came to N. Eng. in 1635. His children were, *Ruth*, b. 8 Nov. 1638, m. John Green 20 Oct. 1656; *Thomas*, b. Sept. 1639; *Bethia*, b. 6 Dec. 1642, m. Daniel Weld; *Edward*, b. 11 Nov. 1644, grad. H. C. 1665, physician, lost at sea with Capt. Scarlet 1666; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Aug. 1646, m. Theodore Atkinson, Jr., and Henry Deering of Boston. EDWARD the f. in 1639 bought of Maj. Simon Willard the estate at the S. E. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets, where he prob. resided until 29 Oct. 1650, when he bought the estate of Maj. Samuel Shepard, on the southerly side of Harvard Street, extending from Holyoke Street to Bow Street, which was thenceforth his dwelling-place. In 1637 he was appointed Marshal-general of the Colony, which office, similar in many respects to that of High Sheriff, he held through life. The fees were established by the General Court, Nov. 1637. In April 1668, a stated salary was fixed, instead of fees: "The Court, on weighty reasons moving them thereunto, having by their order, this Court, disposed of the annual recompense of Edward Michelson, Marshal General, to the public use and advantage, judge it necessary to provide for so ancient a servant of this Court some comfortable maintenance instead thereof, that so no discouragement may rest upon him, do therefore order, that the said Marshal General Edward Michelson shall be allowed and paid £50 per annum out of the Country Treasury, in lieu thereof, by the Treasurer for the time being." Mr. Mitchelson d. 7 Mar. 1680-81, a. 77, and was succeeded in office by his son-in-law, John Green. His w. Ruth d. 15 June 1664, a. about 52.

2. WILLIAM, brother of Edward (1), m. Mary Bradshaw 26 Ap. 1654, and had Mary, b. 15 Jan. 1654-5; Thomas, b. 8 Jan. 1656-7; Alice, b. about 1661, bap. 2 Ap. 1663, m. John Shivers of Sudbury 9 Ap. 1688; Ruth, bap. 4 Oct. 1663; Abigail, bap. 11 Mar. 1665-6. WILLIAM the f. d. 10 Dec. 1688.

3. THOMAS, s. of William (2), was married before 20 Dec. 1682, as at that date Mrs. Jane Fenwick bequeathed thirty shillings to "Thos. Mitchelson's wife." He was a cordwainer, and d. about 1690. The inventory of his estate is dated Feb. 1693-94; and "his brother-in-law John Shivers of Framingham" was appointed administrator de bonis non, 12 Nov. 1700.

MOORE, JONES (otherwise written More), was sworn freeman, with other Const. men, 4 Dec. 1636. About 1637 he bought of Humphrey Vincent (who had removed to Ipswich) a house and garden, on the southerly side of Warthrop Street, between Dunster and Brighton streets, together with sundry lots of land. He owned the same estate in 1642. He was Constable in 1690.

3. EXACH, had grant of a house-plot 14 Aug. 1637.

3. GILBERT, as early as 1642, res. near the spot where the meeting house of the Shepard Congregational Society now stands, at the junction of Garden and Mason streets. He m. Joanna, wid. of John Champney, and had Hannah, b. 15 Sept. 1643, m. John Hastings 1 Mar. 1663-4; Lydia; Ruth. The last two are named by Mitchell. Mr. Moore rem. to Buxton, and d. there 3 Sept. 1679, a. about 39; his w. Joanna d. 13 Feb. 1675-6.

4. FRANCIS, had a grant of land in 1638, and in 1642 had a dwelling-house near the spot now occupied by the church on the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets. His chil. were Francis; Samuel; Thomas; Anna, m. James Kidder about 1650; Sarah, b. 3 Ap. 1643; John, b. 20 Mar. 1644-5. His w. Katherine d. 28 Dec. 1648, and he m. wid. Elizabeth Periman 6 Dec. 1653. Mr. Moore d. 20 Aug. 1671, a. 86; his w. Elizabeth d. 5 Nov. 1688, a. 84.

5. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (4), m. Albee (or Alba) Eaton 7 Sept. 1650. He res. near the junction of Spruce and Cedar streets, was Selectman thirteen years, from 1678 to 1687, and d. 23 Feb. 1688-9, a. 69; his w. Alba d. 19 Ap. 1744. They appear to have had no children. Their property was bequeathed principally to his nephew, Deac. Samuel Kidder.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Francis (4), is named in Mitchell's Church Record, and is described as resident in Barbadoes. It is not known that he returned here.

7. THOMAS, s. of Francis (4), m. Sarah Hodges 9 Nov. 1653. He is not named by Mitchell, among the children of Francis, Sen.; but Francis, Jr., in his will, styles him his brother. There is no Record of his family here.

8. RICHARD, was here as early as Nov. 1711. His dau. Lydia was baptized 1 Mar. 1712-13, and she united with the church 25 June 1733. He resided at the S. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets as late as 19 Ap. 1781, but d. before 1749.

9. FRANCIS, prob. s. or bro. of Richard (8), was a physician, and as early as 1749 resided on the homestead of Richard, which is referred to in deeds of a later date, sometimes as the estate of Francis, and sometimes as the estate of Richard's heirs. The estate was sold 25 May 1775 by widow Martha Moore to Joseph Russell, and by him 12 July 1784 to Lydia Moore, single woman. I find no record of Dr. Moore's family. He d. 27 Dec. 1783, a. 74; his w. Abigail d. May 1788, a. about 70. Two of his daughters united with the Church, viz., Lydia, 1 Mar. 1767; Abigail, 7 Nov. 1773, perhaps the same who d. 4 Jan. 1803. Lydia, m. Joseph Russell of Boston Sept. 1795.

10. JONIAH, m. Mary, dau. of Seth Hastings, 19 Sept. 1768; she d. 9 May 1781, a. 30, and he m. Nancy, dau. of Owen Warland, 23 Aug. 1782. His chil. were Jane, b. 14 Jan. 1769, m. Prescott Jones of Athol, — Jan. 1796; Hannah, bap. 14 Oct. 1770, d. young; Hannah, b. 4 Mar. 1772, m. Samuel Sweetser of Athol 24 Oct. 1792; Josiah, b. 8 Mar. 1774, entered H. C. but left home soon afterwards and never returned; Seth Hastings, m. and resided in Roxbury, where he died at the age of about 50, leaving a family; Arsenius, b. 15 Oct. 1777; Abel, b. 10 Ap. 1780, very eccentric, d. unm. at Roxbury

7 Feb. 1855; *Sarah Warland*, bap. 11 Aug. 1789, m. Dr. Stephen Batchelder of Royalston 17 Jan. 1816; *Mary*, bap. 5 June 1785, d. unm. 24 May 1860; *Augustus*, bap. 28 June 1789, a merchant in Boston, d. 29 Oct. 1821, leaving widow and one child; *William Warland*, bap. 24 July 1791, d. young; *Ann*, b. —, m. Abraham Edwards, Esq., 27 May 1823. JOSIAH the f. was a carpenter, and res. at the southwesterly corner of the Common, on the estate formerly of Golden Moore. He was elected Deacon of the Church 4 Jan. 1808; Assessor and Overseer of the Poor for many years, and Selectman 1814. He d. very suddenly, 1 May 1814, a. 67; his w. Nancy d. June 1833, a. 83.

11. ABEL, brother to Josiah (10), m. Sarah, dau. of Owen Warland, 16 Oct. 1776, was an Innholder in Boston several years, and afterwards kept a tavern at the corner of North Avenue and Holmes Place. He d. 2 Jan. 1794, a. 39; his w. Sarah m. Israel Porter 10 Mar. 1796.

12. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (9), was pub. to Susanna Richardson of Lancaster 14 July 1768. The children of this marriage, if any, are not recorded here; *Lydia*, who d. 24 Oct. 1790, a. 13, was perhaps his daughter. By his second w. Phebe, he had *Sally Preston*, b. 14 Feb. 1780, d. 12 Aug. 1782; *Francis*, b. 30 Mar. 1782, a physician in Brighton, M. D. at H. C. 1812, rem. to Eaton, N. Y., 1825, and afterwards to Texas, where his son Francis is a prominent citizen; *Sally*, b. 17 Ap. 1783, prob. d. young; *Phebe Preston*, b. 16 Aug. 1784, m. Joseph Adams of Chs. 15 Jan. 1801; *William*, b. 24 Jan. 1787; *Sally Preston*, bap. 11 Ap. 1795; and perhaps others. FRANCIS the f. was a baker; he was also a Revolutionary soldier; he d. at Lynn Aug. 1833, a. 92; his w. Phebe d. at Lynn, May 1838, a. 84.

13. ARTEMATUS, s. of Josiah (10), m. Susanna, dau. of William Watson, 7 Feb. 1802; she d. May 1807, and he was pub. to Sarah S. Holyoke of Marlborough 10 Sept. 1808. His chil. were *Susan W.*, b. 1803, d. unm. 21 May 1875; *Mary H.*, b. 1805, d. unm. 13 Feb. 1865; *Lucy Priscilla Watson*, b. 4 May 1806, d. 1 Mar. 1807; *Sarah Ann*; *Augusta H.*, pub. to Rev. Henry A. Miles 15 Ap. 1833. ARTEMATUS the f. was a baker, and d. 15 Oct. 1814.

MARY, m. Aaron Cutter 1 Ap. 1745. ELIZABETH, m. Thomas Robbins, Jr., 1 May 1746. ABIGAIL, m. Henry Dunster, Jr., 27 Ap. 1748. MARTHA, m. Joseph Rand, Jr., 8 Dec. 1757. ABIGAIL, m. Thomas Mayhew 20 Mar. 1759. BETSEY, m. Josiah Johnson, Jr., 10 Ap. 1800. ABIGAIL, d. 4 Jan. 1803, a. 81. WID. REBECCA, d. 2 Nov. 1821, a. 74. LUKE, m. Martha, dau. of Joseph Hill, 14 Oct. 1821, and d. Oct. 1835, a. 41.

MORRILL, ABRAHAM (otherwise written Morrell and Morill), was here as early as 1633, and in 1635 resided on the westerly side of Brighton Street, near the spot occupied by the old Porter Tavern. He removed to Salisbury before 1650, where he d. about 1662.

MUNROE, WILLIAM (otherwise written Munro, Munrow, Mon Roe, Roe, and Row), came to New England in March 1652, and is first named on the Records 17 Sept. 1657, when he was fined six pence for some trivial breach of a town order. He early established himself at the Farms, where a numerous posterity succeeded him. He had w. Martha in 1665, and w. Mary in 1678. His chil. were *John*, b. 10 Mar. 1665-6; *Martha*, b. 2 Nov. 1667, m. John Comey of Concord 21 June 1688; *William*, b. 10 Oct. 1669; *George*, b. prob. 1671; *Daniel*, b. 12 Aug. 1673; *Hannah*, b. prob. 1674, m. Joseph Peirce 21 Dec. 1692; *Elizabeth*, b. prob. 1676, m. Thomas Rugg; *Mary*, b. 24 June 1678, m. Joseph Fassett; *David*, b. 6 Oct. 1680; *Eleanor*, b. 24 Feb. 1682-3, m. William Burgess; *Sarah*, b. 18 Mar. 1684-5, m. George Blanchard; *Joseph*, b. 16 Aug. 1687; *Benjamin*, b. 16 Aug. 1690; *Susanna*, bap. with the three last preceding 28 Feb. 1698-9, and prob. d. young. Of these fourteen children, all except the last named were living 14 Nov. 1716, the date of their father's will. WILLIAM the f. d. 27 Jan. 1717, a. 92, according to the inscription on his gravestone. By another inscription of like nature, it appears that he had a third wife, Elizabeth, formerly wife of Edward Wyer; she d. 14 Dec. 1714, a. 79.

2. JOHN, s. of William (1), res. at the Farms, where his children John,

Hannah, and *Constance*, were bap. in 1698-9, and *Nathan*, 12 Mar. 1699-1700. He had also by w. *Hannah*, *William*, b. 1 Feb. 1700-1, m. *Phoebe* — about 1725, and *Tahitha Jones* 29 May 1745; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Mar. 1709-9; *Susanna*, b. 23 Jan. 1705; *Jonas*, b. 22 Nov. 1707, m. *Jessena Locke* 3 Jan. 1734-5; *Merrith*, b. 6 Dec. 1710; *Mervet*, b. 6 Dec. 1713, m. *Deliverance Parker* 7 Ap. 1737. I suspect that *JOHN* the f. had two wives; and that the second, m. prob. in 1700, was *Hannah*, dau. of *John Marrett*, whose first husband, *Samuel Hastings, Jr.*, d. 28 Sept. 1698.

3. *WILLIAM*, s. of *William* (1), by w. *Mary*, dau. of *Thomas Cutler*, had *Mary*, b. 3 Ap. 1699; *Abigail*, b. 28 June 1701; *William*, b. 19 Dec. 1708; *Thomas*, b. 19 Mar. 1706; *David*, b. 28 Dec. 1706; *Ruth*, b. 16 Mar. 1711; *Hannah*, b. 19 Mar. 1718; and by w. *Jessena* (dau. of *Philip Russell*), *Philia*, b. 26 Feb. 1717-18; *Susanna*, b. 21 Oct. 1736. *WILLIAM* the f. res. at the *Farms* and d. 2 Jan. 1759, a. 80.

4. *GEORGE*, s. of *William* (1), res. at the *Farms*, and by w. *Sarah* had *William*, b. 6 Jan. 1699-1700; *Sarah*, b. 17 Oct. 1701; *Dorothy*, b. 19 Nov. 1703; *Lydia*, b. 13 Dec. 1705; *George*, b. 17 Oct. 1707; *Robert*, b. 4 May 1712; *Nemuel*, b. 23 Oct. 1714; *Andrew*, b. 4 June 1718; *Lucy*, b. 20 Aug. 1730.

5. *DANIEL*, s. of *William* (1), res. at the *Farms*, and by w. *Dorothy* had *Daniel*, b. 27 Jan. 1717-18; *Jedediah*, b. 20 May 1721; *Sarah*, b. 14 July 1724; *Dorothy*, b. 21 June 1728; *John*, b. 30 May 1731. *DANIEL* the f. d. 26 Feb. 1734.

6. *JOSEPH*, s. of *William* (1), res. at the *Farms* (*Lexington*), and by w. *Elizabeth*, had *Joseph*, b. 23 May 1713; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Jan. 1714-15; *Nathan*, b. 11 Sept. 1716; *Joshua*, b. 22 Dec. 1717; *Nathaniel*, b. 17 Nov. 1719; *Amos*, b. 21 Ap. 1721; *Abigail*, b. 2 Jan. 1722-3; *Mary*, b. 21 Jan. 1725-6; *Eleanor*, b. 13 June 1727; *Kezia*, b. 16 Oct. 1731; *Hannah*, b. 29 Nov. 1733.

7. *WILLIAM*, s. of *William* (3), m. *Sarah*, dau. of *John Mason*, and had *Edmund*, b. 2 Feb. 1735-6; *Sarah*, b. 1 May 1738, m. *William Tidd*, and rem. to *New Braintree*; *Catherine*, b. 29 Sept. 1740, m. *Maj. Joseph Bowman* 22 Nov. 1764, and d. at *New Braintree* 30 Ap. 1824; *William*, b. 28 Oct. 1742; *Abigail*, b. 24 Feb. 1744; *Nehemiah*, b. 1 July 1747. *WILLIAM* the f. resided at *Lex.*, and d. 18 Aug. 1747, a. 43.

8. *WILLIAM*, s. of *George* (4), m. *Rebecca Locke* 6 Mar. 1734-5, and had *James*, b. 12 Dec. 1735; *Isaac*, b. 11 Sept. 1737; *Ann*, b. 29 Dec. 1739, d. unm. at *Lex.* 20 Feb. 1825; *Rebecca*, b. 12 Jan. 1741-2, d. unm. 6 Sept. 1767; *Lydia*, b. 21 Feb. 1743-4, m. *Phineas Parker* of *Reading* 23 June 1768, and d. 6 Oct. 1781; *Amos*, b. 31 May 1746, d. unm. 5 July 1765; *Mary*, b. 10 Oct. 1748, m. *Samuel Sanderson* 27 Oct. 1772, d. at *Lexington* 15 Oct. 1852, aged 104; *Hannah*, b. 26 Sept. 1751, m. *William Porter, Jr.*, of *Woburn* 13 Jan. 1774, and d. 28 Mar. 1834; *Philemon*, b. 30 Oct. 1753; *William*, b. 29 Aug. 1756. *WILLIAM* the f. res. at *Lex.*, and d. 10 July 1778, a. 78; his w. *Rebecca* d. 9 Oct. 1798, a. 87.

9. *EDMUND*, s. of *William* (7), m. *Rebecca Harrington* 31 Aug. 1768, and had *Pamela*, b. 17 Sept. 1769, d. 29 Sept. 1770; *Rebecca*, b. 27 June 1771; *Pamela*, b. 20 Sept. 1773; *Edmund*, b. 13 Oct. 1775, a printer in *Boston*; *Abigail*, b. 6 Dec. 1777. *EDMUND* the f. res. at *Lex.* and was one of the noble band who withstood the *British* troops, on the morning of 19 Ap. 1775. He entered the *Revolutionary Army*, and was slain at *Monmouth*, while doing battle for his country 28 June 1778.

10. *JAMES*, s. of *William* (8), m. *Lucy*, dau. of *Jacob Watson*, 18 Aug. 1763; she d., and he m. wid. *Sarah Hancock*, dau. of *Ebenezer Wyeth*, 23 July 1783. His chil. were *Lucy*, b. 1 June 1764, d. unm. of paralysis 5 Ap. 1812; *Rebecca*, b. 6 Nov. 1767, d. unm., bur. 14 May 1835; *Lydia*, b. 23 May 1772, d. 25 Sept. 1773; *James*, b. 14 June 1775; *Lydia*, b. 30 Ap. 1777, d. young; *Nathaniel*, b. 7 Mar. 1784; *Sarah Topley*, b. 20 Aug. 1785, m. *Peter Coolidge* of *Framingham* 28 June 1813, and d. 1823; *Susan*, b. 8 Aug. 1786, d. 13 Ap. 1863; *Mary*, b. 19 Dec. 1788, d. 16 Sept. 1863. *JAMES* the f. was a blacksmith, settled here in early life, and res. on the northerly side of *Brattle Street*, between *James* and *Mason* streets. He was *Deacon* of the

Church from 30 June 1783, and d. 14 Sept. 1804, a. 69; his w. Sarah d. of paralysis 31 Mar. 1815, a. 69.

11. ISAAC, s. of William (8), was a currier, and resided principally at Menot, where he d. 17 July 1791, a. 53, "by the bite of a venomous insect," leaving chil. *Isaac*, *Amos*, and *William*.

12. PHILEMON, s. of William (8), was a farmer, res. in Lex., m. Rhoda Mead 13 Sept. 1786, and had *Thomas*, *Betsy*, *Edwin*, *Charles*, *Harrison*, and others. He d. 17 Oct. 1806.

13. WILLIAM, s. of William (8), was a farmer, res. in Lex., and d. 1 May 1837, a. 80. His s. *William*, of Cha., was father of William A. Munroe, a trader in Cambridge.

14. JAMES, s. of James (10), m. Margaret, dau. of Nathan Watson, 10 June 1804, and had *Nathan Watson*, b. 7 July 1806, grad. H. C. 1830, an Episcopal clergyman residing here; *James*, b. 15 Dec. 1808, m. Sarah R. M. Fiske 8 Oct. 1834, publisher and bookseller in Boston and Camb., d. 12 Jan. 1861; *William Watson*, b. 26 Mar. 1810, a grocer, res. here and d. 14 Aug. 1876; *Isaac*, b. 1812, d. 23 Sept. 1817; *Charles Augustus*, b. 1815, d. 28 Sept. 1817. JAMES the f. was a blacksmith, and res. on the northerly side of James Street; he was Deacon of the Church from 2 Aug. 1818 until he d. 31 May 1848; his w. Margaret d. 28 Feb. 1852, a. 78.

15. NATHANIEL, s. of James (10), m. Martha Lewis 12 Dec. 1802; she d. 23 Mar. 1822, and he m. Rebecca Kent 6 Feb. 1823. His chil. were *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 1804, d. 14 Sept. 1805; *James*, b. 29 Nov. 1805, d. 17 Mar. 1822; *Martha*, b. 1807, d. 2 Jan. 1830; *Nathaniel*, b. 1810, d. 21 Nov. 1822; *Rebecca R.*; and others. NATHANIEL the f. d. 8 June 1854; his w. Rebecca d. 9 Mar. 1871, a. 80.

16. AMOS, s. of Isaac (11), b. 31 Mar. 1766, m. Ruth Prentice 18 Dec. 1803, and had *Henry P.*, b. 17 July 1804, m. Eunice M. E. Burt Oct. 1827; *Francis W.*, b. 21 May 1807, m. Sarah B. Coolidge Sept. 1829, and d. 15 July 1838; *Mary Ann Bird*, b. 7 June 1809, d. unm. 31 Aug. 1873; *Amos*, b. 27 Oct. 1811, m. Celina Robbins 30 Sept. 1852, and had dau. *Caroline Celina*, b. 9 Aug. 1853; *Caleb S.*, b. 18 Mar. 1815, m. Mary Ann Bowen 8 Dec. 1836, and d. 26 Mar. 1870. AMOS the f. res. at the northeasterly corner of Pearl and Auburn streets from about 1805 until he d. 5 Sept. 1829; his w. Ruth d. 17 June 1853, a. nearly 84.

MUTCHIN, CHRISTOPHER, was elected Hog-reeve 1639.

MUZZEY, HESTER (or Esther, otherwise written, Muzzy, Mussey, Musse, Muse), was here in 1633, and two years later she owned a house on the westerly side of Holyoke Street, where the printing-house now stands. In 1635 she m. William Ruskew (Reskie or Roscoe), and soon went to Hartford.

2. BENJAMIN, sometimes styled of Malden and sometimes of Rumney Marsh, m. Alice, dau. of Richard Dexter of Malden, where he had *Benjamin*, b. 16 Ap. 1657; *Joseph*, b. 1 Mar. 1658-9. He had also *Richard*; and *Sarah*, who m. John Waite before 1697. In 1678 he bought 15 acres in Cha. which he sold in 1682; in 1680 he bought 250 acres in Billerica; at both these periods he was of Rumney Marsh. He d. before 26 Jan. 1696-7.

3. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (2), was of Rumney Marsh in 1675, when he was impressed as a "trooper" in an expedition against the Indians. He removed to Camb. before 1681, and in 1693 he bought 206 acres at the Farms, where he subsequently resided, and where his posterity remain to this day. He m. Sarah —, who d. 28 Jan. 1710, and he m. Jane —. His chil. were *Mary*, b. 13 July 1683; *John*, b. about 1686; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Feb. 1689-90; *Richard*, b. —, d. unm. 1719; *Amos*, b. 6 Jan. 1699-1700; *Bethia*, b. 15 Ap. 1701; *Thomas*, bap. 1 Sept. 1706, d. 26 Nov. 1740. BENJAMIN the f. d. 5 May 1732; his w. Jane survived.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (3), res. at the Farms. He was in an expedition against the Indians in 1707, when he was taken prisoner, and remained in captivity at Canada until 1710, and perhaps longer. He subsequently returned, and by w. Patience, had *Joseph*, *John*, *Benjamin*, *Esther*, m. Meriam; *Mary*, m. — Reed. He d. 19 Jan. 1764; his w. Patience d. Oct. 1767, a. 79.

5. AMOS, s. of Benjamin (3), m. Esther Green 26 Sept. 1734, and had *Esther*, b. 11 June 1735; *Sarah*, b. 30 Mar. 1737; *Amos*, b. 7 June 1739, d. July 1740; *Amos*, b. 24 May, 1741; *William*, b. 31 July 1743; *Samuel*, b. 12 July 1745, d. 23 Aug. 1747; *Bethia*, b. 8 July 1747; *Mary*, b. 8 Sept. 1749; *Benjamin*, b. 25 Jan. 1752, grad. H. C. 1774, d. 1777. AMOS the f. res. in Lex. and d. 26 June 1752; his wid. Esther m. Thomas Prentice, Esq. of Newton 4 May 1758, who removed to Lex. and d. there 31 Mar. 1760, a. 49; and she m. Capt. Samuel Whittemore of Camb. 15 Aug. 1765, who d. 2 Feb. 1793; a. 96½ years; she returned again to Lex. and d. 9 Sept. 1801, a. 84.

6. AMOS, s. of Amos (5), m. Abigail Bowers of Billerica, and had in Lex. *Amos*, b. 19 Ap. 1766; *Josiah*, b. 4 Nov. 1767; *Abigail*, b. 27 May 1769; *William*, b. 20 May 1771. AMOS the f. d. 10 Dec. 1822.

7. AMOS, s. of Amos (6), m. Lydia Boutelle of Leominster, and had in Lex. *Elmira*, b. 21 Oct. 1794, m. Charles Reed 23 Oct. 1817, d. 15 Nov. 1819; *Benjamin*, b. 13 Dec. 1795, d. suddenly in Boston 21 Ap. 1848, leaving wid. and children; *Lydia*, b. 11 June 1799, m. Samuel Chandler (late Sheriff of Middlesex) 29 Oct. 1818; *Artemas Bowers*, b. 21 Sept. 1802, grad. H. C. 1824, ordained at Framingham 10 June 1830, resigned 18 May 1833, installed over Cambridgeport Parish 1 Jan. 1834, resigned 4 May 1846, commenced his ministry with the Lee Street Society 7 Sept. 1846, resigned 20 Feb. 1854, installed at Concord, N. H., 29 Mar. 1854, resigned May 1857, installed at Newburyport 3 Sept. 1857, resigned May 1865, returned to Camb. where he has since resided, preaching steadily at Chestnut Hill, Newton; he has two sons, Henry W., LL. B. 1855, a lawyer in Camb.; and David P., practised law about a year, enlisted as a private soldier 23 May 1861, served through the war, and was discharged as Lieut.-colonel 8 Oct. 1865, grad. from the Harvard Divinity School 1869; ordained at Littleton Oct. 1869, resigned Ap. 1871, settled at Stow July 1872, resigned Sept. 1876; *Abigail*, b. 26 Nov. 1804, m. Samuel Chandler 11 Sept. 1834; *Amos Otis*, b. 11 June 1808, d. 20 Jan. 1812.

MYGATE, JOSEPH (otherwise written Mygatt, probably the same whose name appears among the freemen of 1635 as Maggott), was here in 1634, and res. on the easterly side of North Avenue in 1636. He rem. to Hartford and was Townsman, or Selectman there in 1639. Hinman says, "He was the ancestor of the Mygatts in Fairfield and Litchfield counties," and "a valuable man in the Colony."

NEEDHAM, JOHN, of Boston (otherwise written Neadom, and Nedam), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Zechariah Hicks, 10 Oct. 1679, and had *Elizabeth*, *Hannah*, *Margaret*, *Zechariah*, and *Mehetabel*. The mother d. 4 Feb. 1690-91, a. 36; the chil. were placed under the guardianship of their grandfather Hicks, and some or all of them probably became members of his household. *Elizabeth*, m. John Maynard of Sudbury 7 Dec. 1713; *Mehetabel*, m. Jonathan Maynard of Sudbury 10 Dec. 1714.

NEWMAN, PATIENCE, m. Nathaniel Sparhawk 3 Oct. 1649. SAMUEL, of Rehoboth, m. Hannah Bunker 2 May 1689; the same SAMUEL (probably), m. wid. Theodosia Wiswall before 1709.

NICHOLS, THOMAS, owned house and nine acres near Fresh Pond in 1638.

NORCROSS, JOHN (otherwise written, Norcrost), in 1642 had 22 acres on the south side of the river.

NUTTING, JOHN, one of the earliest inhabitants of Groton, by w. Sarah, had *Sarah*, b. 29 May 1663; *Ebenezer*, b. 23 Oct. 1666; *Jonathan*, b. 17 Oct. 1668.

2. EBENEZER, s. of John (1), was probably the same who res. in Medf. and by w. Lydia, had *Lydia*, b. 5 Nov. 1692; *Jonathan*, b. 31 Jan. 1694-5; *Sarah*, b. 11 Aug. 1698; *Ebenezer*, b. 9 Aug. 1700; *James*, b. 31 Jan. 1703-4; *Josiah*, b. about 1706; *John*, b. 23 Mar. 1708-9; *Benjamin*, b. 7 Sept. 1711; *Mary*. EBENEZER the f. was a blacksmith, and was described in a deed, as of Camb. 1697. His estate was settled 6 July 1733.

3. JONATHAN, s. of John (1), by Elizabeth had *Hannah*, m. John Gross of Boston, 17 Ap. 1710, and ——— Shepard of Boston, and was living in 1746;

Sarah, m. John Gay, and d. 1772; *John*, b. 1695, grad. H. C. 1712, Master of the Grammar School at Salem 1719-1749, Ruling Elder of a new church at Salem 1736, Notary Public 1755, Collector of Customs at Salem and Marblehead 1768, and d. 20 May 1790; *Jonathan*; these four were bap. here, 18 July 1697; *Elizabeth*, bap. 9 Oct. 1698, d. unm. between 20 Ap. and 2 June 1783; *Samuel*, b. 1 Aug. 1701; *James*, bap. 25 Ap. 1703; *Ebenezer*, bap. 25 Mar. 1705; prob. d. young; *Mary*, m. Paul Nowell of York, living in 1785. JONATHAN the f. was a gunsmith and locksmith; in 1695 he bought house and land at the N. E. corner of Bow and Holyoke streets, but at a later period he owned and occupied the square inclosed by Dunster, Winthrop, Holyoke, and South streets, except the southeast corner. He d. 1735; his w. Elizabeth and seven children survived.

4. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (3), settled in Wrentham, where he d. before 1735. His children were *Jonathan*; *Elizabeth*, b. 1726, was placed under the guardianship of John Gay of Camb. 30 Nov. 1737, being then described as in the twelfth year of her age, m. John Hicks 26 Ap. 1748, and died Dec. (buried the 22d) 1825, a. 99; *Hannah*.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Jonathan (3), was a brickmaker, resided a few years in Medf., where two of his children were born, afterwards in Camb., and removed to Wat. as early as 1746. His children were *Samuel*, b. 16 Oct. 1722; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 June 1731; *Jonathan*, bap. here 15 June 1735; *Joseph*, bap. 14 Aug. 1737, d. young; *Joseph*, bap. 6 May 1739.

6. JAMES, s. of Jonathan (3), by w. Mercy, had *Ebenezer*, b. 15 May 1728; *Mary*, bap. 15 May 1730; *James*, b. about 1734, d. 1758, and his mother administered 1 Jan. 1759; *Ebenezer*, bap. 30 Jan. 1736-7, was of Salem 1799; *John*, bap. 21 Jan. 1738-9; *Jonathan*, bap. 14 June 1741; *Samuel*, bap. 15 Ap. 1744. JAMES the f. was a locksmith, and resided on the westerly side of Dunster Street, about midway between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street. He d. about 1745, and his w. Mercy who was appointed administratrix 27 Jan. 1745, remained a widow, and dwelt on the homestead more than half a century; she died of a cancer 2 May 1799, at the age of 98 years, according to the record of Dr. Holmes.

7. JOHN, prob. s. of James (6), by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 26 Ap. 1762, d. 12 Ap. 1766; *John*, b. 3 Mar. 1764; *Mercy*, bap. 3 Mar. 1766; *Mary*, bap. 6 Mar. 1768; *Elizabeth*, bap. 6 May 1770. JOHN the f. was a carpenter, and in 1761 bought house and one fourth acre on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Common, which estate he mortgaged to John Walton of Reading 1770; Walton's Executor took possession of the estate 1786, and it became the residence of Deacon John Walton. In the Revolution, Mr. Nutting adhered to the King, and was proscribed by the Act of 1778. Whether he returned is not ascertained.

8. JONATHAN, s. of James (6), was a trader in Chs. He was probably the same who sold the estate formerly of John Gay in 1785, then styled trader of Boston, and having repurchased a part of it, sold it again to Judge Winthrop in 1786, then styled trader of Reading.

9. SAMUEL, s. of James (6), grad. H. C. 1768, was a physician, and res. here. The Overseers of the Poor 6 Mar. 1793, "agreed with Dr. Samuel Nutting, for the current year, as Warden to the Poor's House, and as Physician to the Poor, for £16; his son to do the errands." This situation he retained until his death 8 Jan. 1797, after which his wid. Elizabeth acted in place of a Warden until Dec. 1802. Their children are not found on record.

OAKES, EDWARD (otherwise written Okes), was here in 1640. By w. Jane he had, in England, *Urian*, b. about 1631; *Edward*, living in 1656; and in Camb., *Mary*, m. John Flint of Concord 12 Nov. 1667; *Thomas*, b. 18 June 1644. EDWARD the f. was a prominent and useful citizen; he was Selectman twenty-nine years, between 1642 and 1678, and Representative seventeen years, between 1659 and 1681. He was also Representative for Concord 1683, 1684, and 1686. He was appointed Quartermaster of the Troop 1658, and twenty years later was engaged in Philip's War, with the title of Cornet or Lieutenant, — unless, indeed, this last service was per-

formed by his son of the same name. He d. 13 Oct. 1689, according to the Concord Records; if the date be correct he was 85 years old; his w. Jane was living 24 Dec. 1691, when she petitioned for leave to sell real estate.

2. THOMAS, brother to Edward (1), by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Nov. 1646, d. young; *Thomas*, b. 5 Nov. 1648, d. 14 Jan. 1648-9; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 May 1650, m. Lemuel Jenkins of Malden; *Hannah*, b. 4 May 1657, m. Joseph Waite of Malden; *Thomas*, b. 18 Mar. 1658-9, after his father's death. THOMAS the f. was a farmer, and resided on the westerly side of Garden Street, near Concord Avenue. He d. in 1658; his wid. Elizabeth m. Samuel Hayward of Malden. She removed with her children to Malden, the residence of her husband. By the Camb. Records, it appears that Elizabeth Oakes m. Seth Sweetser Ap. 1661; if this were the same, she must have soon lost her second husband and married a third; for her dau. *Abigail*, by her husband Hayward, was bap. here 23 Sept. 1666.

3. URIAN, s. of Edward (1), grad. H. C. 1649, went to England and was minister at Titchfield until he was silenced in 1662, by the Act of Uniformity. On invitation of the Church, communicated by a special messenger, he returned, and was installed here 8 Nov. 1671. He was elected President of Harvard College 1675, but declined the appointment; he acted, however, as President *pro tempore*, until 2 Feb. 1680, when he was fully inducted into office. He continued to perform the duties of President and Pastor (having an assistant in the latter office) until his life was suddenly terminated by fever 25 July 1681. His w. d. in England 1669, about two years before his return hither. His children were all born there, and consequently no record of them is found here. He had a son *Edward*, who was a joint administrator on his estate; he was prob. the same who grad. H. C. 1679, and preached for a short time at Branford and New London, but d. before 1698; *Urian*, grad. H. C. 1678, and d. 13 June 1679, "at 22 years of age, after almost two years' languishing by a consumption;" and *Laurence*, styled B. A., though his name does not appear on the Catalogue, who d. 13 June 1679, a. 18, was probably son of Rev. Urian Oakes; perhaps he had completed his studies, but was cut off by death shortly before the Commencement; he had certainly been in Camb. a considerable time; for he gave a deposition concerning Indian troubles 1 Oct. 1677, in which he is described as about fifteen years of age. *Hannah*, who m. Rev. Samuel Angier 2 Sept. 1680, and d. 15 Aug. 1714, a. 55, was buried here, and her epitaph describes her as "daughter of the Rev. Mr. Urian Oakes, sometime President of Harvard College and Pastor of Cambridge." Judge Sewall in noticing her death calls her the "only surviving child" of her father.

4. THOMAS, s. of Edward (1), grad. H. C. 1662, was a physician in Boston. He was eminent in his profession, and also as a politician. He was Representative of Boston and Speaker of the House 1689, and Assistant 1690, 1691, 1692, during a part of which time he was in England, as an agent to assist in procuring a restoration of the Charter. He had been a prominent advocate of the rights of the Colony, and a sturdy opposer of the encroachments by the crown; so much so, that he was selected by Randolph as one of the number against whom he exhibited articles of impeachment in 1681. He was subsequently a Representative for Boston, elected Speaker and Councillor, but negatived by Gov. Dudley, as to both offices, and was a prominent leader in the opposition to Dudley's government. He d. at Wellfleet 15 July 1719, a. 75. His w. Martha d. at Boston 19 Ap. 1719, a. 70, and was buried here. Their youngest son *Josiah*, grad. H. C. 1708, preached in Wellfleet several years, and d. there in 1732, a. 44.

OLDHAM, RICHARD (otherwise written Oldam), was here as early as 1650, and by w. Martha, had *Samuel*, and *John*. RICHARD the f. res. on the south side of the river, and d. 9 Dec. 1655; his w. Martha m. Thomas Brown 7 Oct. 1656.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Richard (1), m. Hannah, dau. of Richard Dana, 5 Jan. 1670-71, and had *Samuel*, b. 27 May 1672, d. 4 Jan. 1672-3; *Samuel*, b. 15 Jan. 1673-4, d. 24 Aug. 1675; *Hannah*, b. 25 Mar. 1676, d. 9 July 1676;

Andrew, b. 22 Ap. 1677, d. 12 July 1677; *Nathaniel*, b. —, d. 3 May 1678; *Mary*, b. 1 June 1679, m. James Read 3 Ap. 1722; *Hannah*, b. 10 Oct. 1681, m. Amos Gates 19 May 1703; *Ann*, b. —, living in 1727. SAMUEL the f. d. between 13 July 1727, and 10 June 1728.

3. JOHN, s. of Richard (1), m. Abigail Wood 22 July 1675, and had *John*, b. 20 July 1676; *Abigail*, b. 28 Nov. 1679, m. Capt. Samuel Frothingham of Cha. 23 Nov. 1708. JOHN the f. was Selectman fifteen years, between 1695 and 1714, and d. 14 Oct. 1719, a. 66; his second w. Elizabeth survived him.

4. JOHN, s. of John (3), m. Mindwell Parks 1 Nov. 1720, and had *John*, b. 18 Dec. 1720; *Samuel*, b. 26 Aug. 1722; *Mary*, b. 10 Mar. 1727-8; besides these were *Abigail*, who d. unm. 30 Oct. 1743; *Jonathan*, and *Elizabeth*, named in their father's will. JOHN the f. d. between 7 Mar. and 9 July 1733; his w. Mindwell m. Joseph Fessenden 6 Dec. 1733.

5. JOHN, s. of John (4), m. Sarah Chadwick 2 June 1743, and had *Abigail*, b. 18 Mar. 1743-4, d. 26 May 1744; *Sarah*, b. 30 July 1746; *Susanna*, b. 11 Mar. 1748-9; *Abigail*, b. 3 Ap. 1752; *John*, b. 1 Nov. 1754. JOHN the f. d. and his w. Sarah administered 21 Feb. 1757.

OLIVER, THOMAS, an Elder of the First Church in Boston, came to N. Eng. 1631, and d. 1657. By his w. Ann, he had *James*; *John*; *Peter*; *Samuel*; *Nathaniel*, who was killed by the fall of a tree 9 Jan. 1632-3, a. 15; and *Daniel*.

2. JOHN, s. of Thomas (1), grad. H. C. 1645, was a preacher at Winnisimmet (Chelsea) several years. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Newgate, and had *John*, b. 1638, d. 1639; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Feb. 1640, m. Enoch Wiswall; *Hannah*, b. 1642, d. 1653; *John*, b. 2 Ap. 1644, res. in Boston; *Thomas*, b. 10 Feb. 1645-6. JOHN the f. d. 12 Ap. 1646; his w. Elizabeth m. Edward Jackson of Cambridge 14 Mar. 1648-9, and d. 30 Sept. 1709, a. 92.

3. PETER, s. of Thomas (1), admitted freeman 1640, was an eminent merchant in Boston, where he d. 1670. He had sons *Nathaniel*, b. 8 Mar. 1652, a member of the Council of Safety 1689, d. in Boston 15 Ap. 1704, described in an obituary as "a principal merchant" of Boston; *Peter*, b. 3 Mar. 1654-5, grad. H. C. 1675; *James*, b. 19 Mar. 1658-9; *Daniel*, b. 28 Feb. 1663-4. He had also dau. *Sarah*, who m. John Noyes; and another dau. *Mary*, who m. Deac. Nathaniel Williams of Boston, and was mother of Nathaniel, b. 25 Aug. 1675, grad. H. C. 1693, ordained in the College Chapel 1698, as an evangelist to preach the gospel in Barbadoes, but his health would not permit him to remain there; he returned and was master of the Grammar School in Boston, with Cheever, from 1703 to 1708, and sole master from 1708 to 1734; he also studied medicine with his uncle, Dr. James Oliver, and as stated in an obituary notice of him, "he continued to preach and practise physic as occasion required, through life"; he d. 10 Jan. 1737-8, a. 62.

4. THOMAS, s. of John (2), m. Grace, dau. of Capt. Thomas Prentice, 27 Nov. 1667; she d. 30 Sept. 1681, a. 33, and he m. Mary Wilson 19 Ap. 1682. His chil. were *Grace*, b. 15 Nov. 1668, d. 16 Nov. 1680; *Elizabeth*, b. 11 Ap. 1670, d. 22 June 1674; *John*, b. 22 Nov. 1671, d. 20 Dec. 1673; *Hannah*, b. 16 Aug. 1674, prob. d. young; *Thomas*, b. 22 Aug. 1676, d. 22 May 1683; *Samuel*, b. 18 May 1679, d. young; *John*, b. 9 July 1683, d. 23 Sept. 1683; *Nathaniel*, b. 1 Feb. 1684-5; *Mary*, b. 20 Mar. 1687-8; *Sarah*, b. 14 Nov. 1690, m. Rev. Caleb Trowbridge of Groton 10 Mar. 1714; *Abigail*, b. —, m. Benjamin Prescott of Groton 12 June 1718, and was mother of Col. William Prescott of Bunker Hill memory, and his brothers, James, Sheriff and Judge C. C. P., and Oliver, Judge of Probate for Middlesex County; *Peter*; *Thomas*, b. 17 July 1700, grad. H. C. 1719, a schoolmaster; *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1702-3, d. unm. 2 Dec. 1729. THOMAS the f. was brought here when a child by his mother, who m. Edward Jackson. He settled in that part of the town which now forms the westerly border of Brighton District, but retained his connection with the Church at Newton, of which he was a Deacon. He was Selectman of Camb. 1687, Representative 18 years, between 1692 and 1713, and Councillor 1715. He d. 31 Oct. or 1 Nov. 1715; his w. Mary survived.

5. JAMES, s. of Peter (3), m. Mercy, dau. of Dr. Samuel Bradstreet, and

granddaughter of Gov. Bradstreet, and had Mary, b. about 1694, d. unm. 7 Feb. 1773, a. 78; Sarah, bap. 20 Dec. 1696, m. Jacob Wendell, an eminent merchant of Boston, 12 Aug. 1714, and d. 22 July 1762; from this marriage have descended many distinguished persons. JAMES the f. grad. H. C. 1699, was an eminent jurist, resided on what is known as the Winthrop estate, where the present house stands, between Mount Auburn and Arrow streets, and d. 9 Ap. 1742, a. 43; his w. Mary d. 20 Mar. 1739, a. 42, and her cousin, the Rev. William Brattle, was appointed guardian to her children.

4. DASSILL, s. of Peter (3), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Belcher, and came to Gov. Jonathan Belcher 23 Ap. 1696, and had Daniel, b. 14 Jan. 1704-6, grad. H. C. 1722, d. at London of small-pox 5 July 1727; Andrew, b. 29 Mar. 1706, grad. H. C. 1724, Secretary and Lieut.-governor of Massachusetts; Peter, b. 26 Mar. 1718, grad. H. C. 1736, Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Massachusetts, and the last who held that office before the Revolution. DANIEL the f. d. in Boston of apoplexy 23 July 1732; his w. Elizabeth d. 21 May 1736.

5. NATHANIEL, s. of Thomas (4), by w. Bethia, had Mary, b. 15 Sept. 1716, m. Thomas Sparhawk, Esq., 16 Jan. 1730-31, and was living in 1772. NATHANIEL the f. was not the Chelsea schoolmaster and magistrate who grad. H. C. 1701, as some have supposed, but a farmer or "yeoman." He d. 11 Mar. 1727-8; his w. Bethia d. Dec. 1774, a. 81.

6. PETER, s. of Thomas (4), m. Mary Mattucka, and had Elizabeth, b. about 1716; Thomas, b. about 1718; Peter, b. about 1720; Mary, b. about 1722, prob. m. Abraham Frost 8 June 1747; Samuel, b. about 1726, prob. the mariner on whose estate Abraham Frost administered 21 Dec. 1764; Sarah, b. about 1728. The dates of birth are estimated from the ages specified in the guardianship granted to their mother Mary 20 July 1731. PETER the f. was styled "Captain" and d. 7 Dec. 1729.

7. THOMAS, prob. s. of Peter (5), m. Rebecca, dau. of Deac. John Bradish, and had Rebecca, b. about 1740, m. William Manning, Jr., 26 Nov. 1772, and d. 19 Ap. 1821, a. 81; Mary, bap. 30 Oct. 1743; Hepzibah, bap. 27 Ap. 1746, m. John Wyman of Woburn 1 Aug. 1765. THOMAS the f. d. about 1746; his w. Rebecca purchased her father's homestead in 1746, a part of which she immediately sold to Capt. William Angier, and occupied the remainder until 4 Nov. 1762; when she sold it to her brother Isaac Bradish.

10. ROBERT, styled "Esquire," parentage not ascertained, m. Anna, dau. of James Brown, prob. of Antigua; her f. d. and her mother m. Isaac Royal, (who resided many years in Antigua), and had Col. Isaac of Medford, and Penelope, who m. Col. Henry Vassall of Cambridge. Mr. Oliver was of Antigua in 1738, where prob. most of his children were born: he returned, or came, to N. Eng. before 1747, and settled at Dorchester, where he d. between 3 Aug. 1761 and 24 Dec. 1762. His children were James, a physician, prob. d. before 1761, as he is not named in his father's will; Thomas, b. about 1733; Isaac; Richard; Elizabeth, m. Col. John Vassall the younger, of Cambridge.

11. THOMAS, s. of Robert (8), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Vassall, Sen., 1760 (pub. 17 May), and had Anne, bap. 4 Mar. 1764; Elizabeth, bap. 17 Aug. 1766; Penelope, bap. 2 Oct. 1768; and perhaps others. THOMAS the f. grad. H. C. 1753, he prob. resided at Dorchester until 1766, when he purchased an estate on Elmwood Avenue, near Mount Auburn, and erected the mansion afterwards the residence of Gov. Gerry, and of the Rev. Dr. Lowell, now owned and occupied by Prof. James Russell Lowell. Being a man of fortune, he was not actively engaged in business; nor did he mingle in the stormy political contests of that eventful period, until, in a day fatal to his peace and quiet, he accepted the office of Lieutenant-governor¹ of the Prov-

¹ He enjoyed the distinction of being the last Lieut.-governor of Mass. appointed by the King. He seems also to have been the last representative of royal authority in the Province; for when Governor Gage returned to England, Pemberton says in his Manuscript Chronology (in the Mass. Hist. Soc.

Lib.), under date of 10 Oct. 1775, "Sir William Howe succeeds to the military command, and Lieut.-gov. T. Oliver to the civil department, and is now Governor of Boston only, he having jurisdiction over no other town in the province."

ince, and President of a Council appointed by the King in a manner particularly obnoxious to popular resentment. On the morning of 2 Sept. 1774, a large number of Middlesex freeholders (Gov. Oliver says about four thousand), assembled at Cambridge, and induced the recently appointed Mandamus Councillors to renounce their offices. The President of the Council was not spared; but, though he urgently requested delay, inasmuch as he could not with propriety renounce that office, while he held that of Lieut.-gov., yet he finally yielded, and signed a solemn engagement "as a man of honor and a Christian," that he would "never hereafter, upon any terms whatsoever, accept a seat at said Board, on the present novel and oppressive plan of government." He left Cambridge immediately, and never returned. At the evacuation of Boston he accompanied the British forces, soon went to England, and d. at Bristol 20 Nov. 1815, a. 82. He has uniformly been represented as a mild and quiet person, and gentlemanly in deportment. It has even been suggested that his name was inserted in the commission by mistake instead of the name of Chief Justice Peter Oliver, a much more active, restless man, and better fitted as an unscrupulous tool of an arbitrary government.

OLMSTEAD, JAMES, was one of the earliest inhabitants, and was Constable 1634, 1635. He resided on the northerly side of Harvard Street, upon or near the spot occupied by what has long been known as the President's House, now called the Wadsworth House. He rem. to Hartford, and d. in 1640 or 1641. "His children were *Nicholas* and *Nehemiah*. He left a large estate and gave in his will £50 to the Church in Hartford." *Hinman*.

2. NICHOLAS, s. of James (1), was early here with his father, and had a house-lot on the easterly side of Holyoke street. He rem. to Hartford, was a soldier at Mystic against the Pequots in 1637, and was afterwards a Lieutenant. He was living in 1672. *Hinman*.

3. NEHEMIAH, s. of James (1), was undoubtedly here with his father, though not named on the Records. He was at Hartford in 1649.

This name appears with a fruitful variety of orthography. Some of the forms are Omsted, Olmsted, Olmstead, Olmsteade, Olmestead, Olmsteade, Homstead, Holmstead, Hompstead, and sundry others.

OSLAND, HUMPHREY, m. Elizabeth Hyde 7 Mar. 1666-7, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 25 Jan. 1667-8, m. Nathaniel Wilson; *John*, b. 10 Oct. 1669; *Hannah*, m. Dr. John Prentice 1696, and d. 1704; *Sarah*, b. 23 Nov. 1683, m. Edward Prentice. HUMPHREY the f. was a cordwainer, and resided on the south side of the river, in what is now Newton. He d. 19 June 1720; his w. Elizabeth d. 13 Mar. 1723.

2. JOHN, s. of Humphrey (1), m. Sarah Hyde, and d. in 1733. About ten years afterwards his estate was distributed to his chil. *Jonathan*: *Mary*, w. of Philip Pratt, Framingham; *Mehetabel*, w. of Robert Paul of Union, Conn.; *Elizabeth*, w. of Josiah Hyde; *Thankful*, w. of Jonathan Hyde; *Lydia*, w. of Caleb Hyde; all of Canterbury, Conn.; *Sarah*, and *Hannah*, both unm. at the time of division.

PADDLEFOOT, JONATHAN (otherwise written Padlefoote, and Padlfoote), m. Mary Blanford 5 Oct. 1652, and had *Jonathan*, b. 6 July and d. 29 Oct. 1653; *Mary*, b. 22 Aug. 1654; *Jonathan*, b. 13 Aug. 1656; *Zechariah*, b. 16 Dec. 1657, d. in Framingham 7 July 1737; *Edward*, b. 14 June 1660, "dies in the war." (Chart.) JONATHAN the f. res. on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Railroad Bridge. He d. 1681; his w. Mary m. Thomas Eames, and had son *Thomas*, bap. here 12 July 1663. She subsequently removed with her husband and family to Sudbury, and thence to Framingham, where she had five children, and was killed by the Indians at Framingham 1 Feb. 1675-6. *Barry*.

JOHN PADDLEFORD, grad. Y. C. 1768, was a physician in Hardwick several years. SETH PADDLEFORD, grad. Y. C. 1770, was a lawyer in Hardwick, removed to Taunton, was Judge of Probate, and received the degree of LL.D. at Brown University. The name, now generally written Padelford, still exists in the southerly part of the Commonwealth, and in Rhode Island;

and the descent from Jonathan of Camb. is duly set forth in a chart of the family.

PAINE, MOSES (or Payne), is styled "Mr." on our Records 1639. In 1642 he owned house and land at the S. E. corner of South and Dunster streets, which he sold in 1644.

PALFREY, JOHN (otherwise written Palkray, Palkraye, Palkry, Palkory, Palkfry, Palkfery), m. Rebecca, dau. of William Bordman, 4 Aug. 1664, and had Rebecca, b. 15 Sept. 1665, m. Joseph Hicks 24 Nov. 1716; John, b. 12 Ap. 1667, d. 27 June 1667; Elizabeth, b. 24 May 1668; Martha, b. 18 May 1670, m. Benjamin Goddard 30 May 1689; Thomas, b. 7 May 1672, d. 21 Nov. 1677; Ruth, b. 1 Nov. 1677, d. unm. at Modf. 20 Dec. 1737; John, b. Jan. or Feb. 1658-9, a shoemaker, d. unm. 1 Dec. 1759. There were at least two more daughters, one of whom was prob. Mary, who m. Ebenezer Williams 1 Dec. 1700. JOHN the f. was a carpenter, resided on the easterly side of North Avenue, near the Common, and d. in 1683. The name, in this family, became extinct.

PALMER, STEPHEN, by w. —, had Stephen, bap. 18 Ap. 1697. His former residence not ascertained. He d. 21 May 1697.

2. STEPHEN, s. of Stephen (1), by w. Sarah, had Sarah, bap. 6 Nov. 1717, m. Jacob Hill, Jr., 14 Sept. 1732; Stephen, bap. 12 Oct. 1718; Mary, bap. 20 Feb. 1720-21, m. William Fessenden; Elizabeth, bap. 21 Ap. 1723, m. Joseph Gibbs 11 Sept. 1749; Bethia, bap. 12 Sept. 1725, m. John Ellis, Jr., 24 Oct. 1750; John, bap. 26 Nov. 1727 (perhaps the same who d. at an "advanced age," in Newton, between 27 Aug. 1806 and 29 Aug. 1809, naming in his will chil. Thomas, William deceased, Mary Wiswall, Ann Parker, and John); Joseph, b. 2 Sept. 1729, grad. H. C. 1747, ordained at Norton 3 Jan. 1753, and d. 4 Ap. 1791. STEPHEN the f. was a tanner, and d. about 1766, when his will was presented 23 Ap. by his son Joseph, one of the executors; after whose death, Rev. John Ellis of Rehoboth was appointed administrator de bonis non.

3. STEPHEN, s. of Stephen (2), m. Sarah Gamage 17 Jan. 1750-51, and had Deborah, b. 23 Dec. 1751, d. 3 Feb. 1752; Stephen, b. 9 Jan. 1753; John, b. 22 Oct. 1754; Joseph, b. 7 May 1756; Joshua, b. 20 Mar. 1758, d. 7 Oct. 1789; Sarah, b. 9 Nov. 1759, m. John Warland 5 Feb. 1806, d. at Plymouth; Joshua, b. 2 Sept. 1761, m. Mary Cooper 23 May 1791, was a baker, resided here and at Chs., d. 15 Jan. 1832, leaving son John, merchant in Camb., and perhaps others; Benjamin, b. 24 Aug. 1763, and d. 5 Jan. 1764; Benjamin, b. 30 Jan. 1765, d. 8 Aug. 1773. STEPHEN the f. was a tanner, and resided near Brattle Square; he d. 30 Mar. 1806, a. 88; his w. Sarah d. 15 Mar. 1794, a. 73.

4. STEPHEN, s. of Stephen (3), m. Thankful Child of Wat. 16 June 1774, and Mary Bemis of Waltham (pub. 28 Feb. 1777); his chil. were Thankful, bap. 16 Ap. 1775; Polly, bap. 28 June 1778, m. Samuel Frost Wyman 10 Nov. 1796; Betsey, bap. 23 Ap. 1780, m. Chas. Walker of Fryeburg, Me.; Eunice, bap. 9 Dec. 1781 (this baptism is recorded as that of Eunice, dau. of Mary Palmer, and underneath the line is written, "her husband Stephen Palmer was drowned"); Stephen, s. of Stephen and Mary, d. 1 Sept. 1806. SARAH, who m. Lemuel Brown of Chs. 7 Dec. 1797, was dau. of Stephen. STEPHEN the f. removed to Fryeburg, Me., in 1780, where he was drowned 1 Sept. 1781. Mary Palmer, perhaps wid. of Stephen, m. Ebenezer Day of Fryeburg, Me., 13 Feb. 1783.

5. JOHN, s. of Stephen (3), m. Susanna Stratton 23 Nov. 1781, and had Susan, b. 21 Aug. 1782, d. 7 Mar. 1783; John, b. 4 Oct. 1783, grad. H. C. 1802, d. unm., of consumption, 17 Oct. 1802; Joseph, b. 27 Sept. 1784, d. 27 Mar. 1785; Susanna, b. 26 Feb. 1786, m. Isaac Jones 2 Ap. 1809, and d. before 1822, leaving an only child Lucy Ann, who m. William L. Whitney 18 Oct. 1836, d. in childbed, and was buried 12 Aug. 1838, together with her child; Stephen, b. 14 Mar. 1787, d. of consumption 9 Ap. 1805; Joseph, b. 23 July 1788, d. of consumption 6 Ap. 1807; Lucy, b. 16 Oct. 1789, d. unm., of consumption, 14 Ap. 1818; Abner, b. 21 Ap. 1793, d. of fever 31 Mar. 1808. JOHN the f. was a baker and trader; he was also Major. He resided on the northwesterly side of Brattle Square. He d. 1 Sept. 1822, a. nearly 68; his w. Susanna was buried 12 Dec. 1837. The family of Major Palmer is extinct.

PANTRY, WILLIAM (otherwise written Pantrey, Pentry, Peintrey, Peyntree), was here in 1633, and in 1635 owned a house near the spot now occupied by the Wadsworth House, so called, on Harvard Square. He went to Hartford with Hooker, and was living in 1649.

PARISH, THOMAS, by w. Mary,¹ had *Thomas*, b. 21 July 1641, grad. H. C. 1659; *Mary*, b. 3 Ap. 1643. THOMAS the f. resided on the westerly side of Garden Street, near Concord Avenue; was Selectman 1639, 1640, and Savage styles him "physician"; he returned to England before 1654, when his homestead (the house having been burned) was sold by his agent, Thomas Danforth, to Thomas Oakes. He is described in the deed as Thomas Parish, gent., of Nayland, Suffolk Co., England. It is not impossible that Rev. Samuel Parris, of witch mania memory, who d. 27 Feb. 1720, was of this family. The name is spelled differently, but the sound is similar. In his will, Samuel speaks of his father Thomas as a merchant, living in London 1656, and owning estates in Barbadoes, where he d. 1673.

PARKER, ROBERT, "butcher, Boston and Roxbury, was admitted a member of Boston Church 1634." (*Farmer*.) "Robert Parker and his wife, both in full communion, having been dismissed hither (together with their children) from the Churches of Boston and Roxbury. Their children, *Benjamin, John, Sarah, and Rachel*." (*Mitchell*.) He was here as early as 1638, when he owned a house on the southerly side of Brattle Street, a few rods westerly from Ash Street; but it would seem that he did not change his ecclesiastical relationship until a later period. By his w. Judith, he had *Benjamin*, b. June 1636, d. here 17 Jan. 1671-2; *Sarah*, b. Ap. 1640, m. Dr. Thomas Foster 15 Oct. 1662; *Nathaniel*, b. 28 July 1643, prob. d. young; *John*, b. —, d. before 1684; *Rachel*, b. —, d. 5 Ap. 1663. ROBERT the f. d. 1685, a. 83; his w. Judith d. 8 May 1682, a. 80. The son *Benjamin* m. a dau. of William Hartwell, owned an estate in Billerica, had sons Benjamin and John, and perhaps others.

2. JOHN, resided on the south side of the river (now Newton), and by w. Joanna, had *Mary*, b. 28 Jan. 1647; *Martha*, b. 1 May 1649, m. and d., leaving children, before 1686; *John*, b. 15 Feb. 1651-2; *Joanna*, b. 16 Jan. 1653-4, m. — Stone; *Thomas*, b. 1 Feb. 1657; *Sarah*, b. 6 Jan. 1659; *Isaac*, b. 15 Mar. 1662; *Jonathan*, b. 6 Nov. 1665; *Lydia*, b. 15 May 1667. JOHN the f. prob. d. about 1686, in which year his will is dated.

3. JOHN, prob. s. of John (2), by w. Mary, had *John*, b. 17 Aug. 1687, and several others in Newton.

4. JOSIAH, s. of Capt. James Parker and w. Elizabeth, was b. in Groton 1655, and resided there until 1683, and perhaps later; was an innholder in Woburn from 1693 to 1695, and in Camb. 1696 and for many subsequent years. In 1699 he purchased a part of the homestead of John Jackson, and in 1708 the remainder, fronting on Brattle Street and Brattle Square extending from Palmer Street to Church Street, or thereabouts, and bounded northerly on the burial ground. He m. Elizabeth Saxou, or Sexton, of Boston, and had in Groton, *Elizabeth*, b. 31 Aug. 1679, m. Samuel Livermore 15 Nov. 1699; *John*, b. 13 Ap. 1681; *Sarah*, b. 1 May 1683, m. Stephen Coolidge 30 Ap. 1702, and Nicholas Fessenden, Jr., 8 Aug. 1706; he had also, *Susanna*, b. —, m. Samuel Gookin, Jr., 28 Feb. 1711-12; *Joshua*; *William*, prob. d. young; *Ann*, m. William Warland 3 July 1718 (*Joshua, William, and Ann*, bap. here 3 Ap. 1698); *Mary*, bap. 11 Dec. 1698, m. Thomas Dana 22 Jan. 1718-19, and d. 10 Oct. 1739; *Thomas*, bap. 15 Dec. 1700, grad. H. C. 1718, minister at Dracut, d. 18 Mar. 1765. JOSIAH the f. was a Captain and served in the war against the Indians; he was in command at

¹ Probably Mary Danforth, dau. of Nicholas, and sister of Deputy-governor Thomas Danforth. In the Steward's account with Thomas Parish, who graduated at Harvard College in 1650, credit is given for payments, to wit:—

"7. 10. 55, paid by his unckell Thomas Danforth,
7. 1. 58-6, paid by his unckell Thomas Danforth,

7.	10.	55.
7.	1.	58.
7.	1.	58.
7.	1.	58.

Same is 9. 15. 2. 3"

Groton 21 July 1706, when Nathaniel Healy of Newton, one of his company, was "waylaid" and slain, together with John Myrick and Ebenezer Seager, also of Newton, "as they were going to meeting on the Sabbath day." He was Selectman 1710, and d. between 26 July and 6 Aug. 1731; his w. Elizabeth survived.

5. STEPHEN, parentage not ascertained, by w. Susanna, had *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1704-5.

6. JOHN, perhaps s. of Josiah (4), but if so, a second son of that name, m. Mary Hancock (dau. of Nathaniel), 20 Dec. 1711, and d. 2 Nov. 1712, "aged 22 years 10^{mo}. and 11 days," according to the inscription on his gravestone.

7. JOSHUA, s. of Joshua (4), m. Mary, dau. of Nicholas Fessenden senior, 15 June 1712, and had *Mary*, bap. 12 Oct. 1712; *Elizabeth*.

8. ELEAZAR, prob. s. of Eleazar of Groton, and nephew of Josiah (4), b. at Groton 25 Sept. 1695, m. Hannah Humphrey at Camb. 24 Mar. 1719-20, and had *Elizabeth*, bap. 21 May 1721, d. young; *Hannah*, bap. 17 Mar. 1723-3; *Mary*, bap. 15 Aug. 1725, m. Joseph Grant of Cha. 3 Oct. 1748; *Elizabeth*, bap. 29 June 1727, m. Benjamin Cheney 3 Jan. 1744-5; *Sarah*, bap. 13 Ap. 1729; *Eleazar*, bap. 27 Jan. 1733-4; *Joseph* and *Benjamin*, twins, bap. 11 Ap. 1736. ELEAZAR the f. was a shoemaker.

9. DAVID, by w. Elizabeth, had *David*, b. 13 Oct. 1791; *Elizabeth*, b. 11 Nov. 1793; *Alice*, b. 4 Sept. 1799.

10. SCARBOROUGH, m. Hannah Goddin of Watertown 27 Ap. 1794; son *Jonathan* died 30 June 1796.

11. AARON, m. Lydia, dau. of Joseph Bates, 1 Jan. 1801, and had *Mary Snow*, b. 29 Dec. 1801; *Aaron*, b. 20 Feb. 1803; *Benjamin*, b. 15 Ap. 1804; *Lydia*, b. 16 Oct. 1805; *Jane*, b. 18 Aug. 1807; *Joseph Bates*, b. 19 June 1810. AARON the f. d. 23 Feb. 1822, a. 48.

EXPERIENCE, m. Thomas Foster 30 Nov. 1686. ELIZABETH, m. Aaron Bordinan 14 Oct. 1708. ELIZABETH, m. Thomas Thwing 6 Mar. 1764. JOSHUA (of Westford), m. Hannah Kidder 26 Ap. 1744. NOAH, m. Hannah Livermore 4 Dec. 1777. PATIENCE, m. Coolidge P. Woods 2 May 1793.

PARKS, RICHARD, here as early as 1638; resided on the easterly side of North Avenue near the Common; and afterwards on the south side of the river. He d. between 12 July and 19 Oct. 1665, leaving s. *Thomas*, and two dau. not named, one of whom was *Isabel*, w. of Francis Whitmore, and the other prob. *Elizabeth*, w. of Edward Winship.

2. THOMAS, s. of Richard (1), m. Abigail Derkes (or Dix) 1 Dec. 1653, and had *Thomas*, b. 2 Nov. 1654, d. 28 Aug. 1681; *John*, b. 6 Sept. 1656, was a soldier under Capt. Beers, in the disastrous battle with the Indians near Northfield, Sept. 1675, where he had an arm broken and was crippled for life; *Abigail*, b. 8 Mar. 1658, m. John Fisk; *Edward*, b. 8 Ap. 1661; *Richard*, b. 21 Dec. 1663; *Sarah*, b. 21 Mar. 1666, m. John Knap, Jr., of Wat.; *Rebecca*, b. 13 Ap. 1668, m. John Sanger of Wat.; *Jonathan*, b. 27 Aug. 1670; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 July 1679, m. John Holland. THOMAS the f. d. 11 Aug. 1689; his w. Abigail d. 3 Feb. 1691, and his estate was divided 12 Mar. 1693-4, to eight surviving children.

3. EDWARD, before 1648 purchased of Col. George Cooke, a house at the N. W. corner of Brighton and Mount Auburn streets, with several parcels of outlands; to which the town added a grant of seventy-two acres on the Rocks. It is not certain that he ever resided here, or even crossed the Atlantic; he may have made the purchase in England, whither Cooke had returned and entered the military service of Cromwell. These parcels of real estate were conveyed to John Stedman 1 June 1655, by Henry Parks of London, merchant, "son and heir of Edward Parks of London, merchant, deceased," to whom they had been devised by will.

PARLEN, NICHOLAS (otherwise written Parlyn), m. Sarah Hamore 30 Nov. 1665, and had *John*, b. 31 Mar. 1666; *Sarah*, b. 1 Aug. 1668; *Hannah*, b. 8 Aug. 1670; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1672; *Mary*, b. 25 Nov. 1675; *Susanna*, b. 16 Ap. 1677; *Abigail*, b. 14 June 1680.

PATRICK, DANIEL, was here as early as May 1632, and resided at the S. E. corner of Brighton and Winthrop streets. He was one of the first two military

commanders appointed in the Colony. At a General Court 7 Sept. 1630, it was "Ordered, that Mr. Patrick and Mr. Underhill shall have allowed them for half a year's provision, 2 hogheads of meal, 4 bushels of malt, 10 pounds of powder and lead to make shot, also houseroom provided for them, and £15 12s. in money to make their provisions; all this to be done at the public charge; their year to begin from the time they begin to keep house." And when officers were appointed 9 March 1636-7, for the several Train-bands, Mr. Daniel Patrick and Mr. John Underhill are named as Captains "for the Country's service." He served three months in the Pequot war, and performed other military service, until Nov. 1637, when "the Court did give way to Capt. Patrick's remove to Ipswich, discharging him from any further service, and gave him a quarter's pay for a gratuity." (*Col. Rec.*) But Bond says he was a Selectman in Watertown 1638. He subsequently rem. to Connecticut, and was killed in a quarrel by a Dutchman 1643. Winthrop says, "About this time, Capt. Daniel Patrick was killed at Stamford by a Dutchman, who shot him dead with a pistol. This Captain was entertained by us out of Holland (where he was a common soldier of the Prince's guard), to exercise our men. We made him a Captain, and maintained him. After, he was admitted a member of the Church of Watertown and a freeman. But he grew very proud and vicious," etc. Capt. Patrick had a wife, described by Winthrop as "a good Dutch woman and comely;" but it is not known that he left any posterity.

PATTEN, WILLIAM (otherwise written Pattin, and Patting), was here as early as 13 Mar. 1633-6, when he agreed to take charge of a part of the town herd of cattle. By w. Mary he had *Mary*, b. before his arrival here; *William*, d. 22 Mar. 1645-6; *Thomas*, b. — Oct. 1636; *Nathaniel*, d. — Jan. 1639; *Sarah*, d. young; *Nathaniel*, b. 29 July 1643. WILLIAM the f. res. on the easterly side of North Avenue opposite the Common; and d. 10 Dec. 1668; his w. Mary d. 20 Sept. 1673.

2. THOMAS, s. of William (1), settled in Billerica; he m. Rebecca —, who d. 19 May 1689, and Sarah Didson (or Ditson) of Reading 20 May 1686. His children were *Mary*, b. 21 Aug. 1684; *Thomas*, b. 22 Mar. 1685-6; *Nathaniel*, b. 14 Sept. 1686, d. about 1718, leaving family; *William*, b. 12 May 1671, a Deacon at Billerica, d. here of small-pox 5 Oct. 1730, while attending the General Court as Representative; *Rebecca*, b. 29 Jan. 1674-5; *Sarah*, b. 18 June 1677; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 May 1680; *Mehetabel*, b. 28 Feb. 1686-7; *Kendall*, b. 20 Ap. 1689. THOMAS the f. d. 16 Jan. 1689-90; his w. Sarah m. Thomas Richardson 29 Dec. 1690.

3. NATHANIEL, s. of William (1), m. Rebecca Adams 24 Nov. 1669; she d. 18 Dec. 1677, and he m. Sarah Cooper 8 Oct. 1678; she d. and he m. Sarah Hancock 15 Oct. 1711. His chil. were *Nathaniel* and *John*, twins, b. 24 Sept. 1672; *Anna*, b. 20 Ap. 1674, m. Nathaniel Eames of Framingham, and was living in 1725; *William*, b. 12 July 1676; *Mary*, b. 24 July 1679, m. Walter Russell 17 May 1699, and d. before 1706; *Samuel*, b. 2 Jan. 1681-2; *Elizabeth*, m. John Russell 30 Mar. 1710, living at Killingly, Conn., 1725; *Daniel*, b. 18 Jan. 1689 (I suspect this last should be *Hannah*, instead of *Daniel*; *Hannah* d. 16 Sept. 1739, a. 50, naming sister Russell in her will). NATHANIEL the f. d. 12 June 1725.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (3), m. Deborah —; she d. 7 Mar. 1715-26 (G. S. 9 Mar.), and he m. Sarah Frost 17 May 1720. His children were *Nathaniel*, b. 10 Dec. 1702; *Abigail*, b. 6 May 1705, m. Sebas Jackson 2 Dec. 1731; *Jonathan*, b. — Oct. 1706, prob. the same who was killed by the falling of a clay bank where he was digging 22 Dec. 1730; his bro. *Nathaniel* was appointed administrator 1 Feb. 1730-31; *Deborah*, b. 25 July 1708, d. 22 Oct. 1708; *Deborah*, b. 6 Sept. 1709; *Phoebe*, b. 2 Dec. 1711; *Priscilla*, b. 6 June 1713; *Sarah*, b. prob. 1714, bap. 10 Ap. 1715; *Daniel*, b. 22 Feb. 1715-16. NATHANIEL the f. d. about 1727; his w. Sarah administered 8 May 1727, and d. at Menot. 11 Aug. 1747, a. 78.

5. JOHN, s. of Nathaniel (3), m. Margaret, dau. of Reuben Luxford, 18 Mar. 1699-1700, and had *Margaret*, b. 5 Mar. 1700-1, m. Charles Hunnewell of Cha. 8 Nov. 1733; *Luxford*, b. 31 Mar. 1704; *John*, b. 8 Nov. 1706, was a

carpenter, residing in Stoughton 24 Ap. 1728; *Rebecca*, b. —, living 24 June 1730, and prob. the "spinster" who bought a small estate (two rods square) on the easterly side of North Avenue, opposite the Common, 24 June 1768. *JOHN* the f. resided on the southerly side of Brattle street, between Ash and Sparks streets, and d. about 1717; his w. *Margaret* d. 19 Feb. 1717-18; *Amos Marrett* was appointed administrator on the estates of both *John* and *Margaret* 22 Feb. 1717-18.

6. *WILLIAM*, s. of *Nathaniel* (3), m. *Abigail*, dau. of *Stephen Willis* of Medf., 3 Jan. 1700-1, and had in Camb., *William*, b. 21 Aug. 1701, m. *Ann Seecomb* 17 Nov. 1726, and had family in Medf.; *Abigail*, b. 11 June 1708; *Rebecca*, b. 14 Jan. 1705-6; *Stephen*, b. 19 June 1707; *Eliot*, b. 15 May 1709; *Mary*, b. 20 May 1711; and in Medf., *John*, b. 1 Jan. 1712-13; *Aaron*, b. 16 Ap. 1717; *Thomas*, b. 2 Feb. 1718-19, m. *Mary Tufts* of Chs. 10 Jan. 1745, and had family in Medf., where his w. *Mary* d. 28 Aug. 1764, a. 42. *WILLIAM* the f. appears to have removed to Medf. about 1712, and d. there 7 Sept. 1744, a. 68.

7. *NATHANIEL*, s. of *Nathaniel* (4), in 1727 was a housewright in Killingly, Conn., but returned, and was a resident here in 1730. Perhaps he was the same who owned a house at the N. E. corner of Mount Auburn Street and Brattle Square 1751, which he sold in 1755, being styled "cooper" in the deeds. He had *Jonathan*, bap. 12 Aug. 1744; *Ebenezer*, bap. 22 July 1750.

8. *LUXFORD*, s. of *John* (5), m. *Rebecca Robbins* 11 May 1727, and had *Mary*, b. 10 May 1728; *Rebecca*, b. 14 May 1730, d. 11 Mar. 1735-6. *LUXFORD* the f. was a mason, inherited the homestead, and d. before 17 May 1730. His w. *Rebecca* was appointed administratrix 26 June 1730.

PATTERSON, JAMES, prob. of Billerica, m. *Rebecca Stevenson* 29 May 1662. They resided in Billerica 1695.

PIRCE, MARK (or *Pierce*), owned an estate at the N. E. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets 1642, when that corner was about a hundred feet northerly from its present position.

2. *JONATHAN*, perhaps of Chs., had six children bap. here, viz., *Martha*, 8 Aug. 1697; *Benjamin*, 2 Oct. 1698; *Elizabeth*, 28 July 1700; *Isaac*, 9 Aug. 1702; *John*, 23 Ap. 1704; *Stephen* 30 Ap. 1709.

3. *JAMES*, of Chs., m. *Mary Prentice* 10 Feb. 1731-2, perhaps lived on the Chs. side of the line, but his children were baptized here, as follows: *Mary*, 10 Dec. 1732; *John*, 14 Dec. 1735; *Susanna*, 16 Oct. 1737; *James*, 30 Dec. 1739; *Abigail*, 20 Dec. 1741; *George*, 30 Oct. 1743; *Hannah*, 10 Nov. 1745; *Samuel*, 23 Oct. 1748. Probably the same *James* m. *Alice*, wid. of *Ebenezer Fessenden*, 26 June 1760, and afterwards res. here.

MARY, servant of *Nathaniel Sparhawk*, d. 12 July 1647. *JOSEPH*, m. *Hannah Munroe* 21 Dec. 1692. *JOHN*, m. *Susanna Marrett* 27 Sept. 1722. *ALICE*, m. *Thomas Read* 1 Ap. 1773. *NATHANIEL*, m. *Mary Fisk* 28 June 1776. *RICHARD*, m. *Anna Dickson* 21 Oct. 1784. *SAMUEL*, m. *Sophia Stedman* 20 Mar. 1796. *ELIJAH*, m. *Rebecca Ransford* 19 Feb. 1797.

PELHAM, HERBERT, Esq., s. of *Herbert, Esq.*, and *Catherine*, eldest dau. of *Lord Delaware* (or *De la Warr*), and a near relative, on his father's side, to the Duke of Newcastle, was b. 1601, and resided in Lincolnshire, England. He was an early friend of the emigrants to Massachusetts, and promoted their enterprise by his influence, his advice, and his money. In 1638 or 1639, he removed his family hither and settled in Cambridge. He res. at the N. W. corner of Dunster and South streets; the same estate having been previously occupied by Gov. *Thomas Dudley*, and by *Roger Harlakenden, Esq.*, whose widow became the wife of *Pelham*. He was Selectman 1645, Assistant from 1645 to 1649; Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1645, 1646, and intrusted by the General Court with much important business as a member of Committees and otherwise. He was also the first Treasurer of Harvard College, elected 27 Dec. 1643, and the second person named in the act incorporating the Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians, 1649. He returned to England about 1649, was afterwards member of Parliament, rendered frequent and important services to the Colony, and d., according to *Morant*, June

1674; but, according to a certified copy of the "Parish Register of Bures, St. Mary in the Co. of Suffolk," which was his last residence, he was buried 1 July 1675. His first wife was Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and granddaughter of Sir William Waldegrave, by whom he had *Waldegrave*, bap. 26 Sept. 1627, the principal heir of the English estates, buried 12 Nov. 1699; *Penelope*, b. about 1631, m. Gov. Josiah Winslow, and d. at Marshfield 7 Dec. 1703, a. 72; *Nathaniel*, bap. 5 Feb. 1631-2, grad. H. C. 1651, embarked for England with Capt. Garrett Nov. 1657, and was lost; by his second wife, Elizabeth, dau. of Godfrey Bosville, Esq., and wid. of Roger Harlakenden, Esq., he had *Mary*, b. 12 Nov. 1638, according to the town Record, but manifestly a mistake; the date should prob. be 1639 or 1640; *Frances*, b. 9 Nov. 1643; *Herbert*, b. 3 Oct. 1645, bur. 2 Jan. 1645-6; and a son *Edward*, whose birth is not recorded, but who was the principal heir to the estates here; also *Henry*, named in a legal document as younger than *Edward*. Other children are named in the father's will 1 Jan. 1672-3, viz., *Anna*; *Katherine Clark*; a dau., w. of Cuthlach Eliot. He names also two sisters, *Penelope*, who was w. of Gov. Bellingham and d. 29 May 1702, a. about 63, and *Elizabeth*, who d. unm. at Marshfield 1 Ap. 1706, a. 83. Capt. William Pelham of Sudbury was prob. brother to Herbert Pelham, Esq.

2. EDWARD, s. of Herbert (1), grad. H. C. 1673, remained in New England, and d. 20 Sept. 1730. He seems never to have engaged in any useful or remunerative business, but rather to have lived on his income as a gentleman at large. In his early life he was probably dissipated, certainly indiscreet. One of his freaks while in College is related on pp. 225, 226. The anxiety and disapprobation of his father may be inferred from his will, dated 1 Jan. 1672, in which he gives this son all his "lands, tenements, and hereditaments in New England in the Massachusetts Bay in America, situate, lying and being in Cambridge, Watertown, Sudbury, or elsewhere within the said Colony," and a life estate in some lands in England; he also bequeaths certain personal property to "my son Winslow for the use of my son Edward Pelham, to be paid unto him in New England, if he reside there, upon the conditions hereafter expressed; that is to say, if he the said Edward shall so behave and demean himself that he can procure either the hands of the Governor and four of the Assistants of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay or of New Plymouth Government, that he is now grown serious, sober, and solid, and follows his study, and avoids all idle and profane company, and that they verily conceive there is a real change in him for the better, and not only to attain his ends thereby. . . . But if in all these years he will not be reclaimed," then the property shall go to others. In sundry documents he is styled of Boston 1676, and of Newport, R. I., 1691-1711. He had wife *Freelove* in 1693, and is said to have had a previous w. *Godsgift*, dau. of Gov. Benedict Arnold of Newport; Savage suggests that the two wives may have been sisters. His chil. were *Edward* and *Thomas*, to whom he conveyed all his lands in Cambridge and Watertown 23 Nov. 1711, at which date the father and both sons are described as "gentlemen" of Newport, R. I.

3. EDWARD, s. of Edward (2), executed his will at Newport 21 May 1740, naming wife *Arabella* and three daus., viz. "*Hermione*, the wife of John Bannister of Newport aforesaid merchant," *Elizabeth*, and *Penelope*. Among the articles bequeathed to his father by Herbert Pelham, Esq., was an "inlaid cabinet," which was purchased about 1842 by Mr. Robert Bolton of Bedford, West Chester Co., N. Y., together with portraits of Charles II., Queen Henrietta Maria, Col. Godfrey Bosville, and Elizabeth Bosville. In a letter to Rev. John L. Sibley, Librarian of Harvard College, announcing this purchase, dated 19 Jan. 1867, Mr. Bolton says, "Edward Pelham died at Newport, R. I., 1740, leaving two daughters: 1st *Hermione*, who m. John Bannister, from whose granddaughter Elizabeth I purchased the pictures and cabinet; 2d, *Penelope*, who m. Joseph Cowley of Wolverhampton, England, whose dau. Henrietta m. Admiral Jahleel Brenton, a native of Newport, R. I."

4. THOMAS, s. of Edward (2), had w. *Abigail*; but whether he had children is not ascertained.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, a clergyman, came from England in 1636, and dwelt a short time at Salem. He had several invitations to settle, but was undecided which to accept. In 1639 he removed here, as it would seem for the purpose of becoming a colleague with Mr. Shepard. The Church paid the expense of his removal, and fitted up a house of Mr. Pelham for his use. He remained here about a year, during which time he erected a house on the northerly side of Kirkland Street, afterwards the homestead of Deputy-gov. Danforth and the Foxcrofts. His connection with this Church, however, was not permanent, and he was not "called to office." In 1640 he removed to Dedham, and united with the Church, preparatory to taking office there. But this intention, like the former, was frustrated. Circumstances prevented his settlement, and he resolved to return to England. He sailed 26 Oct. 1641, and arrived after a long and tempestuous passage. He was afterwards minister at Wrentham, Eng., and is supposed to have been a member of the Westminster Assembly of Divines. The particulars concerning his residence here are gleaned from the Town Records and other ancient memoranda.

2. SAMUEL, supposed to be son of Rev. George of Watertown, sold land on the south side of the river to John Jackson 10 Ap. and 11 June 1648, bounded on land of Mrs. Elizabeth Phillips, probably the wid. of Rev. George, who d. 1 July 1644. See *Farmer*.

PHIPS, SPENCER, by w. Elizabeth, had William, b. —, H. C. 1728, a Captain, d. s. p. before 22 June 1752; Mary, b. 30 May 1710, d. 8 June 1716; Sarah, b. 19 Oct. 1712, m. Andrew Bordman 25 Feb. 1731-2, and d. in Dec. 1793; Eliakim, b. 7 Oct. 1714, d. 3 Dec. 1714; Elizabeth, bap. 9 Dec. 1716, m. John Vassall, 10 Oct. 1734, and d. 22 Sept. 1739; Spencer, bap. 20 Feb. 1721, a Lieutenant, d. before 7 April 1747; David, bap. 26 Aug. 1722, d. 21 Sept. 1722; Eliakim, bap. 25 Aug. 1723, d. young, David, b. 25 Sept. 1724; Mary, b. 27 Dec. 1725, m. Richard Lechmere (pub. 1 March 1734); Rebecca, b. 14 Feb. 1727, m. Joseph Lee, Esq. (pub. 15 Feb. 1735). SPENCER the f. was son of Dr. David Bennett of Rowley by his w. Rebecca Spencer; he was b. at Rowley 6 June 1685, and was early adopted by Gov. William Phips, whose wife was sister to Mrs. Bennett. He took the name of Phips when quite young, which was confirmed to him as his legal name by the General Court 18 June 1716. He grad. H. C. 1703, was a Colonel, Representative 1721, Councillor 1721-1732, Lieut.-governor 1732-1757. He bought the Haugh farm of more than 300 acres, embracing the whole of East Cambridge and the northeasterly portion of Cambridgeport, 15 Aug. 1706, and soon afterwards removed here. He also bought 2 Oct. 1714 the estate formerly owned by Dr. James Oliver, on Arrow Street near Bow Street, afterwards, known as the Winthrop estate, which became his homestead. He d. 4 Ap. 1757; his w. Elizabeth d. 7 May 1764.

DAVID, s. of Spencer (1), m. Mary Greenleaf of Boston 13 Sept. 1753, and had Mary, b. 20 Ap. 1757; Spencer, b. 4 Mar. 1760; Sarah, b. 26 Ap. 1762; Rebecca, b. 26 June 1763; William, b. 18 Dec. 1764; Stephen Greenleaf, b. 28 Ap. 1767; Elizabeth Hutchinson, b. 25 Sept. 1770. DAVID the f. grad. H. C. 1741, was a Colonel, Representative 1753, and High Sheriff of Middlesex 1761-1774. He inherited the homestead, and resided there until the Revolution, when he adhered to the King and went with his family to England, where he d. 7 July 1811. His estate here was confiscated; but the loss was repaired by benefits which the British Government bestowed on him and on his children.

PICKE, JOHN, by w. Mary, had Abigail, b. 22 Ap. 1642. See *Pickering*.

PICKERING, JOHN, by w. Mary, had Lydia, b. 5 Nov. 1638. I suspect this John Pickering and the foregoing John Picke, are but different forms of the same name.

PINSON, EDWARD, m. Anna, dau. of Deac. John Cooper 2 Aug. 1664. She d. 8 May 1666, and he disappears.

PLACK, THOMAS, sold land adjoining the "west-end field," 1639. Perhaps he was the freeman of 1640.

POLLY, GEORGE, fined for breach of a Town Order 1687.

POST, STEPHEN (otherwise written Poast), owned a house and twelve acres on the south side of the river, 1635. He rem. with Hooker to Hartford, where he was Constable in 1641. "Some of the family moved down the River." *Hinman*.

2. THOMAS, a weaver, had a grant 1669, of "fencing timber for his garden," and resided on the westerly side of Dunster Street, between Harvard and Mount Auburn streets, in 1678. He may have been son of Stephen (1), but the traces of his early history have been obliterated. He d. between 28 Mar. and 7 Ap. 1691; and bequeathed his whole estate to Nathaniel Hancock, directing him to pay £30 to his heirs at law, viz.: to dau. Rebecca Post, now dwelling in England, near Gravesend, to grandson Thomas Post, and to grandson John Sattle (Sawtell), which last named grandson was to have all the testator's books, except the great Bible.

PRATT, JOHN, was here in 1633, and owned a house 1635 on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, between Brighton Street and Brattle Square, which he soon sold to Joseph Isaac. He rem. to Hartford, where "he was a Juror, Deputy, and Magistrate, and was an important man in the Colony. He came here among the first settlers of Hartford." *Hinman*.

2. JOHN, styled on our records "Mr. Pratt," was one of the earliest inhabitants. That we had two Johns at the same time appears from the fact that land was granted to "John Pratt" 5 Jan. 1634-5, and another lot to "Mr. Pratt," on the same day; also from the fact that one removed to Hartford, as aforesaid, while a more tragical fate was reserved for the other. The last named John came here, under an agreement with the Company of Adventurers, as appears by a record on a fly leaf of the *Colony Records*, vol. i., under date of 5 Mar. 1628-9: "A proposition being made to entertain a surgeon for the plantation, Mr. Pratt was propounded as an able man, upon these conditions, namely, — That £40 should be allowed him, viz., for his chest £25, the rest for his own salary for the first year; provided he continue three years, the company to be at the charge of transporting his wife and a yof[outh, to] have £20 a year for the other two years, and to build him a house [at] the company's charge, and to allot him 100 acres of ground; but if he stay but one year, then the company to be at charge of his bringing back for England, and he to leave his serv[ant] and the chest for the company's service." He settled here, and remained quietly for a time. But becoming dissatisfied, he wrote a letter to a friend in England, for which he was called to account by the magistrates 3 Nov. 1635. His answer, which is recorded in *Col. Rec.*, i. 358-360, is worth preserving and is inserted elsewhere. His offence was pardoned, and he remained about ten years longer, when he sailed for England, with Capt. Thomas Coytmore, and together with his wife was wrecked and drowned near the coast of Spain, in Dec. 1644. "This man was above 60 years old, an experienced surgeon, who had lived in New England many years, and was of the First Church at Cambridge in Mr. Hooker's time, and had good practice, and wanted nothing. But he had been long discontented, because his employment was not so profitable to himself as he desired, and it is like he feared lest he should fall into want in his old age, and therefore he would needs go back into England (for surgeons were then in great request there by occasion of the war); but God took him away childless." *Savage's Winthrop*, i. 173; ii. 239.

PRENTICE, THOMAS (otherwise written Prentis, and Prentiss), settled on the south side of the river, and by w. Grace, had Grace, b. in England 1648. m. Thomas Oliver 27 Nov. 1667, and d. 31 Sept. 1681, a. 33; Thomas, and Elizabeth, twins, b. here 22 Jan. 1649-50; Mary, b. about 1652; John, b. 2 Feb. 1653-4, d. 10 Jan. 1654-5; John, b. 10 July 1655, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Jackson, and d. without issue 14 Mar. 1688-9; Hannah, b. 1661, d. 28 Ap. 1738. THOMAS the f. was the famous Captain of the Troop, distinguished in Philip's War. He also commanded the Troop which escorted Sir Edmund Andros, as a prisoner, from Rhode Island to Boston, August 1689. He was a Justice of the Peace 1696, and Representative three years, 1673 to 1674. His name often occurs in the history of his times, and all accounts

new is representing him as an active, energetic, and valuable public officer. He d. 7 July 1709, a. 89, in consequence of a fall from his horse about two months previously, on his return from a meeting on the Sabbath. His wife Grace d. 9 Oct. 1692.

2. JAMES, also resided on the south side of the river, and by w. Susanna, had James, prob. b. 11 Mar. 1655-6; Susanna, b. 29 June 1657; Hannah, b. 24 Ap. 1659; Elizabeth, b. 25 Aug. 1660; Sarah; Rose. JAMES the f. d. 7 Mar. 1709-10. His w. Susanna survived.

3. THOMAS, early called Thomas, Jr., to distinguish him from his contemporary the "Trooper," supposed to be brother to James (2), with whom he purchased a farm in 1650, m. Rebecca, dau. of Edward Jackson, and had (as given by Binney in his *History of the Prentice Family*), Thomas, b. about 1665; John; Edward, b. about 1685; James; Rebecca; Hannah; Rose; Eleazer. He is supposed to be the same who d. 6 Nov. 1722, a. 93.

4. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), m. Sarah Stanton 20 Mar. 1673, and had Thomas, b. 13 Jan. 1676; John, b. about 1682; birth not recorded, but named in the will of his Uncle John, 1689, and supposed to be the grad. of H. C. 1700, and minister at Lancaster. Binney mentions also, Grace; and Samuel, b. about 1689. THOMAS the f. d. 19 Ap. 1685, and administration was granted 4 May, to his wid. Sarah and his father, Captain Thomas Prentice.

5. JOHN, s. of Thomas (3), cordwainer, and afterwards physician, m. Hannah Osland 1696; she d. 2 May 1704, and he m. Bethia —. He d. at Newton 4 Jan. 1720-21, naming in his will w. Bethia and six daughters, who are again named in the division of his estate 1754: Hannah, w. of Thomas Soden; Experience, w. of William Darby; Rebecca, w. of Daniel Collins; Elizabeth, unm.; Bethia, deceased; Anas, w. of Nathan Hyde, also deceased.

I here dismiss the Newton family of Prentice, as since 1688 it disappears from the Camb. Records. An extensive genealogy may be found in the *History of the Prentice Family* by C. J. F. Binney, and the *History of Newton* by Francis Jackson.

6. HENRY, was an early emigrant to New England, and the ancestor of the Camb. family of Prentice. He was a proprietor, and perhaps a resident of Sudbury, but settled here before 1643. He sold his Sudbury lands to John Goodnow 6 Feb. 1648. His w. Elizabeth d. here 18 May 1648; and he m. Joane (Joanna) —, by whom he had Mary, b. 25 Nov. 1644, m. Nathaniel Hancock 8 Mar. 1663-4; Solomon, b. 23 Sept. 1646; Abiah, b. 22 May 1648; Samuel, b. 3 Aug. 1650; Sarah, m. John Woodward; Henry; all these, except Abiah, were living, and named in a conveyance of real estate 31 Dec. 1713. HENRY the f. was a husbandman, and d. 9 June 1654; his w. Joanna m. John Gibson 24 July 1662.

7. SOLOMON, s. of Henry (6), m. Elizabeth —, who d. and he m. Hepzibah —, before 1676. His children were Solomon, b. 7 June 1674; Thomas, b. 25 Aug. 1676; Mary, b. 4 Jan. 1678-9, m. Benjamin Balch of Cha. 4 Jan. 1710-11, d. before 1742, and was mother of Rev. Thomas Balch of Dedham, who grad. H. C. 1733; Stephen, b. 1 June 1681; Nathaniel, b. 20 July 1684, d. 18 Sept. 1698; Elizabeth (twin), b. 25 July 1684, d. unm. 14 May 1727; Nathaniel, b. 18 Oct. 1689; Henry, b. about 1693. SOLOMON the f. was a husbandman and brickmaker. In 1672 he bought a house and land on the westerly side of the Common, on which estate near the close of his life he erected a new house, supposed to be the same not long ago occupied by Misses Betsey and Persis Bates. He d. 24 July 1719, a. nearly 73; his w. Hepzibah d. 6 Jan. 1741-2, a. 88. [According to the Town Records, Thomas, s. of Solomon and Elizabeth, was b. 7 June 1674, and the birth of Solomon is not recorded. I am confident that Thomas is a mistake for Solomon. Solomon was 84 years old at his death in 1758, as inscribed on his gravestone, corresponding with his birth in 1674; and the age of Thomas, at his death 7 Dec. 1709, is inscribed on his gravestone with much minuteness, as 33 years 3 months and 12 days, answering to his birth at the date assumed by me, 25 Aug. 1676. Moreover, there is no evidence that Solomon was the son of the 2d w. Hepzibah; but it is certain, from the recorded settlement of Hepzibah's estate, that Thomas was her son.]

8. HENRY, s. of Henry (6), m. Mary Gove 7 Ap. 1682, and had John, b. 6 Mar. 1682-3; Mary, b. 11 Dec. 1684, d. 2 May 1685; Mary, b. 4 Dec. 1685, d. 11 Mar. 1685-6; Hannah, b. 19 Jan. 1686-7, d. 3 June 1687; Jonathan, b. 4 Ap. and d. 1 May 1688; Sarah, b. 6 Ap. and d. 31 May 1689; Tabitha, bap. 8 Aug. 1697; Nathaniel, bap. 11 Dec. 1698; Jacob, b. 18 Aug. 1700, d. 18 Feb. 1700-1; Susanna, b. 29 Mar. and d. 23 July 1703.

9. SOLOMON, s. of Solomon (7), by w. Lydia, had Samuel, bap. 12 June 1696, d. young; Ruth, b. 31 Oct. 1700, m. William Dickson 12 June 1718; Lydia, b. 8 Mar. 1702-3, m. John Cooper 6 Ap. 1721, and Thomas Kidder 8 Ap. 1725; Solomon, b. 11 May 1705, grad. H. C. 1727, minister at Grafton, d. 23 May 1773; Samuel, b. 5 May 1707; Joanna, b. 5 Feb. 1709-10, m. Samuel Cook 31 Mar. 1726; Ebenezer, b. 29 May 1712; Sarah, b. 11 Mar. 1714-15, m. Jonathan Cooper 25 Oct. 1732; Daniel, b. 17 May 1717; Stephen, b. 26 Feb. 1719-20, m. Esther Cutter 6 Aug. 1741, rem. to Grafton; Mary, b. 25 Sept. 1723. SOLOMON the f. resided on the estate, of which the Botanic Garden is a part, at the corner of Garden and Linnæan streets, and d. 23 June 1758, a. 84; his w. Lydia d. 25 Ap. 1758, a. 81.

10. THOMAS, s. of Solomon (7), m. Maria Russell 28 Dec. 1696; she d. 1 May 1701, and he m. Mary Batson 6 Nov. 1701. His chil. were Thomas, bap. 21 Nov. 1697, d. young; Mary, bap. 2 Ap. 1699, m. Francis Kidder 13 Feb. 1717-18, Philip Cook about 1725, and Samuel Sprague of Stoneham 4 Ap. 1740; Thomas, b. 9 Dec. 1702; John, b. 8 Mar. 1703-4, prob. the mariner of whose estate William Prentice and Matthew Johnson were appointed administrators 4 May 1738; Elizabeth, b. 23 Aug. 1705, m. Matthew Johnson of Cha. 9 May 1726; Henry, b. 25 Nov. 1706; William, b. 24 July 1708; Hepzibah, b. 29 Oct. 1709, m. William Badger of Cha. 29 June 1727, and — Underwood of Boston before 1771; her son John Badger was brought up by his uncle William Prentice. THOMAS the f. was styled a brickmaker, and res. on the westerly side of Garden Street, opposite to the Botanic Garden; the cellar and well were visible recently. He d. 7 Dec. 1709, a. 33 years 3 months and 12 days, as inscribed on his gravestone; his w. Mary m. Nathaniel Robbins before 1720, and Samuel Lyon of Roxbury 24 Nov. 1742, after whose death she returned to her former dwelling, and d. here 2 Mar. 1760, a. 83. The epitaph on her gravestone was prob. written by her son, Rev. Thomas Prentice of Cha., and as a tribute of filial affection is worthy of preservation: "Here lyes interr'd the body of Mrs. Mary Lyon, in her first marriage consort to Mr. Thomas Prentice whom she survived more than 50 years, and expired March the 2d 1760, in the 84th year of her age, not impatient of life, but satisfied with it: Her children rise up, and call her blessed."

11. STEPHEN, s. of Solomon (7), m. Judith Frost of Cha. 8 July 1708; she d. and he m. Faith —; she d. 23 Jan. 1741-2, and he m. Lydia Prentice 10 Nov. 1743. He was a cordwainer, and res. on the westerly side of North Avenue, a few rods south of the Railroad Bridge. He was a Selectman 1744, and d. without issue, between 19 Mar. and 11 May 1761.

12. NATHANIEL, s. of Solomon (7), m. Hannah, dau. of John Wyeth, and had Jonas, b. 25 Ap. 1713; Nathaniel, b. 19 May 1715, a tailor, resided in Sherburn 1742; Hannah, b. 16 Dec. 1716, m. Thomas Feasenden of Lex. (pub. 6 Feb. 1734-5); Tabitha, b. 30 Aug. 1718, m. Eleazar Russell before 1742; Solomon, b. 31 Jan. 1720-21. NATHANIEL the f. was a brickmaker, and d. 24 Oct. 1722; his w. Hannah m. Jason Winship, 1724.

13. HENRY, s. of Solomon (7), m. Elizabeth Rand about 1718; she d. 13 Mar. 1748-9, and he m. Elizabeth Haley of Boston (pub. 21 Oct. 1749). His chil. were Joshua, b. 9 Ap. 1719; Caleb, b. 21 Feb. 1721-2; Martha, b. 27 June 1724, m. John Ware of Sherburn 19 June 1743, and was mother of the late Rev. Henry Ware, Sen., D. D.; Elizabeth, b. 17 Oct. 1727, m. Rev. Amos Adams of Rox., 18 Oct. 1753, and d. before 1776; Thomas, bap. 20 Sept. 1730, d. young; Hepzibah, bap. 23 Jan. 1731-2, m. Rev. Jacob Foster of Berwick, 13 Oct. 1756; Thomas, bap. 6 Oct. 1734, prob. d. 12 Mar. 1735-6; Nathan, b. 8 Ap. 1738, grad. H. C. 1756, a merchant in Berwick, Me., m. Mcbetabel Spencer, and d. here 29 July 1769; Sarah, bap. 25 Jan. 1740-41.

m. Charles Hill of Berwick 15 Sept. 1737. HENRY the f. was a husbandman and brickmaker; Deacon of Dr. Appleton's Church from 24 Nov. 1741 to 14 July 1774, when he resigned on account of his advanced age. He inherited the homestead on the westerly side of the Common; he also purchased in 1729 a large part of the Holden Farm, bounded south on Fresh Pond and east on Alewife Brook, being the former southeasterly corner of Arlington. He retained possession of both estates through life; but what proportion of the time he resided on each, has not been ascertained. When the War of the Revolution commenced, and Camb. became the headquarters of the Continental Army, Deac. Prentice retired to the house of his son, Rev. Joshua Prentice of Holliston, where he d. 18 Oct. 1778, a. 84; his w. Elizabeth d. 7 Ap. 1773, a. 78.

14. JOHN, s. of Henry (8), m. Mary Smith 5 Jan. 1704-5, and had Mary, b. 9 Oct. 1705, m. James Pierce of Cha. 10 Feb. 1731-2; John, b. 18 July 1707, a carrier, residing in South Carolina 1736; Henry, b. 4 Ap. 1711; Susanna, b. 20 Oct. 1712; Abigail, b. 24 May 1716; Smith and Ishmael, b. 11 Sept. 1718; [there is some confusion here; the births are entered in different places on the Town Records, but of the same date, yet Smith's baptism is dated 6 Mar. 1725-6:] Lydia, b. 16 Mar. 1721-2, prob. m. Stephen Prentice 10 Nov. 1743; Reuben, b. 14 June 1726, m. Mariha Hubbard 1 Mar. 1787, served in the French War, and was drowned 5 Oct. 1764; Tabitha, b. 8 Oct. 1724. JOHN the f. was a brickmaker, and res. on the south side of the Common, a very little in the rear of the old Washington School-house, the same estate which was for many years afterwards occupied by Miss Mary Hancock. He d. 24 Jan. 1741-2.

15. NATHANIEL, s. of Henry (8), grad. H. C. 1715, minister at Dunstable from about 1720, m. Mary, dau. of Maj. William Tyng 1724, and had Mary, b. 2 Jan. 1725; William Henry, b. 2 Dec. 1726; Nathaniel, b. 29 May 1729, as "officer in the Navy," d. unm. and Abraham Watson of Camb. was appointed administrator 1 May 1770; Lucy, prob. m. Abraham Watson 28 Mar. 1751; John. All these children are named in their father's will 6 Dec. 1736. NATHANIEL the f. d. 27 Feb. 1736-7, a. about 33.

16. SOLOMON, s. of Solomon (9), grad. H. C. 1727, settled in the ministry at Grafton 1731, m. Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Sartell of Groton, 26 Oct. 1732, and had Solomon, b. 29 Oct. 1733, killed in blasting a well 26 Oct. 1747; Nathaniel Sartell, b. 8 Dec. 1735, settled at Alstead, N. H.; Sarah, b. 14 Feb. and d. 2 Mar. 1737-8; John, b. 24 Feb. 1738-9, d. in Auburn, 26 Feb. 1812; Sarah, b. 29 Nov. 1740, d. young; Henry, b. 17 Nov. 1742; Sarah, b. 1 July 1744; Lydia, b. 22 May 1746; Solomon, b. 13 Aug. 1748, d. at Edenton, N. C.; Mary, b. 12 Aug. 1751, m. Amos Binney of Hull, and was mother of the late Amos Binney, Navy Agent at Boston. Rev. Mr. Prentice was dismissed from his charge at Grafton 10 July 1747, on account of his favoring the preaching of Whitefield. He afterwards preached in Easton a few years, then in Bellingham, then in Hull from 1768 to 1772, and afterwards returned to Grafton, where he d. 22 May 1773, a. 68. [For most of the particulars in this paragraph, I am indebted to Binney's *History of the Prentice Family*.]

17. SAMUEL, s. of Solomon (9), m. Elizabeth Cook 23 Dec. 1736, and had Lydia, b. 11 Mar. 1737-8, m. Samuel Whitney of Wat. 15 Jan. 1766; Elizabeth, b. 2 Ap. 1741, d. here unm. 10 Aug. 1817. SAMUEL the f. res. in Wat. and d. between 30 Sept. and 6 Nov. 1749. His w. Elizabeth survived.

18. EBENEZER, s. of Solomon (9), m. Sarah Peirce of Cha. 21 Aug. 1735, and had Ebenezer, b. 4 Mar. 1736-7; Solomon, b. 24 Ap. and d. 24 May 1739; Sarah, b. 20 Aug. 1741, m. John Robbins of Lex. 14 May 1761; Solomon, b. 14 Mar. 1743-4; George, b. 27 Sept. 1746; Mary, b. 16 Oct. 1747, d. young; Elizabeth, b. 4 Mar. 1748-9, d. 1750; Mary and Elizabeth, twins, b. 11 Jan. 1751-2, both d. young; Love, b. 27 Mar. 1755, m. Moses Hovey 11 Mar. 1776, and d. 9 May 1824. EBENEZER the f. was a housewright, resided in Menot. and d. 30 Aug. 1790, a. 78; his w. Sarah d. 10 Nov. 1772.

19. DANIEL, s. of Solomon (9), m. Deborah Wyeth 29 Dec. 1743, and had Daniel, bap. 30 Dec. 1744, a housewright, was of Harvard 1796; Sarah, bap.

14 Sept. 1746; *Sarah*, bap. 6 Nov. 1748; *Jonathan*, bap. 19 Aug. 1750; *Mercy*, bap. 15 Oct. 1752; these four prob. d. young; *Hepzibah*, bap. 14 Mar. 1758, m. Thomas Goddard 11 Dec. 1777; *Samuel*, bap. 21 May 1758; *Beulah*, b. prob. 1760, named in settlement of estate, m. Timothy Tufts 9 May 1784. DANIEL the f. was styled "yeoman," inherited the homestead (Botanic Garden and adjoining lands, four and a half acres), and d. about 1776. His w. Deborah and s. Daniel were administrators 4 Mar. 1776. The estate was divided 11 Mar. 1777, between w. Deborah and chil. Daniel, Samuel, Hepzibah, and Beulah.

20. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (10), grad. H. C. 1726, minister at Arundel 1730, and installed at Charlestown 31 Oct. 1739. He m. Irene, dau. of Rev. Mr. Emery of Wells; she d. 1745, and he m. Rebecca Austin of Chs. 16 Oct. 1746; she d. 1748, and he m. wid. Mary Butman of York, Me., who survived him, and after his death returned to York. His chil. (besides others who d. in infancy), were Irene, b. about 1737, d. here unm. 29 Ap. 1791, a. 54; Mary, m. Dr. James Frost of Camb. 1 Dec. 1768; he d. 22 July 1770, and their only child Mary was b. 3 Feb. and d. 24 Feb. 1771; the wid. subsequently m. Nehemiah Rand of Chs., and when that place was destroyed in June 1775, rem. to Lyndeborough, N. H., where she d. before 1791; Lucy, b. 18 Aug. 1740, d. young; Margaret, b. 9 Aug. 1742, m. Nehemiah Rand of Lyndeborough 21 Oct. 1791; Thomas, b. 9 June 1745, d. young; Rebecca, b. 2 Mar. 1747-8, m. Joseph Kettell of Boston 15 Mar. 1770, and d. 2 Feb. 1825. On the destruction of Chs. 1775, Rev. Mr. Prentice removed into the house where he was born, in Camb., and resided there during the remainder of life. After the inhabitants of Chs. returned from their dispersion, he recommenced the labors of his ministry with them, which he continued to perform until both body and mind became so enfeebled that he was obliged to desist. It is related of him, that, on the last Sunday of his ministry, through sheer forgetfulness he repeated in the afternoon the same sermon which he had preached in the morning. He d. 17 June 1782, a. 80; his remains were removed to Chs. and buried by the people of his charge.

21. HENRY, s. of Thomas (10), m. Katherine Felch 31 Jan. 1728-9, and had Mary, b. 19 Oct. 1729, m. Moses Richardson before 1755, and d. 10 Mar. 1812, a. 82; HENRY the f. was a currier, and resided on the easterly side of Mason Street, near the Common. He is styled "junior" on the records, with reference to Deacon Henry Prentice, who was about a dozen years his senior. He rem. to Shrewsbury, which is named as his residence 1771, in the will of his brother William. He was prob. the same who m. Mary Walker 16 Oct. 1752 (still styled "junior," Deacon Prentice being yet alive), and had John, b. 27 July 1753; Thomas, b. 27 May 1755; Jerusha, b. 17 Oct. 1757; William, b. 12 Sept. 1760; Samuel, b. 10 June 1763; the last named is recorded as son of Henry Prentice of Shrewsbury. It appears probable that he subsequently returned, as a Henry Prentice d. here, 23 Aug. 1787, said to be a. 82, which very nearly corresponds with his age.

22. WILLIAM, s. of Thomas (10), was a cordwainer, and inherited a part of the homestead. He m. Mary Badger of Chs. 6 Nov. 1629. They had no children; but they adopted John Badger, son of his sister Hepzibah, and made him principal heir to the estate. WILLIAM d. between 17 Ap. and 17 Sept. 1771; his w. Mary was living in 1773.

23. JONAS, s. of Nathaniel (12), m. Mercy Peirce of Chs. 22 Ap. 1736, and had Mercy, bap. 22 May 1737, m. Jonathan Cooper, Jr., 5 June 1755; Jonas, bap. 29 Ap. 1739; James, bap. 24 May 1741, grad. H. C. 1761, m. Lydia Saunders of Gloucester, was Captain of Marines on board a privateer in the Revolutionary War, and d. in Boston without issue 26 Nov. 1797; Nathaniel, born 14 Oct. 1743; Lydia, bap. 22 Sept. 1745, m. Edward Fillebrown 23 Aug. 1770, and was buried 2 Dec. 1832; John, bap. 28 Aug. 1748; Thomas, bap. 19 Jan. 1751-2; Elizabeth, bap. 29 Sept. 1754, m. James Fillebrown 5 June 1774; Hannah, bap. 13 Mar. 1757, m. John Warland 12 Mar. 1776. JONAS the f. res. on the estate afterwards of Deac. Abel Whitney, on North Avenue, which he inherited from his uncle Stephen Prentice, He d. 14 Nov. 1775, a. 63; his w. Mercy d. 24 Feb. 1790, a. 76.

24. **SOLOMON**, s. of Nathaniel (12), m. Hannah Fillebrown of Cha. 2 Nov. 1744, and had *Solomon*, b. 11 Aug. 1745, d. 8 Sept. 1765; *Hannah*, b. 27 July 1746; *Isaac*, b. 11 Dec. 1750; *Sarah*, b. 18 July 1761. *Solomon* the f. was a farmer, and is said to have res. for a time in Wat.; the date of his death is not ascertained; his w. *Hannah* d. in the almshouse 26 Aug. 1806.

25. **JOSEPH**, s. of Deac. Henry (13), grad. H. C. 1738, ordained at Holliston 18 May 1742, and d. 24 Ap. 1789, after a ministry of about forty-five years. He had three wives, all of Camb.; he m. *Mary*, dau. of Edmund Angier, 9 Nov. 1743; she d. 4 Jan. 1754, and he m. *Margaret*, dau. of Rev. Dr. Appleton, 9 Jan. 1755; she d. —, and he m. *Mary Haley* 9 Jan. 1770, who survived him, and d. at Holliston 21 May 1804, a. 81. His children were *Joshua*, b. 9 Sept. 1744, merchant in Marblehead, and Town Clerk more than thirty years; *Thomas*, b. 27 Oct. 1747, grad. H. C. 1766, D. D. 1806, ordained at Medfield 30 Oct. 1770, and d. 28 Feb. 1814 (his son *Thomas*, b. 11 Jan. 1792, grad. H. C. 1811, was settled in the ministry at Charlestown 26 Mar. 1817, and d. 5 Oct. 1817); *Henry*, b. 7 Mar. 1749, merchant in Boston, owned the estate bordering on Fresh Pond, formerly of his grandfather, where he resided a portion of the time; he m. *Ruth Freeman* of Boston 11 Sept. 1775, and d. 31 Aug. 1821; his w. *Ruth* d. here Jan. 1800; *Mary*, b. 9 Nov. 1752; d. next year; *Mary*, b. 1753, d. 30 Aug. 1759; *Appleton*, b. 1754, d. 16 June 1754; *Margaret*, m. Rev. Timothy Dickinson of Holliston; *Appleton*, b. 1761, grad. H. C. 1781, merchant in Boston, where he m. *Silence Conant* 14 June 1785, and had a large family; res. for a time in Rox. and rem. to Holliston 1812, where he d. in April 1821; his w. *Silence* d. 5 Mar. 1829; *Elizabeth*, b. 1763, d. unm. at Holliston 18 Dec. 1835. Some of the births and deaths in this paragraph are taken from Binney's *Prentice Family*.

26. **CALEB**, s. of Deac. Henry (13), m. Lydia, dau. of Deac. Samuel Whittemore, 17 Sept. 1744, and wid. Rebecca Rockwell 20 Dec. 1762. His chil. were *Caleb*, b. 17 Ap. and d. 14 Aug. 1745; *Caleb*, b. 14 Nov. 1746; *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Sept. 1748, m. Benajah Davenport, Jr., of Dorchester, 4 Oct. 1769; *Samuel*, b. 10 Feb. 1749-50, d. young; *Samuel*, b. 26 May 1753, grad. H. C. 1771, a trader in Gorham, Me. (his son William was father of Sargent S. Prentice, Esq., one of the most eloquent men of his age); *William*, b. 1 Dec. 1754, pub. Mary Gorham of Barnstable 10 Oct. 1778, a merchant, d. in Kentucky; *Henry*, b. 4 Feb. 1757, d. young; *Lydia*, b. 27 Jan. 1759, m. Sargent Smith of Gloucester; *Henry*, bap. 30 Dec. 1759, a saddler, d. unm. 1794. **CALEB** the f. is styled "yeoman;" in 1747 he bought of the assigns of Edward Pelham two and a half acres, lying between Harvard Square and Brattle, Palmer, and Church streets, portions of which he afterwards sold; He d. 19 Nov. 1772; his w. Rebecca d. 1807.

27. **NATHAN**, s. of Deac. Henry (13), grad. H. C. 1756; m. Mehetabel Spencer of Berwick, and had *William* and *Mehetabel*, d. here young; *Henry*, b. 25 July 1767, a blacksmith, res. in Princeton, and afterwards in Hubbardston; *Nathan*, twin, b. 25 July 1767, a cabinet maker, res. in Petersham; *Mehetabel*, bap. here 4 June 1769, m. Joseph Fosdick of Boston; and was mother of Elizabeth, w. of Charles T. Murdoch, Esq., of Cambridge. **NATHAN** the f. was for several years a trader in Berwick, but returned and d. here 29 July 1769.

28. **HENRY**, s. of John (14), m. Sarah, dau. of Jacob Hill, 19 Aug. 1735; she d. 8 July 1736, and he m. Susanna Brown of Wat. (pub. 5 Nov. 1737); he was again pub. 20 Jan. 1769, to Eunice Fitch of Bedford. His chil. were *Jacob*, b. 2 July 1736, d. young; *Joseph*, bap. 15 Ap. 1739 (witness to a deed from his father 2 Dec. 1784); *Abigail*, bap. 25 May 1740, m. Rev. Banker Gay of Hinsdale, N. H., 22 Sept. 1763; *William*, bap. 8 Oct. 1742, d. young; *John*, bap. 7 Oct. 1744, grad. H. C. 1766, removed to Londonderry, N. H., 1772, a lawyer, Attorney-general 1787-1793, Representative thirteen years, and Speaker in 1794 and 1795 and from 1798 to 1803, appointed Judge of the Superior Court 1798, but declined the appointment and d. 18 May 1808; *Jacob*, bap. 28 Mar. 1745-6; *William*, bap. 27 Dec. 1747; *Henry*, bap. 22 Jan. 1749-50; *Sarah*, bap. 20 Oct. 1751, m. Jonas Prentice 12 Nov. 1777.

HENRY, the f. was a cooper, and was generally styled on the Records, "Henry Prentice 3d," and in conversation, "Cooper Prentice." He res. on the easterly corner of Garden and Mason streets, on the estate afterwards owned by Judge Fay. He was living in 1784, and dead in 1797.

29. SMITH, s. of John (14), res. in Wat., m. Mercy Learned 13 Oct. 1743, and had Benjamin, b. 17 Mar. 1744-5; Mary, bap. 15 July 1753, m. Benjamin Bird of Watertown 9 Nov. 1775; and several others.

30. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (18), pub. Abigail Hovey of Newton 26 June 1762, and m. Experience Williams 24 Nov. 1785. According to a record kept by Rev. Samuel Cook of Menotomy, he had a child, b. 26 Sept. 1763, and a son, b. 10 Ap. 1767; both d. young, and their names if any are not recorded. EBENEZER the f. res. in Menot., and d. 23 Ap. 1803; his w. Experience d. 22 Sept. 1810, a. 55.

31. SOLOMON, s. of Ebenezer (18), m. Rebecca Frost 13 Ap. 1775, and had Solomon, b. 22 Mar. 1776, m. Elizabeth Wyeth of Charlestown 15 Ap. 1803, and d. 6 Oct. 1821 (Elizabeth, prob. w. of Solomon, Jr., d. 22 Sept. 1839, a. 67); Rebecca, b. 9 Sept. 1777, m. Benjamin Tenney of Hollis, N. H., 18 Aug. 1796; Samuel, b. 13 July 1779; Isaac; Ebenezer; and William; all named in the settlement of the estate of their grandfather, Samuel Frost, 6 June 1799. SOLOMON the f. res. in Menotomy, and d. 23 Jan. 1804; his w. Rebecca d. 13 Nov. 1798, a. 52.

32. GEORGE, s. of Ebenezer (18), m. Lydia Hill 21 June 1770, and had Lydia, b. 15 Ap. 1771, m. Jonas Pierce; Sarah, b. 10 Feb. and d. 5 Mar. 1773; George, b. 24 May 1774, m. Susanna Adams 7 June 1804; Sarah, b. 25 Nov. 1775, d. unm. 22 Mar. 1797; Ebenezer, b. 29 June 1778, d. 28 July 1801; Elizabeth, b. 19 Sept. 1780; Zechariah and Rebecca, twins, b. 17 Oct. and d. 27 and 28 Oct. 1782; so the foregoing Binney adds Zechariah, b. 1 Jan. and d. 21 Sept. 1784; Polly, b. 24 Nov. 1785, m. Abijah Pierce; Rebecca, b. 22 Oct. 1787, m. Ebenezer Warren; John, b. 12 Sept. 1789, m. Sarah Hall; Joseph, b. 27 May 1792, d. 19 Nov. 1795; Benjamin, twin, b. 27 May 1792, killed by a fall from a wagon in New York 1836. GEORGE the f. res. in Menotomy, and d. 6 Oct. 1819, a. 73; his w. Lydia d. 3 Sept. 1822, a. 75.

33. SAMUEL, s. of Daniel (19), m. Mary Todd 13 June 1782, and had Samuel, b. 12 Ap. 1783, d. 6 Sept. 1807; Daniel, b. 15 Sept. 1787, d. 1 Mar. 1796; an infant, b. —, d. July 1794; Elizabeth, b. 6 Ap. 1794, m. Joseph Brackett 2 Ap. 1819; Joseph, b. 12 Nov. 1797, went to North Carolina. SAMUEL the f. d. 18 July (or 25, gravestone,) 1795; his w. Mary d. 27 Ap. 1832, a. 82.

34. JONAS, s. of Jonas (23), m. Rachel Kent of Charlestown 22 May 1765; and Sarah Prentice 12 Nov. 1777; she d. 1784, and he m. Hannah Goddard 1 Dec. 1785. His chil. were Jonas, b. 2 Nov. 1766, d. young; Jonas, b. 8 Oct. 1769; Susanna Brown, b. 13 Sept. 1778, m. John Haskell, school teacher of Boston, and Benjamin D. Emerson of Boston, also a teacher and author of school books; Sally, b. 2 Ap. 1780, m. Nathaniel Ireland 18 Nov. 1802. JONAS the f. d. 2 May 1801.

35. NATHANIEL, s. of Jonas (23), m. Abigail Logan 22 Nov. 1764, and had Nathaniel Shepard, b. 7 Aug. 1766, grad. H. C. 1787, for many years physician and Town Clerk in Roxbury, d. 5 Nov. 1853, in Arlington; John, b. 1 Aug. and d. 2 Sept. 1768; Afeketabel, bap. 4 June 1769; Abigail, b. 10 Oct. 1771, m. Samuel Capen 14 Oct. 1792; James, b. 19 July 1774, d. 24 Jan. 1794; Lydia, b. 24 Feb. 1779, d. unm. 25 Mar. 1864; Jonas, bap. 1 Ap. 1781, d. young; Jonathan Cooper, b. 23 Dec. 1783; Harriet, b. 7 Nov. 1786, m. Mark Wear of Boston 4 Jan. 1810, d. 26 Mar. 1864; Jonas, b. 27 Mar. 1789, m. Ellen Whittemore, and resided in Arlington. NATHANIEL the f. was a chaise maker, and resided on the southerly side of North Avenue, near Porter's Hotel he d. 18 June 1817; his w. Abigail d. in Rox. (but was buried here) 28 Aug. 1825, a. 81.

36. JOHN, s. of Jonas (23), m. Mary Scripture 23 Ap. 1772, and had bap. 31 Jan. 1773, m. Raham Richardson 6 Jan. 1791, had charge of the house (styled "Wardeness") from Dec. 1802 until Sept. 1818, and after that

removed to Maine, to reside with her son; *Rebecca*, bap. 14 May 1775, m. Nathan Robbins 10 Ap. 1803; *Mercy*, bap. 13 April 1777, m. — Gibbons; *Lucy*, bap. 14 Feb. 1779, m. John Frost of Newton 19 Jan. 1801; *Hannah*, bap. 28 Jan. 1781, m. Samuel Worth 21 Mar. 1800; *John*, bap. 4 May 1783, m. Sarah Collier 1 Nov. 1807; *Anna*, bap. 10 July 1785; *Charles*, bap. 28 Oct. 1787; *Henry*; *Clarissa*, bap. 7 Aug. 1791. JOHN the f. inherited the homestead, on North Avenue, near the Fitchburg Railroad, was a farmer, and d. 23 Feb. 1802; his w. Mary d. 11 May 1797, a. 50.

37. THOMAS, s. of Jonas (23), m. Ruth Symmes of Woburn (pub. 14 May 1774), and had *Ruth*, b. 12 Oct. 1776, m. Isaac Cowdrey of Reading 30 Aug. 1795; *Thomas*, b. 27 June 1779; *Betsy*, b. 8 Dec. 1781; *Judith Symmes*, bap. 21 Mar. 1784; *Fanny*, bap. 4 June 1786; *Joseph*, bap. 15 Nov. 1789, d. 24 Sept. 1802.

38. CALEB, s. of Caleb (26), grad. H. C. 1765, ordained in Reading Oct. 1769, m. Pamela, dau. of Rev. John Mellen of Sterling, 1 Jan. 1771, and had *Caleb*, b. 22 or 23 Nov. 1771, settled in Paris, Me.; *Thomas Mellen*, b. 29 Mar. 1773, d. in Lexington, Ky.; *Charles*, b. 8 Oct. 1774, grad. H. C. 1795, was a lawyer, editor, and poet, d. in Brimfield 19 Oct. 1820; *Pamela*, b. 21 Ap. 1776, m. Col. John Orne of Lynnfield; *John*, b. 21 Mar. 1778, the veteran printer and editor of the *New Hampshire Sentinel* at Keene, N. H., where he d. 6 June 1873; *Henry*, b. 10 Dec. 1779, d. in Paris, Me., 1845; *Sophia*, b. 5 Jan. 1782, known as a poetess, d. unm. 12 Oct. 1805; *Clarissa*, b. 4 Ap. 1784, m. Benjamin Johnson of Boston, Mar. 1805, d. in Camb. 1813; *William*, b. 20 Feb. 1786, d. 15 Mar. 1806; *George*, b. and d. 1787; *Lydia*, b. 11 April 1790, m. Rev. William Frothingham of Belfast, Me., 1821; *George Washington*, b. 21 July 1792, a merchant in Wiscasset, Me., and afterwards editor of the *New York Statesman*, d. at Keene 28 Feb. 1829; *Rebecca*, b. 25 Aug. 1794, unm. REV. CALKB the f. d. of consumption 7 Feb. 1803; his w. Pamela m. Col. John Waldron of Dover, N. H., 14 Sept. 1809, and d. July 1822, a. 72.

39. WILLIAM, s. of Henry (28), m. Abigail, dau. of William Bordman, and had *David Gorham*, bap. 19 Mar. 1780; *Susanna*, bap. 10 Oct. 1796, m. — Pond. He had also *William*, a hackman and afterwards a florist; *John*; *Rebecca*. WILLIAM the f. inherited, in the right of his wife, a part of the Bordman Estate, on North Avenue, and bought 18 May 1779 another portion; but in consequence of thriftless habits, he was reduced to poverty, and d. in the almshouse 23 Sept. 1813; his w. Abigail d. 25 May 1801.

40. HENRY, s. of Henry (28), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Phillips; they bought a house and two rods square of ground, on the east side of North Avenue, opposite the Common, 16 Nov. 1778, which was seized on execution by Dr. William Gamage 20 Jan. 1791. He rem. to New Hampshire, and was residing in Windham 1797; but afterwards returned and d. here 13 Nov. 1806; his w. Elizabeth d. 24 Feb. 1807. They had children *Henry* and *Thomas (felo de se)*, and perhaps others.

41. BENJAMIN, s. of Smith (29), m. Ruth Worthylake 10 Dec. 1767, in Wat., and had *Benjamin*; *Ruth*, b. 28 Aug. 1769, m. Amos Munroe 18 Dec. 1803, and d. 17 June 1853; *Caleb*; *Henry*, d. 15 Oct. 1796, a. 24; *John*; *George*, d. in the almshouse 18 Mar. 1849, a. 74; *Eliza*; *Ellis*, m. Lydia Haynes of Wat. 23 Mar. 1806; and perhaps others. BENJAMIN the f. res. several years on the road leading from the junction of Elmwood Avenue and Mount Auburn Street toward Charles River, and d. 17 Dec. 1807.

42. GEORGE, s. of George (32), a farmer in Menot., m. Susanna Adams 7 June 1804, and had child, b. and d. 1805; *Susanna*, b. 2 Sept. 1806; *George*, b. 13 Mar. 1809; *Sarah*, b. 24 Sept. 1811; *Lydia*, b. 11 Ap. 1814; *Caroline Austin*, b. 22 Aug. 1816; *Eliza Bradley*, b. 26 Oct. 1819.

43. JONATHAN COOPER, s. of Nathaniel (35), m. Mary Whittemore of Cha. 14 Aug. 1812, and had *Abigail Logan*, bap. 26 Sept. 1813; *Mary Whittemore*, bap. 22 June 1817; *Nathaniel*, bap. 12 Aug. 1821, m. Anna A., dau. of Nathan Fiske, Esq., 4 May 1844, and removed to the westward. JONATHAN C. the f. was a chaise trimmer, res. nearly opposite Porter's Hotel, and d. 18

Aug. 1856. It is worthy of note, that he was the last male representative in Camb. of this family, once so numerous here, and now spread abroad so widely.

44. JOHN, prob. s. of John (36), m. Sarah Collier 1 Nov. 1807, and had *Julian*, b. 1809, d. 19 Aug. 1817, a. 8; *John*, b. 1812, d. 17 Aug. 1817, a. 5; and perhaps others. Sarah, prob. w. of John, d. 9 June 1818, a. 40.

45. SAMUEL, of Acton, parentage not ascertained, m. Lydia, dau. of William Dickson of Cha., 17 Oct. 1765, and had, in Menot., a child, b. 22 Aug. 1766, and another b. 16 June 1768, both d. young; *Ruth Dickson*, b. 25 Dec. 1770; a child, b. 17 Oct. 1772, d. young.

46. EDWARD, parentage not ascertained, by w. —, had *Mary*, bap. 18 Dec. 1768; *Thomas*, bap. 10 Mar. 1771; *John*, bap. 25 Ap. 1772.

47. STEPHEN, by w. —, had in Menot. *Ruth Teel*, bap. 8 Dec. 1771.

48. CALEB, m. Margaret W. Winship 1 Aug. 1816, res. in Cambridgeport, where he d. and was buried 20 Feb. 1829, a. 44.

PRINCE, JOHN, owned two lots of land here in 1635, and is named on the Records in 1634.

RAYNER, SAMUEL (otherwise written Rainer, Reignnor, and Reynor), by w. Mary, had *Hannah*, b. 2 Mar. 1654, m. Ephraim Winship 7 Ap. 1670; *Mary*, who m. Edward Hall 18 June 1677, was perhaps of the same family. SAMUEL the f. received a share in the division of lands 1665; his w. Mary was probably the person mentioned in the settlement of Ephraim Winship's estate 2 Feb. 1700-1, in which is a charge for maintaining his "ancient mother-in-law Reignnor."

READ, CHRISTOPHER, bought of Joseph Holmes 31 May 1674 a house and three quarters of an acre of land on the southerly side of Brattle Street, not far from Appian Way, where he appears to have resided until 20 June 1685, when he sold the estate to Samuel Goffe. Mr. Read was a tanner, and had previously resided in Boston. He removed hence, was in Dunstable 5 Mar. 1686-7, and d. at Dracut about 1710. He had one dau. who was the wife of "Mr. Samuel Whiting" 5 Oct. 1710.

2. JAMES, m. Sarah Batson 12 Aug. 1714; she d. 25 Nov. 1721, and he m. Mary Oldham 3 Ap. 1722, who d. 20 Ap. 1751, a. 72. His chil. were *James*, b. 9 Oct. 1721, d. Ap. 1722; *James*, bap. 27 Jan. 1722-3. JAMES the f. was a tanner, and bought 2 Oct. 1714 the estate formerly owned by Christopher Read (1), which had previously passed through several hands. It is not known that he was a relative of Christopher. He purchased other lands adjoining his homestead, and also three and a half acres on the opposite side of the street. He d. 6 May 1734, a. about 69. By his will, dated 30 Aug. 1728, he devised the use of his estate to his w. Mary, and constituted his s. *James* his sole heir; providing that if his son should die without issue, then the estate should go to Sarah Glover and Elizabeth Culvery, sisters of the testator, residing in England. It is not unlikely that Mr. Read was himself an emigrant from England.

3. JAMES, s. of James (2), m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. Joseph Stacey of Kingston (pub. 20 July 1744), and had *Mary*, bap. 13 Oct. 1745, d. 12 Aug. 1748; *Sarah*, bap. 1 Nov. 1747, m. Rev. William Fessenden 22 Jan. 1771, and d. before 1780; *James*, bap. 25 Feb. and d. 29 July 1750; *James*, bap. 25 July 1751; *Joseph*, bap. 14 Sept. 1753; *Joseph Stacey*, bap. 10 Nov. 1754; *Hannah*, bap. 25 Sept. 1757. JAMES the f. was a tanner, and resided through life on the homestead. He d. 31 July 1770, a. 46; his w. Hannah d. 22 Sept. 1768, a. 65.

4. JAMES, s. of James (3), m. Elizabeth Wait 3 Dec. 1772, and had *James*, bap. 15 Aug. 1773. JAMES the f. erected the house now standing on the lot purchased by his grandfather, on the northerly side of Brattle Street, at the corner of Church Street. He d. Sept. 1814, a. 63; his w. Elizabeth d. 9 June 1827.

5. JOSEPH STACEY, s. of James (3), m. Esther Goodwin 25 Sept. 1783, and had *Sarah*, b. 11 July 1784, m. Chester Sessions 10 Aug. 1806, and d. 18 June 1834; *Esther*, b. 17 Oct. 1785, m. Asa Wyman 27 Mar. 1814, d. 29

Dec. 1863; *Joseph Stacey*, b. 17 Aug. 1787, a saddler and harness maker, d. 24 May 1853; *James*, b. 19 Nov. 1789, a merchant in Boston, d. 24 Dec. 1870; *John*, b. 10 Sept. 1793, a merchant, d. 14 June 1871; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Aug. 1795, m. Josiah N. Marshall 23 July 1823, d. 8 May 1860; *William*, b. 10 May 1798, d. 15 July 1799; *William*, b. 12 Ap. 1800, a merchant in Boston, res. on Appleton Street; *Mary*, b. 19 Sept. 1803, accidentally killed by a runaway team 4 Jan. 1854; *Lucy*, b. —, d. 6 Sept. 1805, a. 2 months. JOSEPH STACEY the f. was a saddler and for many years Postmaster. He was bur. 12 Oct. 1836; his w. Esther was bur. 25 Sept. 1843, a. 78.

6. JAMES, s. of James (4), m. Mary Stebbins Brown, dau. of Maj. John Brown, and had *Eliza*, b. 13 Aug. 1800, m. Nahum Stratton of Richmond, Va., 13 Aug. 1826; *James Barnard*, b. 26 Aug. 1802, m. Emily, dau. of Maj. Jonas Wyeth 9 Nov. 1828, and res. in Boston. JAMES the f. was a merchant and spent several years in the Island of Tobago, where both his children were born. He returned to Camb. before 1809, and d. 8 Sept. 1828, a. 53.

REED, WILLIAM, aged 48, with w. Mabel, aged 30, and three chil. left London in the ship *Defence* July 1635, and arrived at Boston on the 6th of the next October. He res. successively at Dorchester, Scituate (where he was Constable in 1644), and Brookline until 1648, when he bought a farm in Woburn. His chil. b. in England, were *George*, b. 1629; *Ralph*, b. 1630, m. Mary Pierce, d. 4 Jan. 1711-12; *Justice*, b. 1633, prob. d. young; and in New England, *Abigail*, b. 1635, m. Francis Wyman 2 Oct. 1650; *Bethia*, b. —, m. John Johnson, 28 Ap. 1657; *Israel*, b. 1642, m. Mary Kendall, d. 29 June 1711; *Sarah*, b. —, m. Samuel Walker 10 Sept. 1662; *Rebecca*, b. —, m. Joseph Winn, and d. in 1734. WILLIAM the f. with his w. and the four younger chil. returned to England and d. at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, a. 69; administration, with the will annexed, was granted to his wife Mabel by Oliver Cromwell, "the last day of October 1656." She returned to Woburn with her children, and m. Henry Somers 21 Nov. 1661, whom she survived, and died at the house of her son *George*, 5 June 1690, a. 85.

2. GEORGE, s. of William (1), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Jennison of Watertown, 4 Oct. 1652; she d. in childbed 26 Feb. 1664-5, a. 28, and he m. Hannah Rockwell of Chs. 9 Nov. 1665. His chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. 26 July 1653, m. David Fiske; *twins*, b. 14 Nov. 1654, both d. in infancy; *Samuel*, b. 29 Ap. 1656, prob. the physician of that name in Chs.; *Abigail*, b. 27 June 1658; *George*, b. 14 Sept. 1660; *William*, b. 22 Sept. 1662; *Sarah*, b. 12 Feb. 1664-5, m. — Robinson; *Hannah*, b. 18 Feb. 1669-70, m. — Elson; *John*, b. 18 Mar. 1671-2, m. Ruth Johnson of Woburn, had children, and d. 21 Dec. 1735; *Mary*, b. 13 June 1674, m. Matthew Johnson, Jr., of Woburn 12 Dec. 1695; *Timothy*, b. 20 Oct. 1678, m. Parris Kendall, had children, and d. 17 Oct. 1758; *Thomas*, b. 15 July 1682, m. Sarah Sawyer, and d. 18 Aug. 1786. GEORGE the f. was a farmer, res. in Woburn, and d. 21 Feb. 1705-6, a. 77; his w. Hannah survived.

3. GEORGE, s. of George (2), m. Abigail, dau. of Thomas Peirce, 18 Feb. 1684-5; she d. 9 Sept. 1719, a. nearly 59, and he m. wid. Sybil Rice of Sudbury 24 May 1721. His chil. were *Abigail*, b. 6 Feb. 1685-6, m. Capt. Samuel Stone of Lex., and d. 16 Jan. 1767; *Ebenezer*, b. 6 Mar. 1689-90, m. Huldah —, had children, and d. 9 July 1767; *George*, b. 2 Aug. 1697, d. 6 Oct. 1697; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 June 1700, m. Deac. Christopher Paige, of that part of Billerica which is now Bedford, 23 May 1720, afterwards rem. to Hardwick, had seven sons and three daughters, and d. 1786. GEORGE the f. was a farmer, res. in Woburn, was many years Deacon of the Church, and d. 20 Jan. 1756, a. 95.

4. WILLIAM, s. of George (2), settled at Camb. Farms, m. Abigail Kendall 24 May 1686, and had *Abigail*, b. 29 May 1687, m. Deac. Jonathan Fisk; *William*, b. 18 July 1693; *Mary*, b. 8 Ap. 1695, m. Deac. John Stone of Lex. 8 Ap. 1714, and d. 16 Oct. 1772; *Benjamin*, b. 22 Oct. 1696; *Samuel*, b. 24 Oct. 1699; *Joshua*, b. 20 June 1702; *Hepzibah*, b. 10 Dec. 1708, m. Daniel Tidd 9 Ap. 1724. WILLIAM the f. was a farmer, Captain of Militia, and an active citizen. On the incorporation of Lex. as a separate town he was

elected one of the first Board of Selectmen. He was also the first Representative 1714, and again in 1716 and 1717, and d. 12 May 1718, a. 55; his w. Abigail d. 12 Oct. 1734.

5. WILLIAM, s. of William (4), m. Sarah Foulter, and had *William*, b. 1 Jan. 1719-20; *Samuel*, b. 4 May 1722; *Sarah*, b. 3 Jan. 1724-5; *Mary*, b. 10 Mar. 1727-8; *Oliver*, b. 25 Mar. 1730; *John*, b. 28 May 1731; *Hammond*, b. 28 Ap. 1734; *Eliot*, b. 28 Ap. 1738; *Hannah*, b. 21 Oct. 1740; *Nathan*, b. 9 Nov. 1743. WILLIAM the f. res. in Lex. and was one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He was Captain of the Militia, Representative seventeen years between 1741 and 1770, and Justice of the Peace. He d. 11 Feb. 1778; his w. Sarah d. 25 Nov. 1769, a. 70.

6. BENJAMIN, s. of William (4), m. Rebecca, dau. of Deac. Samuel Stone, about 1717; she d. 31 Mar. 1748, a. 52, and he m. Hannah, wid. of Deac. Joseph Estabrook, 19 July 1758. His chil. were *Benjamin*, b. 13 May 1718; *Abigail*, b. 30 Mar. 1720; *Jonas*, b. 7 June 1722; *Rebecca*, b. 5 Nov. 1724; *Isaac*, b. 30 July 1727; *Jonathan*, b. 8 Mar. 1730; *Thaddeus*, b. 17 June 1732. d. 21 Ap. 1741; *Dorcas*, b. 18 July 1734; *Samuel*, b. 3 Ap. 1737; *Ruth*, b. 9 Nov. 1741. BENJAMIN the f. res. in Lex., was Major of Militia, Justice of the Peace, and was Representative 8 years, from 1750 to 1763. He d. 21 Dec. 1765. His sons *Benjamin* and *Jonas* settled in Rutland.

7. JOSHUA, s. of William (4), m. Elizabeth Russell 21 Jan. 1724-5, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Feb. 1725-6, m. Jonathan Winship; *Hepzibah*, b. 8 Mar. 1737-8, d. young; *Joshua*, b. 15 May 1730, m. Susanna Houghton of Lancaster, and d. 11 Aug. 1798; *Joseph*, b. 21 June 1739, m. Anna Blood of Sterling. JOSHUA the f. res. in Lex., and d. 5 Oct. 1755; his w. Elizabeth d. 29 Feb. 1743, a. 41.

8. JONATHAN, s. of Timothy of Woburn, b. 10 May 1718, m. Kezia Converse 26 Feb. 1739, and had *Jonathan*, b. (in Woburn) 15 June 1740; *Robert*, b. (in Lex.) 3 Aug. 1742; *Jude*, b. —; *Mehetabel*, b. —; these four were bap. here 25 Sept. 1748; *Joel*, bap. 12 Nov. 1749; *Phebe*, bap. 2 Feb. 1752; *Amos*, bap. 30 Dec. 1753; *Samuel*, b. —; *Ann*, "born in the boat when they were fleeing to escape the tomahawk and scalping knife of the Indians" (*Hist. Reed Fam.*); *Mary*. JONATHAN the f. removed to Woolwich, Me., soon after 1758, where he d. in 1805; his w. Kezia d. in 1808. A numerous posterity remains near the Kennebec River.

9. SETH, s. of Daniel of Woburn, by w. Lydia, had *Samuel*, b. 1733, d. 13 June 1749, a. 16; *Seth*, b. 1735, d. 26 June 1749, a. 14; *Thomas*, b. about 1737; *Susanna*, b. 1739, d. 25 June 1749, a. 10; *Daniel*, b. 10 Ap. 1742; *Lydia*, b. 13 June 1745; *Susanna*, b. 17 Mar. 1749-50, d. 24 Nov. 1753; *Hannah*, b. 6 Jan. 1751-2, d. 24 Nov. 1758. SETH the f. res. in Menot., and d. 18 Mar. 1783, a. 80; his w. Lydia d. 31 Aug. 1789, a. 79.

10. THOMAS, s. of Seth (9), m. Rhoda Crosby 2 July 1761, and had *Rhoda*, b. 13 July 1762, m. Frederic Johnson 16 Oct. 1783; *Seth*, b. 21 June 1765; *Daniel Crosby*, b. 11 Sept. 1766 (prob. the same called Daniel Reed, who d. in Arlington 6 Feb. 1820, a. 54, and whose chil. were Daniel, Jr., d. 20 June 1817, a. 14; *Mary*, d. 20 Sept. 1821, a. 25; and Benjamin, d. 12 Aug. 1836, a. 40); a dau. b. 11 Dec. 1769; *Amos*, b. 12 Oct. 1773. THOMAS the f. res. in Menot., and d. 7 June 1776, a. about 40; his w. Rhoda d. 22 Nov. 1778, a. 32.

11. DANIEL, s. of Seth (9), res. in Menot., and according to the Rev. Mr. Cooke's Journal, he had by w. Dorothy, twelve children between 8 Feb. 1764 and 1 Sept. 1783, among whom were two pairs of twins and one set of triplets, but none of the names are recorded. DANIEL the f. d. 22 Aug. 1801; his w. Dorothy d. 26 Ap. 1789, a. 47.

12. THOMAS, s. of Thomas of Woburn, b. 18 Nov. 1704, by w. Lydia, had *Lydia*, b. 17 Oct. 1737; *Thomas*, b. 22 Dec. 1740; *Sarah*, b. 26 June 1742; *Abigail*, b. 21 Aug. 1743; *Joseph*, b. 23 Dec. 1745; *Kezia*, b. 24 Aug. 1747. THOMAS the f. rem. to Camb. before 27 Nov. 1770, when his w. Lydia d. a. 54, and he m. Alice Pierce 1 Ap. 1773. He d. 17 Ap. 1776.

13. JOSEPH, s. of Thomas (12), m. Relief Richardson, and had *William*, b.

24 July 1768. His w. d. and he m. Lavina Bond, and had *Joseph*, bap. 3 Feb. 1771; *Edmund*, bap. 13 Sept. 1772; *Lydia*, bap. 14 Ap. 1776; *John*, bap. 21 Mar. 1779.

14. JOSEPH, s. of Jacob of Woburn, b. 1748, m. Eunice Cook of Camb. 4 July 1775, and had *Joseph*, b. 7 Ap. 1776; *Eunice*, b. 1 Ap. 1778, m. Ebenezer Jenkins, Boston, 15 Oct. 1801; *Reuben*, b. 9 Nov. 1785, chaise maker in Boston, d. 17 May 1873; *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Nov. 1787, m. John Rayner, Boston; *Sarah*, b. 22 Dec. 1790, m. Abel Baker, Boston, 1807. JOSEPH the f. d. 23 Feb. 1816; his w. Eunice d. 1 Oct. 1823, a. 76.

MERCY, dau. of Samuel, bap. 5 Dec. 1697. JOHN, s. of Timothy, bap. 15 Ap. 1722. HANNAH, m. Downing Champney, Jr., 4 July 1768.

REDDING, JOSEPH (or Reading, and Readings), here in 1633, owned house and land 1635 on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, between Mount Auburn Street and Holyoke Place. His name disappears early; and Farmer says he was of Ipswich in 1638.

REDDEX, WILLIAM (or Redfin. and Redfyn), owned house and four acres on the south side of the river in 1642, which he sold to Edward Jackson 4 Sept. 1746, and rem. to New London, Conn.

REMINGTON, JOHN, of "Newbury 1637, freeman 1639, rem. to Andover, and thence to Rowley and to Roxbury." (Farmer.) By w. Elizabeth he had *John*; *Thomas*; *Jonathan*, b. 12 Feb. 1639-40; *Daniel*, b. 2 Oct. 1641, was prob. of Boston 1650; *Hannah*, b. 19 June 1643, prob. the same who m. Thomas Larkin of Cha. 13 Sept. 1666; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Ap. 1645, d. 16 Mar. 1646; prob. a second *Elizabeth*, b. about 1648, m. John Steedman of Camb. 14 May 1666, and Samuel Gibson 14 June 1679, and d. 1680, naming Jonathan Remington in her will, as her brother; *Mary*, b. 31 Mar. 1653, d. — Mar. 1653-4. These chil. except the first two were b. at Rowley, where Elizabeth the mother d. 24 Oct. 1658. JOHN the f. was Lieut. of militia 1647, and removed to Roxbury, where he d. 8 June 1667.

2. JOHN, s. of John (1), by w. Abigail, had in Rowley, *John*, b. 12 Mar. 1650-51; *Abigail*, b. 14 Sept. 1652; *Prudence*, b. 14 July 1657. JOHN the f. rem. with his family to Haverhill as early as 1667.

3. THOMAS, s. of John (1), by w. Mehetabel, had in Rowley, *Thomas*, b. 17 July 1659; *John*, b. 2 Nov. 1661; *Jonathan*, b. — Dec. 1663; *Mary*, b. 14 July 1666; *Sarah*, b. 8 Dec. 1668.

4. JONATHAN, s. of John (1), settled in Camb. and m. Martha, dau. of Andrew Belcher, 13 July 1664, and had *Martha*, b. 18 Feb. 1666-7, d. 28 Ap. 1669; *Jonathan*, b. 17 Mar. 1668-9, d. 16 Ap. 1669; *Martha*, b. 28 Oct. 1674, m. Capt. Nicholas Bowes of Boston 29 Jan. 1718-19; *Jonathan*, b. 25 Sept. 1677; *Samuel*, b. 11 July 1679, d. 3 June 1680; *Anna*, b. 30 Jan. 1680-81, m. John Hill 24 June 1708; *John*, b. —, d. 6 Ap. 1689; *Mary*, b. —, d. 3 Dec. 1690; *Elizabeth*, b. —, had share of estate; *Sarah*, b. 10 May 1688, m. John Biscoe of Watertown 1 Feb. 1710-11. JONATHAN the f. was a carpenter, but from an early period much engaged in public affairs. He resided near the westerly corner of Brattle and Ash streets from 1665 to 1682, when he exchanged that estate for the original Blue Anchor Tavern, which he kept during the remainder of his life. He served in Philip's War, 1675, as Corporal; was appointed Lieutenant 27 June 1689; and served in a later Indian War, during which he was stationed at Groton as Commissary, Sept. 1689, and at Wells as Lieutenant, May 1691, at which last place he had command of Capt. Josiah Convers' Company. He was Selectman nine years between 1688 and 1700, and Town Clerk 1693, 1698, 1699, 1700. He d. 21 Ap. 1700, a. 61; his w. Martha d. 16 July 1711, a. 67.

5. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (4), m. Lucy, dau. of Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London (whose wid. had m. Daniel Epps, and at the time of this marriage was residing in Medf. being a second time a widow), 5 Sept. 1711, and had *Lucy*, b. 17 Aug. 1712, m. Rev. William Hobby of Reading 21 Oct. 1734; *Martha*, b. 24 July 1714, m. Judge Edmund Trowbridge 15 Mar. 1737-8, and d. without issue 31 July 1772; *Jonathan*, b. 11 June 1716, grad. H. C. 1736, d. unm. 24 Dec. 1738; *Mary*, b. 22 July 1718, m. Rev. Benjamin

Stevens of Kittery 28 Sept. 1752, and d. 27 May 1763 (she was grandmother of Rev. Joseph Stevens Buckminster, who grad. H. C. 1800, and d. 1812); John, b. 24 Oct. 1720; Simon, b. 31 July 1722, prob. d. young; Ann, b. 19 Feb. 1724-5, m. William Ellery, Esq., of Newport, R. I., 11 Sept. 1750, and d. 7 Sept. 1764, a. 39 (she was mother of Elizabeth, who m. Chief Justice Dana 5 Aug. 1773, and d. 31 Aug. 1807, a. 56; and of Lucy, who m. William Channing, of which marriage issued William E. Channing, D. D., Walter Channing, M. D., and Prof. Edward T. Channing, LL. D.). JONATHAN the f. grad. H. C. 1696, was elected Tutor 4 Jan. 1702-3, was also Fellow, but resigned his Fellowship 1711, in anticipation of marriage, which was prohibited to a Fellow of the College at that period. He was admitted by the Superior Court an attorney at law, and took the prescribed oath in Jan. 1709-10. He was a Selectman 1712 and 1715-1719; Representative in the General Court twelve years between 1714 and 1728; was elected Councillor 1727, which office he then declined, but accepted a similar appointment three years later, and served as Councillor eleven years, 1730-1740. He was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas 1729, Judge of Probate 1731, and Judge of the Superior Court 1733, which last two offices he held during life. He d. 30 Sept. 1745, a. 68. His w. Lucy d. 18 Ap. 1743, a. 62. Judge Remington was cousin to Governor Belcher. It is said that they cherished towards each other such a peculiar friendship as to desire that their bodies might rest in one grave. Judge Remington died first, and was buried near his father. Gov. Belcher, though at that time residing in New Jersey, caused a tomb to be constructed here, in which, upon his death in 1757, his body and that of Judge Remington were placed side by side.

RICE, RICHARD, was an early inhabitant here, and contracted 1 Mar. 1635-6, to take charge of "one hundred cows for the space of three months, to begin when he shall be appointed, and is to have ten pounds paid him within ten days after the ships be come in, or in June." He remained here but a short time, and rem. to Concord, where he d. 9 June 1709, having nearly or quite completed his century. In a deposition, 7 Oct. 1684, he is styled 72 years old; if this were his true age, he was 97 at death, and Mr. Shattuck assumes this as the true age; but he was reputed among his contemporaries to be still older. Judge Foxcroft made a memorandum on the back of Mr. Rice's will,—"Paul Rice the surviving Executor in the same named, exhibited this writing as the last will and testament of his father Richard Rice, late of Concord, (aged 100 years), deceased for probate," etc., 8 Aug. 1709. In the will are named chil. *Paul, Peter, Mary* (who d. between 27 Dec. 1703 and 8 Aug. 1709), *Hannah Wilcockson, Abigail Reed, and Sarah Cootsey*. It has been supposed, but erroneously, by several writers, that this RICHARD was ancestor of the numerous race in Sudbury and Marlborough, distinguished for longevity. Their ancestor was EDMUND, freeman 1640, first of Sudbury and afterwards of Marlborough, where he d. in May 1663, and as the Record says, was "buried at Sudbury."

JONATHAN, m. Rebecca Watson 1 Nov. 1677. TIMOTHY, of Concord, m. Abigail, dau. of John Marrett, 27 Ap. 1697. ABIGAIL, m. Thomas Harrington 5 Feb. 1712-13. SUSANNA, m. Joseph Shed 16 Dec. 1720.

RICHARDSON, ABIEL, parentage not ascertained, had w. Sarah, who d. 24 May 1751, a. nearly 28, and he m. Abigail Convers 9 July 1751. His chil. were Sarah, b. 15 Nov. 1749, m. Jonathan Winship 4 May 1769; Susanna, b. 2 May 1751; Abiel, b. 28 June 1753; Abigail, bap. 19 Jan. 1755; Frances, b. 2 Feb. 1756; Gotfrey, b. 15 Sept. 1757. ABIEL the f. rem. to Cumberland, N. S., where he and his son Abiel were drowned 14 Nov. 1765.

2. MOSES, s. of Theophilus (who was s. of Ezekiel, gr. s. of Theophilus, and gr. gr. s. of the original Ezekiel), was born in Woburn 8 Ap. 1722; he m. Mary, dau. of Henry Prentice, and had Mary, b. 10 June 1753, m. William Russell of Boston 16 Jan. 1772; Moses, b. 10 Sept. 1755; Katherine, b. 16 Aug. 1757, m. James Smith of Boston 11 Sept. 1788; Elias, b. 27 1760; Raham, b. 4 Nov. 1762; Elizabeth, b. 14 July 1767. Moses the f. was a housewright, and resided at the N. E. corner of Holmes Place, on the
Sept. 16
died

king owned by Mr. Royal Morse, which estate he purchased of Downing (Champhney 8 Jan. 1749. He was one of the first martyrs in the cause of American Freedom. With other gallant spirits, he resisted the British Troops on the memorable nineteenth of April 1775, and was slain in battle. It is said that a musket ball passed through his head. His w. Mary d. 10 Mar. 1812, a. 82.

3. EDWARD, said to have been s. of Edward of Woburn, and nephew of Moses (2). m. Anne Wilson 16 May 1771, and had in Camb. Edward, b. 28 Sept. 1773, d. 7 May 1774; John, b. 25 Sept. 1775; Edward, b. 22 Oct. 1777; Samuel, b. 22 Oct. 1780, and perhaps others.

4. ELIAS, s. of Moses (2), m. Mary Rand 15 May 1788, and had Moses, b. 7 Ap. 1789; Mary, b. 19 Ap. 1791; Elias, b. 15 and d. 26 Oct. 1792; Christopher Columbus, b. 17 Jan. 1794; Elizabeth, b. 11 Oct. 1795; Sarah Rand, b. 27 Nov. 1797, d. 20 Mar. 1798; Rebecca Rand, bap. 27 Jan. 1799, m. Silas B. Filchbrown. ELIAS the f. was a glazier, and d. 14 Aug. 1801, a. 41; his w. Mary d. 26 Oct. 1822, a. 71.

5. RAHAM, s. of Moses (2), m. Mary, dau. of John Prentiss 6 Jan. 1791, and had Henry, b. 25 Mar. 1791; James Prentiss, b. 23 July 1796, ordained at Poland, Me., 16 Aug. 1826, dismissed 1833, and installed at Otisfield, Me., 22 Oct. 1833. RAHAM the f. was a saddler, inherited the homestead, which he sold to Susanna and Catherine Morse 13 Ap. 1792, and d. of consumption 27 Nov. 1800, a. 38; his w. Mary had charge of the almshouse from Dec. 1802 to Sept. 1818, rem. to Maine to dwell with her son, and d. 1 Jan. 1861.

6. HENRY, s. of Raham (5), m. Relief Arnold, and had at Framingham Henry Francis, b. 4 June 1815; Mary Prentiss, b. 25 June 1817; Raham William, b. 20 July 1819, d. 12 Oct. 1847; James Prentiss, b. 20 Aug. 1821, a lawyer in Camb., m. Jane Carson, was Captain of the first military company which was organized for the special purpose of maintaining the Union in the War of the Rebellion, and was afterwards Lieut.-colonel and Judge (see page 431); Benjamin Franklin, b. 6 Feb. 1823; and in Sudbury, Samuel Wadsworth, b. 30 Nov. 1824, a Lieut.-colonel in the War of the Rebellion; Relief Catherine, b. 27 Nov. 1826; Elizabeth Ann, b. 14 Dec. 1828, d. 31 Jan. 1850. HENRY the f. res. at Framingham, and afterwards at Sudbury, where he d. — Aug. 1871; his w. Relief d. 17 Sept. 1864.

7. RICHARD, said to have been s. of Edward of Woburn, also nephew to Moses (2), and brother to Edward (3), is supposed to have been born 28 Sept. 1751. Slight traces are found of him here. He was a housewright, and bought a part of the Holden Farm, bordering on Fresh Pond and Moseotomy River, 19 Jan. 1784. He was a Selectman of Camb. five years, 1791-1795; he was deeply interested in the construction of the Concord Turnpike, which passed over his land, and subscribed largely for the stock; he erected a hotel near the present division line between Camb. and Belmont, in anticipation that the Turnpike would be a great thoroughfare for travel. But his investments proved unprofitable, and he lost a large portion of his property in the operation. I find no record here of his family.

ABIGAIL, m. John Marrett 20 June 1654. THOMAS (of Billerica 28 Mar. 1695), m. Mary, dau. of Andrew Stevenson, 5 Jan. 1669. JOHN, m. Mary Peirson of Woburn 28 Oct. 1673. PETER, m. Hannah Bood 18 Ap. 1780, and was licensed by the General Court 28 May 1779, to keep a tavern in Camb. BENJAMIN, Jr., m. Mary Cutter 16 Feb. 1783. ABIGAIL, perhaps dau. of Abiel (1), m. Isaac Munroe 30 May 1784.

RIDER, WILLIAM, by w. Hannah, had William, b. 29 July 1675.

ROBBINS, NICHOLAS (otherwise written Robbins, Robins, and Robines), owned a house and lot, which he sold about 1638 to John Fessenden.

2. RICHARD, and w. Rebecca united with the Church at Cha. 24 May 1640, but soon removed here. Their children were John, bap. at Cha. 31 May 1640; Samuel, b. here 22 May 1643; Nathaniel, bap. here; Rebecca, bap. here, m. John Woodward before 1674. Rebecca the mother d. and RICHARD m. Elizabeth, wid. of Gilbert Crackbone, 26 Mar. 1673. He seems to have resided on the south side of the river until about the period of his second mar-

riage; after which he res. in the body of the town, perhaps on the Crackbone place. He executed deeds 14 Mar. 1678-9, to his son *Samuel*, of thirty-six acres, and to his son *Nathaniel*, of thirty-four acres; and another deed 7 June 1681 to his dau. *Rebecca*, and her husband John Woodward, of thirty acres, apparently all on the south side of the river.

3. JOHN, s. of Richard (2), was probably the same who was killed 8 July 1680, in what is now Lex. Judge Sewall, under that date, writes thus: "In the afternoon a whirlwind ariseth (at first in a small body), near Samuel Stone's, passeth on to Mat. Bridge's (taking part of Stone's barn with it), kills John Robbins, who was at hoe, breaking his arm and jawbone. It hurled stones, and brake off and transported trees in an unusual manner." The jury of inquest on the same day rendered their verdict concerning the death of John Robbins, whose body was found on the ground "within the bounds of Cambridge, about seven miles towards Concord." . . . "We find him very much bruised, and his jawbone broken and one of his arms, and several other wounds about his head; which we judge to be by a most tempestuous storm or whirlwind, that after a most formidable manner blew up trees round about him, and removed great stones from under the fence that was just by him, with other most dreadful and amazing effects which many were eye-witnesses unto." I have found no record of his family.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Richard (2), by w. Ebenezer (so twice in the Record) had *Elizabeth*, b. 15 Jan. 1676, m. Joseph Allen of Wat. 19 Dec. 1700; *Richard*, b. 6 Dec. 1679. SAMUEL the f. was one of the Hog-reeves on the south side of the river in 1684.

5. NATHANIEL, s. of Richard (2), m. Mary Braside 4 Aug. 1669, and had *Rebecca*, b. 6 Jan. 1671-2, m. Joseph Cheney; *Mary*, b. 31 May 1673, d. 30 Nov. 1676; *Deborah*, b. 6 June 1674, m. Thomas Squire, and (2d) William Brown; *Nathaniel*, b. 28 Feb. 1677-8; *John*, b. 21 Nov. 1680; *Thomas*, b. 6 Nov. 1683, d. 31 Jan. 1700-1; *Samuel*, b. 30 May 1686; *Joseph*, b. 8 Nov. 1689. NATHANIEL the f. was one of the Hog-reeves on the south side of the river in 1679, and d. 1719; his w. Mary survived.

6. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (5), m. Hannah —; she d. 15 Sept. 1718, a. 43, and he m. Mary, wid. of Thomas Prentice. His chil. were *Thomas*, b. about 1696, d. young; *Nathaniel*, bap. 19 June 1698; *Mary*, bap. 27 July 1701, m. Joseph Russell 9 Oct. 1724; *Thomas*, b. 11 Aug. 1703; *Hannah*, bap. 9 Sept. 1705, m. Zebadiah Johnson; *Rebecca*, bap. 7 Sept. 1707, m. Luxford Patten 11 May 1727; *Philemon*, bap. 25 Sept. 1709, H. C. 1729, minister at Branford, Conn., was f. of Rev. Chandler Robbins of Plymouth, and Rev. Ammi Huhamah Robbins of Norfolk, Conn., d. 1781; *Deborah*, bap. 30 Mar. 1712, living unm. 1737; *Sarah*, —, m. William Butterfield. NATHANIEL the f. d. 26 Jan. 1761-2, and his w. Mary m. Samuel Lyon of Roxbury 24 Nov. 1742; she d. 2 Mar. 1760, a. 83 years.

7. JOHN, s. of Nathaniel (5), m. Abigail Adams 4 Ap. 1705, and had *John*, b. 1 Feb. 1705-6; *Daniel*, b. 25 Nov. 1707, pub. Hannah Trowbridge, Newton, 23 Oct. 1731; *Mary*, b. 30 May 1711; *Roger*, bap. 26 Sept. 1714, resided in Lancaster; *Eliphalet*, bap. 26 Jan. 1717-18; *Solomon*, bap. 25 Sept. 1720; *Abigail*, b. 24 Feb. 1723-4, m. — Parker. JOHN the f. prob. lived on the south side of the river, and d. 10 June 1751; his 2d w. Hepzibah d. about 1762.

8. SAMUEL, s. of Nathaniel (5), by w. Rebecca had *Rebecca*, bap. 21 Nov. 1708; SAMUEL the f. d. at Sudbury about 1748, naming in his will, 1743, w. Rebecca and children, *Rebecca More*; *Elizabeth Griffin*; *Hepzibah Brown*; *Mary Stone*; *Samuel*; *Thankful*; *Lois*.

9. JOSEPH, s. of Nathaniel (5), m. Jane Dickson 3 Aug. 1709, and had *Joseph*, b. 14 Mar. 1709-10; *William*, b. 2 Jan. 1711-12; *Edward*, b. 9 Jan. 1713-14; *Jonathan*, b. 9 Dec. 1715; *Jane*, b. 9 May 1718; *David*, bap. 10 July 1720, d. young; *David*, b. 4 Sept. 1722. These chil., except the first *David*, were living in 1731. JOSEPH the f. prob. res. at Menot., and d. about 1734; his w. Jane was administratrix 27 Ap. 1724, and d. about 1771.

10. THOMAS, s. of Nathaniel (6), m. Ruth —, who d. 27 June 1737,

a. 34, and he m. *Xena Jackson* 24 Oct. 1737. His chil. were *Thomas*, bap. 23 Feb. 1723-4; *Nathaniel*, bap. 17 Ap. 1726, grad. H. C. 1747, was ordained at Milton 13 Feb. 1751, was father of Lieut.-governor Edward H. Robbins, and d. 19 May 1795; *Mary*, bap. 16 June 1728; *Stephen*, bap. 28 June 1730; *Susanna*, bap. 9 Dec. 1733; *Esther*, bap. 16 Jan. 1736-7; *John*, bap. 6 Aug. 1738, prob. the same who was of Lex., and m. Sarah Prentice 14 May 1761; *Philemon*, bap. 19 Aug. 1739; *Ruth*, bap. 7 June 1741; *Ebenezer*, bap. 4 July 1742, m. Sarah Estabrook 8 June 1775; *Ezra*, bap. 12 Aug. 1744; and others after his removal to Lex. THOMAS the f. prob. res. near the line between Camb. and Chs. (as the towns then existed), being called of Chs. at the time of his second marriage. He rem. to Lex. about 1744, and d. 30 Jan. 1791.

11. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (6), had *Thomas*, bap. 8 Mar. 1718-19, pub. Anna Stearns 26 Feb. 1740; *Martha*, bap. 24 Sept. 1721. NATHANIEL the f. d. prob. 1721, and administration was granted 9 Nov. 1721.

12. JOHN, s. of John (7), by w. Elizabeth, had *John*, bap. 4 Jan. 1729-30; *Joshua*, bap. 27 May 1733; *Hepriah*, bap. 27 Oct. 1734. JOHN the f. prob. resided on the south side of the river.

13. ELIPHALET, s. of John (7), by w. Jemima, had *Eliphalet*, b. —, pub. Martha Durant of Newton 15 Mar. 1777; *Moses*, b. 6 July 1742; *Nathaniel*, b. 3 Sept. 1745; *Jemima*, b. 30 Mar. 1747, m. Israel Whitney 10 Dec. 1768; *Mary*, b. 2 May 1760, m. Joseph Draper of Dedham 2 June 1779; and perhaps others. ELIPHALET the f. resided on the south side of the river, was a Captain, and an influential citizen; he was Selectman 1775 and 1776, and a member of the Committees of Correspondence and Inspection, in which great authority was vested in the early days of the Revolution. He d. 1795, and was survived by his 2d w. (Mrs. Sarah Whitney of Dedham), to whom he was pub. 10 Dec. 1776.

14. SOLOMON, s. of John (7), m. Martha Sweetser 9 Oct. 1746, and had *Phineas*, b. 28 Ap. 1747; *Abigail*, bap. 3 Ap. 1748; *David*, b. 1749, d. 13 Jan. 1753, a. 3 years 9 months.

15. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (9), m. Deborah Robbins 30 Mar. 1732, and had *Sarah*, bap. 10 Dec. 1732, m. George Cutter, Jr., of Chs. 21 Oct. 1756; *Joseph*, bap. 29 Sept. 1734; *Hannah*, b. 1737, d. 3 Aug. 1764, a. 27, "who," says Rev. Mr. Cooke in his diary, "from about 15 months, continued the same in stature and understanding to the day of her death, and had the actions of a child of that age; about her tenth year she grew something thicker;" a daughter, b. 1739, d. 14 Aug. 1740, a. 16 months; *Isaac*, bap. 14 Mar. 1741-2, pub. to Elizabeth Robbins of Marblehead 20 Nov. 1763, and to Elizabeth Stone of Chs. 1 July 1769; *Isaiah*, bap. 1 Ap. 1744, pub. to Susanna Reed of Chs. 1 Mar. 1766, and d. 15 May 1770. JOSEPH the f. res. in Menot. and d. between 25 May and 9 Oct. 1758; his w. Deborah d. 28 Feb. 1771, a. 59.

16. WILLIAM, s. of Joseph (9), m. Ruth Butterfield 13 July 1733; she d. —, and he m. Hannah Hartwell 17 Oct. 1764. His chil. were *William*, bap. 17 Nov. 1734, d. young; *Ruth*, b. 26 Aug. 1738, m. Zechariah Hill 9 May 1771; *William*, b. 20 Aug. 1740, m. Hannah Paine 5 Mar. 1767; *David*, b. 27 Jan. 1742-3; *Jonathan*, b. 9 Ap. 1746; *Mary*, bap. 26 June 1748, prob. d. young. WILLIAM the f. res. at Menotomy, where he d. 3 Sept. 1773; his w. Hannah survived.

17. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (10), m. Elizabeth Moore 1 May 1746, and had *Thomas*, bap. 10 Dec. 1749; *Elizabeth*, bap. 27 Oct. 1751, m. Abraham Hill, Jr., 9 May 1782; *Ruth*, bap. 26 Sept. 1756; *Sarah*, bap. 17 Jan. 1762, prob. d. unm. 28 Ap. 1802, a. 40 (39 on gravestone); *Rebecca*, bap. 11 Nov. 1764; *Nathaniel* and *Philemon*, twins, bap. 31 May 1767.

18. STEPHEN, s. of Thomas (10), styled of Lex. 1754 and of Camb. 1769, had four children bap. at Menot.; *Sarah*, 24 Nov. 1754; *Rebecca*, 4 May 1755; *John*, 30 July 1769; *Nathan*, 16 June 1771. There were prob. other children not found on record.

19. THOMAS, prob. s. of Nathaniel (11), res. at Menot., m. Anne Stearns (pub. 26 Feb. 1740), and had *Thomas*, bap. 27 Sept. 1741; *Nathaniel*, bap. 23 Sept. 1743; *James*, bap. 27 Oct. 1745; at the last date the father is styled "now of Woburn."

20. *MOSES*, s. of *Eliphalet* (13), m. *Sarah Dana* 31 Oct. 1765, and had *Moses*, b. 18 Aug. 1766; *Daniel*, b. 21 May 1768; *Mary*, b. 15 May 1770. *MOSES* the f. res. on the south side of the river, and was Selectman ten years between 1779 and 1792.

21. *JONATHAN*, s. of *William* (16), m. *Elizabeth Miles* of *Chs.* (pub. 7 May 1774), and had *Jonathan Miles*, bap. 9 July 1775, d. young; *Elizabeth*, bap. 15 Nov. 1778, m. *Washington Cutter* of *Chs.* 16 Mar. 1800; *Jonathan Miles*, bap. 28 July 1782. *JONATHAN* the f. res. at *Menot*, and d. 2 Oct. 1799, a. 33; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 30 May 1790, a. 36.

22. *THOMAS*, prob. s. of *Thomas* (19), m. *Sarah Gould* 29 Oct. 1761, and had *Nathaniel*, bap. 16 May 1762.

23. *NATHANIEL*, prob. s. of *Thomas* (19), m. *Mary Coolidge* of *Wat.* (pub. 6 Mar. 1768), and had *Nathaniel*, bap. 5 Mar. 1769.

24. *JOSIAH*, parentage not ascertained, m. *Sarah Fillebrown* 29 Jan. 1729-30, and had *Josiah*, bap. 20 Dec. 1730; *Nathan*, bap. 8 Aug. 1736; *Anna*, bap. 1 Ap. 1739; *Rebecca*, bap. 11 Ap. 1742. *JOSIAH* the f. and his w. *Sarah* were original members of the Church gathered at *Menot*. 1739, and were dismissed to *Townsend* 5 Oct. 1744.

25. *JAMES*, parentage not ascertained, m. *Lydia Capen* 30 Mar. 1780, and was Selectman 1789. No record of family.

HANNAH, m. *Daniel Russell* 3 Aug. 1749. *SILAS*, m. *Mary Stratton* 7 May 1772. *SUSANNA*, m. *Jonathan Barrett* 24 Aug. 1783. *SARAH*, m. *Charles Cutter* 9 Nov. 1784. *SILAS*, m. *Rebecca Hammond* of *Newton* 20 May 1792. *LUCY*, m. *Elijah White* 2 Oct. 1796. *LUCY*, m. *Stephen Bacon* 23 Nov. 1797. *AMELIA*, m. *Ebenezer Brown* 21 Ap. 1799. *SARAH*, m. *John Williams* of *Roxbury* 7 May 1804. The last five were m. on the south side of the river. *THOMAS*, d. at *Menot*. 25 Sept. 1778. *JOHN*, d. 11 Oct. 1797. *LUCY*, d. unm. at *Menot*. July 1799, a. 35.

ROBINSON, *WILLIAM*, by w. *Elizabeth*, had *Elizabeth*; *Hannah*, b. (at *Concord*) 13 July 1671, d. here (called *Ann*) 5 Oct. 1672; *William*, b. 10 July 1673; *Mercy*, b. 7 Aug. 1676; *David*, b. 23 May 1678, "lame and helpless" in 1695; *Samuel*, b. 20 Ap. 1680; *Jonathan*, b. 20 Ap. 1682. *WILLIAM* the f. is styled sometimes of *Camb.* and sometimes of *Wat.*; he executed a will 23 Mar. 1693, which was presented for probate 26 June 1693, but disallowed on account of its informality; at which date all the children except *Hannah* were living.

2. *WILLIAM*, s. of *William* (1), resided in *Newton*; his will dated 25 Dec. 1742, proved 11 Mar. 1754, names w. *Elizabeth*, and chil. *Elizabeth Upham*; *Hannah Biglow*; *Thankful*; *William*; *Jeremiah*; *Josiah*; *Ichabod*; *John*.

3. *SAMUEL*, s. of *William* (1), m. *Sarah Manning* 23 Mar. 1703-4; she d. 19 July 1709, and he m. *Elizabeth*, dau. of *Capt. Samuel Brigham* of *Marlborough*, 16 Oct. 1711. His chil. were *Sarah*, bap. 22 July 1705, d. young; *Samuel*, b. 4 Ap. 1707; *Dorothy*, b. 19 Ap. 1709; *Persis*, b. 7 Sept. 1712; *Edmund*, b. 7 June 1714, d. 25 Nov. 1716; *Sarah*, b. 8 Oct. 1717. *SAMUEL* the f. in 1707 bought a house and three quarters of an acre at the S. W. corner of *Brattle Square* and *Brattle Street*, where he kept a tavern, nearly, if not exactly, on the spot occupied by the *Brattle Mansion-house* until 13 June 1721, when he sold his estate, and about that time removed to *Westborough*, where he d.; administration was granted to his w. *Elizabeth* 24 Ap. 1724, and her brother *Jedediah Brigham* was appointed guardian to the only surviving son, *Samuel*, then in his nineteenth year, 25 Feb. 1725.

4. *JONATHAN*, s. of *William* (1), by w. *Ruth*, had *Jonathan*, b. 21 Feb. 1706-7; *Ruth*, b. 29 Jan. 1708-9; *Abigail*, b. 4 Feb. 1710-11, m. — *Bacon*; *James*, b. 30 Aug. 1715; *Lydia*, b. 29 Aug. 1718, m. *Caleb Simons*; *Hannah*, b. 8 Jan. 1720-21. *JONATHAN* the f. was a weaver, and resided at *Lex.* His will, dated 2 Feb. 1748, was proved 18 Feb. 1754; his w. *Ruth* survived.

5. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Samuel* (3), m. *Mercy Leonard* of *Southborough* May 1732, resided a short time in *Grafton*, and removed to *Hardwick* in 1735 or 1736. His chil., all recorded in *Hardwick*, were *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Dec. 1733; *Leonard*, b. 16 July 1736, m. *Rebecca Billings* of *Hardwick* 31 Aug. 1758, d.

at Swanton, Vt., 29 Sept. 1827 (his son Samuel Leonard settled in Hardwick, d. 18 Jan. 1863, a. nearly 96, and left posterity there); *Samuel*, b. 9 Aug. 1728, was an Adjutant in the French War, at the age of about 20, m. Esther Safford of Bennington, Vt., was a Captain in the Bennington Battle, afterwards Colonel of Militia, actively engaged in the American Revolution, and d. 3 May 1813; *Moses*, b. 15 Mar. 1741, m. Mary, dau. of Capt. Stephen Fay, settled in Bennington, was the first Colonel of Militia in Vermont, "and with his regiment was often in active service during the war;" he was Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Senator in Congress, and Governor of the State; he received the honorary degree of A. M. at Y. C. 1783, and at D. C. 1790; he d. 19 May 1813; *Paul*, b. 17 Dec. 1743, d. 1754; *Silas*, b. 17 Mar. 1745-6, m. Susanna Weeks, d. at St. Albans, Vt., at an advanced age; *Mercy*, b. 8 Oct. 1748, m. Col. Joseph Safford of Bennington, and d. 7 May 1814; *Sarah*, b. 13 Nov. 1751, m. Benjamin, son of Capt. Stephen Fay, and (2d) Gen. Heman Swift of Cornwall, Conn.; *David*, b. 4 Nov. 1754, settled in Bennington, m. Sarah, dau. of Capt. Stephen Fay, and (2d) Eunice, dau. of Doct. John Dickinson of Middletown, Conn., and (3d) Nancy, wid. of George Church of Hartford, Conn.; he was in the Bennington Battle, and afterwards Major-general of Militia; he was also United States Marshal for the District of Vermont eight years, and Sheriff of Bennington County twenty-two years; he d. Nov. 1843; *Jonathan*, b. 24 Aug. 1756, settled in Bennington, m. Mary, dau. of John Fassett, was Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, and Senator in Congress; he received the honorary degree of A. M. at D. C. 1790, and d. 3 Nov. 1819; *Anne*, b. 4 Oct. 1759, m. Isaac Webster, and d. in the 84th year of her age. **SAMUEL** the f. was Deacon of the Church in Hardwick, and Captain in the French War. In 1761 he removed with his family to Bennington, and was one of the most prominent inhabitants. He was a Justice of the Peace, and active in resistance against the encroachments by New York; he went to England as an agent for the New Hampshire Grants in 1766, and d. at London 1767, of small-pox. His w. *Mercy* d. 5 June 1792, a. 82.

6. **JONATHAN**, s. of Jonathan (4), by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. 29 June 1732; *Jonathan*, b. 29 Sept. 1733; *Jacob*, b. 3 Feb. 1738-9. **JONATHAN** the f. res. at Lex., and d. before 1748.

7. **JAMES**, s. of Jonathan (4), by w. Margaret, had *Assa*, b. 17 Jan. 1750; *James*, b. 26 Nov. 1760, m. Judith Reed of Woburn 25 May 1787; *Rhoda*, b. 10 May 1763; *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Feb. 1765; *Persis*, b. 25 Jan. 1767; *Jones*, b. 18 May 1770; *Lydia*, b. 2 Jan. 1773, all at Lex.

8. **JACOB**, s. of Jonathan (6), by w. Elizabeth, had *Jacob*, b. 28 Oct. 1762; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Mar. 1766; *Jesse*, b. 14 July 1767; *Jonathan*, b. 20 June 1769; *Betsy*, b. 26 Feb. 1772; *Anna*, b. 28 June 1774; *Nathan*, b. 1 Dec. 1775, d. 22 Ap. 1776. **JACOB** the f. resided at Lex., and d. 18 June 1776, a. 38; his w. Elizabeth d. 24 Sept. 1830, a. 89.

9. **JACOB**, s. of Jacob (8), m. Hannah Simonds 26 Aug. 1790, and had *Jacob*, b. 24 Ap. 1791; *Charles*, b. 5 May 1793, d. 24 Sept. 1801; *Hannah*, b. 25 Ap. 1795, m. Charles Tufts, founder of Tufts College; *John*, b. 30 Ap. 1797, d. 26 Sept. 1801; *George*, b. 2 Dec. 1799, d. 22 Sept. 1801; *Charles*, b. 5 May 1802; *John*, b. 19 Aug. 1804; *Harriet*, b. 5 Nov. 1806; *Mary Ann*, b. 2 Feb. 1812; all at Lex.

10. **JESSE**, s. of Jacob (8), m. Rebecca Tidd of Acton 21 Nov. 1793, and had at Lex., *Rebecca*, b. 14 Feb. 1795; *Jesse*, b. 4 June 1797; and perhaps others.

ROLFE, JOHN (otherwise written Rolph), prob. s. of John Rolfe who d. at Newbury 8 Feb. 1664, m. Mary Scullard at Newbury 4 Dec. 1656, and had *Mary*, b. 2 Nov. and d. 10 Dec. 1658; *Mary*, b. 16 Jan. 1660; *Rebecca*, b. 9 Feb. 1662, m. William Cutter of Cambridge about 1680; *John*, b. about 1668, sold part of his father's estate to his brother-in-law William Cutter 4 June 1685, and d. before 26 Sept. 1705; *Samuel*, b. about 1667, sold his share of the heritage 12 July 1688; *Joseph*, b. —, a millwright; *Benjamin*, b. 1 Ap. 1674, a yeoman; *Henry*, b. 26 Sept. 1678, a ship carpenter; *Moses*, b. 14 Oct.

1681. The first three births are recorded at Newbury (see *Coffin's Hist. Newb.*), the last three at Camb., and the intermediate three are gathered from deeds. All the sons removed to Woodbridge, N. J., except John, and it is not known that he left posterity. JOHN the f. was a millwright. In 1670 he purchased a mill and lands at Menot. and 600 acres of wild lands in the northeasterly part of what is now Lex., formerly the estate of Col. George Cooke. He was taken suddenly sick at the house of his brother Benjamin at Newbury, executed a nuncupative will 30 Sept. 1681, and died before the next morning. His w. Mary survived, and was here 2 Oct. 1683.

ROSCOE, WILLIAM (otherwise written Reskie, Ruscoe, and Ruskew), m. widow Hester Muzzy 1635, and sold some of her land 24 Mar. 1635-6. He was "appointed to make a pound," 23 Ap. 1636, but soon afterwards rem. to Hartford, where Hinman says he was a Juror in 1644.

ROSE, JOHN, d. 12 Dec. 1640. RICHARD m. Huldah Russell 5 Oct. 1722. ROSS, THOMAS, m. Seeth (often written Seth), dau. of William Holman, 16 Jan. 1661-2, and had here Thomas, b. 19 Dec. 1662, d. young; Margaret, b. 22 Jan. 1663-4, m. — Levistone; Thomas, b. 20 June 1668; and in Billerica, Sarah, b. 21 June 1671; Hannah, b. 31 Mar. 1679, m. — Fatten; John, b. 18 Jan. 1686-7. THOMAS the f. was a Scotchman, and was a servant to Edward Winship 9 June 1656, when he had "liberty to mow the grass in the swamp anent the north end of Spy Pond." He rem. to Billerica about 1670, and d. 20 Mar. 1694-5, a. 64; his w. Seeth was slain by the Indians in one of their attacks on that settlement 5 Aug. 1695, a. 55.

ANN, m. Thomas Bumford 25 Feb. 1779.

RUGG, THOMAS, m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Munroe, and had Thomas, b. 6 Dec. 1690, d. 10 Ap. 1709; William, b. 16 Nov. 1693; Elizabeth, b. 20 Jan. 1695; Hannah, b. 16 Ap. 1697; Abigail, b. 15 Mar. 1699; Sarah, b. 12 Feb. 1701-2; Mary, b. 30 May 1703; Ruth, b. 25 Sept. 1706; Tabitha, b. 10 Sept. 1708, d. — Ap. 1713; Millicent, b. 11 Nov. 1710, d. 19 Nov. 1712; Martha, b. 10 Nov. 1713. THOMAS the f. resided at the Farms.

RUSSELL, JOHN, was here as early as 5 Oct. 1635, and resided at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets, in a house purchased of Daniel Abbott. He was Surveyor of Arms 1638, Selectman 1642 and 1643, Constable in 1648, Clerk of the Writs 1645, and an active citizen. He was father of John, who grad. H. C. 1645, and was Minister at Weathersfield and Hadley, the trusty protector of the Regicide Judges.

2. WILLIAM, by w. Martha, had Joseph, b. in England about 1636 (55 years old in 1691, Depo.), and after his arrival here, Benjamin; John, b. 11 Sept. 1645; Martha; Philip, b. about 1650; William, b. 28 Ap. 1653; Jason, b. 14 Nov. 1658; Joyce, b. 31 Mar. 1660, m. Edmund Rice of Sudbury before 1681. It is not known that this family was connected with that of John (1), or that of Richard of Chs. WILLIAM the f. was a carpenter, and appears to have res. in Menot. He d. 14 Feb. 1661; his w. Martha m. Humphrey Bradshaw 24 Mar. 1665, and after his death, m. Thomas Hall 24 May 1683; she d. about 1694.

3. JOSEPH, s. of William (2), m. Mary Belcher, dau. of Jeremiah Belcher, Ipswich, 23 June 1662, and had Mary, bap. 8 Jan. 1664, prob. d. young; Martha, b. 1 Feb. 1666, d. unm. 26 June 1691; Abigail, b. 12 May 1668, m. Matthew Bridge; Prudence, b. 30 May 1670, m. Nathaniel Hancock; Joseph, b. 15 July 1673, prob. d. young; Walter, b. 30 Ap. 1676; Mariah, b. 28 Nov. 1678, m. Thomas Prentice 28 Dec. 1696, (3d) Nathaniel Robbins, (3d) Samuel Lyon of Roxbury 24 Nov. 1742, and d. in her third widowhood 2 Mar. 1760, "in the 84th year of her age" according to her epitaph, but in the 82d, according to the Record; Jeremiah, b. 21 Jan. 1680-81; John, b. 13 July 1683; Samuel, b. 9 Aug. 1685. JOSEPH the f. was a carpenter, res. in Menot., and d. between 14 Nov. and 17 Dec. 1694; his w. Mary d. 24 June 1691.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of William (2), by w. Rebecca, had Rebecca, b. —, d. 2 Feb. 1673; Jason, b. 10 May 1674; Benjamin, b. 2 and d. 19 Ap. 1676; Joyce, b. 14 May 1677; Sarah, b. 4 July 1679.

5. JOHN, s. of William (2), m. Elizabeth, dau. of David Fiaks, and had

Martha, b. 1 Aug. and d. 7 Nov. 1675; *David*; *Jonathan*; *William*; *Abigail*, b. 18 Ap. 1686; *Patience*, b. —, d. 27 May 1688; *Esther*, b. 19 Dec. 1700; and perhaps others. JOHN the f. was a housewright, and res. at the Farms, where he and his w. Elizabeth were living 13 Dec. 1731.

6. PHILIP, s. of William (3), m. Joanna, dau. of James Cutler, 19 June 1690; she d. 26 Nov. 1703, and he m. Sarah Brooks of Medford 18 Oct. 1705. His chil. were *James*, b. about 1681; *Joanna*, b. 30 Dec. 1683, m. William Munroe; *William*, b. 23 July 1686; *Philip*, b. 18 Sept. 1688; *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1690-91; *Jemima*, b. —, m. William Locke; *Thomas*, bap. 3 July 1696; *Abigail*, b. 11 Sept. 1700, m. David Sprague of Cha.; *Susanna*, b. 18 Oct. 1706. PHILIP the f. was a carpenter, and appears to have res. at Menot., and afterwards at the Farms. He was Selectman 1700 and 1701, and d. 7 Feb. 1730-31, a. 80.

7. WILLIAM, s. of William (2), m. Abigail, dau. of Edward Winship, 16 Mar. 1682-3, and had *William*, b. 5 Ap. 1687; *Abigail*, b. 31 Dec. 1688, d. unm. 20 June 1710; *Edward*, b. Feb. 1693, d. 21 Jan. 1695-6; *Edward*, bap. 10 Oct. 1697; and probably others. WILLIAM the f. was engaged in the Narraganset War, Selectman nine years between 1697 and 1714, res. at Menot., and d. 17 May 1744, a. 89; his w. Abigail d. 31 July 1727, a. 71.

8. JASON, s. of William (2), m. Mary, dau. of James Hobart (or Hubbard), 27 Mar. 1684, and had *Hubbard*, b. 20 May 1687; *Martha*, b. 2 May 1691, m. Henry Dunster 25 Feb. 1707-8, and (2d) Francis Locke 15 Mar. 1759, and d. 27 June 1771. JASON the f. res. at Menot., was Selectman four years between 1707 and 1711, and d. about 1736 (administration granted 3 April 1736); his w. Mary d. 14 May 1738.

9. WALTER, s. of Joseph (3), m. Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Patten, 17 May 1699; she d. —, and he m. Elizabeth Winship 3 Ap. 1706. His chil. were *Joseph*, b. 25 Aug. 1703; *Mary*, b. 8 Feb. 1706-7, m. John Dickson 4 Aug. 1725; *Walter*, b. 7 Ap. 1709, d. unm. 11 Feb. 1763; *Martha*, b. 27 Jan. 1711-12 (prob. 27 Dec. 1711, as she was bap. 6 Jan. 1711-12), pub. John Wilson 3 July 1737, d. 26 Nov. 1797; *Jeremiah*, b. 11 Feb. 1713-14; *Elizabeth*, bap. 4 Mar. 1715-16, pub. Matthew Cox 30 Mar. 1739; *Edward*, bap. 10 Aug. 1718, d. young; *Edward*, bap. 15 Oct. 1721; *Samuel*, bap. 9 Feb. 1723-4; *Daniel*, bap. 5 May 1728; *Hobart* (or *Hubbard*), bap. 22 Aug. 1731. WALTER the f. res. at Menot., and d. 30 Mar. 1748; his w. Elizabeth d. 14 Ap. 1750, a. 64.

10. JOHN, s. of Joseph (3), m. Rebecca, prob. dau. of Thomas Blodgett, and had *Rebecca*, b. 24 June 1711; *Adonijah*, b. 25 Feb. 1712-13; *Abigail*, b. 15 Feb. 1715-16; *John*, b. 16 Ap. 1719; *Solomon*, b. 5 Aug. 1723; *Joseph*, b. 23 Aug. 1729. JOHN the f. was a housewright, and res. at Lex., where he d. 14 June 1746.

11. DAVID, s. of John (5), by w. Abigail, had *David*; *John*, b. 1 Dec. 1702; *Abigail*, b. 27 Aug. 1704, m. Isaac Preston of Littleton; *Hannah*, b. 2 June 1708, m. Edward Farwell of Littleton; *Amos*; *Jason*; *Sarah*, m. William Sanderson of Harvard; *Elizabeth*; *Esther*. DAVID the f. was a farmer, and res. at the Farms until 1715, when he removed to Concord, and from thence about 1720 to Littleton, where he was Deacon; he d. not long before 29 Oct. 1744, when his estate was divided among his children, who then resided, — *David* and *John*, at Lunenburg, *Abigail*, *Hannah*, *Amos*, *Elizabeth*, and *Esther*, at Littleton, and *Jason* and *Sarah*, at Harvard.

12. JONATHAN, s. of John (5), by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. 15 July 1702; *Mary*, b. 1 Jan. 1704-5; *Jonathan*, b. 5 Ap. 1707; *Jane*, b. 19 July 1711, m. Benjamin Lawrence 12 Feb. 1734-5; *Ruth*, b. 24 Ap. 1714; *Eliezer*, b. 5 May 1717, m. Tabitha Prentice 10 Jan. 1738-9; *Samuel*, b. 3 Feb. 1722-3; *Heater*, b. 22 May 1725. JONATHAN the f. res. at Lexington.

13. JAMES, s. of Philip (6), m. Mary Howe 10 Jan. 1705-6, and had *Mary*, b. 24 July 1706, m. Benjamin Bailey of Stow; *Joanna*, b. 3 Dec. 1707, prob. d. young; *James*, b. 14 Aug. 1709; *Josiah*, b. 28 Mar. 1711; *Samuel*, b. 27 Oct. 1712; *Jemima*, b. 8 Sept. 1714, m. John Carruth of Westborough; *Sarah*, b. 8 Feb. 1716, m. — Cressney of Groton; *Abigail*, b. 29 Ap. 1718, m. Dr. Ebenezer Perry of Groton; *Lucy*, b. 15 Ap. 1720. JAMES the f. res.

at Lex., where he prob. d. between 6 July 1747, when he and his w. Mary executed a deed to his son *Josiah*, and 17 May 1749, when the other children confirmed the title to the estate. They then resided — *James* (a cordwainer), at Camb., *Samuel* (a cordwainer), at Sudbury, *Mary*, at Stow, *Josiah*, at Lex., *Sarah* and *Abigail*, at Groton, and *Jemima*, at Westborough.

14. WILLIAM, s. of Philip (6), by w. Elizabeth had *Nathaniel*, b. 23 Feb. 1706-7; *Lydia*, b. 19 May 1711; *Sutmi*, bap. 28 Dec. 1712; *Joel*, b. 2 Aug. 1716. WILLIAM the f. res. at the Farms, and had a deed of the homestead 1722 (subject to the life estate of his father), which he conveyed to his son Nathaniel, and d. 25 Nov. 1731.

15. PHILIP, s. of Philip (6), by w. Sarah, had *Sarah*, b. 22 May 1718; *Millicent*, b. 29 Dec. 1720; *Mary*, b. 13 May 1722, d. 12 Aug. 1736; *Phebe*, b. 14 Ap. 1725, d. 29 July 1736; *Philip*, b. 5 Ap. 1727; *Joseph*, b. 19 June 1729; *Joanna*, b. 21 Nov. 1731. PHILIP the f. res. at Lex., and d. 3 Mar. 1773; his w. Sarah d. 17 Dec. 1767.

16. EDWARD, s. of William (7), by w. Sarah, had *Anna*; *Abigail*, m. Israel Blackington of Wrentham 13 Ap. 1755; *Ruth*; these three were bap. together 26 Nov. 1727; *William*, bap. 29 Oct. 1732. EDWARD the f. d. 20 Mar. 1749-50, a. 53. *Ruth* of Boston, and *William* of Camb. quitclaimed their right in their father's estate to their sister *Abigail*, 1 Jan. and 15 Feb. 1754.

17. HUBBARD (or Hobart), s. of Jason (8), m. Elizabeth Dickson 9 May 1710, and had *Jason*, bap. 25 Mar. 1711, d. young; *Mary*, b. 7 Dec. 1712, m. David Dunster; *Margery* (or *Margaret*), b. 30 Ap. 1715, m. Joseph Belknap; *Jason*, b. 25 Jan. 1716-17; *Hobart*, bap. 24 Ap. 1726, d. young. HUBBARD the f. res. at Menot. and d. 4 June 1726, a. 39; his w. Elizabeth m. — Holden, before 1737 (prob. Joseph Holden of Wat. 11 June 1729).

18. JOSEPH, s. of Walter (9), m. Mary Robbins 9 Oct. 1724, and had *Mary*, b. 9 Mar. 1726-7; *Lucy*, bap. 16 Mar. 1728-9, d. young; *Lucy*, bap. 17 Jan. 1730-31; *Patten*, bap. 28 Jan. 1732-3; *Joseph*, bap. 9 Mar. 1734-5; *Walter*, b. about 1737; *Mary*, bap. 22 Ap. 1739, d. young; *Philemon*, b. 1 Aug. 1740; *Mary*, b. 20 May 1743, d. unm. 16 Oct. 1762. JOSEPH the f. was a farmer and res. on the northerly side of the main road in Menot., on the first estate westerly from the river, or Alewife Brook, until the spring of 1730, when he exchanged estates with Capt. Samuel Whittemore, and removed into the westerly border of Cha. (now Somerville) on the road leading to Winter Hill. He d. 13 Nov. 1776, a. 73, and was buried at West Cambridge, as were most of the Russell family of Menot., whether residing on the Camb. or Cha. side of the line; his w. Mary d. 28 Dec. 1781, a. 80.

19. JEREMIAH, s. of Walter (9), m. —, and had *Seth*, b. 1732, bap. 31 Mar. 1734; *Edward*, bap. 10 Nov. 1734. JEREMIAH the f. m. (2d) Damaris Williams 12 Jan. 1737-8. A guardian was appointed for his two sons 3 July 1744; his w. Damaris d. 23 July 1778, a. 70.

20. SAMUEL, s. of Walter (9), m. Ruth Cox 21 Feb. 1754, and had *Samuel*, b. 27 Sept. 1754; *Eleanor*, b. 11 May 1757, m. John Dickson 25 June 1781; *Mary*, bap. 23 Dec. 1759, prob. d. young; *Ruth*, b. 29 Sept. 1762, d. unm. 11 Aug. 1840; *David*, b. 24 June 1766, m. Ruth Locke; *Amos*, b. — Aug. 1769, m. Betsey Pierce 30 Dec. 1793, and d. 13 Oct. 1828; *Nathan*, b. 25 Sept. 1772. SAMUEL the f. res. at Menot. and d. 16 July 1802; his w. Ruth d. 13 Nov. 1797, a. 68.

21. DANIEL, s. of Walter (9), m. Hannah Robbins 3 Aug. 1749, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Dec. 1749, m. Joshua Underwood 25 Aug. 1771; *Walter*, b. 24 July 1751; *Hannah*, b. 2 Ap. 1753; *Hepsibah*, b. 27 Ap. 1755; *Mary*, b. 7 Ap. 1757; *Daniel*, bap. 7 Ap. 1759, and d. on the same day, a. "one week;" *Martha*, bap. 12 Ap. 1761; *Daniel*, b. 23 Aug. 1763, and d. 5 Jan. 1803; *Ether*, twin, b. 23 Aug. 1763; *Margery*, b. 2 Feb. 1766; *Margaret*, b. 13 Feb. 1768. DANIEL the f. res. in Menot.

22. HUBBARD (or Hobart) s. of Walter (9), m. Lois Boynton of Wat. (pub. 24 Mar. 1759), and had *Lot*, b. 30 Ap. 1760, m. Josiah Mason, Jr., of Camb. 18 July 1784, and d. 17 Ap. 1847; *Hubbard*, bap. 18 Oct. 1661, res. at Wsk. and had John, Hubbard, Jeremiah, Isaac, and George W.; *Walter*, bap. 10

July 1763; *Isaac*, bap. 8 June 1766, d. unm. 21 May 1819; *Mary*, bap. 1 May 1768, m. — Bartlett; *Sarah*, bap. 25 Feb. 1770, m. Thaddeus Hastings, and (2d) — Ballard, or Bullard; *Lucy*, bap. 19 Jan. 1772; *Susanna*, bap. 31 Aug. 1777; *Betsy*, bap. 12 Dec. 1779. HUBBARD the f. was drowned in crossing from Boston to East Cambridge 22 May 1782; his w. Lois d. about 1791; at which last date all the children, except *Susanna*, were living.

23. JAMES, s. of James (13), removed from Lex. to Menot., and had *Marta* and *Sarah*, twins, b. 8 July 1747. He was a cordwainer, and was here in 1749.

24. PHILIP, s. of Philip (15), m. Lydia Eaton of Reading 24 Ap. 1780; she d. 5 Oct. 1751, and he m. Lydia Dodge 22 June 1758. His chil. were *Amos*, b. 5 Dec. 1750; *Lydia*, b. 9 Nov. 1758, d. 25 May 1777; *Nathan*, b. 1 Mar. 1760; *Sarah*, b. 24 Mar. 1761, m. Jonas Locke; *Thomas*, b. 10 Ap. 1762, d. 15 Nov. 1763; *Phoebe*, b. 24 May 1764, m. Joseph Merriam; *Thomas*, b. 18 Feb. 1766, d. 14 May 1766; *Jonas*, b. 29 Ap. 1767; *Lucy*, b. 7 Nov. 1768, m. Joseph Harrington; a child, b. 16 March 1771, d. 27 May 1771. PHILIP the f. res. in Lex., and d. 19 Jan. 1816, a. 89; his w. Lydia d. 28 Feb. 1772.

25. WILLIAM, perhaps s. of Edward (16), by w. Mary had *William*, b. 24 Mar. 1772. *Katherine*, b. 4 Mar. 1784.

26. JASON, s. of Hubbard (17), m. Elizabeth Winship 28 Jan. 1789-90, and had *Jason*, b. 7 Mar. 1741-2; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Dec. 1743, d. 29 Mar. 1751; *John*, b. 4 Aug. 1746; *Hubbard*, b. 25 Mar. 1749, m. Sarah Warren of Weston (pub. 31 Mar. 1774); *Thomas*, b. 22 July 1751; *Noah*, b. 15 July 1753, d. 13 Oct. 1784; *Elizabeth*, b. 3 July 1756, m. Jotham Webber 12 Mar. 1778; *Mary*, bap. 17 May 1761, d. 11 Ap. 1762; *Noah*, b. 8 Mar. 1768. JASON the f. res. at Menot. on the southerly side of the Main Street, a few rods west of the Church, where he was killed by the British on their retreat from Lex. 19 Ap. 1775, a. 58, and was buried in the ancient burial ground. With praiseworthy liberality and patriotism the citizens of Arlington have erected a handsome granite monument, to mark the resting-place of this early martyr of American Liberty and his slaughtered companions. His w. Elizabeth d. 11 Aug. 1786, a. 65.

27. PATTEN, s. of Joseph (18), m. Mary, dau. of John Dickson, 25 July 1749; she d. 14 Feb. 1781, and he m. Mercy —. His children were *Lucy*, b. 12 Mar. 1749-50, d. 26 Oct. 1752; *Mary*, b. 12 Oct. 1752; *Lucy*, b. 6 Mar. 1755; *Joseph*, bap. 24 Sept. 1758; *Naomi*, bap. 25 Feb. 1761, m. Abraham Cook 5 July 1781; *Chandler*, b. 19 June 1764; *Patten*, bap. — Jan. 1767; *John Dickson*, b. 31 Dec. 1768, d. 21 Oct. 1769; *Rhoda*, b. 5 Ap. 1771. PATTEN the f. res. at Menot., probably on the Cha. side, and d. 19 Jan. 1802; his w. Mercy d. 12 Feb. 1813, a. 52.

28. WALTER, s. of Joseph (18), m. Mary Wyman of Woburn 14 Dec. 1758; she d. 1 Dec. 1759, a. 23 (according to Rev. Mr. Cooke's record, but the gravestone is inscribed 1760), and he m. Hannah Adams 17 Dec. 1761. His chil. were a son, b. 18 and d. 21 Oct. 1759; *James*, b. 30 Ap. 1763; *Walter*, b. 3 May 1765, m. Frances, dau. of Ammi Cutler, 26 June 1783; perhaps f. of Walter, who d. at Boston in Jan. 1835, a. 37, and was buried at Arlington; *Thomas*, b. 9 June 1767, m. Margaret Adams 25 Nov. 1788; a son, b. and d. 8 Oct. 1769; *Hannah*, b. 8 Feb. 1772, m. Isaac Hill about 1783, and was mother of Gov. Isaac Hill of New Hampshire; *Nathaniel*, b. 15 Ap. 1774; *John*, b. 29 Aug. 1776; *Joseph*, b. 15 Mar. 1779; a dau. b. and d. 17 Feb. 1782. WALTER the f. res. at Menot. on the Cha. side, and d. 5 Mar. 1782; his wid. Hannah m. Enos Jones of Ashburnham 26 Dec. 1790, and d. 17 Oct. 1836, a. 93.

29. PHILEMON, s. of Joseph (18), m. Elizabeth Wyman of Woburn, and had *Philemon Robbins*, b. 18 Oct. 1769; *Elizabeth*, b. 1771, d. 22 Ap. 1778; *David*, b. about 1773; *Jesse*, b. 11 June 1775; *Susanna*, b. 10 Oct. 1779, m. Gardner Colby of Boston 2 June 1803; *Ward*, b. 12 Sept. 1781. PHILEMON the f. res. at Menot. on the Cha. side, and d. 2 June (or, as inscribed on the gravestone at Arlington, 31 May) 1797; his w. Elizabeth d. 22 Oct. 1828, a. 84.

30. **SETH**, s. of Jeremiah (19), m. Dinah Harrington of Worcester (pub. 11 Ap. 1755), and had *Jeremiah*, b. 5 Dec. 1755; *Phoebe*, b. 28 July 1760, m. Dr. Silas Barnard, and (2d) James Fillebrown 24 May 1798, and d. 28 Nov. 1851; *Seth*, b. 18 July 1762; *Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1764; *Anne Harrington*, b. 17 Mar. 1767, m. James Cutter 11 Aug. 1785; *Josiah Harrington*, b. 5 Dec. 1769. **SETH** the f. res. in Menot., was taken prisoner by the British Troops 19 Ap. 1775, and exchanged 6 June 1775. His w. Dinah d. 15 May 1802, a. 73.

31. **EDWARD**, s. of Jeremiah (19), grad. H. C. 1759, studied for the ministry, but subsequently became a physician. He m. Hannah Clark at Andover 23 July 1767, and had six children, the youngest of whom, *Edward*, b. 21 Aug. 1782, H. C. 1803, d. 29 Nov. 1835, was grandfather of Dr. Edward Russell Cogswell of Camb., b. at South Berwick, Me., 1 June 1841, H. C. 1864, M. D. 1867. **EDWARD** the f. "settled in North Yarmouth, Me., where he was a Justice of the Peace and Quorum; commissioned 1781 Colonel of 2d Regiment of Militia of Cumberland County; led an active and useful life, and d. 19 Ap. 1785. His w. d. 28 Sept. 1832, a. 89." See *Gen. Reg.*, xxvii., p. 290.

32. **NATHAN**, s. of Philip (24), by w. Sybil, had *Philip*, b. 6 Aug. 1796; *Nathan*, b. 4 July 1798, a shoe dealer here, d. 14 Mar. 1874; *Thomas*, b. 2 Feb. 1800, a furniture dealer here, d. 1857; *Bowen*, b. 24 Mar. 1802; *Mary* and *Stephen*, twins, b. 21 Feb. 1804; *Lydia* and *Sally*, twins, b. 30 Sept. 1806 (*Sally* m. Thomas Joyce White of Camb. 16 Oct. 1834); *Betsy*, b. 2 May 1808. **NATHAN** the f. res. at Lex., and d. 9 Jan. 1848, a. 88; his w. Sybil d. 28 Jan. 1853, a. 68.

33. **JASON**, s. of Jason (26), m. Elizabeth Locke 28 Oct. 1762, and had *Jason*, b. 2 June 1763; *Jonathan*, b. 8 Feb. 1785; *Josiah*, b. 13 Jan. 1767; and at Mason, N. H., *Elizabeth*, b. 2 July 1769; *Samuel*, b. 4 Ap. 1772; *Benjamin*, b. 2 Aug. 1775; *Thomas*, b. 2 Oct. 1777, d. 8 Feb. 1785; *William*, b. 6 Oct. 1779; *David*, b. 6 May 1782; *Thomas*. **JASON** the f. rem. to Mason about 1788, and d. 19 Feb. 1825; his w. Elizabeth d. 24 May 1789.

34. **JOHN**, s. of Jason (26), m. Ruhamah Frost 31 Aug. 1769, and had *John*, b. 5 Feb. 1770; *Ephraim*, b. 23 June 1772.

35. **THOMAS**, s. of Jason (26), m. Anne Whittemore 8 Mar. 1774, and had *Anna*, b. 19 Ap., d. 13 Oct. 1775; *Thomas*, b. 23 Nov. 1776, m. Eliza Warren of Cha. 21 Dec. 1802; *Aaron*, b. 30 May 1779, d. 17 Nov. 1848; *Anna*, bap. 4 Feb. 1781, m. John Holbrook 31 Aug. 1800; *Mary*, b. 25 Sept. 1783. **THOMAS** the f. d. 7 June 1809; his w. Anna d. 17 Jan. 1819, a. 64.

36. **NOAH**, s. of Jason (26), m. Eunice Bemis at Wat. 12 Sept. 1782, and had *Eunice*, bap. 9 Mar. 1783; *Elizabeth*, bap. 7 Sept. 1788; *Josiah*, bap. 17 Ap. 1791; *Abigail*, bap. 6 Sept. 1795. **NOAH** the f. res. at Menot. and d. 27 Oct. 1824.

37. **JAMES**, s. of Walter (28), m. Rebecca Adams 6 Mar. 1783, and had *Walter*, b. 9 Aug. 1783; *Rebecca*, bap. 28 June 1789, m. Amos Whittemore 22 Ap. 1804; *James*, b. 14 Jan. 1788, H. C. 1811, a lawyer and active politician in Arlington, m. Harriet Tufts, and d. s. p. 9 Dec. 1863; she d. 3 Ap. 1866; *William Adams*, b. 14 May 1790, m. Kezia Teal 16 June 1811. **JAMES** the f. res. in Menot., and d. 13 Feb. 1846.

38. **NATHANIEL**, s. of Walter (28), m. Mary Adams 8 Mar. 1795, and had *Abiel* and *Nathaniel*, both bap. 7 Dec. 1800; *Mary Adams*, b. 2 June 1799, d. 23 May 1800; and perhaps others. **NATHANIEL** the f. d. 1844.

39. **PHILEMON R.**, s. of Philemon (2J), m. Martha Tufts 10 Nov. 1791; she d. 26 May 1821, a. 51, and he m. a second wife who survived him. He res. at Menot., Cha. side, and d. 11 July 1842. His children were *Daniel*, b. about 1793, long an officer of the State's Prison, d. at Ipswich 11 Dec. 1849, a. 56; *Philemon Robbins*, b. 1794, m. Mary Wilkins 1832, res. several years in Camb., and d. in Somerville 6 June 1863; *Martha*, b. 10 Jan. 1802, m. Samuel Stedman 1823, and d. 28 Nov. 1874; and probably others.

40. **EDWARD** s. of Seth (30), m. Lydia Adams 9 May 1786, and had *Jeremiah*, bap. 28 Sept. 1788, and d. 29 Jan. 1827; *Lydia*, bap. 15 Feb. 1789,

d. 29 Aug. 1790; *Lydia*, bap. 6 Mar. 1791; *Sophia*, bap. — Sept. 1793; *Edward*, bap. 8 Nov. 1795; *Leonora*, bap. 11 Mar. 1798; *Mary Ann*, b. about 1800. EDWARD the f. d. 3 Nov. 1808.

41. JOSIAH H., s. of Seth (30), m. Sarah Hutchinson of Cha. 5 Ap. 1796. and had Sarah Hutchinson, bap. 7 Feb. 1796; *Mary Wright*, bap. 1 Ap. 1796; *Samuel Phillips*, b. 20 Ap. 1800, d. 21 Nov. 1821; *Emily*, bap. 30 May 1802; *Elmira*, bap. 24 Mar. 1805; *Josiah Harrington*; *Rebecca*, bap. 30 Sept. 1810; *Olive*, bap. 24 May 1812, d. 25 Sept. 1815; *Hannah*, bap. 17 Aug. 1814. JOSIAH II. the f. d. 15 Mar. 1815; his w. Sarah d. 25 May 1843, a. 68.

PERRE, d. 8 July 1642. THOMAS, d. 21 July 1653. RACHEL, d. 15 Aug. 1778, a. 29.

SACKETT, SIMON (otherwise written Saket), was one of the first company. His name appears on the Records before Aug. 1633, and for the last time 29 Aug. 1635. He res. on the northerly side of Winthrop Street, between Holyoke and Dunster streets. Administration on his estate was granted by the General Court 3 Nov. 1635 to his wid. "Isabell Sackett." She is named on the Records 8 Feb. 1635-6, after which the name disappears. The estate passed into the hands of Robert Stedman before 1642. Simon Sackett of Springfield, about 1654, and John Sackett of Northampton, in 1660, were sons of Simon and Isabel of Cambridge.

SALTONSTALL, SIR RICHARD, was one of the Assistants, when the Government of the Colony was removed to Massachusetts in 1630. He had lands in Wat., and res. there a short time. Although he returned to England in 1631, he seems still to have been regarded as an Assistant, and provision was made for him when Camb. was selected as a suitable place for a fortified town and the residence of the Governor and Assistants. What is now called Winthrop Square was granted to him for a house lot; but, as he did not return, it was devoted for a Market Place, and has always remained public property.

SAUNDERS, DANIEL (otherwise written Sanders), d. 27 Feb. 1639-40. No trace of family.

2. ROBERT, in 1639 and 1642 res. on the S. E. corner of Mount Auburn and Dunster streets. No trace of family.

3. JONATHAN, m. Abiah Bartlett 24 Oct. 1669, and had Abiah and Jonathan, twins, b. 25 Oct. 1673; Thomas, b. 10 Mar. 1674-5; John, b. 25 Mar. 1677; Benjamin, b. 28 May 1679; Samuel, b. 28 May 1681; Edward, b. 3 Mar. 1683-4; Hannah, b. 31 May 1689. JONATHAN the f. deposed 1696 (then aged 49) that he lived with Justinian Holden when he was 17 years old.

4. MARTIN, aged 40, came to New England in 1635 with w. Rachel, and settled at Braintree. His w. d. 15 Sept. 1651, and he m. Elizabeth, widow of Roger Bancroft of Camb., and d. 4 Aug. 1658. He was the ancestor of the Camb. family bearing that name, as appears by the Saunders Family Record and Genealogy, of which what follows is an abstract.

5. JOHN, s. of Martin (4), d. in Braintree 1688.

6. JOHN, s. of John (5), m. Hannah Penniman 15 Dec. 1692.

7. JOHN, s. of John (6), bap. 20 Mar. 1712, m. Mary Spear 3 June 1735, and had six children of whom the fifth was William, b. in Quincy 1747.

8. WILLIAM, s. of John (7), "res. in Cambridge from 1770 to 1775, when he returned to his native town, and m. 20 Nov. 1782 Ann, the eldest dau. of Dr. Elisha Savil, H. C. 1743," by whom he had William, b. 14 May 1787, and four daughters. WILLIAM the f. d. 27 Oct. 1830; his w. Ann d. 2 Ap. 1826.

9. WILLIAM, s. of William (8), removed to Camb. in 1801, m. Sarah Flagg 8 June 1815, and had William Augustus, b. 9 June 1818, merchant, member of Common Council, and Alderman, m. Mary W. Prentiss 22 Dec. 1841; Charles Hicks, b. 10 Nov. 1821, merchant, member of Common Council, Alderman, and Mayor, m. Mary B. Ball 18 Sept. 1849; George Savel, b. 2 Oct. 1823, merchant, member of Common Council and President of that Board, m. Lucy C. Willard 11 Feb. 1847; Francis Edward, b. 14 Aug. 1826, merchant, m. Eliza A. Whittemore 30 Ap. 1856; Sarah Ann, b. 6 Mar. 1828;

Horace, b. 6 Dec. 1830, dealer in real estate. *WILLIAM* the f. was a carpenter, a member of the first Common Council, and Alderman. He resided on Garden Street, near Applan Way, and d. 29 Ap. 1861; his w. *Sarah* d. 6 Nov. 1871, aged nearly 82.

SAWTELL, JOHN (otherwise written *Sawtle*, and *Sattle*), a grandson of *Thomas Post*, as appears by Mr. Post's will 1691, had grants of land here in 1689. He prob. had w. *Anna*, but no children; he resided at the N. W. corner of Holyoke and Mount Auburn streets, where the church now stands. *Obadiah Sattle* of Groton, *Enoch Sattle* and *Bethia Sattle*, both of Wat., and *John Hews* of Camb. Farms with his w. *Ruth*, quitclaimed to *Josiah Parker*, 21 Oct. 1700, all their interest in the real estate of their brother *John Sattle* late of Camb., deceased; the same estate was quitclaimed by *Parker* 26 Ap. 1709 to "*Anna Sattle*," and sold by "*Anna Sawtell, widow*," to *John Knight*, 4 June 1711.

SAXTON, Moses, d. here 24 Oct. 1690. *MARY*, m. *Samuel Goffe* 9 Nov. 1682.

SCOTT, THOMAS, was here in 1634, and in 1635 owned a house and five acres on the northerly side of Brattle Street, near Mason Street. He removed to Hartford about 1636, and was accidentally killed by *John Ewe* 6 Nov. 1643. He had son *Thomas* and two daughters, who with their mother were mentioned in his nuncupative will.

2. *BENJAMIN*, by w. *Margaret*, had *Joseph*, b. 14 May 1644; *Benjamin*, b. 5 July 1646; *John*, b. 2 July 1648; *Elizabeth*, b. 27 May and d. 3 June 1650. *BENJAMIN* the f. was of *Braintree* in 1640, where he had son *John*. He removed to *Rowley*, and d. in 1671.

3. *SAMUEL*, by w. *Sarah*, had *Thomas*, b. 31 July 1710; *Samuel*, b. 22 Sept. 1712; *Sarah*, b. 9 Jan. 1714-15; *Esther*, b. 20 Feb. 1716-17. A *Sarah Scott* m. *William Smith* 27 Oct. 1757.

4. *JOHN*, by w. *Lydia*, had *Abraham*, b. 27 June 1732.

5. *EDWARD*, established himself in Cambridgeport, soon after West Boston Bridge was erected. At the sale of the *Jarvis* estate, in 1801, he purchased several lots, among which was the estate at the N. E. corner of Main and Norfolk streets (now owned by *Samuel James* and *Daniel A. Buckley*), where he traded in connection with the late *John Trowbridge*, under the name of *Scott & Trowbridge*. He subsequently purchased of *B. & J. L. Austin*, the adjoining estate, at the S. E. corner of Austin and Norfolk streets, and the opposite lot, at the N. E. corner of the same streets. He d. 13 Dec. 1808, and his surviving partner continued the business under the name of *Trowbridge & Biscoe*, having formed a connection with *Thomas Biscoe*.

SCRIPTURE (or *Scripter*), *SAMUEL*, m. *Elizabeth Knapp* 11 Sept. 1674. *MARY*, m. *John Prentice* 23 Ap. 1772.

SEAGER, HENRY, m. *Sarah Bishop* 21 Jan. 1673, and had *Job*, b. 1 Feb. 1674, d. 1739; *Sarah*, b. 2 Mar. 1676; *Ebenezer*, b. 2 May 1679, killed by the Indians at Groton, 21 July 1706; *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Aug. 1682; *Henry*, b. 23 Sept. 1686; *Mary*, b. 21 Jan. 1689; *Job*, b. 1691; *Mercy*; *Thankful*, b. 24 Ap. 1695. *HENRY* the f. lived on the south side of the river, in what is now *Newton*.

SEWALL, JOHN, brother to Judge *Samuel Sewall*, m. *Hannah Fessenden* 28 Oct. 1674.

2. *STEPHEN*, another brother to the Judge, m. *Margaret*, only surviving dau. of *Rev. Jonathan Mitchell*, 13 June 1682. He res. in *Salem*, and had many children.

3. *STEPHEN*, a descendant from *John* (1), H. C. 1761, Hebrew Professor 1765-1785. He m. *Rebecca*, dau. of the first Professor *Wigglesworth*, 9 Aug. 1763, and had an only son *Stephen*, b. 30 Dec. 1767, and d. 26 Dec. 1768. *STEPHEN* the f. d. 23 July 1804, a. 71.

4. *HULL*, of Brookline, a descendant from Judge *Samuel Sewall*, H. C. 1761, m. *Abigail*, dau. of *Thomas Sparhawk, Esq.*, 20 Mar. 1766; he d. in 1767, and his w. *Abigail* m. *Falsgrave Wellington* — Dec. 1772.

SHAW, ROGER, about 1636 bought a house and land on the southerly side

of Arrow Street. By w. Anna, he had *Esther*, b. — June 1638; *Mary*, b. —, d. 26 Jan. 1639; *Mary*, b. 29 Sept. 1645. *ROGER* the f. was Selectman 1641, 1642, 1643, 1645. Farmer says, he "removed to Hampton, which he represented in 1651 and 1652. He d. 1660, leaving sons *Joseph* and *Benjamin*, and four daughters."

2. *ABRAHAM*, appears on the Record to have been a Selectman here in 1640. This may denote the same person who was of Dedham, freeman 1637.

JOSEPH, m. Susanna Dickson 23 Jan. 1777. *ELIZABETH*, of Nantucket, a descendant from Rev. Samuel Angier, m. Andrew Craigie Jan. 1797, and d. 7 May 1844, a. 69.

SHEPARD, REV. THOMAS, s. of William, b. in Towcester, Northamptonshire, 5 Nov. 1605, grad. at Cambridge, Eng., 1623, came to New England in 1635, and was immediately established here in the ministry. A large number of his friends and acquaintances either preceded or accompanied him, and purchased the estates of the first company, most of whom were about removing to Connecticut with Hooker. Mr. Shepard was thrice married, 1st in England to Margaret Touthville 1632, who d. early in 1636; 2d, to Joanna, dau. of Rev. Thomas Hooker, 1637, who d. 28 Ap. 1646; 3d, to Margaret Boradile, or Boradell, 8 Sept. 1647. His children were *Thomas*, b. 1633, d. Oct. or Nov. 1634; *Thomas*, b. in London 5 Ap. 1635; a son, b. and d. 1638; *Samuel*, b. Oct. 1641; *John*, b. and d. 1644; *John*, b. 2 Ap. 1646, d. young; *Jeremiah*, b. 11 Aug. 1648. Mr. Shepard was one of the most eminent clergymen in New England. To his reputation for "grace and knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ," is to be chiefly attributed the location of the College here. Such confidence was reposed by the General Court in his skill and integrity to discover and guard against danger, that they preferred to place this institution of learning under the shadow of his wing rather than elsewhere. His valuable life was suddenly terminated 25 Aug. 1649, at the age of 43 years; his wid. Margaret m. Rev. Jonathan Mitchell 19 Nov. 1650. The death of Mr. Shepard occasioned a general lamentation and gloom throughout New England. He resided on the northerly side of Harvard Street, nearly opposite Holyoke Street. That spot of ground may justly be regarded with veneration, as the dwelling place of many eminent and pious men. It was successively occupied by Hooker, Shepard, Mitchell, President Leverett, and the two Professors Wigglesworth, father and son; by the heirs of the last named, it was sold to the Corporation of Harvard College, and now forms a portion of the College Grounds.

2. *SAMUEL*, half brother to Thomas (1), a son of William by a second wife, came to New England with his brother, and purchased the estate on the southerly side of Harvard Street, extending from Holyoke Street to Bow Street. His house stood near the west end of his lot, nearly opposite to his brother's residence. By his w. Hannah he had *Thomas*, b. 5 Nov. 1638, bur. 9 Feb. 1649; *Samuel*, b. — Feb. 1639–40, d. 16 Mar. 1644–5; *Hannah*, b. 20 June 1642; *Jane*, b. 16 May 1645. *SAMUEL* the f. was much employed in the public service. The management of the College stock, and the "carrying on the building begun by Mr. Eaton, was committed to Mr. Samuel Shepard," by the General Court, in Sept. 1639. He was Selectman 1638, Representative or Deputy 1639, 1640, 1644, 1645, Clerk of the Writs 1640, and Commissioner for small causes 1641. He had a military spirit, and was closely associated with Col. George Cooke; they came together, served here together, and returned to England, to serve together under Cromwell. He was the first Ensign of the military company here, organized in Dec. 1636, with Cooke for Captain. In Oct. 1645, he and his friend Cooke were excused from their duties as members of the General Court, "being to go for England." In the Civil War, which commenced in England at about that time, both were engaged for the Parliament, Cooke as Colonel, and Shepard as Major. Mitchell in his Church Record, commenced in 1638, says, "Major Samuel Shepard and his wife, now living in Ireland, do yet stand in membership relation to us." He had then probably been in Ireland several years; for, under date of 8 March 1649–50, he wrote from London to Deac. Edward Collins, appointing him attorney to manage his affairs in New England, and saying, "I am

within a few days to be in Ireland, if God will; but the next letters will, I hope, settle me." (*Mid. Reg. Deeds*, ii. 57.) Administration was granted to Edward Collins on the estate of Samuel Shepard deceased 15 Sept. 1673. Probably this was the same person.

3. EDWARD, whether a relative of the foregoing is not ascertained, bought a house about 1639, on the northerly side of South Street, between Holyoke and Dunster streets. His w. Violet d. 9 Jan. 1648, and he m. Mary —, who survived him. His children, named in his will, dated 1 Oct. 1674, and proved 20 Aug. 1680, were *John*, *Elizabeth*, *Abigail*, deceased w. of Daniel Pond; *Deborah*, and *Sarah*. All the daughters appear to have been married. *Abigail* and *Deborah* were at Dedham, and *Sarah* at Braintree, about 1658. EDWARD the f. was a mariner, and d. about 1680.

4. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), grad. H. C. 1653, was ordained at Cha. 13 Ap. 1659, and d. of small-pox 22 Dec. 1677, a. 42. He well sustained the reputation inherited from his father, fell a victim to his own faithfulness in visiting his flock when wasting away by infectious disease, and was deeply lamented by the people of his charge, and by the community. Mr. Shepard m. Hannah (or Anna), dau. of William Tyng 3 Nov. 1656, and had *Thomas*, b. — July 1658; *Anna*, b. 8 Sept. 1663, m. Daniel Quincy 9 Nov. 1682, and was mother of Hon. John Quincy, for many years Speaker of the House of Representatives, a Councillor, and ancestor of the late President John Quincy Adams; *Margaret*. His w. Anna d. at the house of her granddaughter Holman, in Milton, 5 Aug. 1709, and was buried at Cha. in the tomb with her husband and son.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Thomas (1), was prob. brought up by his grandfather, Rev. Thomas Hooker, at Hartford; grad. H. C. 1658, ordained at Rowley 13 Nov. 1665, and d. 7 Ap. 1668, a. 26. His son *Samuel*, bap. 25 Aug. 1667, grad. H. C. 1685.

6. JEREMIAH, s. of Thomas (1), grad. H. C. 1669, a candidate at Rowley 1675, at Ipswich 1678, at Lynn 1679, at which last place he was ordained, 6 Oct. 1680, and remained in the ministry about forty years, until his death 3 June 1720, a. 72. He had the reputation of piety, but probably did not equal his father or brothers in power or brilliancy of intellect. By his w. Mary (who d. 28 Mar. 1710, a. 53), he had *Hannah*, b. 1676, m. John Downing of Boston 1698; *Jeremiah*, b. 1677, d. 1700; *Mehetabel*, d. 1688; *Nathaniel*, b. 16 June 1681, settled in Boston; *Margaret*, d. 1683; *Thomas*, b. 1 Aug. 1687, d. 1709; *Francis*, d. 1692; *John*, m. Alice Tucker 1722; *Mehetabel*, m. Rev. James Allen of Brookline. *Lewis's Lynn*.

7. JOHN, s. of Edward (3), m. Rebecca Greenhill 4 Oct. 1649, and had *Rebecca*, b. about 1650; *John*, b. 22 Jan. 1651-2; *Sarah*, b. 5 Mar. 1655; *Violet*, b. about 1658; *Elizabeth*, bap. 29 July 1660; *Edward*, b. 31 July 1662; *Samuel*, bap. 3 July 1664; *Thomas*, b. 12 Nov. 1666. JOHN the f. was a cooper, and inherited the homestead, to which he made additions by purchase. He sold his estate here 1681, having recently removed to Hartford. Hinman says "he became a man of consequence in the Colony."

8. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (4), grad. H. C. 1676, succeeded his father in the ministry at Cha., where he was ordained 5 May 1680, and d. 7 June 1685, a. nearly 27. Mr. Shepard was distinguished for studiousness and faithfulness, for activity and success in his ministry. He m. widow Mary Lynde (maiden name Anderson), 27 July 1682, and had *Anna*, b. 26 Ap. 1683, d. 27 July 1684; *Anna*, b. 30 Jan. 1685, m. — Smith. His w. Anna m. for a third husband, Mr. Samuel Hayman 16 June 1686, and d. Aug. 1717, on the 20th day of which month she was buried in the tomb which she had caused to be erected for Mr. Shepard.

SHERBORNE, ELIZABETH (otherwise written Sherbone and Sherbole) about 1639 bought a house and lot at the S. W. corner of Brighton and Winthrop streets, where she res. in 1642. She was prob. the same person who sheltered Rev. Thomas Shepard and his family in 1635, while seeking concealment in London, previous to his embarkation for New England. An inventory of her estate was presented by Edward Mitchelson 6 Ap. 1652.

SILL, JOHN (otherwise written Scill, Syll, and Scyll), about 1638, bought a house and lot at the S. E. corner of Eliot and Winthrop streets. By his w. Joanna, he had *Elizabeth*, b. about 1637, m. Zechariah Hicks 28 Oct. 1652, and d. 12 Sept. 1730, a. 93; *Joseph*, b. about 1639. JOHN the f. was living in 1645, but d. before 1662, when his w. Joanna had a grant of land, and another in 1665; she d. before Oct. 1671, when her will was presented and approved. Mr. Sill was unfortunate in his pecuniary affairs soon after his settlement here, and received assistance from the Church; but subsequently appears to have been more prosperous.

2. **JOSEPH**, s. of John (1), m. Jemima, dau. of Andrew Belcher, 5 Dec. 1660, and had *Andrew*, b. 5 Feb. 1665, d. 12 June 1666; *Joseph*, bap. 11 Mar. 1665-6 [this son is prob. the same as *Andrew* before named]; *Jemima*, b. 21 Sept. 1667; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Sept. 1668, m. Samuel Green, Jr., 18 Nov. 1685; *Andrew*; *Thomas*; and perhaps others. JOSEPH the f. was engaged in Philip's War, first as Lieutenant and afterwards as Captain. He was appointed as Captain 2 Nov. 1675, to "take charge of the soldiers raised from Chs., Wat., and Camb., which are about 60 men," and to lead them forth against the enemy. He had previously been Captain of a company consisting of 100 men, under Major John Pynchon. He was at Lancaster, 21 Feb. 1675-6, when the Court "ordered, on request of Captain Scyll, that the committee for the war do forthwith send twenty pounds of tobacco and three gallons of rum, for the supply of the company that now resides at Lancaster." For some insubordination, or, as the Record expresses it, because "of late he hath carried himself offensively," he was discharged from office 11 Oct. 1676. In Nov. 1685 he petitioned the General Court for a grant of land, as a compensation for his military services; but was unsuccessful in his request. Before this time, however, he had removed to Lyme, Conn., where he was residing 7 Nov. 1681; at which date he executed a deed of his estate in Camb. to a feeoffee in trust for his son *Andrew*; or if said *Andrew* should die in his minority, then his other son *Thomas* to inherit the estate. He d. 6 Aug. 1696. His son *Thomas*, mariner, of Boston, described himself in a deed, dated 8 Nov. 1699, as son of Joseph Sill, formerly of Cambridge, late of Lyme, Conn., deceased. The son *Thomas* was probably a shipmaster, residing in Boston, and the Capt. Sill who died in May 1709.

ELIJAH, who grad. H. C. 1748, and was ordained at Fairfield, Conn., 17 Oct. 1751, may have been of this family. Five others of the name graduated at the same College, previous to 1839.

SIMONDS, JOSEPH (otherwise written Simons, Symons, and Symonds), m. Mary, dau. of John Tidd, 7 Mar. 1680-81, and had *Rebecca*, b. 11 June 1682; *Mary*, b. 15 Dec. 1684; *Joshua*, b. 23 Jan. 1686-7, d. at Lex. 3 Nov. 1768, a. nearly 82, and his w. Hannah d. 11 Nov. 1789, a. 93; *Joseph*, b. 8 June 1689; *Daniel*, b. about 1692, d. at Lex. 3 Ap. 1776, a. 83; and his w. d. 2 Ap. 1776, a. 81; *Jonathan*, d. 22 Dec. 1748; *Abigail*; *Elizabeth*, bap. 13 Nov. 1698.

SIMPKINS, NICHOLAS (otherwise written Sympkins), "late of Dorchester" bought house and land in Camb. of John Knight 20 Nov. 1637. He was at some time Captain of the Castle; he removed to Yarmouth about 1638 (*Savage, Gen. Dict.*), was of Barnstable 1645, and of Scituate 1648. *Plym. Col. Rec.*, xii. 142, 192.

SKIDMORE, THOMAS (otherwise written Skidmer), by w. Ellen, had John, b. 11 Ap. 1643. THOMAS the f. res. on the westerly side of Brighton Street, north of Mount Auburn Street. He rem. to Hartford, where he was living 6 Dec. 1649.

SKINNER, EDWARD, owned a house and six acres in the West End. By his will, dated 25 Dec. 1641, it would seem that he had no family; he devised his estate, with the exception of a few trifling legacies, one half to Robert Ibbitt of Cambridge, Old England, and the other half to the Church in Cambridge, New England. His Inventory denotes a shopkeeper.

SMITH, ABRAHAM, was fined sixpence, for a trespass of his heifer in the planting field, 4 Nov. 1646.

2. **HENRY**, m. Lydia Buck 3 Mar. 1672-3, and had *Lydia*, b. 20 July 1677,

m. Edward Thwing 8 Aug. 1704; *Henry*, b. 17 Oct. 1679; *Ebenezer*, b. 9 Mar. 1688-9; and perhaps others. *HENRY* the f. d. 21 Aug. 1720, a. about 75.

3. *JOHN*, m. Sarah Prentice 8 June 1676, and had *Sarah*, b. 31 Mar. and d. 13 Ap. 1677; *John*, b. 2 Mar. 1677-8; *Sarah*, b. 17 Aug. 1681; *Joseph*, b. 9 Aug. 1687; and perhaps others.

4. *HENRY*, prob. s. of Henry (2), by w. Sarah, had *John*, b. 2 Ap. 1714; *Sarah*, b. 24 June 1716; *Abigail*, bap. 30 Nov. 1718; and probably others.

5. *JOSEPH*, by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 23 Ap. 1701, prob. m. Abraham White 22 June 1721; *William*, b. 25 June 1703; *Hesekiah*, b. 2 Ap. 1706; *Ebenezer*, b. 18 Aug. 1708; *Sophia*, b. 20 Oct. 1711.

6. *JOHN*, s. of John (3), by w. Mary, had *Sarah*, b. 1 Feb. 1698-9; *Israel*, b. 23 Jan. 1701-2; *Eunice*, b. 1 Sept. 1704; by w. Sarah, *Zedediah*, b. 23 Feb. 1707-8; *Jesse*, b. 10 Dec. 1710; and by w. Martha, *Ebenezer*, b. 15 Mar. 1712-13; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 May 1716. His last w. Martha survived him, and m. Joseph Parsons 14 June 1742.

7. *DANIEL*, by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. 13 Mar. 1708-9; *Daniel*, b. 10 Mar. 1710-11, and several others in Lexington.

8. *SAMUEL*, by w. Sarah, had *Sarah*, b. 13 Ap. 1717; *Susanna*, b. 24 Aug. 1720, d. 26 Ap. 1721; *Anna*, b. 6 Nov. 1726; *Pelatah*, b. 8 Jan. 1727-8; *Samuel*, b. 8 Dec. 1729; *Michael*, b. 12 June 1732; *Joseph*, b. 7 July 1734; *Benjamin*, b. 13 Jan. 1735-6; *Robert*, bap. 31 Dec. 1738, d. 19 May 1740; *Thomas*, b. 23 Mar. 1740; *Robert*, b. 10 Dec. 1741; *Daniel*, bap. 8 June and d. 23 July 1746. *SAMUEL* the f. resided in Menotomy.

9. *JOHN*, by w. Eunice, had *Mary*, b. 8 Dec. 1744, m. Thomas Hill 18 June 1765. There may have been other children; but this was probably the youngest. Eunice the mother d. in the almshouse 19 Jan. 1794, a. 93.

10. *EBENEZER*, prob. s. of John (6), or of Joseph (5), m. Ann Bissell of Boston (pub. 21 Ap. 1739), and had *Joseph*, bap. 13 July 1740; *Parsons*, bap. 2 Jan. 1742-3; *Tubitha*, bap. 4 Aug. 1745; *Ebenezer*, bap. 7 Aug. 1748, d. young; *Ebenezer*, bap. 8 Mar. 1752, d. 4 Jan. 1802 (his w. Sarah d. 1 Aug. 1780, a. 19); *John*, bap. 10 Feb. 1754; *William*, bap. 26 Sept. 1756.

11. *DANIEL*, prob. s. of Daniel (7), m. Grace Fessenden 10 June 1742, and had *Grace*, bap. 30 Mar. 1742-3; *Daniel*, bap. 30 Dec. 1744; *Lucy*, bap. 8 May 1748, and perhaps others.

12. *JOSEPH*, s. of Ebenezer (10), had *Joseph*, bap. 21 Feb. 1768, d. young; *Joseph*, b. 3 Sept. 1769; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Aug. 1771, m. Jonas Wyeth, Jr., 8 Ap. 1792; *Hannah*, b. 24 Jan. 1774.

13. *PARSONS*, s. of Ebenezer (10), m. Waitstill Jordan 11 May 1769, and had *John*, b. 1 Feb. 1770; *Parsons*, b. 8 May 1772; *Samuel*, b. 26 Sept. 1774; *Ebenezer*, b. 26 Jan. 1777, d. 2 Ap. 1778; *Susanna*, b. 12 Ap. 1780, m. Walter Cox 11 Dec. 1796. *PARSONS* the f. d. in the almshouse 23 July 1816, a. 73; his w. Waitstill d. in the same place 30 Aug. 1808, a. 63.

14. *JAMES*, m. Hannah Daniel 16 Mar. 1736-7; no record of children, except that *Mary*, daughter of "Hannah Smith alias Hannah Daniels" was bap. 30 Aug. 1741.

15. *DAVID*, m. Mary Hagar 2 June 1757, and had *David*, bap. 9 Ap. 1758. He bought a house and lot at the corner of Mount Auburn Street and Winthrop Square 10 Jan. 1758, which he sold 14 Feb. 1760. He was a carpenter, and described as of Weston at the time of his purchase.

16. *WILLIAM*, by w. Elizabeth, had *William*, b. 11 Dec. 1755, d. in the almshouse 1 May 1802, a. 46. *WILLIAM* the f. may have been the same who m. Sarah Scott of Newton 27 Oct. 1767, and had *Rebecca*, bap. 9 Oct. 1768.

ELIZABETH, m. Humphrey Miller 12 Sept. 1677. *MARY*, m. John Prentice 5 Jan. 1704-5. *MARY*, m. Edmund Fowle 23 Oct. 1718.

The relationship between these families of Smith is very obscure, and may have been misapprehended.

SPARHAWK, *NATHANIEL* (otherwise written Sparhawke, Sparhawk, Sparhawk, Sparowhawk, Sparrowhawk, Sparrow Hawke), was here as early as 1636, and was a Deacon of the Church. By his w. Mary (who d. 25 Jan. 1643-4), he had *Nathaniel*, b. in England; *Anne*, m. Deac. John Cooper,

and (2d) James Convers, Sen., of Woburn, and was living 1712; *Mary; Esther*, m. Samuel Adams of Chelmsford; *Samuel*, b. 27 Oct. 1638, d. 13 Oct. 1639; *John*, d. 21 Sept. 1644; and by w. Katherine, *Ruth*, b. 12 Ap. and bur. 9 May 1645; *Elizabeth*, b. 1646, d. unm. 9 Nov. 1692, a. about 47. NATHANIEL the f. resided on the easterly side of Brighton Street, between Mount Auburn Street and Harvard Square. He appears to have owned, in 1642, five houses and about five hundred acres of land; which quantity was afterwards increased. After his death, about a thousand acres were sold from his estate, leaving a large quantity of land on the south side of the river (now Brighton District), a part of which still remains in possession of his descendants. He was "permitted to draw wine and strong water for Cambridge" 1639. He d. 28 June 1647, a. prob. about 50; his w. Katherine d. 5 July 1647; and *Mary Pierce* d. in his family, and was bur. 12 July 1647.

2. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (1), m. Patience, dau. of Rev. Samuel Newman of Rehoboth, 3 Oct. 1649, and had *Nathaniel*, b. 3 Nov. 1650, d. 12 Feb. 1650-51; *Mary*, b. about 1652, m. William Barrett 8 Oct. 1678; *Sybil*, b. about 1655, m. Dr. Jonathan Avery of Dedham 22 July 1679, and subsequently m. Rev. Michael Wigglesworth of Malden, was mother of the first Professor Wigglesworth, and d. 6 Aug. 1708, a. 53; *Esther*, bap. 5 May 1661; *Samuel*, bap. 5 Feb. 1664; *Nathaniel*, bap. 3 Nov. 1667; *John*, b. about 1672. NATHANIEL the f. resided in the Brighton District (the residence of most of his descendants who remained within the ancient limits of Cambridge), was Selectman seven years between 1677 and 1686, a Deacon of the Church, and d. soon after 29 Dec. 1686, the date of his will; an Inventory of his estate was presented 20 Jan. 1686-7.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Nathaniel (2), m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. Samuel Whiting, and had *Sarah*, bap. 5 Sept. 1697, d. 9 Oct. 1701; *Samuel*, bap. 2 Oct. 1698; *Sarah*, b. 22 Dec. 1700; *John*, b. 12 June 1702, grad. H. C. 1723, a trader in Plymouth; *Thomas*, b. 25 May 1706; *Joseph*, b. 2 Ap. 1708. SAMUEL the f. was Selectman 6 years, 1701-1710, and d. 2 Nov. 1713, a. about 49; his w. *Sarah* d. 8 Dec. 1752, a. 84.

4. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (2), m. Abigail, dau. of Simon Gates, and had *Nathaniel* (b. about 1694), bap. 11 Ap. 1697; *Noah* (b. about Feb. 1696-7), bap. 11 Ap. 1697; *Simon*, b. 30 Nov. 1704; *Abigail*, b. 21 Jan. 1710-11, m. Thomas Williams 30 Aug. 1733. NATHANIEL the f. was Selectman 12 years between 1716 and 1730, was elected Deacon 5 Aug. 1724, and d. 8 Nov. 1734, a. 67 years and 10 days; his w. Abigail was pub. to Joseph Mayo of Roxbury 16 Oct. 1735, and after his death returned to Camb. and attained extreme old age. In his century sermon, 1801, Dr. Holmes says, "about the year 1770, Mrs. Mayo of Cambridge died in the cv1 year of her age." This date of death is too early; the *Boston News Letter*, March 19, 1772, contains this paragraph: "Died at Cambridge the present year 1772, Mrs. Thwing aged 101 in Jan., Mrs. Williams 102 in Feb., Mr. Holden 96 Mar. 8th. Still living in Cambridge, Mrs. Mayo in her 102d year." This statement varies only one year from the fact; Abigail, dau. of Simon Gates, who m. Nathaniel Sparhawk and Joseph Mayo, was b. 14 Aug. 1671, and had not fully attained 101 years in Mar. 1772. She must have lived at least until 14 Aug. 1776, if she entered her 106th year. Under date of Mar. 1774, Pemberton says, "Died this month at Cambridge the widow Abigail Mayo, aged 106 years" (*Man. Gen.*); but Pemberton's dates are not always accurate. It seems certain that she was living in Mar. 1772, and she may have survived the 14th of August 1776. Her great grandson, Edward Sparhawk, Esq., who was b. 29 Nov. 1770 and d. 3 Sept. 1867, informed his pastor, the Rev. Frederic A. Whitney, that Mrs. Mayo "died in the house of his father, Nathaniel Sparhawk at Brighton (then a part of Cambridge) and was buried in the old burial ground on Market Street, Brighton."

5. JOHN, s. of Nathaniel (2), grad. H. C. 1689, settled at Bristol, R. I. Alden gives his epitaph thus: "Here lyeth interred the body of the Rev. Mr. John Sparhawk, a minister of this place 23 years last past, and died the 20

of April 1718, in the 46 year of his age." He was f. of John, b. 1713; Nathaniel, b. 1715; and perhaps others.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), by w. Joanna had Samuel, b. 17 Jan. 1730-31; Joanna, bap. 21 Jan. 1732-3, m. Thomas Gardner 12 June 1755; Sarah, bap. 3 Nov. 1734; Dorothy, b. 14 July 1739, m. Edward Wigglesworth (the younger Professor), 6 Jan. 1778; John, b. 8 Nov. 1745; Elizabeth, b. 11 Mar. 1754. d. Feb. 1796. SAMUEL the f. was Selectman five years 1737-1741, was elected Deacon 12 Ap. 1734, and d. 14 Ap. 1774, a. 75. At the date of his will, 27 Aug. 1771, his w. Joanna and all their children were living.

7. THOMAS, s. of Samuel (3), m. Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Oliver, 14 Jan. 1730-31, and had Mary, b. 3 Jan. 1731-2, m. Isaac Gardner, Jr., of Brookline 26 Ap. 1753; Elizabeth, bap. 30 Sept. 1733, m. Elisha Gardner of Brookline 21 June 1753; Sybil, b. 13 July 1735, m. Samuel Aspinwall of Brookline, 25 May 1758; Thomas, b. 16 Mar. 1736-7, grad. H. C. 1755, Judge in Cheshire Co., N. H., d. Nov. 1803; Lucy, b. 14 Aug. 1738, m. Thomas Aspinwall, Jr., of Brookline, 4 Oct. 1762; Katherine, b. 16 Dec. 1739, m. Elijah Houghton of Lancaster 27 Nov. 1760; Oliver, b. 1 Ap. 1742; Abigail, b. 19 Ap. 1746, m. Hull Sewall of Brookline 20 Mar. 1766, and Falsgrave Wellington of Cambridge — 1772. THOMAS the f. was Selectman eighteen years between 1744 and 1764, Justice of the Peace, and d. 15 Aug. 1783, a. 77; his w. Mary survived.

8. NATHANIEL, s. of Nathaniel (4), grad. H. C. 1715, ordained at Lynnfield 17 Aug. 1720, dismissed 1731, and d. 7 May 1732, a. 35. He m. Elizabeth Perkins, who d. 12 May 1768, a. 68 years. He had four children: Elizabeth, b. 28 Dec. 1721; Nathaniel, b. 24 Sept. 1725, d. 11 Dec. 1728; Edward Perkins, b. 10 July 1728, grad. H. C. 1753, preached often, but was not ordained; John, b. 24 Oct. 1730, apprenticed to a shoemaker, but was subsequently a physician in Philadelphia. *Lewis's Lynn.*

9. NOAH, s. of Nathaniel (4), m. Priscilla, dau. of Ichabod Brown, 24 Sept. 1724, and had Priscilla, b. 6 Aug. 1725, m. Abraham Cutting 3 Oct. 1745, and d. before 1765; Nathaniel, b. 28 Oct. 1727; Noah, b. 19 Oct. 1729, was of Rutland 1765; Martha, b. 2 Jan. 1731-2, m. John Hancock, Jr., of Cha. 20 Nov. 1760; Nathan, bap. 28 July 1734, was of Rutland 1765; Ebenezer, b. 15 June 1738, perhaps grad. H. C. 1756, and d. 1805; George, bap. 20 Sept. 1741, d. 27 Jan. 1757. NOAH the f. d. 4 Feb. 1748-9; his w. Priscilla survived, and administration on her estate was granted to her son Nathaniel, 18 Ap. 1765.

10. SIMON, s. of Nathaniel (4), had *Patience* and *Simon* (prob. not twins), bap. 10 Ap. 1737; Sarah, bap. 22 May 1737.

11. JOHN, s. of John (5), grad. H. C. 1731, ordained at Salem 1736, and d. 30 Ap. 1755, a. 42. He m. — Porter, and had thirteen children, among whom were Nathaniel; John, of Portsmouth, N. H., Speaker of the House of Representatives, d. 5 Sept. 1787, a. 45, leaving son Samuel, who was afterwards Secretary of State; Samuel, a merchant. *Farmer.*

12. NATHANIEL, s. of John (5), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William Pepperell, and had Nathaniel, grad. H. C. 1765, d. 1814; William, grad. H. C. 1766, took the name of his grandfather Pepperell, was his principal heir, and succeeded to his title, was a Councillor, and Mandamus Councillor, a royalist, fled to England, and d. there in 1816; Samuel Hirst, grad. H. C. 1771, also a refugee, but returned and d. unm. at Kittery 29 Aug. 1789, a. 38; Andrew Pepperell, who dropped the Sparkaw from his name, married a Miss Turner, was a refugee, and both he and his w. d. in England during the Revolution; Mary Pepperell, m. Doct. Jarvis of Boston. *Farmer and Sabine.*

13. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (6), m. Elizabeth Gardner 23 Mar. 1758; and had Mary, b. 17 Dec. 1758, m. Isaac Sparhawk Gardner 13 June 1784; Joanna, b. 6 Ap. 1764; Samuel, b. 10 Feb. 1766.

14. NATHANIEL, s. of Noah (9), m. Lydia Blake of Boston (pub. 16 June 1753); she d. 27 Sept. 1766, and he m. Hannah Murdock of Newton (pub. 13 Nov. 1767). His children were John, b. 10 Sept. 1753; Nathaniel, b. 23 Mar. 1755; George, b. 21 Ap. 1757, grad. H. C. 1777, a physician in New Hamp

shire, d. 1847; *Noah*, b. 29 Ap. 1759; *Blair*, b. 12 Ap. 1761, m. *Anna Dana* 18 Dec. 1786; *Lydia*, b. 10 Ap. 1763, d. young; *Lydia*, b. 25 and d. 26 Sept. 1764; *Nathan*; *Edward*, b. 29 Nov. 1770; *Katherine*; three three named in their father's will; *Thomas Gardner*, bap. 5 Nov. 1775, d. young. **NATHANIEL** the f. was Selectman four years, 1773-1775, and d. 1 Oct. 1777; his w. *Hannah* d. 27 Jan. 1826, a. 83.

15. **EDWARD**, s. of *Nathaniel* (14), m. *Elizabeth Murdock* of Roxbury (pub. 7 June 1804), and had *Edward Corey*, bap. 4 Aug. 1805, resides in Brighton District; *Samuel*, bap. 19 Ap. 1807; *George*, bap. 24 June 1810, a lawyer in Boston; *Thomas Gardner*, bap. 13 Sept. 1812; *Charles*, bap. 8 Mar. 1818. **EDWARD** the f. was President of the Brighton Bank, Deacon of the Church, and held other offices until extreme old age; he d. 3 Sept. 1867, a. nearly 97.

16. **THOMAS**, by w. *Mary*, had *Sybil*, b. 3 Mar. 1761.

SPENCER, WILLIAM, one of the first company, was here in 1632, and res. at the N. E. corner of Mount Auburn Street and Brattle Square. He was Selectman 1635, Deputy or Representative 1632, 1634-1637, five years; Lieutenant of the first Train-band in Camb. 1637, and one of the original members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company 1639, in which year he rem. to Hartford, where he was Selectman, Deputy, and one of the Committee to revise the laws of the Colony.

2. **THOMAS**, was here as early as 1633, and res. on the easterly side of Eliot Street. His estate extended from Mount Auburn Street to Winthrop Street, which he sold to Edmund Angier, and rem. to Hartford, where he served on a Committee 1644, and was Chimney-viewer 1649.

3. **GARRAD** (or Gerard, or Jared), was here in 1634, and owned land on the south side of the river. He probably removed to Lynn, and afterwards to Haddam, Conn. The General Court 13 Mar. 1637-8 granted him "the ferry at Linn for two years, taking two pence for a single person to the furthest place, and but one penny a person for more to the furthest place, and but one penny for a single person to the nearest place."

4. **MICHAEL**, owned four acres on the south side of the river 1635. *Lewis* says he was of Lynn 1637.

5. **MICHAEL**, whether s. of the foregoing not ascertained, m. *Rebecca*, dau. of *Thomas Swetman*, 7 Dec. 1671, and had *Rebecca*, b. 4 Nov. 1675; *Suanna*, b. 6 Ap. 1680; *Michael*, b. 16 Ap. 1682; *Thomas*, b. 3 Feb. 1688; *Anni*, b. 11 July 1690. **MICHAEL** the f. was a ship-carpenter. In 1677 he purchased the homestead of *Thomas Swetman* at the N. W. corner of the College Grounds, subject to the life estate of *Swetman* and his wife, except three rooms already occupied by *Spencer*. This estate he sold 12 June 1697 to the Corporation of Harvard College, reserving the use of one third thereof to the widow *Isabel Swetman* during her life.

SPRING, JOHN, s. of *John* of Wat., m. *Hannah Barnham*, and had *Hannah*, b. 1 Oct. 1657; *Mary*, b. 10 June 1659; *Suanna*, b. 16 Ap. 1661; *Sarah*, b. 1662; *Rebecca*, b. 10 Feb. 1664; *Abigail*, b. 20 Feb. 1666; *Suanna*, b. 18 Aug. 1670, d. young; *Mary*, b. 19 Feb. 1672-3; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Ap. 1675; *John*, b. 1678. **JOHN** the f. resided in what is now Newton, was Selectman and Representative, and d. 18 May 1717, a. 87; his w. *Hannah* d. 18 Aug. 1710, a. 75.

MARY, m. *John Ward* 30 Nov. 1681. **THOMAS**, m. *Margaret Gates* 31 Dec. 1729. **SARAH**, m. *Timothy Swan* 27 July 1766. **MARSHALL**, m. *Hannah Lee* 31 Aug. 1797.

SQUIRE, JOHN (otherwise written *Squiers*), m. *Sarah*, dau. of *Richard Francis*, and had *Samuel*; *Stephen*; *John*; *Thomas*, b. 25 July 1672, m. *Deborah* —, who subsequently m. *William Brown* 11 Nov. 1703; *Sarah*, b. 28 May 1677, m. *John Fessenden*; *Jonathan*, b. 24 July 1679; *Mary*, b. 18 Oct. 1681, m. — *Askell* (*Haskell*?); *Richard*, b. 2 Nov. 1683; *Daniel*, b. 3 Aug. 1686. **JOHN** the f. res. on the south side of the river, and d. 26 June 1713, a. about 83; his w. *Sarah* survived.

2. **JOHN**, s. of *John* (1), by w. *Rebecca* had *John*, bap. 31 Jan. 1696-7;

Rebecca, b. 11 Mar. 1700-1; Sarah, bap. 3 Oct. 1703. JOHN the f. d. before 26 Ap. 1708 (the date of his father's will); his w. Rebecca survived.

3. THOMAS, s. of John (1), m. Deborah —; he was long absent, probably supposed to be dead; and his w. Deborah m. William Brown 11 Nov. 1703. His father left him a legacy, if he should return; if he should not return, then a legacy to Deborah w. of William Brown, formerly w. of the testator's son Thomas.

4. JONATHAN, s. of John (1), had married and d. before 26 Ap. 1708, leaving a dau. Sarah, who was provided for in her grandfather's will.

5. DANIEL, s. of John (1), by w. Deliverance, had *Deliverance*, b. 13 Dec. 1715; *Daniel*, b. 26 July 1718; *John*, b. 3 Mar. 1720-21.

STACY, THOMAS, m. Hannah Hicks 2 June 1683, and had *Hannah*, b. 2 Sept. 1684. m. Stephen Hastings 28 Oct. 1708; *Thomas*, b. about 1686; *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Feb. 1687-8, d. unm. between 18 Dec. 1742 and 28 Ap. 1743; *Joseph*, b. about 1694, grad. H. C. 1719, ordained at Kingston 3 Nov. 1720, d. 25 April 1741, a. 47; *Susanna*, bap. 2 June 1700, d. 2 Jan. 1702-3. THOMAS the f. was a blacksmith, and resided at the point made by the junction of Brighton and Brattle streets. His estate was divided 5 Nov. 1744.

2. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), by w. —, had *Susanna*, m. Cutting Bean 27 Dec. 1744; *Thomas*, b. about 1723, was a ship-joiner in Boston 5 Nov. 1744, when he sold to Joseph Bean the homestead which had that day been assigned to him from the estate of his grandfather. THOMAS the f. was a blacksmith and d. before 5 Nov. 1744, prob. 24 Ap. 1743, a. 56.

3. JOSEPH, of Charlestown, a shipwright, prob. brother to Thomas (1), m. Elizabeth Adams 29 June 1682; she d. 27 Dec. 1709 and he d. 17 Aug. 1711. He prob. left no children, as he bequeathed his whole estate to his sister Susanna Adams, except a small legacy to his cousin John Salter.

STANLEY, TIMOTHY (otherwise written Standly), in 1635 owned a house and garden on the westerly side of Dunster Street near Harvard Street. He removed to Hartford, where he was juror 1639 and 1642; he "died in 1648 and left a good estate to his widow and children, viz., *Caleb*, *Isaac*, *Levi*, and a younger daughter." "The Stanley family maintained a high reputation in the jurisdiction for many years after the union of the two colonies. In 1709 Caleb Stanley was elected or rather appointed Secretary of the Colony, which he held three years." *Hinman*.

STANESBY, JOHN, is named as a land-holder in describing the bounds of William Cutter's land in the Neck about 1638.

STARRE, COMFORT, a "Chirurgion," or physician, was here in 1638, in Duxbury 16 Mar. 1639-40 and d. in Boston 2 Jan. 1660. See *Savage, Gen. Dict.*

STEARNS, CHARLES, of Wat., had w. Hannah who d. July 1651, and he m. Rebecca, dau. of John Gibson of Cambridge, 22 June 1654. His chil. were *Samuel*, b. at Wat. 2 June 1650; at Camb., *Shubael*, b. 20 Sept. 1655; *John*, b. 24 Jan. 1656-7; and again at Wat., *Isaac*, *Charles*, *Rebecca*, and *Martha*. CHARLES the f. removed to Lynn and d. before 1695. (*San. Gen. Dict.*) His w. Rebecca was afflicted by insanity. See GIBSON, JOHN.

2. ISAAC, of Wat., by w. Mary, had *Mary*, b. in England; *Hannah*; *John*; *Isaac*, b. 6 Jan. 1632-3; *Sarah*, b. 22 Sept. 1635, m. Deac. Samuel Stone of Camb. 7 June 1655, and d. 6 Oct. 1700; *Samuel*, b. 24 Ap. 1638; *Elizabeth*, m. Samuel Manning of Camb. 13 Ap. 1664; *Abigail*, m. Deac. John Morse. ISAAC the f. d. 19 June 1671; his w. Mary d. 2 Ap. 1677.

3. JOHN, s. of Isaac (2), m. Sarah Mixer of Watertown, and had *John*, b. "the second week" in May 1654; his w. Sarah d. 18 June 1656, and he m. Mary Lathrop of Barnstable, Dec. 1656, by whom he had *Isaac*, b. 17 April 1658, d. young; *Samuel*, b. 3 Sept. 1659; *Isaac*, b. 23 Dec. 1661; *Nathaniel*, b. 30 Nov. 1663; *Thomas*, b. 6 Dec. 1665. JOHN the f. was one of the earliest settlers in that part of Cambridge which was incorporated into the town of Billerica, and d. 5 Mar. 1668-9; his w. Mary m. Lieut. William French 6 May 1669.

4. ISAAC, s. of Isaac (2), m. Sarah-Boers 26 June 1660, and had at the

Farms Sarah, b. 14 Jan. 1661-2; Mary, b. 8 Oct. 1663; Isaac, b. 20 Aug. 1665; Samuel, b. 20 Jan. 1667-8; Abigail; John, b. 1678.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Isaac (2), m. Hannah, dau. of William Manning, 1 Feb. 1662-3 and had Samuel, b. here 4 May 1664, and several others at Wat.

6. JOHN, s. of John (3), reputed to have been the first English child born on the present territory of Billerica, by w. Elizabeth, had John, b. 22 Jan. 1679-80, d. 4 Ap. 1680; Sarah, b. 21 Mar. 1680-81; Mary, b. 23 July 1684; Isaac, b. May 1689; Abigail, b. 22 Aug. 1691. JOHN the f. d. 26 Oct. 1720, a. 74.

7. ISAAC, s. of Isaac (4), by w. Elizabeth, had Isaac, b. 23 Feb. 1690-91, prob. m. Mehetabel Frost 24 Dec. 1725; Simon, b. 19 Oct. 1697; Jonathan, b. 20 Nov. 1701; Hannah, b. 26 Jan. 1708-4.

8. PILEG, by w. Elizabeth, had William, b. 10 Ap. 1754.

PHINKAS, m. Mary Willington 9 July 1761. ELIZABETH, m. Edward Fillebrown 7 Dec. 1775. DANIEL, m. Elizabeth Knowlton 7 Sept. 1783.

STEBBINS, EDWARD (generally written Stebing or Stabinge, on the Record), was here in 1633, and res. on the westerly corner of Harvard and Dunster streets. He sold his estates here to Nicholas Danforth (who bought on behalf of his associates forming the second company of settlers) 2 May 1636, and removed to Hartford, with Hooker. He was a Deacon of the Church, "Juror in 1639 and 1643, Deputy in 1639, 1641, and 1648, Selectman in 1647, Collector of funds for the students of Cambridge College, by order of the General Court, in 1645. He d. in 1663." *Hinman*.

STEDMAN, JOHN, by w. Alice had Elizabeth, b. about 1641; Sarah, b. 11 Jan. 1643-4; Martha, b. 3 June 1646. JOHN the f. came here in 1638, in the employment of the widow Glover, as her steward, or general superintendent. In the will of her husband, Rev. Jose Glover, is a bequest as follows: "I do further bequeath and give to my servant John Stedman, my antient faithful servant, the sum of fifty pounds." The epithet *ancient* must refer to his servant's length of service rather than to his age, for he was then only 26 years old. He resided at the N. E. corner of Mount Auburn Street and Brattle Square, where he kept a store for about half a century after Mrs. Glover's death. The monopoly of the trade in furs for Camb. was granted to him Oct. 1658. He was a Selectman 16 years between 1640 and 1676, and Treasurer of the County 26 years, from 1658 to 1683. He was also connected with the military department. The General Court ordered, Mar. 1647-8, that "John Stedman, having been Ensign of the Company at Cambridge about six years, is freed from serving as a common soldier there." He served as Cornet of Capt. Davis's Troop, in the expedition against Ninigret 1654; and was one of the Committee of the Militia for Cambridge 5 Mar. 1676-7, holding the rank of Quartermaster (unless John (3) was the person named in the Record). He d. full of years 16 Dec. 1693, a. 92; a large tablet in the old burial ground marks his resting place; his w. Alice d. 6 Mar. 1689-90, a. about 80. He left no son. His daughters m. and had posterity, namely: (1) Elizabeth, the eldest dau., b. 1641, or 1642, m. Nathaniel Upham, son of Deac. John Upham of Malden, 5 Mar. 1661-2; he was a preacher, but had not been ordained; he survived his marriage but a few days, and d. 20 Mar. 1661-2; his w. Elizabeth m. Henry Thompson, merchant, of Boston, 27 Ap. 1669, and had Elizabeth, b. 29 Jan. 1669-70; Dorothy, b. 26 Oct. 1671 (m. Samuel Shove¹ of Boston 16 Nov. 1692, and Samuel Burr by whom she had one dau. Sarah, and d. 20 Feb. 1701-2); Henry, b. 23 Oct. 1673, d. Sept. 1690; Alice, b. 8 Sept. 1677. Mr. Thompson d. and his w. Elizabeth m. John Sharp, a merchant, whom she also survived, and d. in her third widowhood 9 Mar. 1699-1700. (2) Sarah, the second dau., b. 11 Jan. 1643-4, m. John Brackett of Boston 23 Aug. 1662, and had Sarah, bap. 5 June 1664; John, posthumous, bap. 21 Ap. 1667; both d. young. Mr. Brackett d. 1666,

¹ By Mr. Shove, Dorothy had Elizabeth, they are called "the only surviving children m. Benjamin Bagnall, watchmaker, Boston, and heirs of Dorothy Shove, who was dau. and Sarah, m. Thomas Edwards, goldsmith, of Elizabeth Sharp, who was dau. of John Boston. In a deed, dated 27 Sept. 1737, Stedman." — *Mid. Deeds*, xxvii. 122.

and his w. Sarah m. Dr. Samuel Alcock 24 Mar. 1667-8, and had Samuel, b. 2 Mar. 1669; Elizabeth, b. 25 Dec. 1672; both which children appear to have d. before the death of their father. Dr. Alcock d. 16 Mar. 1676-7, and his w. Sarah m. Thomas Graves of Charlestown, H. C. 1686, a physician and judge, 15 May 1682, by whom she had one son Thomas, b. 28 Sept. 1683, grad. H. C. 1703, was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Supreme Judicial Court, and d. 19 June 1747. Judge Graves the f. d. 30 May 1697, and his w. Sarah m. Col. John Phillips of Charlestown (also Judge of Court of Common Pleas), who. d. 20 Mar. 1725-6, a. nearly 94. Last of all, the w. Sarah d. in her fourth widowhood 1 Mar. 1729-30, a. 86. I think her only surviving child was Judge Graves the younger, who left several children, chiefly daughters. (3) *Mariha*, youngest dau., b. 3 June 1646, m. Joseph Cooke, Jr., 4 Dec. 1665, and had posterity. See COOKE, JOSEPH.

2. ROBERT, prob. brother to John (1), by w. Ann had a daughter, b. 14 Sept. 1638, d. young; *John*, b. 27 Dec. 1642; *Mary*, b. 27 Ap. 1645, m. Daniel Thurston 1 Ap. 1674; *Thomas*, d. 2 Ap. 1659. ROBERT the f. was here about 1638, and res. on the northerly side of Winthrop Street, between Holyoke and Dunster streets, on an estate previously owned by Simon Sackett. This house-lot was enlarged by purchase, until it extended through to Mount Auburn Street, and included the S. W. corner of Mount Auburn and Holyoke streets. In this form it remained in possession of the family until a very recent period. ROBERT the f. d. 20 Jan. 1666; his w. Ann was living 10 Dec. 1674, but d. before 2 Nov. 1676.

3. JOHN, s. of Robert (2), m. Elizabeth Remington 14 May 1666, and had *John*, b. 22 Aug. 1668; *Elizabeth*, b. —, d. 15 July 1676. JOHN the f. was a farmer (perhaps the "Quartermaster" named in 1676-7), and d. of small-pox 24 Nov. 1678, a. 36; his w. Elizabeth m. Samuel Gibson 14 July 1679, and d. between 17 July and 11 Dec. 1680, her son *John* being her only surviving child.

4. JOHN, s. of John (3), m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Gibson, by his first wife, 9 Ap. 1691, and had *John*, b. about 1692, grad. H. C. 1712, and d. 5 Sept. 1719; *Elizabeth*, bap. 1 Aug. 1697, m. Dr. Lawrence Dolhond 28 Oct. 1715, had two children who d. in infancy and were buried here, and son *John*, who was a physician living in Boston 1754; *Samuel*, bap. 1 Oct. 1699, prob. d. young; *Sarah*, b. about 1701, appears by her father's will to have m. and d., leaving children, before 1728; *Jonathan*, b. 21 Nov. 1703, grad. H. C. 1726, living in Chelmsford 1756, perhaps the same who was pub. here to Mary Blaisdell 22 May 1742; *Benjamin*, b. 17 July 1706, was a physician in Braintree 1746, had a s. Leonard, who was a paper-stainer in Braintree 1759, *Ebenezer*, bap. 2 Jan. 1708-9; *Mary*, b. 7 Jan. 1711-12, m. John Henshaw 14 May 1730. JOHN the f. was a tailor, innholder and shopkeeper. He inherited the homestead, was a thrifty man, and accumulated a large property. He d. 24 Mar. 1727-8, a. nearly 60; his w. Sarah, who appears to have been a very intelligent, energetic woman, d. 1 July 1754, a. 84.

5. EBENEZER, s. of John (4), m. Lydia Moore, and had *Sarah*, bap. 27 Oct. 1734, d. 24 June 1740; *Mariha*, b. 1 May 1736, d. 23 June 1740; *Lydia*, bap. 26 Mar. 1738, d. 5 June 1740; *Ebenezer*, b. 27 Ap. and d. 15 Nov. 1740; *Sarah*, b. May 1741, m. Jonathan Titcomb, Esq., of Newport, R. I., and was living in 1786; *John* and *Ebenezer*, twins, b. 16 May 1745, both grad. H. C. 1765 (*John* m. Mary Quincy, was a physician, and d. 1780, leaving sons *John* and *Ebenezer*); *Mariha*, bap. 4 Aug. 1745, d. 10 Oct. 1746; *Elizabeth*, bap. 1 Nov. 1747, m. Samuel Clark, hatter, of Newport, and was living in 1786; *Samuel*, bap. 7 May 1749, d. 9 Aug. 1751; *Samuel*, bap. 20 May 1753, a printer, d. — May 1774; *William*, bap. 21 Sept. 1755, d. 1 May 1788; *Lydia*, bap. 11 Mar. 1759, d. young. Mrs. Lydia Stedman d. 1761, and Mr. Stedman m. Mary Austin of Cha. 4 Jan. 1764, by whom he had one son *William*, bap. 20 Jan. 1765, grad. H. C. 1784, was a lawyer, resided in Lancaster, Charlton, and Worcester, was a member of Congress, and d. 1831. EBENEZER the f. inherited the homestead, and increased the amount of property which he inherited. He kept a tavern many years on the southerly side of Mount Auburn Street, about midway between Brighton and Dunster streets. He was Captain of

the militia, and Selectman from 1759 to 1776, with the exception of two years. He d. 13 Sept. 1785, a. 76; his w. Mary d. about 1788.

6. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (5), and twin with John, m. Eunice, wid. of Thaddeus Winslow of Lex., and prob. dau. of Samuel Munroe, and had *Lydia*, b. 24 Jan. 1787, m. Col. Eliab W. Metcalf 7 May 1809; *Ebenezer*, bap. 21 June 1789, m. Mary Braman of Norton 13 Ap. 1807, and d. without issue; *Mary*, bap. 8 Ap. 1792, m. Col. George Meacham 1 Mar. 1818; *Samuel*, bap. 14 June 1795, m. Martha Russell (pub. 10 Ap. 1823), and d. 18 June 1848; *John*, bap. 29 Mar. 1801, d. unm. 1 Jan. 1822; he was crushed between the wheel of a cart and a brick wall, in Boston. EBENEZER the f. grad. H. C. 1765, was for many years Postmaster, Selectman eleven years between 1786 and 1801, and Treasurer twenty-three years, from 1786 to 1808. In his old age his mind became unsettled, and he d. (*felo de se*) 7 Oct. 1815, a. 72; his w. Eunice was buried 6 Sept. 1846, a. 87.

ELIZABETH, m. Thomas Hammond 17 Dec. 1662. HANNAH, m. Samuel Hyde 20 Jan. 1683. MARY, m. David Stowell 7 Ap. 1692. SARAH, m. Joseph Sprague 30 Nov. 1714. MARGARET, m. Benjamin Cheney 9 Nov. 1752. These may have been of the Roxbury family.

STEEL, JOHN, one of the earliest inhabitants, res. 1635 at the westerly corner of Harvard and Holyoke streets, and was a large landholder. He was Deputy or Representative three sessions in 1635. He rem. to Hartford with Hooker, and was Deputy and Magistrate many years. He "was of the Court that declared war against the Pequots. He was the Town Register in Hartford 1639, which office he held until he removed to Farmington. He was a valuable man in the Colony, and was the ancestor of the Steeles in Hartford, Farmington, and Woodbury. . . . He d. in 1665, and left a son Samuel, and two daughters, who married William and Thomas Judd." *Hinman*.

2. GEORGE, brother to John (1), was one of the earliest inhabitants, and res. 1635 on the easterly corner of Harvard and Dunster streets, adjoining to his brother's estate. He also rem. to Hartford, where he was Selectman and Juror 1644, and d. in 1664, leaving one son James, and two daughters.

STEVENS, WILLIAM, m. Abigail Green 1 July 1673. REV. BENJAMIN, m. Mary Remington 28 Sept. 1752. THOMAS, m. Mary Barrett 30 Sept. 1771.

STEVENSON, ANDREW (otherwise written Steevenson, Steveson, Stievenson, and Stimson), by w. Jane, had *Deborah*, b. in England, m. Robert Wilson of Sudbury, and (2d), Matthew Abdy; *Sarah*, m. Joseph Lowden of Charlestown, and d. before 1681, leaving son James, and dau. Mary, who m. James Burbeen of Woburn; *Rebecca*, b. 20 Jan. 1642, m. James Patterson of Billerica 29 May 1662; *John*, b. 29 Dec. 1644, d. 26 May 1664; *Mary*, b. 17 Jan. 1646, m. Thomas Richardson of Billerica 5 Jan. 1669-70; *Lydia*, b. 2 Aug. 1648; *Andrew*, b. about 1652; *Hannah*, m. William Burges, and was living in Ipswich 1695. ANDREW the f. d. between 3 May 1681, and 1 Oct. 1683; his w. Jane survived.

2. ANDREW, s. of Andrew (1), by w. Abigail, had *Andrew*, died 5 Sept. 1683; *Mary*, b. 17 Feb. 1682-3, d. young; *Mary*, b. 21 Oct. 1684; *Joseph*, b. 17 Dec. 1695, d. 29 Aug. 1696; *Lydia*, b. 13 Aug. 1697, d. 12 Ap. 1703; *Joseph*, b. 7 Feb. 1699-1700; *Lydia*, b. 14 Oct. 1703, and perhaps others. ANDREW the f. was a housewright, and resided in Cha., where his chil. were born, and where he d. 14 Dec. 1721.

3. JONATHAN, parentage not ascertained, by w. Elizabeth, had *Abigail*, b. 1 July 1671; *James*, b. 26 May 1673.

STILEMAN, RICHARD, by w. Hannah, had *Samuel*, b. 23 May 1644; went to Salem as early as 1646, and thence to Portsmouth, where by w. Mary he had *Mary*, *Elizabeth*, *Sarah*, and *Richard*, from 1657 to 1668.

STOCKING, GEORGE (otherwise written Stockine), was an early inhabitant, and res. 1635 at the S. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets. He rem. with Hooker to Hartford, where he was Selectman in 1647.

STONE, SAMUEL, "one of the first ministers of Cambridge and Hartford, was born in Hartford, England, and was educated at Emanuel College, came to N. Eng. in 1633, and settled at Camb. with Rev. Thomas Hooker 11 Oct.

1633, admitted freeman 1634, removed to Hartford with Mr. Hooker in 1636, and there d. 20 July 1663." *Farmer*. "He was chaplain in the little army of ninety brave men under Major Mason in 1637, who by their valorous deeds exterminated the Pequot Nation of Indians. . . . He left a widow Elizabeth and children, *Samuel, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Mary, and Sarah*." (*Hinman*.) Rev. Mr. Stone res. while here on the easterly side of Brighton Street, between Mount Auburn Street and Harvard Square. His w. who accompanied him here d. before 22 Nov. 1640, and he appears to have m. again at Hartford.

2. GREGORY, prob. brother to Samuel (1), was here as early as 1637, and about 1638 purchased a house and five acres on the westerly side of Garden Street, between the Botanic Garden and Concord Avenue, which became his homestead. He acquired, by gift and purchase, large tracts of land at the Farms, where some of his children settled. By his w. Lydia (who had formerly been the w. of — Cooper), he had six children, all born in England; *John*, b. about 1619; *Daniel*; *David*; *Elizabeth*, m. — Potter of Ipswich; *Samuel*; *Sarah*, m. Joseph Miriam of Concord 1653. GREGORY the f. was a farmer; he owned a house and 26 acres at Wat. and 54 acres of outlands, all which he sold to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of Thomas Boylston of London, 30 Sept. 1639; but it is not certain that he ever resided in Wat. He was a Representative for Cambridge 1638; a Deacon of the Church; and d. 30 Nov. 1672, a. 82; his w. Lydia d. 24 June 1674.

3. JOHN, s. of Gregory (2), in early life settled in that part of Sudbury which was afterwards included in Framingham, and by w. Anne had *John*; *Hannah*, b. 6 June 1640, m. John Bent 1 July 1658; *Mary*, b. prob. 1642, m. Isaac Hunt of Concord, who d. Dec. 1680, and she m. Eliphalet Fox of Concord, and d. before 6 Ap. 1686; *Daniel*, b. 31 Aug. 1644; *David*, b. 31 Oct. 1646; *Elizabeth*, b. prob. 1649, m. Samuel Stow; *Margaret*, b. 22 Oct. 1653, m. William Brown 11 Jan. 1676; *Tabitha*, b. 29 May 1655, m. John Rice 2 Nov. 1674; *Sarah*, b. 22 Sept. 1657, m. Jacob Hill of Camb.; *Nathaniel*, b. 11 May 1660. JOHN the f. was a Deacon of the Church at Sudbury, and employed by the town in civil affairs. On the death of his father he returned to Camb., and occupied the homestead. He was Representative 1682 and 1683. He was also elected a Ruling Elder of the Church here, to which office he and Elder Clark were ordained 15 Nov. 1682, when the Rev. Nathaniel Gookin was ordained pastor. He d. 5 May 1683, a. 64. His w. Anne and their ten children survived. A large posterity of Elder Stone remains in Framingham, and in the region round about.

4. DANIEL, s. of Gregory (2), m. Mary, wld. of Richard Ward, and dau. of John Moore of Sudbury, and had *Mary*, b. 21 Mar. 1643-4, m. — Walker; *Sarah*, b. 22 Sept. 1645, m. — Edmunds; *Daniel*, b. 2 Jan. 1646-7, prob. d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Jan. 1648-9, prob. d. young; *Abigail*, b. 28 Ap. 1653, m. — Keach. DANIEL the f. was a physician, or as styled on sundry records, "Chirurgion," and resided at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Mount Auburn streets. He removed to Boston between 1 May 1655, when Edward Burt acknowledged a debt to him of 7,200 lbs. "Muscavadoes sugar," and 23 Nov. 1657, when he sold his "late mansion place" in Camb. to Samuel Andrew. He d. between 6 Dec. 1686 and 6 July 1687.

5. DAVID, s. of Gregory (2), by w. Dorcas had *David*, b. 6 Ap. 1650; *Daniel*, b. about 1651; *Dorcas*, b. 18 Dec. 1652; *John*, b. about 1654; *Samuel*, b. 19 June 1656; *Nathaniel*, b. about 1658.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Gregory (2), m. Sarah, dau. of Isaac Stearns of Wat. 7 June 1655, and had *Samuel*, b. 1 Oct. 1656; *Isaac*, b. about 1658, prob. d. young; *Sarah*, b. 5 Feb. 1660-61; *John*, b. 12 May 1663; *Lydia*, b. 25 Nov. 1665; *Mary*, b. 22 Feb. 1667-8, d. 11 May 1669; *Joseph*, b. 1671; *Anna*, b. 30 June 1673. SAMUEL the f. resided at the Farms; was Selectman 1681, 1688, and 1692; at the organization of the Church (now the First in Lex.), he was elected Deacon, and d. 27 Sept. 1715, a. about 80. His w. Sarah d. 4 Oct. 1700, and he m. Abigail —, who d. 1728 at Woburn, a. 71.

7. DAVID, s. of David (5), m. Sarah Hildreth 31 Dec. 1674, and had *Sarah*, b. 6 Mar. 1676-7; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Feb. 1678-9, d. 12 Aug. 1679. DAVID the f. d. 21 Aug. 1679.

8. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (6), m. Dorcas Jones 12 June 1679, and had Samuel, b. 12 Aug. 1684; and others. SAMUEL the f. succeeded his father as Deacon of the Church at Lex. 1715, and d. 17 June 1743, a. nearly 67; his w. Dorcas d. 24 Sept. 1746, a. 87.

9. JOHN, s. of Samuel (6), m. Rachel Shepard of Concord 27 Ap. 1687, and had John, b. 12 Mar. 1687-8, d. young; John, b. 15 Dec. 1689, was Deacon of the Church at Lex., and d. 7 Aug. 1762, a. 72 (his w. Mary d. 16 Oct. 1772, a. 77); Mary, b. 26 Sept. 1692; Anna, b. 27 Nov. 1694; Rachel, b. 6 June 1697; Ruth, b. 27 Aug. 1700. JOHN the f. res. at the Farms, and d. there 3 Feb. 1713.

10. JOSEPH, s. of Samuel (6), by w. Sarah, had Sarah, b. 1 Nov. 1700; and others. JOSEPH the f. d. 17 Jan. 1713-14.

11. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (8), m. Abigail, dau. of Deac. George Reed of Woburn 1706, and had Abigail, b. 21 Ap. 1707, m. Micah Stone of Framingham; Samuel, b. 8 Dec. 1708, rem. to Rutland; Jonas, b. 3 Dec. 1710, a. Deacon at Lex., d. 29 Oct. 1790; Elizabeth, b. 21 Dec. 1713, m. John Stone and rem. to Rutland; Tabitha, b. 9 Jan. 1715-16, m. John Noyes of Sudbury; Mary, b. 9 Mar. 1717-18, m. Thomas Bent of Sudbury; Susanna, b. 24 Ap. 1720, m. Elijah Bent of Sudbury; Nathan, b. 28 Ap. 1722, m. Mary Robbins, and res. at Sudbury and Rutland; Eunice, b. 2 July 1724, m. Samuel Reed; Sybil, b. 9 Sept. 1727, m. Nathaniel Bright, and (2d) Samuel White; Isaac, b. 5 Ap. 1730. SAMUEL the f. was a Captain, and an active, energetic man. He is said to have res. at different times at Concord, Sudbury, and Rutland, as well as at Lexington; he d. at Lex. 5 Ap. 1769; his w. Abigail d. 16 Jan. 1767, a. 81.

12. SIMON, brother to Gregory (2), came to N. Eng. in 1634, and settled at Wat. with w. Joanna and four chil., born in England; Frances, b. about 1618; Ann, b. about 1623; Simon, b. about 1630; John, b. 1634, d. young. He had at Wat. John, b. 15 Aug. 1635, Deacon at Wat., where he d. 26 Mar. 1691; Elizabeth, b. 5 Ap. 1639. SIMON the f. was Deacon of the Wat. Church, and d. 22 Sept. 1665, a. about 80, having previously m. 2d w. Sarah, wid. of Richard Lumpkin, and sister to William Warner of Ipswich; she d. 1663.

13. SIMON, s. of Simon (12), m. Mary Whipple, and had John, b. 23 July 1658; Matthew, b. 16 Feb. 1659-60; Nathaniel, b. and d. Feb. 1661-2; Ebenezer, b. 27 Feb. 1662-3; Mary, b. 6 Jan. 1664-5; Nathaniel, b. 1666, grad. H. C. 1690, ordained at Harwich, m. dau. of Gov. Hinkley, and d. about 1755, a. 88, having had ten children, one of whom, Nathan, b. 1708, grad. H. C. 1726, was ordained at Southborough 21 Oct. 1730, and d. 31 May 1781; Elizabeth, b. 9 Oct. 1670; Susanna, b. 4 Nov. 1675, m. Edward Goldard, Esq.; Jonathan, b. 26 Dec. 1677. SIMON the f. d. 27 Feb. 1707-8; his w. Mary d. 1720.

14. EBENEZER, s. of Simon (13), settled in Newton, and m. Margaret, dau. of James Trowbridge 1686; she d. 4 May 1710, a. 44, and he m. Abigail Wilson; she d. 1720, a. 57, and he m. wid. Sarah Livermore 8 Ap. 1722, who d. 1741, a. 70. His chil., all by his first w., were Ebenezer, b. 21 Dec. 1686, m. Sarah Bond, d. 1 Feb. 1784, and was buried in the old burial ground at Wat.; Margaret, b. 1 Aug. 1688, m. Nathaniel Hammond, d. 1776; Samuel, b. 1 July 1690, rem. to Framingham, and m. Hannah Searl; John, b. 18 Sept. 1692, m. Lydia Hyde 1717; Nathaniel, b. 6 Sept. 1694, d. 1713; Mindwell, b. 26 June 1696, m. Ebenezer Woodward 1716; David, b. 15 May 1698, d. 1725; Mary, b. 19 Ap. 1700; Simon, b. 14 Sept. 1702, m. Priscilla Dyke 1732; James, b. 6 June 1704, grad. H. C. 1724, ordained at Holliston 20 Nov. 1728, d. 1742; Experience, b. 1707, m. Sarah Livermore 1722.

15. DANIEL, a descendant of Gregory (2), through his s. Elder John (3), m. Sally Williams of Wat. 2 Ap. 1806, and had in Mendon, Nahum, b. 7 Ap. 1807, m. Susanna Hovey 1 Jan. 1832; Daniel, b. — June 1809, d. 12 Oct. 1810; and, in Camb., Hannah, b. 12 July 1811, m. Freeman Hovey, — Dec. 1831, buried 29 Jan. 1838; Daniel Gregory, b. 18 Ap. 1813, d. 18 June 1815; Sarah Maria, b. 16 Ap. 1815, m. William Hovey, Jr., 31 July 1834; Catherine Whitney, b. 7 May 1817, m. Anson J. Stone (pub. 5 Nov. 1839), d. 31 July

1845; *Levi Farnell*, b. 6 Feb. 1819; *Daniel Gregory*, b. 14 Jan. 1821, d. 23 July 1876; *Perris Haynes*, b. 26 Ap. 1824, d. 1826. DANIEL the f. was a tanner, and res. at the N. W. corner of Harvard and Prospect streets. He relinquished that business about 1837, and sold the southerly part of his estate to Rev. Joseph W. Parker. He was Superintendent of the Burial Ground in Ward Two many years after 1825, and d. 25 Sept. 1861, a. 80; his w. Sarah was buried 3 Feb. 1843.

16. WILLIAM F., a descendant of Gregory (2), through Elder John (3), b. in Framingham, m. Harriet Brigham of Westborough (a descendant from Thomas Brigham of Camb. 1638) (pub. 22 Sept. 1826), and had *William Lowell*, b. 24 June 1829, grad. H. C. 1850, d. 1857; *Mary Warren*, b. 30 Ap. 1833; *Harriet Brigham*, b. 11 Aug. 1835; *Olynthus Brigham*, b. 3 Ap. 1838. WILLIAM F. the f. was bred a physician, but early abandoned the profession; he was elected Register of Deeds for Middlesex County in 1822, which office he held, by successive elections, until 1845, when he resigned in consequence of ill health, and d. 26 Mar. 1857; his w. Harriet d. 2 July 1868.

17. WILLIAM, a descendant from Simon (12) m. Kezia Fairbanks of Brighton (pub. 3 May 1823); she d. 3 Mar. 1850, a. 56, and he m. Sarah Ann Coombs of Lynn (pub. 14 Jan. 1851). His children were *Sarah P.*, b. 10 Feb. 1824, bur. 14 Aug. 1825; *Sarah A.*, b. 26 Dec. 1825; *William W.*, b. 20 Sept. 1827; *Ephraim W.*, b. 14 Ap. 1830; *Martha Maria*, b. 30 Nov. 1832; *Horace*, b. 6 Nov. 1836; *Henry M.*, b. 30 Oct. 1839. WILLIAM the f. was a wheelwright and resided in Ward One; he d. 4 Dec. 1868.

18. LOWELL M., a descendant from Gregory (2), and nephew to William F. (16), b. in Framingham, m. Mary L. Moody (pub. 4 Ap. 1845), and had (posthumous) *Mary Lowell*, b. 17 Nov. 1847. Mr. Stone was a young man of great promise; a Justice of the Peace; several years chief clerk in the Pension Office, Boston; and was elected Cashier of the Merchant's Bank a short time before his decease. He d. 25 July 1847, a. 31; his w. Mary L. d. 31 July 1849, a. 31.

THOMAS, of Framingham, m. Elizabeth Andrew 18 June 1780. REBECCA, m. Timothy Wellington of Lex. 23 Sept. 1742. LOVE, m. Samuel Whittemore 3d, 11 June 1747. SETH, m. Mary Tufts of Medf. 6 Aug. 1776. JOHN, m. Mary Tufts of Medf. 13 Ap. 1780.

STOWELL, DAVID, m. Mary Stedman 7 Ap. 1692.

STRATTON, SAMUEL, d. 19 Dec. 1672, naming in his will sons *Samuel* and *John*, and grandson *Samuel*, son of *Richard* deceased. He prob. resided on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, next westerly from Prof. James R. Lowell's estate, which was then in Wat. but is now a part of Camb. Those which follow were perhaps his descendants.

2. EBENEZER, by w. Lydia, had *Ebenezer*, d. 4 Dec. 1735; *Lydia*, b. 26 Feb. 1716-17, m. Samuel Child of Dudley 24 Oct. 1734; *Abigail*, b. 24 July 1718, d. 14 July 1736; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1719-20, m. Joseph Cooke 7 June 1739; *Thankful*, b. 17 Dec. 1721, m. Ebenezer Richards 24 Dec. 1741; *Mary*, b. 2 Jan. 1722-3, m. Samuel Walker 20 Dec. 1750; *Sarah*, b. 19 Nov. 1725; *John*, b. 9 Aug. 1727.

3. JOHN, prob. s. of Ebenezer (2), m. Mercy Norcross 3 May 1750, and had *Mary*, b. 29 Ap. 1752, m. Silas Robbins 7 May 1772; *Nathaniel*, b. 14 Dec. 1755; *John*, b. 13 Ap. 1759; *Suzanna*, b. 2 Dec. 1760, m. Major John Palmer 28 Nov. 1781 and d. Dec. 1837, a. 77; the Town Record says 79, but wrongly, unless I mistake the parentage.

4. JOHN, had *Joshua*, bap. 18 Nov. 1722; *Mercy*, bap. 27 Sept. 1724.

5. JAMES, had *Mary*, bap. 17 May 1724.

6. JAMES, by w. Nabby, had *James*, b. 7 Feb. 1797.

STREETER, STEPHEN, prob. a descendant from Stephen of Chs. 1644, by w. Deborah, had in Camb. *Rebecca*, b. 8 Sept. 1683; *Deborah*, b. 25 Sept. 1685, d. 7 Ap. 1689; *Joseph*, b. 18 Sept. 1687; *Benjamin*, b. 25 Nov. 1689, d. 23 Ap. 1690; and prob. others. A Deborah Streeter, perhaps wid. of STEPHEN, m. Samuel Sears of Wrentham 10 Aug. 1704.

2. SAMUEL, prob. s. of Stephen (1), had *Mary* and *Sarah*, prob. not

twins, bap. 21 Feb. 1696-7; *Stephen*, bap. 4 Sept. 1698; *Samuel*, bap. 7 Jan. 1699-1700; *Mercy*, bap. 14 May 1704; *Susanna*, bap. 28 Ap. 1704.

2. *JOHN*, perhaps a. of *Stephen* (1), by w. *Mary*, had *Hannah*, b. 26 Dec. 1700; *Mary*, b. 29 Mar. 1702; *John*, bap. 16 Ap. 1704.

SWAN, JOHN (otherwise written, *Swann*, *Swaine* and *Swayne*), m. *Rebecca* Palfrey 1 Jan. 1650-51; she d. 12 July 1654 and he m. *Mary Pratt* 3 Mar. 1655-6. His children were *Ruth*, b. 1 or 10 Mar. 1652; *Gershom*, b. 30 June 1654; *Samuel*, b. 3 Ap. or 1 May 1657, d. 19 or 20 June 1673; *Mary*, b. 2 May 1659; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1661, m. *Ezekiel Richardson* of Woburn 27 July 1687; *Lydia*, b. 28 July 1663; *John*, b. 1 May 1665, resided in Woburn 1712; *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1667; *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Nov. 1672. *JOHN* the f. was brought up in the family of *Thomas Bittlestone*, who provided by his will 3 Nov. 1640 that his w. *Elizabeth* should be served five years by his boy *John Swan*, and should then pay him five pounds. He was a farmer and resided in Menot, where his posterity may now be found; he was a member of the Church, but for some fault was excommunicated 1684. It would seem he was not easily moved from his purposes whether good or bad; for in that day when excommunication was generally regarded as an effectual bar against salvation, he withstood the power of the Church more than twenty years; but at length when he had attained extreme old age he made his peace with the brethren and "was restored to communion" 22 Dec. 1706. He d. 5 June 1708, a. 87, as inscribed on his gravestone; his w. *Mary* d. 11 Feb. 1702, a. 69.

2. *GERSHOM*, a. of *John* (1), m. *Sarah Holden* 20 Dec. 1677, and had *Sarah*, b. about 1679, d. unm. 25 Ap. 1699, a. 20; *Rebecca*, b. 24 Aug. 1681, d. young; *John*, b. 3 Oct. 1683; *Ruth*, b. 25 Dec. 1685, m. *Theophilus Richardson* of Woburn; *Abigail*, b. 12 Feb. 1686-7, m. *John Richardson* of Woburn 1 July 1714; *Lydia*, b. 10 Nov. 1689, m. *William Mansur* of Medf. 2 Feb. 1714-15; *Rebecca*, bap. 14 Aug. 1698, m. *George Abbott* 2 Feb. 1714-15; and perhaps others between 1689 and 1698. *GERSHOM* the f. res. at Menot. and d. 2 July 1708, a. 54; his w. *Sarah* survived.

3. *EBENEZER*, a. of *John* (1), by w. *Elizabeth*, had *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Mar. 1699; *Sarah*, b. 26 Feb. 1700-1701, m. *Ephraim Cook*, 14 Dec. 1727; *Ebenezer*, b. 23 Mar. 1703-4; *Mary*, b. 4 Mar. 1706-7; *Samuel*, b. 5 Ap. 1711; *William*, b. 31 Jan. 1713-14, m. *Ruth Polley* 13 Ap. 1743. *EBENEZER* the f. res. at Menot, and d. 27 July 1740; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 20 Ap. 1748, a. 73.

4. *JOHN*, a. of *Gershom* (2), by w. *Elizabeth* (who d. 21 Dec. 1723, a. 28), had *John*, bap. 12 Ap. and d. 11 June 1719; *Timothy*, b. 8 Aug. 1720; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Oct. 1722, perhaps the same (called *Mrs. Elizabeth*), who d. 24 Jan. 1799, a. 76; and by 2d w. *Elizabeth*, *Esther*, b. 15 Mar. 1725-6, m. *Zebadiah Richardson* 19 Ap. 1759; *John*, bap. 4 Aug. 1728; *Gershom*, bap. 10 Aug. 1729, d. young; *Susanna*, b. 4 Oct. 1730, m. *Joseph Parks, Jr.*, of Concord (pub. 3 Mar. 1753), or *Samuel Watts* of Woburn 4 Ap. 1757; *William*, b. 4 Sept. 1737, pub. to *Lucy Robbins* of Boston 15 Mar. 1759. *JOHN* the f. had the homestead, and d. 31 Mar. 1752; his w. *Elizabeth* d. 28 Oct. 1780, a. 85.

5. *EBENEZER*, s. of *Ebenezer* (3), by w. *Bathsheba*, had *Peter*, b. 6 Jan. 1728-9; *Ebenezer*, b. 18 Nov. 1730; *Benjamin*, b. 20 Ap. 1733; *Joseph*, b. 16 Feb. 1735-6; *Bathsheba*, b. 15 Feb. 1737-8, d. unm. 26 Aug. 1805; a daughter, b. 1739, d. 22 July 1740, a. eighteen months; *Joshua*, b. 28 June 1743, m. *Sarah Cutter* 20 July 1762; *Mary*, bap. 7 Ap. 1745, d. 1 Aug. 1747. *EBENEZER* the f. d. 23 Ap. 1752; his w. *Bathsheba* d. 31 Aug. 1782, a. 84.

6. *SAMUEL*, s. of *Ebenezer* (3), m. *Sarah Patten*, and had *Samuel*, bap. 5 Feb. 1737-8; *Aaron*, bap. 1 June 1740; *George*, bap. 20 June 1742, d. 26 May 1748; *Sarah*, bap. 10 Feb. 1744-5; *Nathan*, bap. 17 May 1747; *George*, posthumous, bap. 1750. *SAMUEL* the f. d. 19 June 1750, a. 39; his w. *Sarah* was prob. the same who m. *Israel Hinds* 20 Feb. 1758.

7. *TIMOTHY*, s. of *John* (4), m. *Sarah Crosby* of Billerica (pub. 24 Sept. 1748); she d. 2 Ap. 1756, a. 26, and he m. *Sarah Spring* (pub. 23 Aug. 1765). His children were a daughter, b. 1749, d. 1 Jan. 1750, a. 9 mo.; *Timothy*, bap.

11 Nov. 1750; d. 3 July 1753; *Sarah*, bap. 5 Jan. 1751-2, m. James Conyers of Woburn 10 Sept. 1767; *Prudence*, bap. 26 May 1754, d. unm. 29 July 1803; *Eunice*, bap. 15 Feb. 1756. TIMOTHY the f. d. 19 Oct. 1780.

8. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (5), m. Mary Mansur of Wat. (pub. 13 Jan. 1757), and had *Peter*, bap. 19 Feb. 1758, d. young; *Ebenezer*, bap. 25 Feb. 1761, d. 3 Feb. 1814; *Peter*, bap. 15 May 1763, d. Feb. 1822; *Gershom*, bap. 23 Mar. 1766, d. 10 Oct. 1827 (his s. Gershom, Jr., d. 23 July 1827, a. 36); *Timothy*, bap. 20 Aug. 1769. EBENEZER the f. d. Aug. 1798; his w. Mary d. 1 Jan. 1797.

9. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (6), m. Sarah Williams (pub. 1 Nov. 1760), and had *Sarah*, bap. 23 May 1762; *Samuel*, bap. 30 June 1765, d. 11 Mar. 1771; *Thomas*, bap. 27 Dec. 1767.

10. NATHAN, s. of Samuel (6), had a child, b. and d. 30 Oct. 1770; a child b. and d. 4 July 1772; *Nathan*, bap. 27 June 1773; *Moses*, bap. 26 Feb. 1775; *Walter*, b. 1 Sept. 1776, d. 6 June 1797; *Martha*, bap. 17 Sept. 1780. NATHAN the f. d. 6 Nov. 1799.

11. TIMOTHY, s. of Ebenezer (8), by w. Lydia, had *Amos Monroe*, b. 21 Mar. 1795; *Timothy*, b. 1 Mar. 1796; *Varennes*, b. 20 Feb. 1798; *Roxanna*, b. 20 Feb. and d. Oct. 1800; a son, b. 1804, d. 15 Aug. 1805. TIMOTHY the f. d. 12 Dec. 1813; his w. Lydia d. 15 Dec. 1823, a. 54.

12. EBENEZER, parentage not ascertained, had *Joshua*, bap. 10 July 1743; *Mary*, bap. 7 Ap. 1745, d. young; *Mary*, b. 1746, d. 25 Sept. 1750; a daughter b. 4 and d. 6 Feb. 1749; *Ebenezer*, b. 3 and d. 8 Mar. 1752.

13. JOHN, parentage not ascertained, by w. Mary, had *John*, bap. 14 Jan. 1776; *Reuben*, bap. 5 Ap. 1778; *William*, bap. 25 Mar. 1781; *Molly (Mary)*, bap. Nov. 1783, d. unm. 14 Sept. 1805; *Stephen*, bap. Oct. 1785. JOHN the f. d. 28 Oct. 1804, a. 71; his w. Mary d. 18 Sept. 1826, a. 82.

14. THOMAS, m. Prudence, dau. of Maj. Jonathan Wade of Medf., and had *Thomas*, bap. here 6 May 1705. THOMAS the f. was prob. the grad. H. C. 1689, and was Register of Probate 1702.

SWEETMAN, THOMAS (otherwise written Sweetman, Sweeteman, Swetman, and Swatman), by w. Isabel, had *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Jan. 1646-7, m. Benjamin Wellington 7 Dec. 1671; *Rebecca*, b. 7 Ap. 1649, m. Michael Spencer 7 Dec. 1671; *Mehetabel*, b. prob. 1651; *Sarah*, b. 2 May 1654; *Thomas*, b. 18 and d. 27 Jan. 1655-6; *Ruhamah*, b. 28 Mar. 1657; *Samuel*, b. 19 Ap. 1659, grad. H. C. 1677; *Bethia*, bap. 7 July 1661, m. James Hews of Boston 12 Dec. 1692; *Hepzibah*, b. 19 June 1666. THOMAS the f. was a weaver; he was here as early as 1645, and res. at the N. W. corner of the present College grounds. He d. 8 Jan. 1682-3, a. 73. His w. Isabel was living 12 June 1697, and was prob. the wid. Sweetman who received charity from the Church 1691-1709, about which last date she prob. died.

SYMES, MRS. SARAH, had a grant of land 1639. She appears to have been a lady of wealth, and a member of the Church. She d. 10 June 1653.

TALCOTT, JOHN (otherwise written Talcot, Talcott, Tailcott, Taylcot, and Taylcott), was one of the earliest inhabitants, and resided on the easterly corner of Brattle and Ash streets; he was a large land-holder, and a man of energy and influence; he was one of the first Board of Selectmen 1634-5, and a Representative or Deputy in the first General Court which admitted Deputies or Committees, as they were first styled 1634, and was reelected to the same office the two succeeding years; he rem. with Hooker to Hartford 1636, and was one of the leading men of that town and of the Connecticut Colony; Selectman 1643, 1644, and 1648; Deputy to the General Court 1637-1639; frequently an Assistant; and a Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1662, and 1663. "He was the ancestor of the Talcotts in Hartford, and of the former Attorney-general of the State of New York." *Hinman*.

TAYLOR, JOHN, by w. Katherine, had *Joseph*, b. about 1651. JOHN the f. went to England in 1671, as a special messenger of the Church, to accompany the Rev. Urian Oakes across the Atlantic. In this mission he contracted a debt which afterwards subjected him to inconvenience. In acknowledgment

of his services, the Church subsequently granted him five pounds. He was the Butler of Harvard College, and perhaps performed other services for that corporation. His epitaph, now somewhat mutilated, bears testimony to his worth: "Here lyes the body of John Taylor, aged 78 years, deceased September 6th. 1683. He was a useful man in his generation, a lover of piety, a lover of learning, a faithful servant of Harvard Colledge about 40 years." According to the Town Records he d. 7 Sept. 1683. His w. Katherine d. between 21 Sept. and 7 Nov. 1688.

2. JOSEPH, s. of John (1), grad. H. C. 1669, was fellow of the College 1673, was ordained at Southampton, L. I., Mar. 1680, and d. 4 Ap. 1682, a. about 31. He left sons John, grad. H. C. 1699, styled "of Southampton, gent." in 1700; and Joseph, a tailor, who was of Southampton 1702. They sold in 1702 the homestead, formerly of their grandfather, to Francis Foxcroft; it contained three acres, and was on the southeasterly side of Kirkland Street.

JAMES, by w. Sarah, had William, b. 21 Aug. 1676. ANN, m. William Clemons 3 Ap. 1660.

THATCHER, SAMUEL, by w. Hannah, had Hannah, b. 9 Oct. 1645, m. John Holmes 13 Sept. 1664, and d. before 16 Ap. 1682; Samuel, b. 20 Oct. 1648. SAMUEL the f. resided near the easterly corner of Mount Auburn Street, and Coolidge Avenue (which until 1754 was included in Wat.), was Deacon, Selectman, and Representative; d. 30 Nov. 1669.

2. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (1), by w. Mary, had Mary, b. 1 Aug. 1681, d. May 1682; Samuel, b. 8 Ap. 1683, a weaver, d. a. p., and made Samuel, son of his brother Ebenezer, his principal heir by will dated 13 June 1753, proved 7 Feb. 1775; John, b. 22 Jan. 1685-6, m. Elizabeth Morse 24 Oct. 1712, and d. 29 Feb. 1743-4; Anna, b. 30 Ap. 1668, d. 22 July 1690; Mary, b. 17 Sept. 1690, m. Joseph Child 8 July 1713; Hannah, b. 10 Dec. 1692, d. unm. 3 Nov. 1741; Abigail, b. 6 June 1694; Mercy, b. 2 Jan. 1697-8; Sarah, b. 30 Nov. 1699, d. unm. 13 June 1727; Ebenezer, b. 17 Mar. 1703-4. SAMUEL the f. inherited the homestead, was a Lieutenant, and d. 21 Oct. 1726; his w. Mary d. 17 Aug. 1723.

3. EBENEZER, s. of Samuel (2), m. Susanna Spring 27 Jan. 1731-2, and had Samuel, bap. 5 Nov. 1732; Sarah, b. 20 Feb. 1733-4, d. before 21 Ap. 1754; Mary, b. 27 Dec. 1735, prob. m. Elisha Goddard 23 May 1758; Ebenezer, b. 20 Aug. 1737, d. Oct. 1741; Susanna, b. 3 July 1739, d. Dec. 174-; Sarah, b. 3 Oct. 1741, d. 3 Sept. 1749; Ebenezer, b. 15 Jan. 1742-3, d. 14 Sept. 174-; EBENEZER the f. was a weaver, res. on the homestead, and d. about 1753; administration granted to w. Susanna 26 Feb. 1753, and on her estate, to son Samuel, 21 May 1757.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Ebenezer (3), m. Mary Brown of Lex. 3 Sept. 1753, and had Susanna, bap. 18 May 1755, m. Jesse Putnam 13 Feb. 1776; Ebenezer, bap. 28 Sept. 1759, d. young; Mary, bap. 17 May 1767, m. Thomas Payson 12 May 1783, d. 1803; Elizabeth, bap. 24 Mar. 1771, d. about 1792; Samuel, bap. 7 July 1776; Ebenezer, bap. 18 Oct. 1778, grad. H. C. 1798, a lawyer in Thomaston, Me., m. Lucy F., dau. of Gen. Henry Knox, and d. in 1841. SAMUEL the f. inherited the homestead (which was sold by his heirs to Gov. Gerry, 4 Ap. 1793), but during the latter part of his life resided on the westerly corner of Mount Auburn and Brighton streets. He was one of the most active citizens in the Revolutionary period, and succeeded Thomas Gardner as Colonel; he was Selectman, Treasurer, and Representative, and while holding these several offices, died suddenly of apoplexy 27 June 1786; his w. Mary d. 7 Nov. 1815, a. 80.

5. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (4), b. 1 July 1776, grad. H. C. 1798, m. Sally Brown of Concord Jan. 1800, and had Harriet Howard, b. 28 May 1801; Elizabeth, b. 1 Ap. 1803, d. Jan. 1827; Samuel, b. 11 Feb. 1805; George Augustus, b. 24 Aug. 1806; Benjamin Bussey, b. 8 Oct. 1809, grad. Bowdoin College 1826, d. July 1840. SAMUEL the f. was a lawyer, settled in Warren, Me., in 1800, after a short residence in New Gloucester; was a member of Congress 1801-1805, Sheriff 1814-1821, Representative 1824, etc. He d. 13 July 1872, a. 96 years and 17 days. At the time of his decease he had been

for several years the oldest lawyer in Maine, the oldest ex-member of Congress, and the oldest surviving graduate of Harvard College.

THOMPSON, REV. WILLIAM, of Braintree, m. Ann, wid. of Simon Crosby, before 1646.

2. HENRY, of Boston, a merchant, m. Elizabeth, wid. of Rev. Nathaniel Upham, and dau. of John Stedman, 27 Ap. 1669. They had, in Camb., *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1669-70; d. young; and in Boston, *Dorothy*, b. 26 Oct. 1671, m. Samuel Shove 16 Nov. 1692, and Samuel Burr of Cha. 16 Dec. 1700, and d. 20 Feb. 1701-2; *Henry*, b. 23 Oct. 1673, d. in Camb. 17 Sept. 1690; *Alice*, b. 8 Sept. 1677, d. young. After Mr. Thompson's death his wid. m. John Sharp, also a merchant, whom she survived, and d. in Camb. 9 Mar. 1699-1700. See STEDMAN, JOHN.

3. ALEXANDER, by w. Martha, had *Samuel*, b. 13 Oct. 1744; *John*, b. 31 May 1748.

4. EBENEZER, by w. Rhoda, had *Ebenezer*, b. 5 Mar. 1795; *Hannah Locke* b. 22 Mar. 1797.

Lois, m. Samuel Chandler 19 Ap. 1759. EUNICK, m. Richard Hunnewell 21 June 1764, and d. 19 Feb. 1806.

THURSTON, DANIEL, m. Mary, dau. of Robert Stedman, 1 Ap. 1674, and had *Daniel*, b. 11 Ap. 1676. They prob. removed soon, for they sold to John Stedman, Jr., 2 Nov. 1676 all right in the estate of Robert Stedman, deceased, and the name disappears.

TIDD, JOHN (otherwise written Teed and Tead), was of Cha. 1644, and had sons *John* and *James*. Perhaps he was the same who d. at Woburn 24 Ap. 1657.

2. JOHN, s. of John (1), m. Rebecca Wood 14 Ap. 1650, and had in Woburn, *Hannah*, b. 21 Sept. 1652, m. Joseph Smith of Wat. 1 Dec. 1674; *John*, b. 26 Feb. 1654; *Mary*, b. 13 Nov. 1656, m. Joshua Simonds of Lex.; *Samuel*, b. 16 June 1659, d. unm. 9 May 1699; *Joseph*, b. 20 Jan. 1660, *Daniel*, b. about 1662; *Rebecca*, b. about 1665, m. Thomas Blodgett and res. in Lex. JOHN the f. rem. to the Farms about 1686, and d. 12 Ap. 1703, a. 78; his w. Rebecca d. 10 Jan. 1717, a. 92.

3. JOSEPH, s. of John (2), res. at the Farms, and by w. Mary had *Mary*, b. 21 Jan. 1704-5; *Joseph*, b. 15 May 1707; *Samuel*, b. 29 May 1709; *Sarah*, b. 19 Nov. 1711; *Betty*, b. 29 May 1714; *Mercy*, b. —, m. David Cutler. His w. Mary d. 9 Jan. 1716-17, and he m. a second Mary, who survived him ten days. He d. 26 Dec. 1730, a. 69; and she d. 5 Jan. 1730-31, a. 59.

4. DANIEL, s. of Joseph (2), res. at the Farms, and by w. Lydia had *Daniel* and *Mary*. DANIEL the f. d. 29 Nov. 1696; his w. Lydia d. 14 Aug. 1727, a. 55.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (3), by w. Dorothy had *Mary*, b. 7 Jan. 1732; *Joseph*, b. 11 May 1734; *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Aug. 1737, removed to New Braintree; *Sarah*, b. 8 Mar. 1739; *Benjamin*, b. 21 June 1742; *John*, b. 26 Oct. 1749. JOSEPH the f. resided in Lex., and d. 18 Sept. 1773, a. 66; his w. Dorothy d. 23 Oct. 1790, a. 78.

6. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (4), m. Hepsibah, dau. of Capt. William Reed, 9 Ap. 1724, and had a son, b. 22 and d. 24 Jan. 1724-5; *Daniel*, b. 26 Feb. 1725-6; *Amos*, b. 12 Jan. 1728-9; *Hepsibah*, b. 22 Aug. 1730, m. Jonas Wyeth 29 Mar. 1753; *Lydia*, b. 6 July 1732; *John*, b. 18 Sept. 1734, d. 27 Nov. 1748; *William*, b. 11 July 1736; *Abigail*, b. 12 Jan. 1737-8; *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1740-41; *Betty*, b. 24 Oct. 1742. DANIEL the f. resided in Lex., and d. 16 Jan. 1776; his w. Hepsibah d. 11 Ap. 1777, a. 71.

7. WILLIAM, s. of Daniel (6), d. at Lex. 25 Dec. 1826, a. 91; his w. Ruth Munroe d. 14 May 1839, a. 97. They had only one child, *Ruth*, bap. 11 Jan. 1767, m. Nathan Chandler 4 Oct. 1785, and d. 15 Sept. 1846.

TOMLINS, TIMOTHY, owned land south of the river in 1635. He was probably the same who was of Lynn in 1633, and a Representative. If he removed here, he appears to have returned to Lynn.

TOWNE, WILLIAM (otherwise written Town and Townen), was an early inhabitant. By w. Martha he had *Peter*, b. in England, and *Mary*, b. here

Sept. 1837, and admitted to the Church 4 Nov. 1659; his residence was on the easterly side of Dunster Street, between Harvard Square and Mount Auburn Street, until about 1653, when he sold his homestead to the widow Bantrick, and bought of David Stone the estate at the easterly corner of Garden and Mason streets; he was long the Sexton of the Church. He d. 30 Mar. (or Ap.; Sewall says he was buried 1 May) 1685, a. 80; his w. Martha d. 20 Jan. 1673-4.

2. **PETER**, s. of William (1), was by trade a cooper, and had w. Joanna in 1687, and a second w. Elizabeth, but no children; he resided on the S. W. corner of Winthrop and Brighton streets; he was Constable five years between 1688 and 1694, and Selectman 1695. He d. 2 Nov. 1705, a. (according to his gravestone) 72 years and 10 months; his w. Elizabeth was living in Braintree 4 Mar. 1723-4, when she sold her life-estate in the property of her husband. By his will, dated 28 May 1705, Mr. Towne seems to have been both a slaveholder and an abolitionist. He ordered that his three negro slaves should become free; one was to be free as soon as he should recover from his sickness, and in the meantime to be carefully provided for; one in four years, and the third, who was young, in seven years. Each of his slaves was to receive a legacy of ten pounds on the day of his freedom. A legacy of three pounds was bestowed on a former slave. After the death of his wife, who was to have a life-estate in his property, he bequeathed his estate to his cousins, John Howard, Nathaniel Howard, Joseph Howard, Elisha Howard, and Mary Mitchell, all of Bridgewater, — with the special provision that Joseph Howard should have twenty pounds more than either of the other legatees, if he would make his slave, Stephen, free; otherwise he should have no part of the real estate, which was appraised at £307. This provision was probably complied with; for the heirs of Joseph, having acquired the rights of the other legatees, sold the real estate 8 Mar. 1723-4 to John Bradish.

TROWBRIDGE, JAMES, son of Thomas, was born at *Dorchester* about 1638, and baptized 1638. He m. Margaret, dau. of Major Humphrey Atherton, 30 Dec. 1659; she d. 17 Aug. 1672, and he m. Margaret, dau. of Deac. John Jackson, 30 Jan. 1674. His children were, in *Dorchester*, *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Oct. 1660, m. John Mirick 9 Feb. 1681-2; *Mindwell*, b. 20 June 1662, m. Jonathan Fuller 2 May 1684; and in *Camb.*, *John*, b. 22 May 1664, m. Sarah —; *Margaret*, b. 30 Ap. 1666, m. Hon. Ebenezer Stone 18 Mar. 1686; *Thankful*, b. 4 Mar. 1667-8, m. Deac. Richard Ward 1690; *Mary*, b. 11 June 1670, m. — Stedman; *Hannah*, b. 15 June 1672, m. John Greenwood, Esq.; *Experience*, b. 1 Nov. 1675, m. Samuel Wilson; *Thomas*, b. 10 Dec. 1677; *Deliverance*, b. 30 Dec. 1679, m. Eleazar Ward; *James*, b. 1682, m. Hannah, dau. of Abraham Jackson, and d. 1714; *William*, b. 1684, m. Sarah —, and d. 1744; *Abigail*, b. 11 Ap. 1687; *Caleb*, b. 7 Nov. 1692, grad. H. C. 1710, ordained at Groton 2 Mar. 1714-15, m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Oliver, Esq., 10 Mar. 1714-15, by whom he had Oliver, b. 16 May 1716, d. 28 Sept. 1723, and afterwards m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. Nehemiah Walter of Roxbury, by whom he had four sons and four daughters, and d. 9 Sept. 1760. **JAMES** the f. rem. to that part of *Camb.* which is now *Newton* about 1664, was Lieutenant, Clerk of the Writs, and Deac. of the Church; he was also a Representative of *Newton* 1700, 1703, and a Selectman of the Village nine years from 1679. He d. 22 May 1717, a. 81; his w. Margaret d. 16 Sept. 1727, a. 78.

2. **THOMAS**, s. of James (1), m. —, and had John; he m. (3d) Mary Goffe of Cambridge, dau. of Edward and granddaughter of Samuel, and had *Edmund*, b. 1709, H. C. 1728, an eminent lawyer, Attorney-general and Judge of the Superior Court, Representative and Councillor, m. Martha, dau. of Hon. Jonathan Remington, 15 Mar. 1737-8, and d. s. p. 2 Ap. 1793;¹ his w. Martha d. 31 July 1772; *Lydia*, b. 1710, m. Richard Dana, Esq., 31 May 1737, was mother of Chief Justice Dana, and d. at *Newton* 7 Ap. 1776;

¹ The exact relationship of Judge Trowbridge to the Goffe family has long been involved in obscurity; it even escaped the scrutiny of Savage. It is now gleaned from the Probate Records and Files in Middlesex County, and from the Records of the Superior Court under date of January and July 1738.

Mary, b. 1715, m. Ebenezer Chamberlin 1738. THOMAS the f. m. (3d) Susanna —, and had *Abigail*, b. —; he is styled, on the Probate Records, both of Newton and of New London; he d. about 1725. Guardians were appointed to his children 7 Mar. 1725; his w. Susanna m. William Boddington and removed to Framingham before 15 Ap. 1730.

3. JOHN, s. of Thomas (2), m. Mehetabel Eaton at Framingham where he had *Mehetabel*, b. 26 Jan. 1725-6, m. — Gates; *Mary*, b. 27 July 1728, m. Amos Gates 28 Nov. 1744; *John*, b. 22 May 1730; *Lydia*, b. 24 Dec. 1731, m. Ralph Hemenway 7 Jan. 1752; *Thomas*, b. 1 Ap. 1734; *Ruth*, b. 3 Mar. 1736, m. Peter Rice. JOHN the f. d. 19 May 1762; his w. Mehetabel d. Mar. 1777.

4. JOHN, s. of John (3), resided at Framingham, m. Margaret Farrar 27 Mar. 1751, and had *John*, b. 12 Feb. 1752; *Peggy*, b. 17 Mar. 1754, m. Abel Stone, and (2d) John Jones; *Joshua*, b. 20 Feb. 1756; *Mary*, b. 10 July 1758, m. Luther Stone; *Martha*, b. 8 Feb. and d. 6 May 1773; *Daniel*, b. 1 Feb. 1764; *Martha*, b. 7 Oct. 1766, m. Dr. Gambell of Amherst; *Nelly*, b. 7 and d. 18 Feb. 1769; *Lydia*, b. 4 Oct. 1770, d. young; *Nelly*, twin, b. 4 Oct. 1770, m. Aaron P. Edgell. JOHN the f. was a Colonel, Selectman, and Treasurer; he d. 22 May 1807, a. 77; his w. Margaret d. 6 Mar. 1774.

5. JOHN, s. of John (4), was of Framingham, m. Mary Bent 28 Ap. 1776, and had *Edmund*, b. 30 Ap. 1777; *John*, b. 12 June 1778; *Josiah*, b. 28 Sept. 1785, a physician at Buffalo, N. Y., and was Mayor of that City; *William*, b. 20 June 1791. JOHN the f. was a Colonel, Selectman, Treasurer, and Representative; he d. 1826; his w. Mary d. 1844, a. about 89. For a more full account of this family in Framingham, see *Barry's Hist.*

6. JOHN, s. of John (5), established himself as a merchant in Camb. before 6 May 1804, at which date he m. Sarah How of Framingham; and had *John H.*, b. 9 May 1807; *Sarah R.*, b. 18 March 1809, m. Dr. Charles F. Chaplin 11 Nov. 1835; *Mary E.*, b. 22 June 1811, m. Newell Bent 19 June 1833; *Charles S.*, b. 20 July 1814. JOHN the f. d. 28 Jan. 1841; his w. Sarah d. 15 Oct. 1839, a. 59.

TRUESDALE, RICHARD (otherwise written Trusedale, Trusdale, Trusdall, Truslel, and Trewsdale), freeman 1635, was of Boston, butcher, and Deacon of the First Church; member of Third Church 1669. He d. apparently without issue, before 1672, at which date his wid. Mary executed a will (proved 26 Nov. 1674), bestowing legacies on cousin William Enblin, brother John Hood. Richard, son of Samuel Trusdall, £50, and William, son of William Gilbert, £50. William Gilbert presented the inventory "of the estate of Mrs. Mary Trusdall, his late Ant," 30 Jan. 1674-5.

2. SAMUEL, nephew of Richard (1), m. Mary, dau. of John Jackson, and had *Richard*, b. 16 July 1672; *Mary*, b. 30 Nov. 1673, m. — Foot; *Samuel*, b. 13 Oct. 1675, m. Elizabeth —, and d. at Newton about 1731; *Mindwell*, b. 31 Aug. 1676; *Rebecca*, b. 25 Mar. 1678; *Experience*, b. 8 Aug. 1680; *Thomas*, b. 27 Ap. 1682; *Ebenezer*, b. 1685. SAMUEL the f. resided on the south side of the river (Newton), and d. 2 Mar. 1695.

3. RICHARD, brother to Samuel (2), and brother-in-law to William Gilbert, as is indicated by certain records in an old account-book formerly owned by Andrew Bordman, m. Katherine Halton in England 29 May 1673, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Feb. 1673-4, m. Andrew Bordman 17 Dec. 1697, and d. 16 Aug. 1760; *Richard*, b. 8 June 1675, "and was buried in the sea the 14th day of June 1675." RICHARD the f. "arrived at Boston in New England 21 day of June 1675;" he seems to have died soon afterwards, and his w. m. — Greenleaf, by whom she had *Joseph*, and perhaps others; she survived her second husband, came to live with her son-in-law, Bordman, in May 1705, and d. 28 Aug. 1712, aged 62.

TRUMBULL, JOHN, by w. Elizabeth, had *Elizabeth*, b. June 1638; *John*, b. 4 Aug. 1641; *Hannah*, b. 10 Dec. 1642; *Mary*, b. 9 Feb. 1644-5; *James*, b. 7 Dec. 1647. JOHN the f. was a ship-master, and resided on the southerly side of South Street, at its intersection with Holyoke Street; he removed to Chs. before May 1655, where he was living at the age of 80, as appears by his deposition dated 27 Ap. 1686. Elizabeth, prob. his wid., d. at Chs. 1656, a. 86.

UPHAM, NATHANIEL, s. of Deac. John Upham of Malden, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Seddman, 5 Mar. 1641-2, and d. on the 20th day of the same month. He had preached for a time at Malden. His w. Elizabeth m. Henry Thompson 27 Ap. 1649, and afterwards m. John Sharp.

2. WILLIAM, of Pomfret, Cons., but prob. of the Malden family, m. Naomi, dau. of Daniel Dana, 21 June 1721.

USHER, HEZEKIAH, in 1642 res. at the N. E. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets, but rem. to Boston about 1645. By w. Frances he had in Camb., *Hezekiah*, b. June 1639; *John*, b. 11 Sept. 1643, d. Dec. 1645; and in Boston, *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Feb. 1645-6; *John*, b. 17 Ap. 1648. Els w. Frances d. 25 Ap. 1652, and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Zechariah Symmes of Chs., 2 Nov. 1652, and had *Hannah*, b. 29 Dec. 1653; *Zechariah*, b. 26 Dec. 1654. After the death of his second wife he m. widow Mary Butler, who survived him. He had also dau. *Sarah*, who m. Jonathan Tyng, and dau. *Rebecca*, who m. Abraham Brown 1 May 1660; one of his daughters, perhaps *Elizabeth*, m. Samuel Shrimpton, as is manifest from his will, and the will of his son *Hezekiah*, in both of which the relationship is mentioned. Mr. Usher removed to Boston about 1645, and was Representative for Billerica three years, 1671-1673. Thomas (*Hist. Printing*, ii. 409) says, "Hezekiah Usher was the first book-seller in English America, of whom I can find any account." He d. May 1676. In his will, dated 11 May and proved 19 May 1676, he names w. Mary; sons *Hezekiah* and *John*; dau. *Sarah*, w. of Jonathan Tyng, and her children *John* and *Mary*; grandchildren *Hezekiah* and *Elizabeth* Brown, and *Elizabeth*, dau. of *John* Usher; son-in-law *Samuel Shrimpton*; brother *Samuel Usher* of England; sister *Elizabeth*, w. of *John Harwood*, and her children; brother *Willis* and wife; *Robert Usher* and his sister *Elizabeth*; and many others. He left a large property; his inventory being £15,358 19 2, from which a deduction was to be made for debts £1,325 17 6.

2. HEZEKIAH, s. of *Hezekiah* (1), was one of those unhappy men who seem born to disappointment. He engaged largely in land speculations, indulging sanguine hopes of finding rich mines of the precious metals, but his success answered not his expectations. When about 40 years old, he m. Bridgett, wid. of Leonard Hoar, Pres. of Harvard College, and dau. of Lord Lisle, one of Cromwell's Peers. This marriage was unfortunate for both parties; he was unwilling to conform to her expensive style of living, and she appears to have had just cause to doubt the orthodoxy of his faith, a point in which she was very tenacious, and for which she was held in the highest esteem by the clergy and magistrates. Their situation became so uncomfortable, that she embarked for England, and did not return during his life. Judge Sewall records her departure thus: "1687. Tuesday July 12. I go to Mr. Usher's about 5 mane. About 7 or eight we go on board, the ship being under sail. Go with them to Alderton's Point. Go in the ship, Mr. Wharton, Sam. Newman, Mr. Charles Morton, Mr. Wooddrop, Mrs. Bridgett Usher, and her daughter Mrs. Bridgett Hoar, and others. Had an extraordinary good wind. Mr. Usher wept at taking leave of's wife and daughter. Before went from Mr. Usher's, Mr. Moody went to prayer in behalf of those going to sea, and those staying behind, in a very heavenly manner." (*Am. Quart. Reg.*, xi. 269). After her departure, Mr. Usher seems to have resided for a time at Groton, where, as I judge from the names of the witnesses, he executed his will, dated at Nonacoicos 17 Aug. 1639, in which his dissatisfaction at the conduct of his wife is clearly manifested. Professing a willingness to forgive her, however, he says, "To my wife, if she comes over to New England before she heareth of my death, with a intention in love to live with me, then I bestow on her 300£." After recapitulating a long list of grievances, he appropriates a sum of money for the publication of his letters and other writings, "as to the evil of having a wife only in name, and to seek themselves in a way of separation from their husbands, or the government of wives to their husbands, or the duty of wives to their husbands, &c." But this was not his only nor his last trouble. Whether his habits of life were naturally eccentric, or whether they became so in consequence of his domestic unhappiness, for some reason,

notwithstanding his general good reputation, he became a subject of suspicion and narrowly escaped a public execution. Thomas says: "In 1692, a respectable man, whose name was Hezekiah Usher, was accused of witchcraft, in consequence of which accusation he was ordered to be confined in the common prison; but on account of the goodness of his character, he was, by connivance, allowed to secrete himself in the house of a friend, and afterward to escape out of the hands of his persecutors, until the delusion or madness of the times in part subsided." (*Hist. Printing*, ii. 410, *note*.) He closed his troubled life "at Lynn, July 11th, was brought to Boston and laid in his father's tomb July 14th. 1697." (*Sevall*) His w. Bridgett probably remained in England until after she heard of his death. Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge testified 4 Jan. 1697-8, that he saw her in London, two years before, at the house of her daughter's husband, Mr. Thomas Cotton. She subsequently returned, and lived in much honor at Boston, where she d. 25 May 1723, having survived her first husband nearly half a century, in whose grave she directed that her body should be placed, rather than in the tomb with Mr. Usher. The *Sexton's Monitor* gives the inscription on the monument of Dr. Hoar, who d. 28 Nov. 1675, aged 45, which closes thus: "His pious and aged widow, the late Madam Usher, was brought hither from Boston, and interred in the same grave, according to her desire, May 30, 1723."

3. JOHN, s. of Hezekiah (1), was a bookseller in Boston; he became a Colonel, was one of the Andros Council, Treasurer of Massachusetts, and Lieutenant-governor of New Hampshire. Towards the close of life he removed to Medford, resided on what has since been known as the Royall Farm. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Peter Lidgett, by whom he had one daughter *Elizabeth*, who m. David Jeffries 15 Sept. 1686, and d. 17 June 1698, leaving eight children. Mr. Usher m. (2d) Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Allen, Governor of New Hampshire, by whom he had John; *Hezekiah*, who resided in Boston; *Elizabeth*, m. Stephen Harris of Boston; *Frances*, m. Rev. Joseph Parsons of Bradford. JOHN the f. d. at Medf. 5 Sept. 1726; his w. Elizabeth d. 5 July 1753.

4. JOHN, s. of John (3), grad. H. C. 1719, "was a missionary from the Society in England for propagating the Gospel for half a century, and d. in Bristol, R. I., at the age of 75 years, in 1775." *Alden's Epitaphs, Note*.

5. JOHN, s. of John (4), b. about 1720, grad. H. C. 1743, was an Episcopal Clergyman at Bristol, R. I. His epitaph is given by Alden: "Sacred to the memory of the Rev. John Usher, late Rector of this Church, who departed this life 5 July 1804 in hope and full assurance of a resurrection to a better, aged 84 years; a kind and tender parent, an ardent, active and faithful friend, a just and generous man, and sincere Christian," etc. Mr. Alden adds, that "he was a descendant, according to family tradition, from the learned James Usher, Archbishop of Armagh." If this be true, Hezekiah (1) must have been son or grandson of the Archbishop; but James is not a family name among his descendants so far as I have seen.

VASSALL, JOHN, s. of Major Leonard Vassall, was born in the West Indies 7 Sept. 1713, and grad. H. C. 1732. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Lt.-gov. Spencer Phelps, 10 Oct. 1734; she d. 22 Sept. 1739, and he m. Lucy, only daughter of Jonathan Barron of Chelmsford. His chil. were *Ruth*, b. 14 July 1737, m. Edward Davis of Boston 20 May 1756, and d. 23 Jan. 1774; *John*, b. 12 June 1738; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Sept. 1739, m. Thomas Oliver of Dorchester 11 June 1760, who afterwards rem. to Camb. and was the last Lt.-gov. of Massachusetts appointed by the King; *Lucy*, b. 15 Nov. 1747, m. John Lavicourt of Antigua 16 June 1768. JOHN the f. bought, 26 July 1736, a house and seven acres of land at the westerly corner of Brattle and Ash streets, which estate he sold 30 Dec. 1741 to his brother Henry, having probably, in the mean time, either erected or much enlarged the house now owned and occupied by Samuel Batchelder, Esq.; he afterwards, 17 Jan. 1746, bought six and a half acres on the opposite side of Brattle Street; he was a Colonel, and

Representative. He d. 27 Nov. 1747;¹ his w. Lucy m. Benjamin Ellery 23 Nov. 1749, and d. 19 Oct. 1752.

2. HENRY, s. of Major Leonard Vassall, was born in the West Indies 26 Dec. 1721, m. Penelope, dau. of Isaac Royall, 28 Jan. 1742, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 1742, m. Dr. Charles Russell 15 Feb. 1768, and d. 23 Feb. 1802; *Penelope*, d. young. HENRY the f. was also a Colonel and Representative, resided in the fine old mansion still standing at the westerly corner of Brattle and Ash streets, and d. 17 Mar. 1769; his w. Penelope d. in Boston 19 Nov. 1800, a. 76.

3. JOHN, s. of John (1), grad. H. C. 1757, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Oliver (and sister to the Lt.-governor) 12 June 1761, and had *John*, b. 7 May 1762; *Spencer Thomas*, b. 7 Ap. 1764; *Thomas Oliver*, b. 12 Ap. 1766; *Elizabeth*, bap. 5 July 1767, d. 5 Jan. 1768; *Robert Oliver*, b. 28 May 1769; *Elizabeth*, b. 5 May 1771; *Leonard*, b. 1773, d. 7 Nov. 1775; *Mary*, b. in London 26 Mar. 1777. JOHN the f. erected the stately edifice known as the Washington Head-quarters, now the homestead of Professor Henry W. Longfellow, which he abandoned at the commencement of the Revolution and fled with his family to England, where he d. suddenly 2 Oct. 1797. He had large possessions in Camb. and Boston, all which were confiscated, and himself exiled, soon after he departed from home. For a full account of the Vassall Family, see *N. Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg.*, xvii. 56-61, 113-128.

VINCENT, HUMPHRY, in 1635 owned a house and garden on the southerly side of Winthrop Street, between Brighton and Dunster streets, and other lots in the West End Field and Pine Swamp. Before 1642 he removed to Ipswich, and sold his house and lands to John Moore; he received a grant of land in Ipswich 1638, and d. 5 Dec. 1664.

WADSWORTH, WILLIAM, one of the earliest inhabitants, and one of the first Board of Townsmen or Selectmen in Feb. 1634-5, res. on the westerly side of Holyoke Street, near Harvard Street. He rem. with Hooker to Hartford, and sold his house to Elder Champney 25 Sept. 1637; he was a distinguished citizen of Connecticut, Selectman, Deputy in the General Court, and useful in other offices. His second wife was Elizabeth, sister of Rev. Samuel Stone, whom he m. 2 July 1644, and by whom he had *Elizabeth*, b. 17 May 1645, m. John Terry of Windsor 1662; *Samuel*, bap. 25 Oct. 1646; *Sarah*, bap. 17 Mar. 1649, m. Jonathan Ashley of Springfield; *Joseph*, b. 1650, the bold patriot who wrested the Charter from the rapacious grasp of Andros, and secreted it in the memorable oak 31 Oct. 1687; *Thomas*, b. 1651; *Rebecca*, m. — Stoughton. WILLIAM the f. d. 1675, his w. Elizabeth d. 1681-2. *Hinman*.

2. BENJAMIN, s. of Capt. Samuel Wadsworth of Milton, who was slain in battle, by the Indians, at Sudbury 1676, and grandson of Christopher of Duxbury, was born at Milton 1669, grad. H. C. 1690, was ordained at Boston as

¹ A receipt recorded in the Middlesex Registry of Probate (xliv. 201), serves to illustrate the fashion of dress worn by the aristocracy, in Col. Vassall's time:—

"Cambr. Nov. 7. 1752. Then received of Mr. Benjamin Ellery of Camb. the articles hereafter mentioned, given by the last will and testament of Col. John Vassall late of said town Esq., deceased, to his son John Vassall, viz., his library, watch, sword, and arms, a velvet coat laced, an embroidered jacket, silk breeches, a blue velvet coat with gold lace, a camblet coat, a flowered silk coat and breeches, a paduasoy waistcoat and breeches, scarlet breeches, a scarlet coat, a fustian coat, a cloth coat, an old waistcoat, a pair of new cloth breeches, a banyan, an old greatcoat, eighteen pairs of white ribbed stockings, one pair of worsted do., a pair of boots, a pair of spurs, a trooping saddle, one laced hat, one plain

do., a pair of pocket pistols, holsters, and caps, saddlegirt, brass stirrups, a silver hilted sword, a gun, riding pistols, a silver watch, an old green coat, a black velvet jacket, a book-case: all which were left in the possession of the said Vassall's widow, and whereof the said Ellery is hereby discharged, and from all demands for the same. Witness our hands.

RICHARD BILL,
JOSHUA HENSHAW,

{*Executors of the last will and testament of the said John Vassall, Esq.*

"Nov. 7. 1752. I, Spencer Phelps, Esq., guardian to John Vassall (son of Col. John Vassall abovenamed), do hereby acknowledge that I have received of the executors before named the several articles above enumerated for and on behalf of the said John, my pupil, and shall account with him for the same.
S. PHELPS."

pastor of the First Church 8 Sept. 1696, inaugurated President of Harvard College 1725; during his Presidency he resided here. He m. Ruth, dau. of Andrew Bordman, 30 Dec. 1696, who survived him, and d. 17 Feb. 1744-5, a. 72. President Wadsworth d. 16 Mar. 1736-7, "in the 68th year of his age, and the 12th of his presidency over Harvard College, leaving behind him a character in which there appears much to love and respect, and, to human eyes, nothing to condemn." (*Peirce*.) He left no posterity. By his will, dated 15 Feb. 1736-7, he distributed his estate, naming as legatees, his w. Ruth; brothers Timothy and Joseph, and Andrew Bordman, who by special direction was to be regarded as one of his natural brethren, sister Ruth, w. of Bryant Parrott, Esq., and the wives of his deceased brothers Ebenezer and John.¹ A legacy was also bestowed upon the children of Capt. Higginson by his first wife, Ruth Bordman, dau. of Andrew. For a full account of this Wadsworth family see *Winsor's History of Duxbury*.

WAKEMAN, SAMUEL (otherwise written Wackman), came to N. Eng. with w. Elizabeth in Nov. 1631, settled at Roxbury, was Deputy at the May session 1635, in which year he seems to have removed to Camb. and owned about 12 acres on the south side of the river. He rem. to Hartford, of which town he was the first Constable. He is supposed to have been slain in 1641 at Providence in the Bahamas. See *Winthrop's New Eng.*, ii. 33.

WALES, JOHN, was a Hog-reeve for the Common, 1696.

WARD, WILLIAM, freeman 1643, "represented Sudbury in the General Court in 1644, and was several years chairman of the Selectmen." He removed to Marlborough 1660, where he was a Deacon of the Church, and d. there 10 Aug. 1687, at a very advanced age. His wid. Elizabeth, who was a second w. and supposed to have been the mother of all his children except the first three, d. 9 Dec. 1700, a. 86. His children were *John*, b. about 1636; *Joanna*, b. about 1638, m. Abraham Williams, and d. 8 Dec. 1718, a. 90; *Obadiah*, b. about 1632, m. Mary —, and d. 5 Jan. 1718, a. 86; *Richard*, b. about 1635, m. Mary Moore, and was drowned in Sudbury River 31 Mar. 1666, a. 31; *Deborah*, b. about 1637, m. John Johnson, and d. 9 Aug. 1697, a. 60; *Hannah*, b. about 1639, m. Abraham How, and d. 3 Nov. 1717, a. 78; *William*, b. 23 Jan. 1640, m. Hannah, wid. of Gershom Eames, and d. 25 Nov. 1697; *Samuel*, b. 24 Sept. 1641, m. Sarah How, and d. 1729; *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Ap. 1643; *Increase*, b. 22 Feb. 1644-5, m. Record —, and d. 4 Aug. 1690; *Hopewell*, b. 24 Feb. 1646, m. James Woods, and d. 23 Dec. 1718; *Mary*, b. about 1647, m. Daniel Stone, and d. 10 June 1703, a. about 57; *Eleazar*, b. about 1649, m. Hannah Rice, and was slain by the Indians Ap. 1676, a. about 27; *Bethia*, b. about 1658, m. Daniel Rice, and d. 8 Dec. 1721, a. 63. See *Ward Family*, by Andrew H. Ward, Esq. See also, THOMAS BRIGHAM.

2. JOHN, s. of William (1), rem. to that part of Camb. which is now Newton, m. Hannah, dau. of Edward Jackson, and had *Hannah*, b. —, m. Thomas Greenwood 8 June 1670, and d. before 1687; *John*, b. 26 Jan. 1653, d. 5 June 1654; *Rebecca*, b. 15 June 1655; *John*, b. 8 Mar. 1658; *Elizabeth*, b. 18 June 1660, m. Joshua Fuller 7 May 1679, and d. 6 Sept. 1691; *Deborah*, b. 19 Oct. 1662, m. John Wyeth 2 Jan. 1682; *William*, b. 19 Nov. 1664, m. Abigail —; *Richard*, b. 15 Jan. 1666; *Mercy*, b. 27 Jan. 1668, d. unm. 4 June 1685; *Edward*, b. 13 Mar. 1671, m. Grace Lovering, and d. Jan. 1749; *Eleazar*, b. 26 Feb. 1673, m. Deliverance Trowbridge; *Jonathan*, b. 22 Ap. 1674, m. Abigail Hall 31 Dec. 1700, and d. at Newton 26 July 1723; *Joseph*, b. 15 Nov. 1677, m. Esther Kenrick, and d. at Newton 26 Oct. 1742. JOHN the f. was by trade a turner; he was Selectman nine years from 1679, and Representative eight years, being the first sent from Newton; his dwelling-house was used as a garrison house in Philip's War, and remained standing until 1821. He d. 1 July 1708, a. 82; his w. Hannah d. 24 Ap. 1704, a. 73. Some of the foregoing dates vary slightly from those given in the *Ward Family*, but I know not whether our records, or the dates referred to, are the more correct. See *Jackson's Hist. of Newton*.

¹ He had also a brother Christopher, who m. — Davis, and d. in childhood 18 Oct. d. at Milton 1667, and a sister Abigail, who — 1666.

3. JOHN, s. of John (2), m. Mary Spring 30 Nov. 1681, and had Sarah, b. 25 Mar. 1685, m. William Trowbridge about 1707, and d. 1730. She is supposed by A. H. Ward, Esq., to have been the only child of her parents, who survived her. JOHN the f. was Representative of Newton ten years, and d. 5 June 1727; his w. Mary d. 20 Ap. 1731, a. 71.

4. RICHARD, s. of John (2), m. Thankful Trowbridge 15 Dec. 1690, and had Lydia, b. 13 Aug. 1692, m. John Burrage 9 Oct. 1718; Thomas, b. 8 Jan. 1693-4, m. Sarah Mattocks; James, b. 6 Jan. 1695, d. young; Hannah, b. 18 May 1697, m. Joshua Gay of Dedham 15 Mar. 1732; William, b. 12 Sept. 1699, m. Elizabeth Wilson; James, b. 14 Aug. 1701, m. Mary Bacon; Ephraim, b. 1703; Margaret, b. 28 Feb. 1705-6. RICHARD the f. was Representative of Newton eight years, and Deacon of the Church; he d. 27 Mar. 1739; his w. Thankful d. 17 Sept. 1742, a. 76.

WARLAND, OWEN, m. Hannah Gay 3 Ap. 1679, and had William, b. 27 Mar. 1680; Rebecca, b. —, m. Bartholomew Barrett 23 July 1706. OWEN the f. was a carrier, and res. on the N. W. corner of Holyoke and South streets, which estate he bought of John Shepard 18 Sept. 1681. He was Constable in 1697. In 1705 he and his w. Hannah conveyed the westerly half of their homestead to their son William. They prob. both d. before 1716, when Bartholomew and Rebecca Barrett released to William Warland all their interest in the homestead.

2. WILLIAM, s. of Owen (1), m. Tabitha, dau. of Jacob Hill, 3 Feb. 1701-2; she d. 6 Jan. 1717-18, a. 34, and he m. Anne, dau. of Capt. Josiah Parker, 3 July 1718. His children were William, b. 3 Oct. 1704, d. 23 Aug. 1706; Sarah, bap. 9 Jan. 1708-9, d. 5 Oct. 1712; Tabitha, b. 3 Mar. 1710-11, m. John Morse 14 Aug. 1729; Sarah, b. 1713; Rebecca, bap. 4 Sept. 1718, d. 24 Jan. 1716-17; William, bap. 12 Jan. 1717-18; Anne, bap. 29 Mar. 1719; Thomas, bap. 18 Aug. 1721; Owen, bap. 2 June 1723; John, bap. 11 Dec. 1726. WILLIAM the f. was a shoemaker, and inherited the homestead. He d. 29 Sept. 1727, a. 47 (his gravestone says 56th); his w. Anne survived, and in 1745, in connection with her son Owen, bought the estate at the N. W. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets, where she subsequently resided until 23 Dec. 1763, when she d. "of being cut for a cancer in her breast," a. 69.

3. WILLIAM, s. of William (2), m. Mary Mann 11 June 1747, and was probably the mason of that name in Boston, whose will, dated 9 Dec. 1771, and proved 24 Feb. 1775, mentions w. and names children, Mary Bred, Rebecca, and Sarah, and granddaughter Mary, dau. of Hannah Giles, deceased. As his will was proved in Middlesex County it is probable that he d. here, having left Boston during the siege.

4. OWEN, s. of William (2), m. Sarah Stearns (pub. 12 Oct. 1745), and had Thomas, b. 4 Oct. 1746; d. 27 May 1749; Owen, b. 15 July 1748, d. 20 Oct. 1748; Anne (or Nancy), b. 3 Ap. 1750, m. Josiah Moore 22 Aug. 1782, and d. June 1835; Owen, b. 26 Jan. 1751-2, grad. H. C. 1770, d. 7 Feb. 1775; Sarah, b. 27 Sept. 1753, m. Abel Moore 16 Oct. 1776, and m. Israel Porter 10 Mar. 1796; Mary, b. 2 Nov. 1755, d. 11 Sept. 1756; Thomas, b. 17 July 1757; Mary, b. 1 Ap. 1759, d. 14 Nov. 1762; Lucy, b. 26 Mar. 1762, m. Jonathan Hunnewell 10 Feb. 1785, and prob. d. before 1792; Elizabeth, bap. 11 Dec. 1763, d. unm. Nov. 1786; William, b. 19 Sept. 1765, d. Sept. 1786; John, b. 25 Dec. 1768, grad. H. C. 1786, and d. Ap. 1788. OWEN the f. was a tailor, inherited the homestead, and dealt somewhat largely in real estate. His place of business was on the easterly side of Brighton Street, near Harvard Square, where the late Deac. Levi Farwell last resided. He d. 1 Jan. 1793, a. 70; his w. Sarah d. 19 Feb. 1800, a. 75.

5. JOHN, s. of William (2), m. Mary Manning 26 Sept. 1754, and had John, b. 16 July 1755; William, bap. 25 May 1760, a chaise maker in Springfield 1783. JOHN the f. was a barber. He bought of Cutting Bean, 19 Dec. 1758, a house and small lot of land at the junction of Brighton and Brattle streets. He d. 6 Oct. 1762; his w. Mary m. William Darling 19 May 1763, and d. in her second widowhood 22 May 1817, a. 84.

6. THOMAS, s. of Owen (4), m. Elizabeth —, and had Owen, b. 26 Aug.

1783, grad. H. C. 1804, d. 1816; *Elizabeth Bell*, b. 15 July 1785, m. Rev. John Abbott of Boston 21 Oct. 1813, he d. 17 Oct. 1814, and she m. Dr. Samuel Manning, Jr., 20 Mar. 1822; she still survives in a second widowhood, honored and beloved; *William*, b. 23 Ap. 1787, d. Sept. 1788; *Lucy*, b. 1 Aug. 1789, d. unm. 10 Oct. 1830; *Mary Bell*, b. 23 Jan. 1797, m. Dr. Sylvanus Plympton, and d. 9 July 1867. THOMAS the f. was a ~~doctor~~ and res. on Brighton Street, near Harvard Square. He accumulated a large property, partly by speculations in real estate. Among his more profitable investments were a large tract of land between Pleasant and Magazine streets in Cambridgeport, and the estate between Harvard, Plympton, Bow, and Linden streets, where his daughters long resided. He d. 27 Aug. 1837; his w. Elizabeth was buried 21 Dec. 1838, a. 84.

7. JOHN, s. of John (5), m. Hannah Prentice 12 Mar. 1776; she d. 12 Aug. 1803, and he m. Sarah Palmer 5 Feb. 1806. His children were *Hannah*, b. 23 Oct. 1776, d. 5 Sept. 1777; *Hannah*, b. 14 June 1778, d. 28 Dec. 1778; *John*, b. 28 Dec. 1779; *William*, b. 8 Mar. 1782; *Polly (Mary)*, bap. 29 Feb. 1784, m. Jason Howe 28 Nov. 1805; *Ebenezer*, bap. 12 Feb. 1786, a mason, went south, and was living in 1819; *Charles*, bap. 16 Dec. 1787, d. Sept. 1788; *Charles*, b. 1789, d. 9 Feb. 1817; *Hannah*, b. about Dec. 1792, d. 4 Sept. 1793, a. 9 mo. JOHN the f. was a mason, and possessed the homestead, which he exchanged 1784 (reserving his mother's dower therein) for an estate on the easterly side of Brattle Square, near Mount Auburn Street, where he d. 20 Nov. 1809; his w. Sarah survived.

8. JOHN, s. of John (7), m. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Bates, 20 June 1806; she d. of apoplexy 23 Aug. 1824, a. 43, and he m. Priscilla Hill 8 Sept. 1825; she d. 16 May 1830, a. 34, and he m. Mary Ann Phelps of Marlborough (pub. 6 Ap. 1833). His chil. were *Sarah*, b. 20 May and d. 29 June 1806; *John Henry*, b. 20 Ap. 1807, grad. H. C. 1827, m. Mary Ann, dau. of William E. Carter, 9 Sept. 1832, a popular editor of sundry newspapers, and d. 7 July 1872; *Mary Madelia*, b. 21 Jan. 1809, m. Royal Richardson 23 Mar. 1831, and d. 28 Nov. 1872; *Theodore*, b. 1 June 1812, grad. H. C. 1832, commenced preaching, but became insane, and d. at Brattleborough, Vt., 14 July 1864; *Alfred*, b. 9 April 1814, d. 19 Sept. 1817; *Charles Horace*, b. 18 Sept. 1816, d. 21 Nov. 1819; *Sarah Ann*, b. 9 Nov. 1818, m. Joseph Cutler, a lawyer, 9 Ap. 1846, and d. 1 Nov. 1874; *Ann Elizabeth*, bap. 4 Aug. 1822, m. Joseph Bird, Jr., a music teacher of Watertown, 10 Dec. 1848; *Caroline Priscilla*, bap. 17 Sept. 1826, m. Marshall T. Bigelow, printer, 21 Oct. 1847; *Henrietta Hill*, b. —; *Charles Alfred*, b. —, m. Mary D. Brown; *Edward Merrick*, b. —; *Francis Horace*, b. 7 May 1836, d. at Bombay 8 June 1865; *Emily Phelps*, b. —; *Frances Bates*, b. —. JOHN the f. was a mason, and inherited the homestead, which he sold to James Winthrop 1810; he bought in 1802 an estate on Appian Way, to which he subsequently added several adjoining estates, on one of which, fronting on Brattle Street, he resided. He accumulated a very considerable property, consisting chiefly in houses and lands, on both sides of Appian Way. He d. 15 Feb. 1852; his w. Mary Ann d. 20 Dec. 1871.

9. WILLIAM, s. of John (7), m. Mary C. Thompson, and had *William*, b. 2 May 1811, grad. H. C. 1832, an Episcopal clergyman, now having charge of the Church of the Ascension at East Camb.; *Mary*, b. 27 Feb. 1813; *Alamont*, b. 26 Feb. 1819. WILLIAM the f. was a mason, and resided on the northerly side of Brattle Street, near Brattle Square; he d. 3 Mar. 1871, a. 89; his w. Mary C. d. 23 Mar. 1866, a. 79.

WARNER, ANDREW, one of the earliest inhabitants, resided in 1635 on the northeasterly side of Elliot Street, about midway between the westerly end of Winthrop Street and Brighton Street. He owned several other lots in various parts of the town. He sold his estates here to Capt. George Cooke 20 Dec. 1636, and rem. to Connecticut. He rem. yet again, in 1659, to Hadley, where he d. 1684, leaving six sons and three daughters. Of his sons, *Andrew*, *Robert*, and *John*, settled in Middletown, Conn.; *Daniel*, in Hatfield, and *Jacob* and *Isaac*, in Hadley.

2. DANIEL, s. of Andrew (1), resided in Hatfield, where he d. 1692, leaving seven sons and seven daughters; the sons were *Daniel*, *Andrew*, *John*, (b. 1617), *Abraham*, *Samuel*, *Ebenezer*, and *Nathaniel*.

3. DANIEL, s. of Daniel (2), was of Hatfield, where, besides daughters, he had sons *Joseph* and *Jonathan*, who removed to Hardwick; *Joseph* was a Capt. in the French War, and subsequently rem. with his family to Cunningham; *Jonathan* was an innholder and had sons *Jonathan*, a Major-general, and Senator; *Daniel*, a Captain; and others. DANIEL the f. d. in Hardwick 12 Mar. 1784, a. 88.

4. JOHN, parentage unknown, m. Sarah Wood 12 June 1677, and had son *Samuel*, b. here 10 May 1680, after which the name disappears. He was probably the same who was "freed from training," May 3, 1678, being "a wounded soldier."

WATSON, JOHN, became a resident here as early as about 1650. He m. Rebecca, dau. of wid. Ann Errington, and had *Rebecca*, b. about 1650, m. Jonathan Rice 1 Nov. 1677; *John*, b. 14 Oct. 1653, d. prob. unm. 25 Nov. 1678, "of small-pox;" *Abraham*, b. 26 June 1661; *Ann*, b. 21 Aug. 1664, d. 10 Oct. 1676; *Isaac*, b. 24 Sept. 1669; *Jacob*, b. 20 Dec. 1671. JOHN the f. was a husbandman, resided on North Avenue, northwesterly from the Railroad Bridge, was Selectman 1682 and 1684, and d. 20 May 1711, a. 92; his w. Rebecca d. 11 Nov. 1690, a. 65. [This John Watson has been supposed, but erroneously, to have been the same who resided at Roxbury, and m. Alice, wid. of Valentine Prentiss, 3 Ap. 1634, or perhaps his son. But the gravestones of John Watson, father and son, are still standing in the old burial ground at Roxbury, indicating that the father d. 2 Dec. 1671, a. 77 (or 73), and that the son, John, Jr., d. 14 Aug. 1693, a. 59. Whether any relationship existed between the Cambridge and Roxbury families of this name, is not ascertained.]

2. ABRAHAM, s. of John (1), m. Mary Butterfield, and had *Isaac*, b. 3 Mar. 1689-90; *Rebecca*, b. about 1692, m. William Willis of Medf. 23 June 1709, and d. 30 Sept. 1754, a. 62; *John*, b. prob. 1694, bap. 21 Feb. 1696-7; *Abraham*, b. prob. 1696, bap. 21 Feb. 1696-7; *William*, bap. 8 May 1698; *Mary*, bap. 14 Ap. 1700; *Jonathan*, bap. 18 Oct. 1702; *Jacob*, bap. 7 May 1704. ABRAHAM the f. d. 23 Mar. 1704-5; his w. Mary m. Samuel Whitmore of Lexington, d. 4 Nov. 1730, a. 60, and was buried here.

3. JACOB, s. of John (1), m. Mary Healy 12 Nov. 1702. He received the homestead by deed of gift, 25 May 1705, in consideration that he should provide for his father, during life. He d. s. p. 29 Mar. 1724, and bequeathed his whole estate to his w. Mary; she d. about 1728, giving by will, dated 10 Mar. 1725-6, proved 7 Oct. 1728, a large portion of her estate to her husband's relatives.

4. ISAAC, s. of Abraham (2), m. Anna —; she d. 19 Aug. 1718, a. 26, and he m. Abiel, wid. of Edmund Angier, 27 Aug. 1725. His children were *Abraham*, b. 20 Aug. 1712, removed to Salem, was a joiner, and living in 1742; *Isaac*, b. 28 Feb. 1713-14; *Abiel*, bap. 13 Aug. 1727; *Benjamin*, b. 14 Nov. 1730. ISAAC the f. was a yeoman, and res. on the southerly side of Brattle Street, not far eastward from Ash Street, and afterwards on the northerly side of North Avenue, near Dover Street; his house was consumed by fire 27 Feb. 1741-2, and he perished in the flames; his w. Abiel survived.

5. ABRAHAM, s. of Abraham (2), by w. Mary, had *Abraham*, b. 21 Mar. 1728-9; *Daniel*, b. 14 Feb. 1731-2; *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1734, prob. d. unm.; *Namuel*, b. 22 Dec. 1736, prob. d. unm. (neither of these are named in their father's will); *Sarah*, b. 2 June 1745, m. Christopher Grant, Jr., 4 Aug. 1763. After the death of his first wife Mr. Watson m. Mary, wid. of John Butterfield, formerly wid. of Abraham Hill. He was a tanner, Selectman nine years between 1745 and 1760, and resided on the southwesterly side of North Avenue, near Cogswell Avenue. He d. 7 Oct. 1775; his w. Mary d. about March 1780.

6. WILLIAM, s. of Abraham (2), resided in Medford, where he m. Abigail

Hall 17 Feb. 1731. She d. 10 May 1731, a. 22; and he d. 6 Jan. 1741-2, a. 43. No record is found of a second marriage, or any children.

7. JONATHAN, s. of Abraham (2), was a housewright, and resided in Medf. He m. Abigail Bradshaw 16 Jan. 1728-9, and had *Abigail*, bap. 2 Nov. 1729, m. Samuel Angier 29 Ap. 1762; *Jonathan*, bap. 15 Oct. 1732, a housewright, res. for a time in Salem, but returned to Medf. on the death of his father; *Mary*, bap. 14 Nov. 1736, m. Capt. James Hall 27 Mar. 1760; *Ruth*, bap. 7 Oct. 1744, d. young; a second *Ruth* d. 10 Ap. 1761, a. 10. JONATHAN the f. d. 5 Jan. 1759.

8. JACOB, s. of Abraham (2), by w. Lydia, had *Jacob*, b. 22 Feb. 1727-8; *John*, b. 26 Sept. 1729, living in 1760; *Nathan*, bap. 31 Oct. 1731, d. young; *Lydia*, bap. 30 Sept. 1733, d. young; *Nathan*, b. 30 May 1735; *Lydia*, b. 7 Mar. 1737-8, prob. d. young; *Lucy*, b. 15 May 1741, m. James Munroe 18 Aug. 1763; *William*, bap. 30 Sept. 1744, rem. to New Salem, and afterwards to Tewksbury; *Rebecca*, bap. 17 May 1747, m. Abiel Murdock of Roxbury 4 Oct. 1770, and is said to have rem. to Hubbardston. JACOB the f. resided on North Avenue, near the easterly end of Spruce Street. He d. about 1757, and his son Jacob administered 9 Jan. 1758; his w. Lydia d. 10 Sept. (Ch. Rec., 22 Sept.) 1790, a. 85.

9. ISAAC, s. of Isaac (4), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Deac. Samuel Whittemore, 3 Ap. 1740; she d. and he m. Rebecca Tufts 20 May 1761. His children were *Anna*, b. 22 Dec. 1741, d. 24 Oct. 1743; *Margaret*, b. 9 May 1745, m. Nathan Watson 19 Aug. 1772; *Isaac*, b. 12 May 1747, d. young; *Isaac*, bap. 30 Oct. 1748, a saddler, m. Ruth Locke 26 Sept. 1771, res. in Medf. as early as 1771, and was living there in 1794; *Samuel*, bap. 21 July 1751, said to have died in Gloucester at an early age; *Elizabeth*, bap. 4 Mar. 1753, d. unm. 17 Sept. 1787; *William*, bap. 1 June 1755; *John*, bap. 8 Aug. 1762, a saddler, res. in Amherst, N. H., 10 Ap. 1794. ISAAC the f. was a glazier, and resided on part of the homestead, in the house long occupied as a Hotel and still standing on the northerly side of North Avenue. He d. 17 May 1758; his wid. Rebecca d. 19 Oct. 1796, a. 72.

10. ABRAHAM, s. of Abraham (5), m. Lucy, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Prentiss of Dunstable, 28 Mar. 1751, and had *Abraham*, b. 5 Mar. 1752, grad. H. C. 1771, a physician in Littleton 1786, and in Ackworth, N. H., 1787; *Lucy*, b. 26 May 1754, d. 5 Oct. 1760; *Samuel*, b. 11 Nov. 1757, d. 26 Ap. 1760; *Samuel*, b. 19 Sept. 1759, d. 19 Oct. 1760; *Lucy*, b. 13 Feb. 1762, m. Dr. William Gamage 21 Oct. 1784; *Mary*, b. 11 Feb. 1763, living unm. 21 Oct. 1784; *Nathaniel Prentiss*, b. 21 Oct. 1764; *Ruth*, b. 19 Sept. 1765, living unm. 21 Oct. 1784; *Lydia*, b. 20 July 1768, m. Thomas Shepard of Worcester 23 Nov. 1790; *Catherine*, b. 31 Dec. 1771, d. 9 Sept. 1772; *William Tyng*, b. 16 Nov. 1773, d. 17 Jan. 1775. ABRAHAM the f. was a tanner, and inherited the homestead. He was a man of intelligence and energy; a prominent and useful citizen. He d. "after a long and lingering illness," 11 Dec. 1781. In an obituary published in the *Boston Gazette*, it is stated that "He was a gentleman of superior abilities, which early introduced him into public life, being honored with a commission for the peace, and much employed in the public affairs of the town, parish, and church. In the American Revolution he took an early and decided part, representing the town in the Provincial Congress, in the first General Court, and in the Convention for forming the Constitution of this Commonwealth. In domestic life, the tender passions were as conspicuous in that circle as his manly virtues were on the public stage. In his death, the family have to lament an affectionate husband, and an indulgent parent; and the public to regret the loss of a useful member of society." His w. Lucy survived.

11. DANIEL, s. of Abraham (5), m. Anna, dau. of Capt. John Tainter of Watertown, 24 Nov. 1757, and had *Anna*, b. 2 Ap. 1759, d. 27 Sept. 1767; *Daniel*, b. 22 May 1761, settled in Keene, N. H.; *Sarah*, b. 18 Mar. 1763, m. Jonathan Stone of Watertown; *Rebecca*, b. 3 June 1765, m. — Morgan; *Fanny*, b. 4 May 1767, m. Samuel Cox 14 Mar. 1793, and d. 27 Ap. 1835; *Samuel*, b. 18 Nov. 1769; *Joseph*, b. 23 Oct. 1772, settled in Putnam, Ct.

DANIEL the f. was a courier, and resided on the northwesterly corner of North Avenue and Russell Street. He d. of palsy 26 Ap. 1806; his w. Anna d. 11 Jan. 1823, a. 80.

12. **JACOB**, s. of Jacob (8), m. Mchtabel Skinner of Woburn (pub. 25 Jan. 1761), and had Jacob, b. 3 Sept. 1765; Mchtabel, b. 10 Sept. 1767, m. Adine Hastings 21 June 1795; he d. 8 Jan. 1796, and she m. Thomas Hastings 8 Oct. 1802, and d. 7 Jan. 1850. **JACOB** the f. was a blacksmith, and inherited the homestead, near Spruce Street. He d. 5 Oct. 1801; his w. Mchtabel d. 17 May 1814, a. 90.

13. **NATHAN**, s. of Jacob (8), m. Margaret, dau. of Isaac Watson, 19 Aug. 1772, and had Margaret, b. 10 June 1773, m. James Munroe 10 June 1804, and d. 28 Feb. 1852; Nathan, b. 14 May 1775, a chaise maker, resided in Roxbury, d. 17 Jan. 1855; Elizabeth, b. 20 May 1777, d. unm. 19 Sept. 1857; Lydia, b. 3 May 1780, m. Joseph Holmes 12 May 1803, and d. 16 Jan. 1864. **NATHAN** the f. was a cordwainer, and resided on the estate formerly owned by the father of his wife. He d. 31 Jan. 1804; his w. Margaret d. 15 Aug. 1825, a. 80, having, by lease from her children, long occupied the homestead at the nominal rent of one dollar per annum.

14. **WILLIAM**, s. of Isaac (9), m. Susanna, dau. of Ebenezer Wyoth, 6 Dec. 1779; she d. 29 Dec. 1788, a. 26, and he m. Catherine Lopes (or Lopes), 29 Dec. 1781. His chil. were Susanna, b. 6 Dec. 1780, m. Arstenatus Moore 7 Feb. 1802, and d. — May 1807; Nancy, b. 23 Oct. 1782, d. unm., of consumption, 24 Dec. 1803; Priscilla, b. 9 Ap. 1784, d. unm., of consumption, 5 Nov. 1803; William, b. 13 June 1785, grad. H. C. 1805, d. unm., of consumption, 4 Nov. 1805; Mary, bap. 29 May and d. — Nov. 1787; Mary, b. 18 Dec. 1788, d. unm., of consumption, 22 July 1812; Elizabeth, b. 28 Jan. 1794, m. Andrew Allen 31 Dec. 1824, and d. 14 Mar. 1868; Samuel, b. 2 Feb. 1796, unm., for many years an inmate of the McLean Asylum for the Insane, and d. 18 June 1857; Abraham Andros, b. 11 May 1799, grad. H. C. 1822, a physician, resided in Boston, and d. 14 June 1868. **WILLIAM** the f. was a glazier, and res. on the S. E. corner of Brighton and Mount Auburn streets, the homestead of his maternal grandfather (Deac. Whittemore), which he obtained by purchase. He also owned a large tract of land in Cambridgeport, which he is said to have received as a compensation for maintaining an aged colored woman, formerly a slave, called Venus Whittemore; although by some defect in the written obligations, she finally became a public charge and died in the almshouse 4 May 1825, aged 107, according to the account in the *Columbian Centinel*. This land has become very valuable and much of it remains in possession of the family. Mr. Watson d. 9 Feb. 1811; his w. Catherine d. 15 Sept. 1851, a. 89.

15. **NATHANIEL PRENTISS**, s. of Abraham (10), m. Lydia, dau. of Edward Fillebrown, 9 Feb. 1797, and had Nathaniel, b. 17 Dec. 1797, many years Jailer and Master of the House of Correction in Camb., d. at Charleston, S. C., while on a journey for his health, 8 Mar. 1848; Edward, b. 9 Oct. 1799, d. at Chs., and was bur. 13 Aug. 1839; Abraham, b. 23 July 1802, d. at Chs. 18 Nov. 1820; Mary, b. 27 Jan. 1810; and perhaps others. **NATHANIEL P.** the f. was a tanner, a Colonel, Selectman 1806, 1807, after which he rem. to Chs., where he d. and was buried 3 Ap. 1822.

16. **SAMUEL**, s. of Daniel (11), was in early life a card maker, and afterwards a farmer; he inherited a life estate in the homestead; he long held the office of Deacon in the First Universalist Church, and d. s. p. 8 Feb. 1855; his w. Martha d. 8 Mar. 1851, a. 78.

17. **JACOB**, s. of Jacob (12), m. Abigail Goodwin 8 May 1794, and had Abigail, b. 4 Aug. 1800, d. unm. 18 Aug. 1817; John Waldo, b. 13 Dec. 1802, d. 20 July 1807; Nancy, bap. 23 June 1805, m. John S. Huntress 8 Sept. 1825; Catherine Bradish, bap. 29 Nov. 1807; John Waldo, bap. 4 Feb. 1810, d. 9 Aug. 1818. **JACOB** the f. was for several years Jailer, while the County Jail was in Ward One. He d. 13 Jan. 1849, a. 83; his w. Abigail d. 7 Aug. 1850, a. 85.

WEBB, RICHARD, owned several parcels of land here in 1685. He rem. to

Hartford with Hooker, and thence to Norwalk, Conn., and d. July 1665, leaving w. Elizabeth who d. 24 Jan. 1681, but no children.

WEBBER, ROBERT, was a Field-driver 1692, but no more of him appears.

WELCH, THOMAS, was fined for a breach of a Town order 4 Nov. 1646. Perhaps he was the same who afterwards resided in Charlestown.

DEBORAH, m. Jonathan Cane 14 May 1674.

WELD, JOSEPH, an early inhabitant of Roxbury, was brother to Rev. Thomas Weld, a merchant, Captain, Representative, and otherwise a prominent citizen. His first w. Elizabeth d. Oct. 1638, and he m. Barbara Clapp 20 Ap. 1639; his chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. in England about 1625, m. Edward Denison of Roxbury 30 Mar. 1641, and d. 5 Feb. 1716-17, a. 91; *John*; *Mary*, m. Daniel Harris; *Thomas*, d. —, Sept. 1649; *Hannah*; *Edmund*, b. 14 July 1636; *Sarah*, bap. 21 Dec. 1640, m. John Frank 23 July 1663; *Daniel*, b. 18 Sept. 1642; *Joseph*, bap. 9 Feb. 1642-4, buried 7 Dec. 1645; *Marah*, bap. 2 Aug. 1646. JOSEPH the f. d. 7 Oct. 1646, and his w. Barbara m. Anthony Stoddard.

2. DANIEL, s. of Joseph (1), grad. H. C. 1661, m. Bethia, dau. of Edward Mitchelson, the Marshal-general, and had in Camb., *Daniel*, b. 20 Aug. 1663; *Edward*, b. 7 June 1666; *Bethia*, b. 24 Jan. 1667-8. DANIEL the f. was a physician, and rem. to Salem; he was Surgeon-general in the Narragansett expedition under General Winslow 1675, and petitioned the General Court for compensation, inasmuch as during his absence another physician was invited to Salem to his damage. Mr. Felt says he d. at Salem about 1690, leaving w. Bethia and chil. *Edward*; *Bethia*, who m. Robert Kitchen; *Barbara*, and *Elizabeth*. Probably the last two were born at Salem, and the eldest son *Daniel* had deceased.

REV. THOMAS, of Dunstable, m. (2d w.) Mary Savage of Camb. 22 May 1700. JOHN, prob. of Roxbury, m. Margaret Fuller 6 June 1723.

WELLINGTON, ROGER, an early inhabitant of Wat., m. Mary, dau. of Richard Palgrave of Chs., and had *John*, b. 25 July 1638; *Mary*, b. 10 Feb. 1640-41, m. Henry Maddock 21 May 1662, and John Coolidge, Jr., 16 Sept. 1679; *Joseph*, b. 9 Oct. 1643; *Benjamin*, b. about 1646; *Oliver*, b. 23 Nov. 1648, m. wid. Anna Livermore, and d. a. p. 30 Aug. 1727; *Palgrave*, b. about 1653, a physician in Wat., m. Sarah Bond 29 Jan. 1689-90, and d. a. p. 23 Oct. 1715, a. 62. ROGER the f. d. 11 Mar. 1697-8; his w. seems to have previously ceased.

2. JOHN, s. of Roger (1), was a farmer, resided in Camb., m. Susanna Straight (or Strayte) 9 June 1681, and d. prob. a. p. 23 Aug. 1726.

3. JOSEPH, s. of Roger (1), m. Sarah —, who d. 5 Feb. 1683-4, and he m. Elizabeth Straight (or Strayte) 6 June 1684, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Ap. 1685, m. Zechariah Cutting 5 May 1701; *Thomas*, b. 10 Nov. 1686; *Mary*, b. 7 Oct. 1689, m. Benjamin Barnard, Jr., 8 Dec. 1726; *Susanna*, b. 5 Feb. 1691-2. JOSEPH the f. resided in Wat., and d. 30 Oct. 1714.

4. BENJAMIN, s. of Roger (1), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Sweetman of Cambridge, 7 Dec. 1671, and *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Dec. 1673, m. John Fay; *Benjamin*, b. 21 June 1676; *John*, b. 26 July 1678, d. 30 Nov. 1717; *Ebenezer*, b. —, m. Deliverance Bond 28 Jan. 1703-4, an innholder at Wat.; *Rukamah*, b. —, m. Deac. Joseph Brown 15 Nov. 1699; *Mehetabel*, bap. 4 Mar. 1687-8, m. William Sherman of Newton 13 Sept. 1715, and was mother of the distinguished Roger Sherman of Revolutionary memory; *Joseph*, bap. 4 Jan. 1690-91, m. Hannah —, and d. about 1718; *Roger*, b. —, named in his grandfather's will. BENJAMIN the f. resided in Wat., and d. 8 Jan. 1709-10.

5. THOMAS, s. of Joseph (3), m. Rebecca Whittemore; she d. 6 Nov. 1734, a. 53, and he m. Cherry Stone (pub. 7 Mar. 1734-5). His chil. were *Rebecca*, b. 3 Nov. 1709, m. — Wyman; *Joseph*, b. 21 Nov. 1711; *Thomas*, b. 6 Aug. 1714, m. Margaret Stone (pub. 18 Jan. 1734-5), and d. 4 Nov. 1783; *Susanna*, b. —, m. Abraham Hill 16 Feb. 1758; *Elizabeth*, b. —, m. Richard Clark 2 July 1761. THOMAS the f. resided in Menot. and d. 2 July 1759.

6. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (4), m. Lydia Brown 16 Jan. 1698-9; she d. 13 May 1711, and he m. Elizabeth Phipps 25 Dec. 1715; she d. 7 ¹⁷⁶⁶ _{Jan}

1728-9, and he m. Mary Whiting 21 Oct. 1731. His chil. were *Benjamin*, b. 21 May 1702; *Lydia*, b. 24 Aug. 1704, d. 10 Aug. 1718; *Keziah*, b. 26 Mar. 1707; *John*, b. 12 Nov. 1709, d. 22 Sept. 1728; *Abigail*, b. 14 July 1714, m. David Munroe 19 Feb. 1733-4; *Timothy*, b. 27 July 1719; *Mary*, b. 20 Oct. 1732; *Olive*, b. 14 Ap. 1735. BENJAMIN the f. was a housewright, and resided in Lex. where he d. 15 Nov. 1738; his w. Mary and son Benjamin administered 18 Dec. 1738.

7. JOSEPH, s. of Thomas (5), m. Dorcas Stone 13 Nov. 1733, and had *Joseph*, b. 13 Nov. 1734, m. Martha Adams 1 Ap. 1760, and Anna Dix 10 Sept. 1766; *Rebecca*, b. 4 Sept. 1737, m. Zechariah Hill of Camb. 10 Feb. 1787; *Dorcas*, b. 31 Mar. 1740, d. unm.; *Mary*, b. 29 Nov. 1742, m. Phineas Stearns of Waltham 9 July 1761; *Hannah*, bap. 1745; *Margaret*, b. 22 Aug. 1745, m. Timothy Page of Bedford 12 May 1766; he was slain in battle, at White Plains, 25 Oct. 1776, and she m. Asa Fassett; *Palgrave*, b. 12 Mar. 1747-8; *Jeduthun*, b. 4 Sept. 1750; *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Nov. 1753, m. James Reed of Woburn 24 Sept. 1778; *Enoch*, b. 1 Sept. 1756, m. Sarah Richardson of Watertown 8 Aug. 1782, and rem. to Jaffrey, N. H. JOSEPH the f. res. at Lex. and at Menot., where he d. 18 Dec. 1777; his w. Dorcas d. 1 Mar. 1801, a. 86.

8. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (6), m. Abigail, dau. of Thomas Fessenden, and had *Lydia*, b. 21 Dec. 1732; *Roger*, b. 27 June 1734, m. Abigail Stearns of Waltham 10 Mar. 1757, and rem. to Brookfield; *John*, b. 18 Ap. 1736; *Benjamin*, b. 22 Ap. 1738, rem. to Brookfield before 1 Sept. 1763, at which date he m. Lucy Smith. BENJAMIN the f. was a housewright and resided in Lex. In December of 1738 he was appointed one of the administrators of his father's estate. His own death occurred soon afterwards, 7 Feb. 1738-9, and his wid. Abigail (who subsequently m. Ebenezer Smith) was appointed administratrix 21 Feb. 1738-9.

9. TIMOTHY, s. of Benjamin (6), m. Rebecca Stone 23 Sept. 1742, and had *Benjamin*, b. 7 Aug. 1743, m. Martha Ball 4 Dec. 1766; *Cherry*, b. 12 July 1745; *Timothy*, b. 15 Ap. 1747; *Abigail*, b. 14 Mar. 1749, m. Daniel Cutting of Waltham 29 Dec. 1768; *Rukamah*, b. 4 Sept. 1751. TIMOTHY the f. res. in Lex. and d. 1751.

10. PALGRAVE, s. of Joseph (7), m. wid. Abigail Sewall of Brookline, (pub. 28 Nov. 1772), and had *Mary Olive*, bap. 18 Aug. 1773; *Penelope*, bap. 26 Dec. 1784; *Lucy Sparkhawk*, bap. 8 June 1788; *Nancy*, bap. 29 Nov. 1788. The first named of these was bap. at Menot.; the other three at the Third Church, now Brighton District. Besides these, Dr. Bond names *Christiana*; *Abigail*; and *Edmund*, who grad. D. C. 1811, and d. 1823. PALGRAVE the f. grad. H. C. 1770, taught school in Menot. and afterwards in what is now Brighton District; was elected Deacon of the Third Church 1784; and about 1790 removed to Alstead, N. H. He devoted the later years of his life to farming, and d. 29 Aug. 1808.

11. JEDUTHUN, s. of Joseph (7), m. Susanna Reed of Woburn (pub. 11 Feb. 1775); she d. 3 Oct. 1803, and he m. Elizabeth Winneck 31 May 1802. His chil. were *Susanna*, b. 22 Oct. 1775; *Sophia*, b. 1777, d. 6 Sept. 1785; *Charles*, bap. 3 Dec. 1780; *Mary*, b. 25 Ap. 1783, d. 25 Aug. 1799; *Hannah*, bap. Oct. 1784; *Henry*, bap. Ap. 1787; *Sophia*, bap. 1 Mar. 1789; a child, b. 30 Sept. and d. 3 Oct. 1790; *Mary Maria Dix*, bap. 29 Ap. 1804; *Louisa Anna*, bap. 20 Ap. 1806; *Alfred Augustus*, bap. 20 Dec. 1807; *Adeline Matilda*, bap. 17 Dec. 1809. JEDUTHUN the f. resided in Menot., was a farmer and an energetic citizen, Colonel of Militia, Selectman 18 years between 1780 and 1805; Representative nine years, between 1788 and 1806; he was one of the principal projectors of the Concord Turnpike, and was engaged in other public enterprises; he was sanguine in his projects, and very impatient of opposition. Even in his old age he entered zealously, not to say fiercely, into the contest concerning the fencing of the Cambridge Common, and was one of the most conspicuous opposers of that measure, as long as the slightest possible hope of success remained; he d. 25 Nov. 1838, a. 86; his w. Elizabeth d. 11 Mar. 1851, a. 83.

12. TIMOTHY, s. of Timothy (9), m. Hannah W., dau. of Joseph Abbott of

Lincoln, and had *Rebecca Stone*, b. 5 Feb. 1777, m. John K. Coolidge 23 Ap. 1799; *Timothy*, b. 29 Mar. 1778, drowned 8 Ap. 1781; *Nehemiah*, b. 1 Jan. 1780, m. Nancy Stearns 16 May 1805, and d. 11 May 1857; *Timothy*, b. 8 Oct. 1781; *Hannah*, b. 4 July 1783; *Joseph Abbott*, b. 14 July 1785. TIMOTHY the f. res. in Lex.

13. NEHEMIAH, s. of Timothy (12), m. Nancy Stearns of Waltham 16 May 1805, and had *Ann Eliza*, b. 2 Mar. 1806, d. 3 Oct. 1822; *Augustus*, b. 15 June 1807; *Hannah Maria*, b. 17 Nov. 1809, m. Samuel Bridge 15 June 1835; *Timothy W.*, b. 4 July 1811, a coal merchant in Worcester; *Sullivan*, b. 8 Nov. 1813; *Jonas Clark*, b. 30 Nov. 1815, a coal merchant in Boston, resides in Camb., m. Harriet Bosworth 17 Oct. 1839, and had sons Austin C., and Homer, who reside here; *Horatio*, b. 6 Sept. 1817, a coal merchant in East Camb., res. at Charlestown; *Avis M.*, b. 27 June 1819, m. Emory A. Mulliken 17 Oct. 1850; *Joseph A.*, b. 12 June 1821, a coal merchant in Cha., resides here. NEHEMIAH the f. res. in Lex., and d. 11 May 1857, a. 77.

14. TIMOTHY, s. of Timothy (12), m. Maria E. Lord 17 Oct. 1813; she d. 6 Mar. 1816, a. 23, and he m. Lydia Yates 1 Ap. 1819. His chil. were *William Williamson*, b. 27 July 1814, grad. H. C. 1832, is a physician in Camb.; *Francis Edward*, bap. 5 Nov. 1820; *Maria Eunice*, bap. 13 Oct. 1822; *George Yates*, bap. 22 Ap. 1827; *Ellen*; *Hannah*; *Joseph A.* TIMOTHY the f. was a physician in West Camb., where he d. 6 May 1853, a. 71.

15. JOSIAH, parentage not ascertained, bought 28 Oct. 1803 the once famous Tavern (which yet stands) on the westerly corner of North Avenue and Beach Street, which he sold to John Davenport 12 Sept. 1806. His dau. *Susan m. Ephraim Cook* 18 Dec. 1808, and d. 22 Aug. 1858. Several of her children reside here.

WESTWOOD, WILLIAM, in 1635 resided on the S. W. corner of Holyoke and Winthrop streets; and was one of the first Board of Selectmen, called Townsmen, 1634-5. He rem. to Hartford, where he was Selectman, and several times Deputy to the General Court. He subsequently rem. to Hadley, where he d. 9 Ap. 1669. He left no son, and only one daughter *Sarah*, who m. Aaron Cook, an emigrant from Dorchester, and had a son, Westwood Cook. Rev. Samuel Cook of Menot. was a descendant.

WHALEY, GEORGE, by w. Katherine, had *Thomas*, b. 14 Nov. 1650; *George*, b. 19 Ap. 1653.

WHITCOMB, JON (otherwise written Whetcomb), by w. Mary, had *Jemima*, b. 30 Mar. 1678. He was prob. s. of John of Lancaster, driven thence at the destruction of that town, and finally rem. to Weathersfield, Conn., where he d. 1683, leaving w. Mary and chil. *Job*, *John*, *Mary*, and *Jemima*.

WHITE, JOHN, one of the first company, res. on the northerly side of Bow Street; he sold his estate 20 Oct. 1635 to Nicholas Danforth. He was a member of the first Board of Selectmen or Townsmen 1634-5, and rem. with Hooker to Hartford, where he held sundry offices. "He was one of sixty persons in 1659 who signed an agreement to remove to Massachusetts for the settlement of Hadley. He removed, and d. there in 1683. His children were *Nathaniel*, who resided at Hadley; *Daniel*, *Jacob*, *John*, *Sarah Gilbert*, *Mrs. Taylor*, and a daughter who had m. Mr. Hixton. Mr. White was a strict Puritan in all its forms, and left the Colony in consequence of a division in the Church at Hartford." *Hinman*.

2. THOMAS, about 1638 bought a house and half an acre of land on the westerly side of Garden Street, probably between Mason Street and Phillips Place. He was appointed with Edward Shepard "to drive the neck," 23 Mar. 1662-3. No record is found of his family.

3. DANIEL, by w. Mary had *Daniel*, b. 18 May 1695; *Mary*, b. 29 Oct. 1697; *John*, b. 16 Feb. 1699; *Thomas*, b. 23 Feb. 1701; *Joseph*, b. 17 Ap. 1704; *Sybil*, b. 12 May 1796; *Stephen*, b. 27 Ap. 1709; *Sarah*, b. 23 Aug. 1711.

WHITMORE, FRANCIS, m. Isabel Park about 1648; she d. 31 Mar. 1665, and he m. Margaret Harty. His chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. 2 May 1649, m. Daniel Markham 3 Nov. 1669; *Francis*, b. 12 Oct. 1650, living in 1691; *John*,

b. 1 Oct. 1654; *Samuel*, b. 1 May 1658; *Abigail*, b. 3 July 1660, m. — Wilcox; *Sarah*, b. 7 Mar. 1662, m. William Locke; *Margery*, bap. 27 Mar. 1664, m. Thomas Carter; *Hannah*, bap. 16 Feb. 1667, d. young; *Hannah*, b. 9 Feb. 1668; *Frances*, b. 3 Mar. 1671, m. Jonathan Thompson; *Thomas*; *Joseph*, living in 1691, perhaps m. Mary Kendall of Woburn 18 Feb. 1698-9, and d. about 1720. FRANCIS the f. was a tailor, resided several years in the present city, but subsequently near the line between Menot and the Farms. He d. 12 Oct. 1685, a. 62; his w. Margaret d. 1 Mar. 1685-6.

2. JOHN, s. of Francis (1), m. Rachel, wid. of John Poolter, and dau. of Francis Eliot of Braintree; she d. 20 Mar. 1723, and he m. wid. Rebecca Cutter, dau. of John Rolfe, 3 Jan. 1724. His chil. were *Francis*, b. 8 May 1678; *Abigail*, twin, b. 8 May 1678, m. John Elder; *John*, b. 27 Aug. 1683. JOHN the f. was a carpenter, and resided in Medf. where his chil. were born. On the organization (or perhaps reorganization) of the Church in Medford, 1714, he was elected Deacon. He d. 22 Feb. 1739; his w. Rebecca returned to Menot. where she d. 13 Nov. 1751, a. 89.

3. SAMUEL, s. of Francis (1), m. Rebecca Gardner 31 Mar. 1686; she d. 5 June 1709, a. 43, and he m. Mary, wid. of Abraham Watson. His chil. were *Francis*, b. 9 Dec. 1686, d. at Lexington prob. unm. 20 Dec. 1788; *Samuel*, b. 1 Ap. 1688; *Rebecca*, b. 9 Feb. 1689-90, d. unm. 12 June 1700; *John*, b. 5 June 1692, a. cordwainer, d. 5 May 1714, prob. unm. (his father was appointed administrator 11 Aug. 1714); *Benjamin*, b. about 1696; *Abigail*, b. 8 May 1698; *Sarah*, b. 10 Ap. 1700, m. — Hyde, d. before 1733; *Nathaniel*, b. 7 May 1702, m. Abigail Park of Newton 18 June 1725; *Mary*, b. 4 May 1704, d. unm., and William Munroe administered 1733; and *John*, b. 23 Jan. 1714. SAMUEL the f. resided at the Farms, and d. 22 May 1734; his w. Mary d. 14 Nov. 1730, a. 60.

4. FRANCIS, s. of John (2), m. Anna Peirce of Boston 7 Dec. 1699; she d. 6 Aug. 1716, a. 34, and he m. Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Hancock of Cambridge. His chil. were *Sarah*, b. 4 May 1701, m. Nathaniel Francis 16 May 1723; *Hannah*, b. 22 Jan. 1703-4, d. young; *Anna*, b. 4 Ap. 1706; *Eliot*, b. 13 Mar. 1710, d. 16 Mar. 1713; *Rachel*, b. 1 Ap. 1712, m. Ebenezer Tufts 17 Feb. 1731; he d. and she m. Ebenezer Francis 15 Nov. 1733; *Mercy*, b. 11 Mar. 1713-14, d. young; *Elizabeth*, bap. 22 July 1716, m. Thomas Fillebrown 30 Mar. 1732; *Martha*, bap. 1 Mar. 1719; and one more not named. FRANCIS the f. was a tanner, resided in Medf. and d. 6 Feb. 1771, a. 83 nearly. An obituary in the *Boston News Letter*, 14 Feb. 1771, states that "he was the father of 10 children, 41 grandchildren, 96 great-grandchildren, and 8 of the fifth generation, in all 155."

5. JOHN, s. of John (2), m. Mary, dau. of Maj. John Lane of Billerica, (now Bedford), and had *Mary*, b. 17 July 1707, m. Jonathan Webber of Bedford 19 Aug. 1725; *Susanna*, b. 23 Nov. 1708, m. Benjamin Webber of Bedford 6 Sept. 1727; *John*, b. 15 Ap. 1711, settled in Bedford, and d. 1748; *Francis*, b. 4 Oct. 1714; *Martha*, b. 22 Ap. 1716, d. young; *Martha*, b. 23 Feb. 1717-18, m. John Skinner of Chs. 22 Dec. 1743; *William*, b. 19 Dec. 1724. JOHN the f. was a carpenter, resided in Medf., and d. 26 Mar. 1753; his w. Mary was living 29 June 1773, when through age she had become incapable of managing her estate, and John Webber was appointed guardian; by a memorandum in his account of guardianship, it appears that she d. 27 Mar. 1783, when she had nearly completed 97 years.

6. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (3), m. Bethia Page 7 Jan. 1719-20, and had *Rebecca*, bap. 15 Jan. 1720-21; *Daniel*, b. 15 Feb. 1724-5, posthumous. SAMUEL the f. d. in Lexington 17 Aug. 1724; his w. Bethia m. John Winship 1726.

7. JOHN, s. of Samuel (3), m. Lydia Cutter 24 June 1735, and had *Mary*, b. 3 Sept. 1735; *John*, b. 24 Ap. 1737; *Lydia*, bap. 11 Jan. 1740-41; *Samuel*, b. 4 July 1743. JOHN the f. was under the guardianship of Deac. Samuel Bowman of Cambridge, during his minority, and settled here. The date of his death or removal is not ascertained.

8. FRANCIS, s. of John (5), m. Mary Hall 1 Jan. 1739, and had *Stephen*, bap.

24 May 1741, (prob. b. 1739); *Francis*, bap. 2 Aug. 1741; *Mary*, bap. 24 Ap. 1743; *John*, bap. 6 Jan. 1745, d. young; *William*, bap. 8 Sept. 1746; *Elizabeth*, bap. 3 Dec. 1752; *John*, bap. 15 Dec. 1754; *Susanna*, bap. 18 Sept. 1757; *Andrew*, bap. 5 Oct. 1760. FRANCIS the f. was a merchant in Medf., removed to Maine, and d. 27 Ap. 1794; his w. *Mary* d. 20 Oct. 1791.

9. WILLIAM, s. of John (5), m. *Mary Brooks* 1 Oct. 1747, and had *William*, bap. 22 May 1748; *John*, bap. 3 June, and d. 28 July 1750; *Mary*, bap. 29 Oct. 1752, m. *Nathan Blodgett* of Camb. 27 Ap. 1775; *Martha*, b. 1758; *Sarah*, bap. Nov. 1757; *Samuel*, b. 15 Dec. 1759, d. 22 Oct. 1762. WILLIAM the f. grad. H. C. 1744, and was a merchant in Medford, in partnership with his brother Francis. He d. of small-pox 10 Mar. 1760; his w. *Mary* d. 10 Oct. 1765.

10. STEPHEN, s. of Francis (8), m. *Mary Whittemore* of Camb. 14 July 1763, and had *Elizabeth Cutter*, bap. 30 Dec. 1764; *Stephen*, bap. 22 Sept. 1765; *Lydia*, bap. 10 May 1767; *Samuel* and *William*, twins, b. in Cambridge 11 June 1768; *John*, bap. here 30 Aug. 1772, at which date STEPHEN the f. is styled of Kennebunk.

11. FRANCIS, s. of Francis (8), m. *Elizabeth Bowman* of Cambridge 30 Dec. 1764, and had *Elizabeth Sanders*, bap. 13 Oct. 1765, d. 22 Aug. 1777; *Francis*, bap. 2 Aug. 1767. FRANCIS the f. removed from Medf. to Boston, and his subsequent history is not known to me.

WHITTEMORE, THOMAS, resided in Cha. on the Malden side, near Chelsea, where he died 25 May 1661. In his will, dated 8 Feb. 1660-61, he bestows legacies on w. *Hannah* (who afterwards m. *Benjamin Butterfield* of Chelmsford, and was living in 1680), and ten children, viz.: "eldest son *Thomas*, being now in England and hath his portion there by gift"; *Daniel*; *Nathaniel*; *John*; *Elizabeth*; and "my five youngest, *Benjamin*, *Thomas*, *Samuel*, *Pelutiah*, and *Abraham*." These children were probably born between 1633 and 1656; *Daniel* was 48 years old at his death in 1683, prob. b. 1635, and *Abraham* was 35 at his death in 1690, prob. b. 1655; *Elizabeth* m. *Hopstill Foster* Oct. 1670; *Pelutiah* d. unm. 1678; *Abraham*, d. unm. 14 Jan. 1690-91, a. 35. THOMAS the f. probably res. in England until about 1650, and left his oldest son there. After his emigration, he gave the same name to another son; and at the time of his death had two sons bearing his own name, one in each England.

2. DANIEL, s. of Thomas (1), m. *Mary Mellins* 7 Mar. 1662, and had *Daniel*, b. 27 Ap. 1663, res. in Malden, had eight chil., and d. 21 Sept. 1756, a. 93; *John*, b. 12 Feb. 1664; *Thomas*, b. 5 Mar. 1667; *Mary*, b. 15 Feb. 1668-9; *Nathaniel*, b. 7 Feb. 1670-71. DANIEL the f. inherited the homestead, and d. at "Mistick Side," now Malden, 11 May 1683, a. 48.

3. NATHANIEL, s. of Thomas (1), by w. *Mary*, had *Mary*, b. 26 Ap. 1668; *Nathaniel*, b. 26 Sept. 1670. NATHANIEL the f. d. at Malden 1671, a. 33.

4. JOHN, s. of Thomas (1), m. *Mary*, dau. of Deac. *John Upham* of Malden about 1661; she d. 27 June 1677, and he m. *Mary Miller* of Cha. 8 Nov. 1677. His chil., all b. in Cha., were *John*, b. about 1662; *Thomas*, b. 1 Sept. 1664; *Joseph*, b. 29 Jan. 1666-7; *Benjamin*, b. 1 Sept. 1669; *Elizabeth*, b. about 1671; *Nathaniel*, b. 9 Mar. 1673; *Joel*, b. about 1675, d. 27 Ap. 1676; *Joel*, b. 15 June 1677; *Mary*, b. 24 Oct. 1678, d. young; *Pelutiah*, b. 7 May 1680; *Amos*, b. 25 July 1681; *Mary*, b. 26 Sept. 1683; *Daniel*, b. 28 Dec. 1685, d. 27 Mar. 1686; *Rebecca*, b. 3 Mar. 1686-7, living unm. 1752; *Hannah*, b. 10 Feb. 1688-9. JOHN the f. was a wheelwright, and resided in Cha. until near the close of life, when he removed to Menotomy, having leased a farm of Lieut.-gov. *Danforth*, and d. there 8 Dec. 1694, a. about 54. Thirteen children survived him. On the settlement of his estate in 1695, a house with about ten acres in Cha. was assigned to his son *Thomas*, and the unexpired lease of Lieut.-gov. *Danforth's* farm to *Thomas* and *Nathaniel*.

5. BENJAMIN, s. of Thomas (1), may have res. here in his younger days. Under date of 8 Jan. 1665-6, it is recorded that, "Benjamin Whittemore, for pulling down a bench of a seat in the meeting house, is fined five shillings; and the Constables are to require the bench of him, and set it up again." No

record is found of his family; he was prob. the same who died at Malden, 1728, and devised his estate by will, dated 22 Dec. 1728, to his grandchildren, Benjamin Faulkner (who was to provide for the testator and his wife during life), Hannah Durant, Elizabeth Pile of Boston, Mary Linxex of Boston, and Hannah Johnson of Boston.

6. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (1), and the younger of that name, m. Elizabeth Peirce of Woburn 9 Nov. 1666, and had *Thomas*, b. 14 Aug. 1667. THOMAS the f. was a blacksmith, and resided at Woburn, where he d. and his wife Elizabeth was appointed administratrix 3 Ap. 1670.

7. SAMUEL, s. of Thomas (1), by w. Hannah, had at Dover, N. H., *Samuel*, b. 24 Oct. 1672, d. 31 Jan. 1692-4; and at Chs., *Hannah*, b. 16 Dec. 1676; *Elizabeth*, b. 15 June 1679, m. — Clark, living in 1723; *Sarah*, b. 16 Jan. 1681-2, m. David Lawrence 3 Feb. 1700-1, and res. at Norton; *Mary*, b. 9 Sept. 1684, m. — Smith, living in 1726; *Abigail*, b. 31 Jan. 1687-8, m. Eleazar Parker of Norton; *Susanna*, b. 17 Oct. 1690, d. 25 June 1694; *Thomas*, b. 23 Sept. 1693, d. 28 Jan. 1693-4; *Samuel*, b. (after the decease of his oldest brother) 27 July 1696. SAMUEL the f. was a farmer, and after a short residence in Dover, N. H., settled upon a farm in the southwesterly part of Chs., now Somerville, on the road leading from Winter Hill to Arlington. He d. 15 Sept. 1726, a. 79; his w. Hannah d. May 1728, a. 76. Both were buried in Cambridge. Harris (*Epitaphs*, p. 73) erroneously calls this Samuel Whittemore a son of Francis Whittemore.

8. THOMAS, s. of John (4), m. Mary, wid. of Capt. Samuel Pease of Boston (See *Gen. Reg.*, ii. 393), and had *Thomas*, b. 4 Nov. 1694; *Francis*, b. 5 Sept. 1696; *Samuel*, b. 22 Sept. 1698; *Mary*, b. 4 Sept. 1700; *Daniel*, b. 23 Feb. 1701-2; *Hannah*; *Ephraim*; *Sarah*. All these children were baptized together, 29 May 1709. THOMAS the f. resided at Menot., a part of his estate, described in the inventory, consisted of "a lease parcel, under Mr. Whiting, minister, Concord." This doubtless refers to the farm leased to the father of Thomas by Lieut.-gov. Danforth, of whom Mr. Whiting was one of the devisees. He d. about 1717, and his w. Mary administered 23 Sept. 1717; she was living, 9 Sept. 1727, and petitioned for an allowance on account of her taking care of her grandson, Thomas Whittemore, the only heir of her deceased husband. I think Hudson mistakes in supposing this THOMAS (the f.) to be son of Francis Whittemore.

9. JOSEPH, s. of John (4), m. Joanna Mousall; she d. 28 Oct. 1691, and he m. Susanna —. His chil. were *Joseph*, b. 22 Feb. 1689; *Joanna*, b. 27 Oct. 1691, m. Edward Miller 2 Nov. 1715; *Jabez*, b. 30 Jan. 1695, resided at Marshfield and at Chs., where he d. 12 May 1772, leaving posterity; *Susanna*, b. 11 Ap. 1697; *Huldah*, b. about 1699, m. Ebenezer Kent 25 Dec. 1728, and d. 25 Feb. 1730-31; *Abiel*, b. 6 Aug. 1701, m. Richard Sprague 25 Dec. 1722. JOSEPH the f. resided in Chs., was a Captain, somewhat engaged in public business, and late in life became an attorney. By the Records of Middlesex it appears that in Aug. 1719 "Capt. Joseph Whittemore, upon his motion to the Court, was admitted and sworn before the Court to the office of an attorney." Apparently, however, he derived not much pecuniary advantage from his honorable offices, for he d. insolvent in 1746; his w. Susanna survived.

10. BENJAMIN, s. of John (4), m. Esther Brooks of Concord about 1692, and had *Benjamin*, b. about 1696; *Nathaniel*; *Aaron*, b. 13 Dec. 1711, grad. H. C. 1734, ordained at Pembroke, N. H., 1 Mar. 1737, d. 16 Nov. 1767; *Mary*, m. John Farr of Littleton; *Grace*, m. Joseph Wood of Littleton; *Mehetabel*; all living in 1734. BENJAMIN the f. res. in Concord, was a prominent citizen, Selectman, and several years Representative. He d. 8 Sept. 1734; his w. Esther d. 1742.

11. NATHANIEL, s. of John (4), m. Sarah, dau. of Deac. William French of Billerica, and had *Thomas*, b. 25 Sept. 1718; *Jacob*, b. 3 Mar. 1721-2; *Sarah*, bap. 4 Ap. 1724, d. 15 Aug. 1734; *Abigail*, b. 6 Dec. 1725; *John*, b. 21 Aug. 1727; *Nathaniel*, b. 26 June 1729. NATHANIEL the f. resided at Lex., was styled a physician, and was an almanac maker. He d. about 1754, and a second w., Abigail, survived.

12. PELATIAH, s. of John (4), m. Elizabeth Eurtis of Boston 6 Oct. 1 and had *Joshua*, b. at Boston 31 July 1712; and perhaps others. PELATIAH the f. was Commissary in the expedition against Fort Royal in 1707, and Chs. 21 Oct. 1724.

13. SAMUEL, oldest s. of Samuel (7), m. Lydia Scott, and had, *Samuel* 23 Jan. 1693. SAMUEL the f. d. in Chs. 31 Jan. 1693-4, a. 21.

14. SAMUEL, youngest s. of Samuel (7), m. Elizabeth —; she d. 5. 1764, a. 63, and he m. Esther, wid. of Thomas Prentice, Esq., and forn wid. of Amos Muzzey of Lex., 15 Aug. 1765. His chil. were *Samuel*, 1 Jan. 1721; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Feb. 1724, m. William Cutler 15 Sept. 1742, d. 29 Dec. 1770, having been the mother of thirty-six children (see CUT WILLIAM); *Sarah*, b. 12 Mar. 1725-6, m. John Dickson, Jr., 19 Jan. 1741; *Hannah*, b. 15 Nov. 1727, d. young; *Thomas*, b. 29 Oct. 1729; *Susanna*, Mar. 1730-31, d. suddenly, unm., 5 Ap. 1752; *William*, bap. 29 Oct. 1737; *Catherine*, bap. 23 Mar. 1734-5; *Hannah*, bap. 24 Ap. 1737, m. Thomas ter 19 July 1757; *Mary*, b. 6 May 1741, m. Stephen Whitmore of Medford July 1763. SAMUEL the f. was a farmer, and inherited the homestead, w. he exchanged with Joseph Russell about 1730 for an estate in Menot., sit on the Main Street, adjoining Alewife or Menotomy River. Both in and mind he was a sturdy, energetic man. He was Selectman sixteen between 1743 and 1762, and served on various important committees, cially during the Revolution; he was Captain of Dragoons in his early and in old age his military spirit was not quenched. (See pp. 414, 415.) closed his long and eventful life 3 Feb. 1793, a. 96 years and 6 months; inscription on his gravestone gives his age 98, and his obituary 99; h. Esther d. at Lex. 9 Sept. 1801, a. 84.

15. THOMAS, s. of Thomas (8), by w. Dorothy, had *Thomas*, b. about 1710; THOMAS the f. d. about 1723, and his w. Dorothy m. Samuel Jennin Wat. before Sept. 1727.

16. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (9), m. Mehetabel Raymond at Salem Vt (Danvers) 21 Feb. 1711-12, and had *Joseph*, b. 10 Oct. 1713; *Thomas*, Jan. 1715; *Josiah*, b. 20 Mar. 1721; *Joanna*, b. 15 Sept. 1723; *Mehetabel* —, m. Shippie Townsend of Boston 1745, and d. about 1747. JOSEPH the f. was a joiner, res. at Chs., and d. 20 Feb. 1740-41; his w. Mehetabel d. 1731, a. 38.

17. BENJAMIN, s. of Benjamin (10), m. Ruhamah Locke of Wobur June 1726, and had *Joel*, b. 1728; *Sarah*, b. 1732; *Ruhama*, b. 1733. BENJAMIN the f. res. at Concord, and d. 23 Oct. 1734, a. 38; his w. Ruhamah — Bond before 24 Mar. 1746.

18. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (13), m. Margaret, dau. of Zechariah Hick Oct. 1715; she d. and he m. Hannah Livermore of Wat. (pub. 24 May 1716). His chil. were *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Nov. 1716, m. Isaac Watson, Jr., 3 Ap. 1741; *Margaret*, b. 9 Aug. 1718; *Ruth*, b. 5 Nov. 1720, m. Capt. William Angi Sept. 1742; *Lydia*, b. 15 Dec. 1722, m. Caleb Prentice 17 Sept. 1744; *John*, b. 23 Nov. 1726; m. Samuel Hastings (pub. 7 Nov. 1746); *Samuel*, b. 15 a. 22 Dec. 1728; *Hannah*, b. 19 Dec. 1730; *Samuel*, b. 12 June 1733. SAMUEL the f. was a currier, and res. at the S. E. corner of Brighton and Auburn streets; his homestead comprised what was afterwards known the Watson estate; he also owned large tracts of land in Cambridgeport elsewhere. He was Deacon of the Church more than forty years, and a faithful citizen. For many years he kept a store or "shop" in a part of his h. He d. early in 1784.

19. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (14), m. Love Stone 11 June 1747, and *Samuel*, b. 6 May 1748; a child, b. and d. 3 Dec. 1749; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 1751, d. 13 Mar. 1753; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Oct. 1753, m. Amos Warren 25 1773; *Nathan*, b. 18 Nov. 1757; *Jonathan*, b. 9 Nov. 1762; *Josiah*, b. 4 1764. SAMUEL the f. was a farmer, and inherited the southerly part o homestead in Menot.; he was Selectman 1780, and d. 5 Mar. 1800; 1 Love d. 14 Feb. 1793, a. 72.

20. THOMAS, s. of Samuel (14), m. Anna Cutter 1 Feb. 1758, and

Anna, b. 14 Aug. 1734, m. Thomas Russell 8 Mar. 1774; *Thomas*, b. 1 Oct. 1754; *Amos*, bap. 22 Ap. 1759; *William*, bap. 1 Feb. 1761; *Susanna*, b. 5 Aug. 1763, m. Francis Cutter 29 Dec. 1782; *Aaron*, b. 13 Aug. 1765, d. 21 Ap. 1766; *Aaron*, b. 30 and d. 31 Mar. 1767; *Rhoda*, b. 2 Feb. 1770; *Lydia*, b. 29 Nov. 1771; *Samuel*, b. 25 Mar. 1774; *Gershom*, b. 6 Ap. 1776. THOMAS the f. was a farmer, inherited the northerly part of the homestead in Menot., and d. 5 Oct. 1799; his w. Anna d. 17 Jan. 1816, a. 84.

21. WILLIAM, s. of Samuel (14), m. Abigail, dau. of Capt. Philip Carteret of Cha., and a descendant from President Dunster, 12 Oct. 1758, and had *Elizabeth Carteret*, b. 4 Ap. and d. 8 Nov. 1763; *Elizabeth Carteret*, b. 6 Oct. 1764; *Philip Carteret*, b. 1 Sept. 1766; *William*, b. 23 Jan. 1769, d. 2 July 1771; *William*, b. 30 June 1772, m. Anna Cutter of Cha. 2 Feb. 1796; *Abigail*, b. 16 Aug. 1776, m. John Davenport 4 May 1801. WILLIAM the f. grad. H. C. 1755, taught school here many years and was familiarly known as "Master Whittemore." He d. at his residence in West Cambridge 17 Mar. 1818, a. nearly 86; his w. Abigail d. 27 Aug. 1807, a. 70.

22. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (16), m. at Woburn, Abigail Phipps of Cha. 17 Aug. 1732, and had *Sarah*, b. 31 Aug. 1736, d. unm. 16 Ap. 1762 (on the day of her father's death); a child, b. and d. 27 Mar. 1738; a child, b. and d. 29 Feb. 1739; *Thomas*, b. 8 July 1740; *Joseph*, b. 29 Nov. 1742, m. Alice Kattell, had five chil., and d. 27 Nov. 1790; *Abigail*, b. 29 Nov. 1744, m. John Goodwin 5 Sept. 1763; *Mehetabel*, b. 26 Ap. 1746, living unm. 1762; *Josiah*, b. 6 Aug. 1747, d. young; *Josiah*, b. Jan. 1749, d. young. Perhaps *Amos*, b. 2 Aug. 1733, and *Joseph*, b. 11 Sept. 1735, were of this family; but they are recorded as chil. of Joseph and Sarah. JOSEPH the f. was a ferryman, and afterwards a retailer in Charlestown, and d. 16 Ap. 1762, a. 48 years and six months; his w. Abigail d. 9 Oct. 1773.

23. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (18), m. Margaret Gee of Boston 18 Mar. 1757; she d. 25 Feb. 1773, and he m. Sarah Parsons of Gloucester 27 Dec. 1774. His chil. were *Samuel*, b. 10 and d. 18 June 1758; *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1761, d. 2 Dec. 1790; *Joshua Gee*, b. 11 Ap. 1762; *Nathaniel*, b. 19 Sept. 1765, lost in ship *Tempest*, 1781; *George*, b. 25 Nov. 1768, d. 17 Mar. 1771; *Sarah*, b. 22 Oct. 1775; *Margaret*, b. 7 May 1777; *Hannah*, b. 13 Nov. 1779; *Jacob Parsons*, b. 4 July 1782, d. 27 Jan. 1794; *Nathaniel*, b. 17 June 1784; *Nathan* and *George*, twins, b. 8 May 1786; *Lydia*, b. 8 June 1788. SAMUEL the f. grad. H. C. 1751, and settled in Gloucester, where he was Schoolmaster, Justice of the Peace, and Representative. He was appointed Naval Officer at Gloucester 23 Nov. 1776. He d. 15 July 1806; his w. Sarah d. 1808.

24. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (19), m. Elizabeth Wilson 20 Mar. 1770, who was the mother of all his children. He m. 2d, wid. Lucy Dana. His chil. were, a child, stillborn 27 or 29 May 1770; *Elizabeth*, b. 7 May 1772, m. Ebenezer Brooks of Medford 31 Mar. 1796; *Samuel*, b. 24 Dec. 1774; *John*, b. 6 Mar. 1777, d. 4 Sept. 1796; *Joseph*, b. 28 Feb. 1779; a child, d. 14 May 1781; *Aaron*, b. 3 Ap. 1782, d. 21 July 1796; *James*, bap. 23 May 1796. SAMUEL the f. resided in Menot., and d. 6 Nov. 1822; his w. Lucy d. 15 Dec. 1815, a. 65.

25. NATHAN, s. of Samuel (19), m. Mehetabel Cutter 7 Feb. 1781, and had *Polly*, bap. 9 Dec. 1781; *Harriet*, bap. 29 Oct. 1783, m. Samuel Jacques, and d. 21 July 1837; *Charles*, b. 21 Nov. 1788, d. unm. 7 July 1807; *Eline*, bap. 16 Sept. 1791, m. John Harris 1818; *Sarah*, b. 15 Dec. 1793, m. Henry Jacques, 1815. NATHAN the f. resided within the bounds of Cha., and d. 27 Feb. 1825; his w. Mehetabel d. 3 Feb. 1832, a. 75.

26. JONATHAN, s. of Samuel (19), m. Rebecca Munroe of Lex. 1 Feb. 1795, and had *Rebecca*, bap. 10 Jan. 1796; *Sophronia*, bap. 1 Oct. 1797, d. 9 Oct. 1802, and called *Miranda* in the Record of her death; *Elbridge*, bap. 26 Dec. 1802; *Window*, bap. 24 Mar. 1805; *Miranda*, bap. 30 Nov. 1806; *Julia Ann*, bap. 18 Sept. 1808; *Francis Henry*, bap. 25 Ap. 1819. JONATHAN the f. resided in Menotomy.

27. JOSIAH, s. of Samuel (19), m. Olive Winship of Lex., and had *Oliver*, b. 6 Dec. 1786, m. Joseph Roby; *Sally*, b. 15 Sept. 1788, m. Stephen Wheeler,

and 2d, Joshua Avery; *Sophia*, b. 22 Nov. 1790, m. Ezekiel Cutter; *Louisa*, b. 22 Feb. 1792 or 1793, m. Peleg Bradley; *Josiah*, b. 8 May 1795; *Clarissa*, b. 22 June 1797; *Eduard*, b. 22 Nov. 1799; *Elmira*, b. 28 Dec. 1801; *Mary*, b. 27 July 1803. *JOSIAH* the f. was styled Major, resided in Menotomy, and d. 3 Ap. 1836; his w. Olive d. in May or June 1840, a. 74.

28. *THOMAS*, s. of Thomas (20), m. Sukey (Susanna) Cutter 16 Nov. 1783, and had *Sukey*, b. 1784, m. Jonathan Butterfield 21 Sept. 1806; *Thomas*, b. about 1786; *Ezekiel*, b. 1788; these three bap. together 12 Oct. 1788; *Ebenezer Francis*, bap. 21 Feb. 1790, d. 23 Aug. 1796; *Anna Cutter*, bap. 30 Oct. 1791; *Maria*, bap. 27 July 1794, d. 10 Feb. 1795; *Maria*, bap. 15 Oct. 1797; *Ebenezer Francis*, bap. 25 Aug. 1799, d. 13 Dec. 1804. *THOMAS* the f. res. in Menotomy, and d. 22 Sept. 1805; his w. Susanna d. 11 Oct. 1818, a. 57.

29. *AMOS*, s. of Thomas (20), m. Helen Weston 18 June 1781, and had *Amos*, b. 16 Ap. 1782; *Timothy*, b. 10 Mar. 1784; *Helen*, b. 29 July 1786, d. 17 Nov. 1787; *Helen*, b. 21 Ap. 1788, m. Jonas Prentiss 22 Feb. 1807; *Clarissa*, b. 3 Nov. 1789, m. Thomas Davis 2 Oct. 1808, d. 11 May 1814; *Harriet*, b. 6 Ap. 1792, d. 9 Sept. 1802; *Nancy*, b. 1 May 1794, d. 25 Sept. 1802; *Gershom*, b. 20 Jan. 1796; *Henry*, b. 1 Sept. 1798; *Letitia*, b. 26 Mar. 1799, m. Horatio H. Fiske 2 Mar. 1818; *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1801, d. 24 Aug. 1802; *Harriet*, b. 13 Aug. 1806, m. Herman Foster 8 Nov. 1826. *AMOS* the f. resided in Menotomy, and was widely renowned as a card maker, and inventor of a machine for that purpose. He d. 27 Mar. 1838; his w. Helen d. 15 Oct. 1829.

30. *WILLIAM*, s. of Thomas (20), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nehemiah Cutter, 2 Nov. 1783, and had "*Elizabeth*, *Hannah*, *Sarah*, *William*, *Caroline*; the foregoing d. unm. *James Madison*, m. twice, a physician, d. in Brighton 7 Dec. 1863, aged 68; *Thomas Jefferson*, m. and removed to New York; *Mary Ann*, m. Henry S. Low of Boston, is deceased; *John Hancock*, name changed to *William*, m. Lucinda King of Charleston, S. C., served in the Mexican War, and d. in Oregon about 1850-51." (*Cutter Family*, p. 250.) *WILLIAM* the f. res. in Menotomy, and was largely engaged in the manufacture of cards and in merchandise. He was Selectman of Cambridge 1803-1805, Representative, 1804-1806, Senator, 1820, 1821. He d. 2 Nov. 1842, a. 81.

31. *SAMUEL*, s. of Thomas (20), was a merchant in New York, and President of the Greenwich Bank. He d. 22 June 1835, aged 61.

32. *SAMUEL*, s. of Samuel (24), m. Lydia Perry 19 July 1796, and had *Samuel*, bap. 21 Jan. 1798; *John*, bap. 6 Ap. 1800; *Lydia*, bap. 17 May 1802; *Maria*, bap. 31 Ap. 1804; *Aaron*, bap. 12 Ap. 1807. *SAMUEL* the f. d. 8 Oct. 1808, a. 34.

33. *AMOS*, s. of Amos (29), m. Rebecca Russell of Charlestown 22 April 1804, and had *Mary*, bap. 5 May 1805, m. Dr. Benjamin Cutter 26 Sept. 1824; *Rebecca*, bap. 5 Ap. 1807; *Helen*, bap. 20 Aug. 1809; *Clarissa Davis*, bap. 17 May 1812; *Amos*, bap. 19 June 1814, a machinist and inventor in Cambridgeport; *James Russell*, bap. 15 Mar. 1818; *Charles Barton*, bap. 9 July 1820; *George Clinton* and *Caroline Langdon*, bap. 7 Oct. 1827. *AMOS* the f. res. at West Camb., and d. 5 Aug. 1827, a. 48.

34. *PHILIP*, his w. Sarah, and children *Philip Augustus*, *William Henry*, *Henry William*, and *Sarah*, were all bap. 18 July 1824.

35. *THOMAS*, s. of Joseph (22), m. Elizabeth Rand 8 Ap. 1762, and had *Sarah*, b. 16 Jan. 1763; *Joseph*, b. 11 Sept. 1766. *THOMAS* the f. resided in Cha., was a chaise maker, and d. 7 Ap. 1773, a. about 33; his w. Elizabeth d. 1815, at a good old age.

36. *JOSEPH*, s. of Thomas (35), m. Comfort Quiner 11 Ap. 1794, and had *Eliza*, b. 14 Sept. 1794, d. 7 Dec. 1795; *Eliza*, b. 12 Feb. 1796, m. Barnabas Edmonds of Charlestown 8 Aug. 1824, and d. 5 June 1852; *Joseph*, b. 12 Dec. 1797, a merchant in Fredericksburg, Va., m. Narcissa Perry, and d. 22 July 1831; *Thomas*, b. 1 Jan. 1800, a clergyman in Cambridge, and Pres. of Camb. Bank, and of the Vermont and Massachusetts Railroad, Editor of the *Trumpet*, and author of several valuable books, m. Lovice Corbett of Milford 17 Sept.

1821, res. in Cambridgeport, and d. 21 Mar. 1861; *Sarah Rand*, b. 18 Mar. 1803, m. John Ferguson 1818, and was bur. 10 Aug. 1833; *Benjamin Bruce*, b. 5 Nov. 1805, a merchant in Fredericksburg, d. unm. 10 Aug. 1829; *Abigail Riggs*, b. 22 Oct. 1807, m. Lucius R. Paige 5 Oct. 1834, d. 23 Dec. 1843; *John McClure*, b. 16 Jan. 1810, a merchant in Fredericksburg, and afterwards in New York, m. Martha Eliza Lucas 17 Jan. 1831; *Alice Bruce*, b. 29 Nov. 1811, d. 22 Nov. 1812; *Alice Bruce*, b. and d. 8 May 1814. Joseph the f. was a baker, and resided in Boston until about 1804, when he removed to Chs., where he d. 13 Jan. 1814, a. 47; his w. Comfort d. 1830.

WIGGLESWORTH, EDWARD, a. of Rev. Michael Wigglesworth of Malden, by his last wife, Sybil Sparhawk, m. Sarah, dau. of President Leverett, 18 June 1726; she d. a. p. 9 Nov. 1727, and he m. Rebecca, dau. of Deac. Joseph Coolidge, 10 Sept. 1729. His children were *Rebecca*, b. 18 June 1730, m. Prof. Stephen Sewall 9 Aug. 1763, and d. 1783; *Edward*, b. 7 Feb. 1732; *Mary*, b. 26 Ap. 1733, d. 5 July 1758; *Sybil*, bap. 19 Sept. 1734, d. 28 Dec. 1740. EDWARD the f. was born about 1692, grad. H. C. 1710, Fellow 1724-1765, D. D. Edinb. 1730, and was the first Professor of Divinity in H. C. 1721-1765. He d. 16 Jan. 1765; his w. Rebecca d. 5 June 1754, aged 54. In a funeral sermon, Dr. Appleton described him as a learned, faithful, and successful teacher, a "very useful member" of the College government and corporation, and a Christian whose example was worthy of imitation. He res. on the northerly side of Harvard Street, opposite to the head of Holyoke Street, on the spot previously occupied by Hooker, Shepard, Mitchell, and Leverett. The southwesterly corner of Boylston Hall stands on a part of the estate.

2. EDWARD, a. of Edward (1), m. Margaret Hill of Boston (pub. 8 Oct. 1765); she d. Ap. 1776, and he m. Dorothy Sparhawk 6 Jan. 1778; she d. 25 Aug. 1782, and he m. Sarah Wigglesworth 20 Oct. 1785. His children were *Margaret*, b. 28 Dec. 1766, m. Rev. John Andrews of Newburyport 8 Sept. 1789, and survived to old age; *Mary*, bap. 13 Nov. 1768, d. Aug. 1784; *Edward Stephen*, bap. 17 Nov. 1771, grad. H. C. 1789, commenced the study of medicine, but d. of consumption Aug. 1790; *Thomas*, bap. 1 Aug. 1773, d. June 1775; *Thomas*, b. in Concord (where the College exercises were pursued during the occupation of Cambridge by the Continental Troops) 2 Nov. 1775, an eminent merchant in Boston, d. 27 Mar. 1855. EDWARD the f. grad. H. C. 1749, was Tutor 1764, succeeded his father as Hollis Professor of Divinity 1765, Fellow of the College 1779-1792, D. D. 1786. He resigned his Professorship in 1791, being disabled by paralysis, which office, President Quincy says, "he sustained for twenty-six years, with an equal reputation for learning, fidelity, and a catholic spirit." He inherited the homestead, and d. 17 June 1794.

WILCOX, WILLIAM (otherwise written Wilcock, Wilcocks, and Wilcocks), m. Mary Powell 22 Jan. 1650, resided on the southerly side of Brattle Street, near Ash Street, and d. 28 Nov. 1653; he probably had no children. In his will, he devised his whole estate to his wife, so long as she remained his widow; upon her death or marriage, it was to be distributed, — to Mr. Mitchell, £5; to Elder Frost, £4; to cousin John Woods, £10; "to my loving brethren that were of my family meeting, viz., Roger Bancroft, John Hasting, Thomas Fox, William Patten, and Francis Whitmore, I give 20s. apiece"; to my sister wid. Hall, 20s.; to her son William and daughter Susan, 10s. each; "to my honest brother Richard Francis, 20s."; to bro. John Taylor, 40s.; to Thomas Shepard, for his father's sake, £5; and the remainder to the children of his sister Christian Boyden in England. His w. Mary m. Jacob Eliot 9 January 1654-5.

WILKINSON, ISABEL, a widow, was here early, and had several grants of land; she probably resided in the family of Edward Winship, with whom she owned certain lands in common; she was mother to the wives of Edward Winship and Edward Goffe. She d. 23 Feb. 1655.

WILLARD, MAJOR SIMON, from the County of Kent, came to N. Eng. in 1634, and settled here; his residence was at the S. E. corner of Dunster and Winthrop streets; in 1635 he removed to Concord, of which place he was

the most prominent citizen during his long life; for about forty years in succession, he served as Representative and Assistant, and commanded the Middlesex militia many years.

2. JOSEPH, son of Rev. Joseph of Biddeford, who was son of John, a merchant at Jamaica, who was son of Rev. Samuel of Boston, Vice President of Harvard College, who was son of Major Simon (1), was born at Biddeford 29 Dec. 1738, grad. H. C. 1765, Tutor and Fellow, ordained at Beverly 25 Nov. 1772, D. D. 1785. He was inaugurated President of Harvard College, 19 Dec. 1781, rem. his family here 2 Jan. 1782, and continued in office, and a resident of Cambridge, during the remainder of life. He m. Mary Sheaffe of Portsmouth 7 Mar. 1774, and had in Beverly, *Sophia*, m. Francis Dana, Jr., 4 Aug. 1802; *Augustus*, grad. H. C. 1793, d. unm. 7 July 1799; *Mary*, d. unm. 26 Dec. 1860; and *Sidney*; and in Camb., *Samuel*, b. 26 Ap. 1782, resided several years in Waltham, d. here unm. 18 Oct. 1848, a. 66; *Thomas Hollis*, b. 14 Feb. 1784, d. 23 Nov. 1785; *Horatio*, b. 16 Sept. 1785, d. 8 Aug. 1793; *Jacob Sheaffe*, b. 19 Jan. 1788, a student in H. C., d. 27 July 1806, a. 17; *Lucinda*, b. 12 Dec. 1789, d. unm. 11 Ap. 1864; *Amelia*, b. 9 Oct. 1791, d. 9 Jan. 1793; *Augusta*, b. 31 Oct. 1792; *Ann Theodora*, b. 14 Oct. 1795; *Joseph*, b. 14 Mar. 1798, grad. H. C. 1816, a lawyer in Lancaster and afterwards in Boston, clerk of Supreme Judicial Court, d. 12 May 1865. JOSEPH the f. d. 25 Sept. 1804; his w. Mary d. at Portsmouth, N. H., 6 Mar. 1826.

3. SIDNEY, s. of Joseph (2), grad. H. C. 1798, prepared for the ministry and often preached, but was not ordained; Professor of the Hebrew and other Oriental Languages in H. C. from 1807 to 1831; Representative 1833, 1837, 1843; Senator 1834, 1835; member of the Executive Council 1837, 1838, 1840; and Mayor of Camb. 1848, 1849, 1850. He m. Elizabeth Ann Andrews of Ipswich 28 Dec. 1815; she d. 17 Sept. 1817, and he m. Hannah S. Heard of Ipswich 27 Jan. 1819. His chil. were, by 1st w., *Joseph A.*, who m. Penelope Cochran 5 Sept. 1841, res. on Allston Street, and has long been Clerk of the Superior Court in Boston; and by 2d w., *Mary Ann*, d. young; *Augustus*, grad. H. C. 1841, d. 1842; *Hannah Staniford*, m. John Bartlett 4 June 1851. SIDNEY the f. was b. 19 Sept. 1780, res. several years in Ward One, and afterwards on Allston Street, where he d. 6 Dec. 1856; his w. Hannah S. d. 28 June 1824.

4. JONATHAN, parentage not ascertained, by w. Elizabeth, had *Abigail*, b. 18 Sept. 1716; *Josiah*, bap. 21 Oct. 1722; *Benjamin*, bap. 5 Jan. 1724. His w. Elizabeth having d. he m. Mary, dau. of Samuel Cook, 23 Jan. 1728-9, and rem. to Sutton before 29 Nov. 1731.

WILLIAMS, ISAAC, s. of Robert Williams, b. at Roxbury 1 Sept. 1638, m. Martha, dau. of Deac. William Park of Roxbury, and settled on the south side of the river, in what is now Newton, 1660, being one of the first three who established themselves in the West Parish. He was a weaver by occupation, but a prominent man in public life, being a Captain of Militia in a troublesome and dangerous period, and Representative six years between 1692 and 1705. His w. Martha d. and he m. Judith Cooper before 1680; he d. 11 Feb. 1707, a. 69. His chil. were *Isaac*, b. 11 Dec. 1661, had a large family, and d. at Roxbury 1739; *Martha*, b. 27 Dec. 1663; *William*, b. 2 Feb. 1665, grad. H. C. 1683, minister at Hatfield, d. 1741; *John*, b. 31 Oct. 1667; *Eleazar*, b. 22 Oct. 1669, rem. to Stonington, and d. 1723; *Hannah*, b. 8 Oct. 1671; *Thomas*, b. 23 Dec. 1673; by second w. (Judith Cooper), *Peter*, b. 21 Aug. 1680, d. 1732; *Elizabeth*; *Mary*; *Sarah*, b. 2 Oct. 1688; *Abraham*, b. 21 Oct. 1691, a Colonel, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Jackson, by whom he had *Eleazar*, b. 23 Feb. 1715, a Colonel, and the founder of Williams College, slain in battle 8 Sept. 1755; and *Thomas*, b. 1 Ap. 1718, a physician in Hatfield, d. 1776; he d. when on a visit at Hatfield Aug. 1784, a. 65.

2. JOHN, perhaps s. of Isaac (1), though Jackson says that Isaac's son John removed to Stonington, Conn., res. at Menot., and by w. Mary had *Jason*, b. 1 Nov. 1694, living in 1748; *John*, b. 22 May 1697; *Nathaniel*, b. 31 Oct. 1699, pub. Anna Davies 30 July 1738, d. at Menot. s. p. 20 July 1748; *Mary*, b. 26 Oct. 1701; *Meriba*, b. 29 June 1704; *Damaris*, b. 17 Feb. 1706-7, m. Jer-

emiah Russell 12 Jan. 1737-8; *Thomas*, b. 2 Jan. 1708-9; *Sarah*, b. 31 May 1712. *JOHN* the f. d. 17 Jan. 1752, a. 85, according to Rev. Mr. Cooke's Record of deaths; his w. *Mary* d. 17 Feb. 1772. a. 102, according to the same Record. See SPARHAWK, NATHANIEL (4).

3. *THOMAS*, s. of John (2), m. *Sarah* Cutter (pub. 1 Oct. 1731); she d. 1 Nov. 1772, and he m. *Mary* Winship (pub. 14 Aug. 1773). His chil. were *Thomas*, b. 22 Feb. 1733-4, pub. to Lydia Child of Newton 18 Mar. 1754, and d. 26 July 1756; *Johanna*, b. 27 Jan. 1735-6, m. *Elizabeth* Priest of Waltham 18 Dec. 1764; *Gershom*, b. 3 Mar. 1738; *Sarah*, b. 9 Ap. 1740, m. *Samuel* Swan 1 Jan. 1761; *Hannah*, b. 26 Ap. 1742, d. unm. 7 Feb. 1773; *Aeron*, b. 26 May 1744, m. *Deborah* Robbins of Lex. 12 May 1772; a child, b. and d. 13 Ap. 1751; *Mary*, b. about 1752, d. 5 June 1769, a. 17. *THOMAS* the f. res. at Menot., and d. 5 Feb. 1809, a. 100 years and one month; the Church Record calls him 101 years old.

4. *GERSHOM*, s. of *Thomas* (3), m. *Martha* Wilson 3 Feb. 1765, and had *Gershom*, bap. 6 July 1766, and d. 31 Dec. 1808; *Martha*, bap. 27 Nov. 1768; *Mary*, bap. 16 June 1771, d. 12 Sept. 1771. *GERSHOM* the f. res. at Menot. and d. 6 Dec. 1824, a. 86; his w. *Sarah* d. 24 May 1803, a. 60.

5. *AMASA*, parentage not ascertained, m. *Peggy* Cunningham 17 Ap. 1796, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1797; *Amasa*, b. 5 Feb. 1799; *Mary*, b. 5 Dec. 1801; *Lydia*, b. 5 July 1803; *Thomas* Burrell, b. 30 Oct. 1805.

6. *JAMES*, parentage not ascertained, by w. Ann had *Ann*, b. 7 Aug. and d. 9 Oct. 1797; Ann the mother d. 20 Sept. 1797.

7. *WARHAM*, s. of Rev. John Williams of Deerfield, and grandson of Deac. Samuel of Roxbury, was b. 7 Sept. 1699, grad. H. C. 1719, ordained at Watertown West Precinct, now Waltham, 11 June 1723, m. *Abigail* Leonard of Norton 1724, and had *John*, b. 1 and d. 21 Mar. 1728-9; *Abigail*, b. 12 Feb. 1729-30, m. Rev. Samuel Woodward of Weston 11 Jan. 1753; *Anna*, b. 27 May 1732, m. Rev. Jacob Cushing, her father's successor, 8 Nov. 1758; *Eunice*, b. 8 Feb. 1733-4, d. 30 Sept. 1743; *Samuel*, b. 12 Dec. 1738, d. 27 Feb. 1742-3; *Sarah*, b. 2 Dec. 1737, m. Rev. Joseph Parsons of Brookfield 24 Nov. 1763; he d. 17 Jan. 1771, and she m. Rev. Eliphalet Williams of Hartford 12 June 1777; *Leonard*, b. 13 July 1739, grad. H. C. 1758, a physician, resided at Waltham, where he was a Selectman, Assessor, Treasurer, Town Clerk, Representative, and Justice of the Peace; he d. unm. 24 Dec. 1799; *Eleazar*, b. 8 Jan. 1741-2, d. 5 Mar. 1742-3; *Samuel*, b. 23 Ap. 1743. Rev. *WARHAM* the f. d. 22 June 1751; his w. *Abigail* d. of cancer 18 Sept. 1789, a. 84.

8. *SAMUEL*, s. of Warham (7), grad. H. C. 1761, a clergyman, LL. D. (Y. C.) 1786, Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy in H. C. from 1780 to 1788, rem. to Vermont about 1789, of which state he published a History, and d. 1817. The only child (by his w. Jane) whose birth is recorded here, was *Charles Kilborn*, b. 23 Jan. 1782, grad. Mid. Col. 1803, and became Governor of Vermont.

9. *NATHANIEL*, s. of Deac. Nathaniel, was b. at Boston 25 Aug. 1675, grad. H. C. 1693, ordained in the College Chapel 1698, and went to Barbadoes, but soon returned and was appointed Master of the Grammar School in Boston 1703, which office he held until 1734. He was nephew, by the mother, to Dr. James Oliver of Camb. and availed himself of the opportunity to study the science of medicine. Upon the death of Dr. Oliver, Mr. Williams, "being furnished with his books, papers, medicines, and apparatus, belonging to the physical art" engaged in the practice, and became an eminent physician. He m. in Camb., *Ann* Bradstreet, dau. of Dr. Samuel, and granddaughter of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 21 Nov. 1700; she was sister to the wife of his uncle, Dr. Oliver. He d. 10 Jan. 1737-8, a. 62; his wife *Ann* and two daughters survived. An obituary was published in the *N. Eng. Weekly Journal*, a week after his decease, from which most of these facts are gathered.

ABRAHAM, of Marlborough, m. *Elizabeth* Bordman 18 Feb. 1730-31. *THOMAS*, m. *Abigail* Sparhawk 30 Aug. 1733. *JOHN*, of Lynn, m. *Martha* Bordman 9 Oct. 1740. *ABIGAIL* m. John Savell 7 Aug. 1755. *ANNA*, m. Ebenezer Parker 25 Oct. 1749. *JOSIAH*, m. Experience Hovey of Lex. 17

Dec. 1776. **MENETABEL**, m. Manuel Grace 10 Ap. 1777. **EXPERIENCE**, m. Ebenezer Prentice 24 Nov. 1785.

WILLIS, **GEORGE** (otherwise written Willowses and Willows), m. wid. Jane Palfrey, and had *Thomas*, b. 28 Dec. 1638; *Stephen*, b. 14 Oct. 1644. **GEORGE** the f. res. on the westerly side of Garden Street, near the Washington Elm. He d. 1690; a second w. Sarah survived.

2. **THOMAS**, s. of **George** (1), by w. Grace, had in Billerica, *Grace*, b. 18 May 1684; *Stephen*, b. 25 Nov. and d. 30 Dec. 1669; *John*, b. 3 Ap. 1671; and in Medf., *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Oct. 1673; *Jane*, b. 9 Ap. 1677; *Stephen*, b. 16 Nov. 1679; *Mary*, b. 1 Mar. 1682; *William*, b. 7 July 1685, and d. at Medf. 27 Aug. 1754, and his w. Rebecca d. 30 Sept. 1754, a. 62. **THOMAS** the f. was elected Deacon of the Medford Church at its organization or reorganization 1713, and d. 14 Aug. 1735.

3. **STEPHEN**, s. of **George** (1), by w. Hannah had *Hannah*, b. about 1672, m. — Seccomb, and is named in her father's will; *Stephen*, b. about 1674; *Abigail*, b. 3 Oct. 1677, m. William Patten of Camb. 3 Jan. 1700-1701; *Thomas*, b. 16 Nov. 1679, a Deacon of the Medf. Church, d. 16 May 1731; *John*, b. 6 Aug. 1681; *Jonathan*, b. 1 Ap. 1683; *Lydia*, b. 1 Mar. 1684-5, prob. d. young; *Benjamin*, b. 30 Oct. 1686, a Deacon of the Medf. Church; his w. Ruth d. 19 Feb. 1752, a. 59; *Mary*, b. 15 July 1690, m. — Parker. **STEPHEN** the f. was a carpenter, and resided in Medf. where he d. 29 July 1718; his w. Hannah d. 22 Mar. 1732, a. 80.

4. **STEPHEN**, s. of **Stephen** (3), m. Susanna, dau. of Maj. Jonathan Wade, 18 Dec. 1698, and had *Susanna*, b. 1699, d. 7 Nov. 1700, a. 1 year; *Deborah*, b. 27 June 1701, d. unm. 15 July 1718. **STEPHEN** the f. d. 13 Mar. 1717-18.

EATHER, w. of Andrew, d. here 29 Dec. 1721, a. 24.

WILLY, **TIMOTHY**, m. Elizabeth Daves 4 Dec. 1677.

WILSON, **ROBERT**, m. Deborah, dau. of Andrew Stevenson, and had *Deborah*, b. 25 Sept. 1666, m. Eliasha Bull 7 June 1689; *Sarah*, b. 6 Oct. 1668, m. — Croford; *Andrew*, b. 17 Ap. 1670. **ROBERT** the f. d. prob. about 1685.

2. **ANDREW**, s. of **Robert** (1), by w. Hannah, had *Andrew*, b. 12 May 1696; *Hannah*, b. 10 Aug. 1698, m. Benjamin Hopkins of Billerica 27 Mar. 1723; *Deborah*, b. 12 Oct. 1700, m. John Perry of Lex. before 27 Ap. 1724; *John*, b. 28 Jan. 1702-3; *Mary*, b. 11 Mar. 1706-7; *Damaris*, b. 1 Nov. 1708, d. young; *Damaris*, b. 25 Aug. 1710; **ANDREW** the f. d. 1722; his wid. Hannah survived.

3. **ANDREW**, s. of **Andrew** (2), m. Sarah Sherman of Wat. 7 June 1722, and had *Sarah*, b. 1 Nov. 1722, m. Jonathan Wyeth 14 Nov. 1750; *Joseph*, b. 11 Dec. 1724; *Hannah*, bap. 19 Feb. 1726-7; *Damaris*, bap. 8 Dec. 1728; *Josiah*, bap. 24 May 1730; *Lydia*, bap. 28 May 1732; *Andrew*, bap. 29 Ap. 1733. **ANDREW** the f. res. at Menot., and d. 20 June 1757; his w. Sarah d. 27 Nov. 1772, a. 77.

4. **JOHN**, s. of **Andrew** (2), by w. Martha, had *Josiah*, bap. 24 May 1730; *Lydia*, bap. 28 May 1732; *John*, bap. 17 Mar. 1733-4, d. young; *John*, bap. 30 Nov. 1740; *Martha*, bap. 2 Jan. 1742-3, m. Gershom Williams 5 Feb. 1765; *Phebe*, bap. 19 May 1745, m. Nathan Swan 21 June 1770; *Anne*, bap. 21 Jan. 1749-50; m. Edward Richardson of Concord 16 May 1771; *Susanna*, bap. 1 Dec. 1751; *Josiah*, bap. 5 May 1754. **JOHN** the f. res. at Menot., and d. 11 Feb. 1773; his w. Martha d. 26 Nov. 1797, a. 86.

5. **ANDREW**, s. of **Andrew** (3), m. Joanna Winslip 5 July 1757, and had *Andrew*, bap. 28 May 1758; *Sarah*, bap. 15 July 1759, m. Henry Dana 31 Aug. 1786; *Joanna*, bap. 7 Dec. 1760, d. unm. 23 Feb. 1780; *Benjamin*, bap. 15 May 1763, m. Elizabeth Brown 12 Mar. 1787. **ANDREW** the f. res. in Menot.

6. **EDWARD**, prob. s. of **John** (4), res. at Menot., m. Lucy Francis of Medf. 23 Nov. 1758, and had *Joseph*, b. 9 Oct. 1759, m. Elizabeth Caldwell 6 Mar. 1785; *Lucy*, b. 21 Jan. 1761; *Edward*, bap. 11 Ap. 1762; *Ebenezer*, bap. 21 Aug. 1763; *Rachel*, bap. 17 Feb. 1765; *Samuel*, bap. 14 Sept. 1766; *Nathaniel*, bap. 21 Feb. 1768; *William*, bap. 5 Nov. 1769; *Aaron*, bap. 17 Mar. 1771; a son, b. 16 and d. 17 Dec. 1772, "with one hand"; *Francis*, bap. 7 Aug. 1774; *Andrew*, bap. 5 Jan. 1777; *Thomas*, bap. 25 Oct. 1778.

7. **JOHN**, s. of **John** (4), m. Susanna Payne 10 Oct. 1765, and had *John*,

pioneers at the Farms, and his situation, as well as that of his associates, is faintly shadowed in a memorandum connected with the settlement of his estate: "His honored father-in-law, Mr. Francis Kendall of Woburn, in said county, demands these following debts, viz.: that his son-in-law, Ephraim Winship, in the time of the former war, called Philip's War, came to his house for shelter, for fear of the Indians, because his living was then in the woods, remote from neighbors; and he brought with him his ancient mother-in-law Reigner, a widow of whom he was to take care; and that the said Francis Kendall did keep the said widow Reigner for said Ephraim Winship with provisions, more than a year and a half, at eight pounds per year," etc. *Mid. Prob. Files.*

3. EDWARD, s. of Edward (1), m. Rebecca Barsham 14 May 1683, and had Edward, b. 9 Mar. 1683-4; *Elizabeth*, b. 1 June 1686, m. Walter Russell 3 Ap. 1706; *Ephraim*, b. 4 Feb. 1687-8; *Nathaniel*, b. 16 Feb. 1689-90; *William*, b. about 1691; *John*, b. about 1697; *Jason*, bap. 29 Oct. 1699. EDWARD the f. res. at Menot. and was Selectman eleven years, up to 1701. He d. 10 June 1718; his w. Rebecca d. Aug. 1717, a. about 61.

4. SAMUEL, s. of Edward (1), m. Mary Powter (Poulter) 12 Ap. 1687, and had Samuel, b. 8 Jan. 1687-8; *Mary*, b. 12 Dec. 1689, living unm. and non comp. 5 Dec. 1748, when a guardian was appointed; *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Nov. 1691; *John*; *Abigail*; all these were living 22 Feb. 1708-9, and shared in the division of their father's estate. SAMUEL the f. res. at the Farms, and d. 18 June 1696; his w. Mary m. Isaac Powers before 8 Aug. 1702.

5. JOSEPH, s. of Edward (1), m. Sarah Harrington, who d. 26 or 28 Nov. 1710, a. 39, and he m. a second Sarah; his chil. were *Joanna*, b. 14 Jan. 1689, d. young; *Sarah*, b. about 1691, m. Nathaniel Carter of Cha. 11 Dec. 1712, and d. before 1726; *Susanna*, b. about 1693, m. Thomas Carter of Woburn 1 Ap. 1713; *Joanna*, b. about 1695, d. unm. 17 Dec. 1716, a. 21 (*Susanna* and *Joanna* were bap. together 14 Feb. 1696-7); *Abigail*, bap. 16 Oct. 1698, m. John Manning, and was living in Hopkinton 1725; *Joseph*, b. 28 Feb. 1700-1701; *Margery*, b. 8 Aug. 1703, m. John Elder 26 Mar. 1729. JOSEPH the f. res. at Menot., was Selectman 1706 and 1725, and d. 18 Sept. 1725; his w. Sarah d. Sept. 1726, and Samuel Jennison of Wat. administered.

6. EDWARD, s. of Edward (3), by w. Sarah, had Edward, b. 26 Aug. 1707; *Rebecca*, b. 22 Aug. 1709, m. John Manning 6 June 1728, and John Wootton of Lex., a mariner, before 13 Dec. 1763; *Sarah*, b. 25 June 1712, m. Jonas Meriam of Lex., and was mother of Rev. Jonas Meriam of Newton; *Mary*, b. 25 June 1716, living unm. 1763; *Jonathan*, b. 28 May 1719; *Isaac*, b. 8 June 1724. All these are named as children of Edward Winship, deceased, in a deed dated 13 Dec. 1763. EDWARD the f. was a wheelwright and resided at Lex., where he d. 13 May 1763, a. 79, and was buried at Menot. Mr. Cook calls his age 84, and the Lex. Church Record 82; but both are wrong if I am correct as to his parentage.

7. EPHRAIM, s. of Edward (3), m. Hannah, dau. of William Cutter, 17 June 1708, and had Ephraim, b. 23 May 1709; *Richard*, b. 25 July 1711; *Daniel*, b. 27 Aug. and d. 8 Dec. 1713; *Joshua*, b. 17 Feb. 1715-16; *Hannah*, b. 18 Aug. 1718, m. Noah Bowman of Cambridge (pub. 14 July 1744) and perhaps others. EPHRAIM the f. res. at Lex., and d. 16 July 1757; his w. Hannah was bur. 9 Ap. 1764, a. 77.

8. NATHANIEL, s. of Edward (3), m. Rebecca Peirce of Woburn 11 Feb. 1713-14, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Oct. 1713; *Nathaniel*, b. 27 Dec. 1716, perhaps the same who d. at Holliston 1764; *Rebecca*, b. 7 Dec. 1717, m. Elijah Whitney 8 Dec. 1736; *Maria*, b. 21 June 1720, d. unm. 8 July 1746; *Abigail*, b. 25 Mar., d. July 1722. NATHANIEL the f. res. in Menot., and d. 1721; his w. Rebecca administered 6 Mar. 1721-2.

9. WILLIAM, s. of Edward (3), m. Thankful, dau. of John Wyeth, 6 Dec. 1716, and had *Joanna*, b. 26 Jan. 1717-18, d. unm. 9 Ap. 1795; *Deborah*, b. 27 Dec. 1719, perhaps m. Moses Harrington 23 June 1760; *William*, b. 1 July 1722; *Aaron*, b. 16 Feb. 1723-4; *Abigail*, b. 30 Oct. 1726, m. Joseph Cook, Jr., 22 May 1746; *Rebecca*, b. 13 Mar. 1738-9, d. young; *Tabitha*, b. 28 July

1720, d. unm. 15 Mar. 1813; *Benson*, b. 20 Mar. 1735, d. 22 May 1806, prob. unm. Some fatality attended this family: *Joanna*, *William*, *Tobias*, and *Benson* became paupers, and most of them d. in the almshouse. *WILLIAM* the f. res. at Menotomy, and d. 26 Jan. 1774, a. 63.

10. *JOHN*, s. of Edward (3), m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Wyeth, 2 Oct. 1718, and had *Josiah*, b. 1 Oct. 1719, d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Mar. 1720-21, m. Jason Russell 28 Jan. 1740; *John*, bap. 8 Dec. 1723, d. young; *Ruth*, b. 14 June 1726, d. young; *John*, bap. 1 Sept. 1728, d. young; *Ruth*, bap. 24 Oct. 1731, m. Ebenezer Sherl, Jr., 24 Mar. 1760; *Josiah*, bap. 26 May 1733, grad. H. C. 1762, ordained in Woolwich, Me., 12 June 1765, d. 3 Sept. 1824; *John*, b. 3 May 1742; *Thankful*, b. 14 Mar. 1744-5; *Noah*, b. about 1747, d. 18 Oct. 1759. *JOHN* the f. res. in Menot., was Selectman 1742, and one of the first Deacons of the Church there, elected 17 Nov. 1739. He d. 7 Nov. 1759, a. 62; his w. Elizabeth d. 8 Oct. 1759, a. 58.

11. *JASON*, s. of Edward (3), m. Hannah, widow of Nathaniel Prentice, and dau. of John Wyeth, between 4 Mar. and 13 May 1724, and had *Lydia*, bap. 13 Dec. 1724, living unm. 1766, prob. m. Jabez Wyman of Woburn 13 Jan. 1767; *Prudence*, bap. 11 Sept. 1726, m. Michael Geobegan of Boston 10 May 1744, and (2d) — Thornton before 1766; *Nathan*, bap. 23 Feb. 1728-9, d. a. p. 27 Sept. 1766; *Jason*, bap. 28 June 1730. *JASON* the f. res. in Menot., and d. 26 Dec. 1762; "going from a neighbor's near Menotomy Pond, it is supposed he missed his way, and got into the Pond where he was drowned." (*Boston News Letter*.) His w. Hannah, who was several years his senior, d. 12 Dec. 1756, a. 63.

12. *SAMUEL*, s. of Samuel (4), m. Jane, dau. of Nicholas Fessenden, 10 Jan. 1711-12; she d. and he m. wid. Lydia Cutter (formerly wid. Simonds) 24 Dec. 1761. His chil. were *Samuel*, b. 19 Sept. 1712; *Maria*, b. 27 Dec. 1714, m. William Bowers; *Margaret*, b. 25 Dec. 1718, d. unm. 13 Feb. 1791. *SAMUEL* the f. res. in Lex., and was bur. 13 Feb. 1776, a. 66; his w. Lydia was bur. 18 April 1790, a. 98.

13. *JOHN*, s. of Samuel (4), by w. Bethia, had *John*, b. 12 July and d. 27 Nov. 1726; *John*, b. 8 Nov. 1728, d. 1749; *Thaddeus*, b. 8 Mar. 1731-2, d. before 15 Ap. 1755; *James*, b. 27 Sept. 1733, m. Lydia Phillips 15 Ap. 1762; *Ebenezer*, b. 30 Sept. 1735; *Bethia*, b. 28 Aug. 1738, d. 19 Mar. 1739-40; *Josiah*, b. 18 July 1741 (was under the guardianship of Ebenezer Eliot 1755, and perhaps was the same who d. at Wat., and on whose estate Jonathan Harrington administered 7 Jan. 1760); *Eliot*, b. about 1744 (in her 5th year 20 Feb. 1748-9), m. Edward Crafts of Boston 16 June 1768. *JOHN* the f. res. in Lex. and d. 18 July 1747.

14. *JOSEPH*, s. of Joseph (5), by w. Anna, had *Francis*, b. 5 Aug. 1723, perhaps of Concord, whose administrator was Joseph Green 24 Aug. 1752; *Sarah*, b. 25 Ap. 1725, m. Henry Spring 30 Jan. 1744; *Joseph*, b. 3 Jan. 1727; *Anna*, b. 24 Sept. 1728, m. Samuel Manning; *Mary*, b. 18 Ap. 1730, m. Ebenezer Wyeth, Jr., 5 Nov. 1751; *Aaron*, b. 24 Sept. 1731, d. young; *Joannes*, b. 30 Sept. 1733, m. Andrew Wilson 5 July 1757; *Philemon*, b. 12 Oct. 1735, a mariner, res. in Norwich, Conn., 1784; *Aaron*, b. 26 Dec. 1736. *JOSEPH* the f. res. in Menot., but near the close of life probably removed to the Cha. side of the line. He d. 24 July 1761, a. 60; his w. Anna d. 2 Feb. 1806, a. 101.

15. *EDWARD*, s. of Edward (6), by w. Esther, had *Thomas*, b. 25 Oct. 1729; *Benjamin*, b. 12 Ap. 1731; *Edward*, b. 18 Jan. 1733; *Joel*, b. 13 Nov. 1734; *Amos*, b. 12 Dec. 1736, d. 19 May 1740; *Esther*, b. 1 Jan. 1739, d. unm. 1 May 1789; *Isabel*, b. 2 Feb. 1743, d. unm. 18 Nov. 1763. *EDWARD* the f. was a wheelwright, and res. at Lex. where he d. and was buried at Menot. 7 Dec. 1773, a. 66; his w. Esther d. 10 Oct. 1785, a. 85.

16. *JONATHAN*, s. of Edward (6), m. Isabel Cutter 6 Oct. 1741; she d. 9 June 1742, a. 24, and he m. Elizabeth —, and had *Jonathan*, b. 18 June 1747; *Joshua*, b. 27 Jan. 1748-9; *Amos*, b. 19 Dec. 1750; *Hepzibah*, b. 15 Feb. 1753, m. Jonathan Davis 29 Feb. 1776; *Mary*, b. 18 Feb. 1755, m. Benjamin Hill 5 July 1782; *Elizabeth*, b. 23 May 1757, m. Isaac Learned 8 July 1784; *Lucy*, b. 9 Feb. 1760, m. Jason Lyon 5 Nov. 1789; *Nathaniel*, b. 23 June 1762,

perhaps the same who m. Mary W. Symons 28 Mar. 1799; *Edmund*, b. 2 Oct. 1765; and probably *Abigail*, b. about 1767, m. Samuel Kidder 12 Nov. 1787; *Isabel*, b. about 1769, m. Josiah Hovey 31 Mar. 1789, and d. 21 Nov. 1821, a. 52. JONATHAN the f. was a wheelwright, and res. at Lex. until after 1765. He subsequently removed to Brighton, and purchased the estate afterwards known as Winship's Nursery.

17. ISAAC, s. of Edward (6), by w. Hannah, had *Hannah*, b. 26 Dec. 1746, d. 23 July 1749; *Isaac*, b. 7 Ap. 1749, m. Sarah Fessenden 4 Mar. 1773, res. in Medf., and afterwards at Lex., where he was buried 1 Dec. 1834; *Hannah*, b. 4 May 1752; *Sarah*, b. 12 May 1754, m. Nathan Fessenden 17 Oct. 1771; *Phebe*, bap. at Menot. 27 July 1755; and perhaps others. ISAAC the f. res. at Lex., where he d. 8 Ap. 1783; his w. Hannah survived.

18. EPHRAIM, s. of Ephraim (7), m. Mehetabel, dau. of Gershom Cutter, 28 Aug. 1735, and had *Gershom*, b. 10 May 1736; *Mehetabel*, b. 28 July 1738; *Ephraim*, b. 20 Nov. 1740; *Hannah*, b. 22 July 1742; *Rebecca*, b. 11 June 1744, m. John Edgell of Westminster 9 Nov. 1762. EPHRAIM the f. res. in Lex., probably in the easterly section of the town, as he was a member of the Menotomy congregation. He rem. to Windham, Me.

19. RICHARD, s. of Ephraim (7), m. Prudence Estabrook, and had *Prudence*, b. 12 Mar. 1749, d. 2 Oct. 1751; *Abigail*, b. 2 Jan. 1751; *Ephraim*, b. 25 June 1753, m. Susanna Marion 8 Ap. 1777; *Prudence*, b. 16 July 1756, d. young; *Hannah*, b. 25 Ap. 1757 (so in the Record); *Grace*, b. 11 May 1759; *Rebecca*, b. 20 May 1760, m. Simon Childs 28 Sept. 1788; *Richard*, b. 30 Nov. 1762; *Prudence*, b. 2 May 1765; *Nehemiah*, b. 23 Ap. 1767. RICHARD the f. res. in Lex., and d. 13 Dec. 1768; his w. Prudence survived.

20. WILLIAM, s. of William (9), m. Mary Johnson of Cha. 14 July 1748; she d. in childbed 18 June 1749, and he m. his cousin Abigail, dau. of Deac. Samuel Bowman, 30 Dec. 1755. His children were *Mary*, b. 11 June and d. 13 Sept. 1749; *William*, b. 31 Aug. 1756, m. and had family, became a pauper, and d. 30 June 1821; *Susanna*, bap. 9 July 1758, m. — Thorn, and was buried here 3 Dec. 1841; *Lucy*, b. 29 Aug. 1760, d. 1 Aug. 1772; *Aaron*, b. 8 Ap. 1763, probably the pauper styled a "vagrant," 1808; *Caleb*, b. 26 Feb. 1765, m. Abigail Blackington 28 Sept. 1802, and d. 15 Sept. 1805; *Samuel*, b. 25 Feb. 1768; *Mary*, b. 7 Dec. 1771, lived several years with her sister *Susanna* on the westerly side of North Avenue, d. unm. and was buried 17 Sept. 1747. WILLIAM the f. res. in Menot. In old age, he and his w. Abigail became paupers and were inmates of the almshouse. He d. 4 Feb. 1811, a. 88 years and 7 months (Ch. Rec., 92); his w. d. 22 June 1809, a. 85 years and 3 months (Ch. Rec., 89).

21. JOHN, s. of John (10), m. Judith Carter of Woburn 5 Dec. 1762, and had *Noah*, b. 18 Nov. 1764; *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Aug. 1766; *John*, b. and d. May 1769; *Josiah*, b. 6 Ap. 1771; *Joseph*, b. 22 May 1774; *Sarah*, b. 6 Nov. 1776; *Phebe*, b. 25 Feb. 1779. JOHN the f. res. in Menot.

22. JASON, s. of Jason (11), m. Ruth Carter of Woburn 24 Mar. 1764; she d. in childbed 30 Jan. 1765, and he m. Mary Piper of Lex. 16 Jan. 1768. His chil. were, a child, b. and d. 29 Jan. 1765; a child, b. and d. 14 May 1769; *Prudence Peirce*, b. 9 Ap. 1770; a child, b. and d. 8 Nov. 1772; *Jason*, b. Mar. or Ap. 1775. JASON the f. res. in Menot., and was one of the victims slaughtered by the British troops 19 Ap. 1775.

23. SAMUEL, s. of Samuel (12), m. Hannah Loring 23 May 1755, who d. 27 July 1747; Abigail Crosby 5 May 1748; and Rebecca Johnson of Lynn 4 July 1771. His chil. were *Hannah*, b. 26 Ap. 1736, m. Richard Francis 20 Mar. 1760; *Lydia*, b. 14 Feb. 1737-8, d. 9 May 1754; *Elizabeth*, b. 23 May 1740, m. Nehemiah Estabrook 1 Mar. 1759; *Mariah*, b. 12 May 1742, d. 8 Jan. 1746; *Samuel*, b. 17 Ap. 1744; *Loring*, b. 10 Dec. 1746, d. 11 May 1754; *Simon*, b. 2 Nov. 1749; *John*, b. 15 Jan. 1752, d. 7 Ap. 1764; *John*, b. 12 May 1754; *Stephen*, b. 23 Feb. 1756, m. Edith Meriam 5 Feb. 1787, and d. 16 Nov. 1839; *Abigail*, b. 18 May 1759, m. — Robbins. SAMUEL the f. res. at Lex., and d. about 1784; his w. Rebecca d. about 1791.

24. JAMES, s. of John (13), m. Lydia Phillips, 15 Ap. 1762, and had

Bethia, b. 12 May 1762; *Lydia*, b. 4 Sept. 1763, d. 23 Dec. 1775; *Hannah*, b. 17 Feb. 1765; *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Jan. 1767; *James*, b. 26 Mar. 1768; *Daniel*, b. 11 July 1769; *Joseph*, b. 17 Dec. 1770; *John*, b. 2 June 1772; *Rebecca*, b. 10 July 1775; *Francis*, bap. 10 Nov. 1776; *Lydia*, bap. 14 Feb. 1779; *Samuel*, bap. 2 July 1780; *William*, bap. 10 Nov. 1781, d. 28 Feb. 1782. JAMES the f. res. at Menot.; but after 1775 his children were bap. in the First Church.

25. EBENEZER, s. of John (13), m. Elizabeth Raymond 19 Aug. 1754, and had a daughter, b. about 1757, d. 1 May 1761, a. 4; a son, b. 1759, d. 29 Oct. 1762; a daughter, b. 21 Jan. 1762, d. 22 Oct. 1762; *Ebenezer*, b. 23 Aug. 1763; *Daniel*, b. 12 July and d. Sept. 1765; *Samuel*, b. 30 Sept. 1766, d. 1 Nov. 1811; *John*, b. 11 Jan. 1769; *Joseph* (on the Record of births, but bap. *Daniel*), b. 18 Feb. 1771. EBENEZER the f. res. at Menot.

26. JOSEPH, s. of Joseph (14), m. —, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Sept. 1746, m. — Green of Norwich, Conn., and (2d) *Ebenezer Wyeth, Jr.* (pub. 3 May 1777); *Suanna*, b. 9 June 1742; *Kezia*, b. 19 May 1744; a daughter, b. 19 and d. 22 Nov. 1745; *Abigail*, b. 4 June 1747, d. 16 May 1751; *Francis*, b. 18 May 1749; *Priscilla*, b. 24 Ap. 1751; *Benjamin*, b. 5 Sept. 1753, d. 20 July 1757; *Anne*, b. —, m. *Irijah Sawyer* of Norwich, Conn.; *Philotheta*, b. —, m. *Simcon Bundy* of Norwich, Conn.; *Philemon*; the last three were living at Norwich, Conn., 1784. JOSEPH the f. res. at Menot., perhaps on the Cha. side, and was a member of Rev. Mr. Cooke's congregation, by whom the births of his children were recorded. He was probably a mariner, was styled Captain, and rem. to Norwich, Conn., where he d. prob. about 1784.

27. THOMAS, s. of Edward (15), m. Sarah Godding 4 Sept. 1753; she d. in childbed 24 Mar. 1754, a. 20, and he m. Sarah Harrington 23 May 1755. His chil. were a child, b. and d. 17 Mar. 1754; *Sarah*, bap. 25 Dec. 1757; *Isabel*, b. 29 Mar. 1762; *Anna*, b. 18 Ap. 1764; *Thomas*, b. 12 Ap. 1766, m. Ann Harrington 11 Ap. 1793; *Moses*, b. 20 June 1768; *Jonathan*, b. 14 Sept. 1770, m. Elizabeth Coggan of Natick 12 May 1800, and d. at West Cambridge 23 July 1825; his w. Elizabeth d. 19 June 1823, a. 43; *Joel*, b. 18 Ap. 1773. THOMAS the f. res. at Lex., and d. 4 Aug. 1786.

28. BENJAMIN, s. of Edward (15), by w. Abigail, had *Benjamin*, bap. 20 Mar. 1755, m. Mary Adams 4 Ap. 1788; *Abel*, bap. 12 Sept. 1756, m. Abigail Muzzy 30 Nov. 1780. BENJAMIN the f. res. at Lex., but his chil. were bap. at Menotomy.

29. EDWARD, s. of Edward (15), m. Hepsibah Laughton 9 Feb. 1757, and had *Amos*, b. 6 Feb. 1758; *Esther*, b. 4 Mar. 1760, m. Ammi Cutter, Jr., 6 Feb. 1776; *John*, b. 16 Feb. 1762; *Edward*, b. 15 Oct. 1764; *Olise*, b. 8 May 1767. EDWARD the f. res. at Lex., and d. 16 Ap. 1768.

30. JOEL, s. of Edward (15), m. Elizabeth Grant 15 Jan. 1755, and had *Mary*, b. 14 Mar. 1755, m. Thomas Williams (pub. 14 Aug. 1773); *Dorcas*, b. 2 June 1758, d. unm. 21 July 1807; *Joel*, b. 1 May 1761, m. Phebe Hill 14 Nov. 1792, and removed to "Queensbury," N. Y., before 1807; *Elizabeth*, b. about 1763, m. — Fisk of Barre, where she was living in 1807. JOEL the f. was of Lex., rem. to Royalston after 1761, and d. before Feb. 1783.

31. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (16), m. Sarah Richardson 4 May 1769, and had *Abiel*, bap. 8 Oct. 1769; *Jonathan*; *Nathan*, d. between 17 Jan. 1818 and 22 Aug. 1820, leaving dau. Lucy; *Francis*, bap. 1785; *Anna Dana*, bap. 27 Sept. 1789, m. Augustus Story 7 Sept. 1809, and d. 19 Feb. 1852. JONATHAN the f. resided in Brighton District, and d. 13 Oct. 1814; his w. Sarah d. 1 Mar. 1822, a. 73.

32. AMOS, s. of Jonathan (16), m. Mary Wyman 20 Oct. 1782, and had *Sally Wyman*, bap. 1 June 1783, m. Cyrus Holbrook 28 Sept. 1800; *Polly (Mary)*, bap. 13 Feb. 1785, d. 18 Mar. 1792; *Amos*, bap. 2 Mar. 1788, d. 29 Oct. 1788. AMOS the f. resided in Brighton District, and d. 12 Nov. 1801; his w. Mary m. Rev. Joel Foster of E. Sudbury (Wayland), and d. 1 Nov. 1833, a. 78.

33. EDMUND, s. of Jonathan (16), m. Mary Angier 3 Dec. 1789, and had *Edmund*, d. 17 Sept. 1796; *Elizabeth*; *William*; *Edmund*; the last three bap. 1 Jan. 1797; *Harriet*, bap. 26 May 1799; *Josiah Hovey*, bap. 21 Mar. 1802; *Charles*, bap. 17 June 1804; *Mary Ann*, bap. 14 Sept. 1806; *Amos*, bap. 10

July 1808, d. young; *Amos*, bap. 25 Feb. 1810. EDMUND the f. resided in Brighton District, and d. Feb. 1836, a. 70.

34. EDWARD, s. of Edward (29), m. Lucy Learned 22 Nov. 1789, and had *Edward*, bap. 25 July 1790, d. 13 Nov. 1790; *Edward*, bap. 9 Oct. 1794, being the seventh Edward in a direct line of descent. EDWARD the f. resided here, and d. of putrid fever 9 Jan. 1794, a. 29; his w. Lucy survived.

35. MOSES, parentage not ascertained, by w. Lucy, had *Moses*, b. 1760, d. before 29 Ap. 1754. MOSES the f. was of Lexington, and d. about 1773; his w. Lucy m. Benjamin Wheeler of Concord 27 Nov. 1758.

36. THADDEUS, parentage not ascertained, m. Eunice Munroe of Lex. 11 May 1781, and had *Eunice*, b. about 1782, m. Joseph Porter 24 Jan. 1799, and d. 7 Nov. 1836. THADDEUS the f. prob. d. about 1784, in which year a guardian was appointed for his daughter; his w. Eunice m. Ebenezer Stedman about 1785, and was buried 6 Sept. 1846, a. 87.

WINTER, JOHN, by w. Hannah, had *Hannah*, b. 10 Ap. 1665; *John*, b. 17 Sept. 1667; *Thomas*, b. 25 June 1669; *Joseph*, b. 2 Mar. 1671-2; *Mary*, b. 6 Feb. 1675; *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Aug. 1678; *Abigail*, b. 12 Mar. 1680; *Samuel*, b. 12 Mar. 1684-5. JOHN the f. res. at the Farms, and d. 18 Jan. 1689-90.

WINTHROP, JOHN, s. of Adam, and a descendant in the fourth generation from Governor John Winthrop, was b. in Boston 19 Dec. 1714, m. Rebecca, dau. of James Townsend, Esq.; she d. 22 Aug. 1753, and he m. (pub. 25 Mar. 1756) Mrs. Hannah Tolman of Boston, dau. of Thomas Fayerweather. His chil. were *John*, b. 17 Sept. 1747, grad. H. C. 1765, m. Sarah Phillips, and d. in 1800, leaving posterity; *Adam*, b. 27 Nov. 1748, grad. H. C. 1767, left home contrary to the desire of his father, became a shipmaster, and "was unfortunately knocked overboard by the boom of his vessel on his passage from hence to London, and 'was drowned,'" 11 Feb. 1774 (*Bost. News Letter*); *Samuel*, b. 20 July 1750, d. 28 July 1751; *James*, b. 28 Mar. 1752, grad. H. C. 1767, LL.D. Alleghany College 1817, Postmaster 1775,¹ Register of Probate from 6 Sept. 1775 until 1817, for several years Judge of the Court of

¹ After Boston was invested by the American troops, the Provincial Congress, May 13, 1775, "Resolved, as the opinion of this Congress, that post riders be immediately established to go from Cambridge, and to ride the following roads, viz.: to Georgetown, in the County of Lincoln, to Haverhill, to Providence, to Woodstock by Worcester, and from Worcester to Great Barrington by Springfield, and to Falmouth, in the County of Barnstable, and that post offices be kept as followeth, viz.: one at Cambridge; one at Salem; one at Ipswich; one at Haverhill; one at Newburyport; one at Kennebunk, or Welles; one at Falmouth, in the County of Cumberland; one at Georgetown, in the County of Lincoln; one at Worcester; one at Springfield; one at Great Barrington; one at Plymouth; one at Sandwich; one at Falmouth, in the County of Barnstable. And it is further Resolved, that Mr. James Winthrop be appointed post master for the town of Cambridge," etc. (*Journals of each Provincial Congress*, pp. 222, 223.) Only one post office in the County of Middlesex; and even this afforded slight charms, as is evident from the following letter addressed to the President of the Prov. Congress: "Cambridge, July 8th, 1775. Sir, When the Congress did me the honor to appoint me postmaster for this town, I was in hopes it would have enabled me to tarry here. But as the office will not furnish the single article of victuals, as the establishment is at present, I shall be con-

strained to quit the place of business and seek for a subsistence some where else. All the money I have received since the oath was administered on the 25th of May, amounts to £7 7s. 10s.: 15 per cent. of it is my pay for six weeks, that is at [the rate] of 6½^d. a day nearly. Judge then, sir, whether this be sufficient to furnish one, who has no other support, with a subsistence, or indeed whether the office is worth keeping up on this plan; for it is in vain that we expect it to grow better during times of confusion and a suspension of trade. But I will not take up your attention any longer than to observe, that it is with reluctance I think of leaving Cambridge, and that I shall be glad of any opportunity to promote the common cause as far as shall come within my small sphere of action. Unless the Congress think fit to alter the establishment, I must beg the favor of them to consider this letter as a resignation, and grant an order for paying the money which I have received to the Treasurer, after a deduction of my 15 per cent., and that the bond may be forthwith delivered up. The letters which remain I shall be ready to deliver to any new postmaster whom the Congress shall appoint, and remain with perfect respect, sir, your most obedient servant, JAMES WINTHROP. Hon. President Warren." (*Mem. Arch.* cxciv. 60.) Jonathan Hastings, Jr., was appointed, July 8, 1775, as the successor of Mr. Winthrop, who, two months after wards, became Register of Probate.

Common Pleas, Librarian of Harvard College 1772-1787, one of the founders of the Mass. Historical Soc., res. on the northerly side of Mount Auburn Street, between Brighton Street and Brattle Square, and d. unm. 26 Sept. 1831; *William*, b. 19 Ap. 1753, grad. H. C. 1770, Town Clerk 1782-1788, Selectman ten years, between 1786 and 1802, Senator in 1799, a gentleman farmer, res. on Arrow Street, near Bow Street, and d. unm. 5 Feb. 1825. *JOHN* the f. was Representative 1774, Councillor 1773, 1775, 1776, and Judge of Probate from 6 Sept. 1775 until his death in 1779. But he was more extensively known in the literary world. He grad. H. C. 1732, LL.D. 1773, was Hollis Prof. of Math. and Nat. Philosophy 1738-1779, a Fellow of the College 1765-1779, and Fellow of the Royal Society. Dr. Chauncy said of him, "I suppose none will dispute his being the greatest Mathematician and philosopher in this country; and was the world acquainted with his other accomplishments, he would be ranked among the chief for his learning with reference to the other sciences." (*Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc.*, x. 159.) He res. on the N. W. corner of Mount Auburn and Brighton streets, and d. 3 May 1779; his w. Hannah d. 6 May 1790.

WISWALL, THOMAS, was a Selectman of Dorchester 1642, 1644, 1652; rem. to Cambridge Village (now Newton) about 1654, and was ordained Ruling Elder of the Church there 20 July 1664. A pond in Newton, near which he resided, still bears his name. His last wife was wid. Isabella Farmer, who survived him, and d. at Billerica 21 May 1686. Elder Wiswall d. 6 Dec. 1688.

2. *NOAH*, s. of Thomas (1), m. Theodosia Jackson 14 Dec. 1664, and had *Thomas*, b. 29 Ap. 1666; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Sept. 1668; *Margaret*, b. 1 Mar. 1672; *Hannah*, b. 1 Ap. 1674; *Esther*, b. 1 Ap. 1678; *Sarah*, b. 5 Jan. 1680; all living in 1727, except *Thomas*. *NOAH* the f. was a Captain, and was slain in battle by the Indians 6 July 1690, a. about 52, at Wheeler's Pond, now Lee, N. H.; his w. Theodosia m. Samuel Newman of Rehoboth, and prob. d. 1737; her estate was divided 10 Nov. 1727 to her children and grandchildren.

3. *EBENEZER*, s. of Thomas (1), d. 21 June 1691, a. 48, prob. a. p. By his will dated 10 Jan. 1688-9, and proved 5 Ap. 1692, he devised his estate for life to w. Sarah, and after her decease, to John, Oliver, and Samuel, sons of his brother Enoch Wiswall.

WITHERELL, WILLIAM (otherwise written Wetherell), was here about 1634, and is said to have taught school in Cha. 1635, and in Camb. 1636 and 1637. In March 1635 he sold a house and twelve acres of land on the south side of the river, to John Benjamin; and about 1638 he sold a house and four acres on the southwesterly side of Garden Street, to Thomas Parish. He rem. to Duxbury in 1638, and thence to Scituate, where he was ordained Pastor of the Second Church 2 Sept. 1645, and d. 9 Ap. 1684, a. about 84. His children were *Samuel*; *John*; *Theophilus*; *Daniel* (was born 29 Nov. 1630, "at the Free Schoolhouse in Maidstone, Kent, Old England;"; was one of the most prominent citizens of New London, Conn., a Judge, etc., and d. 14 Ap. 1719, aged 88. "No man in the county stood higher in point of talent and integrity;"; *Mary*, m. Thomas Oldham of Scituate 1656; *Elizabeth*, m. John Bryant of Scituate 1657; *Sarah*, bap. in Scituate 1645, m. Israel Hobart 1676; *Hannah*, bap. in Scituate 1646. See *Deane's Hist. Scituate*, pp. 190-194, and *Hist. New London*, by F. M. Caulkins, p. 263.

WOOD, RICHARD (otherwise written Woods and Woodes), by w. Sarah, had *Thomas*, b. 22 Oct. 1650; *Deliverance*, b. 8 Jan. 1653; *Joshua*, b. 29 Mar. 1657, m. Elizabeth Buck 28 Aug. 1678; *James*, b. 17 June 1659; *Rebecca*, twin, b. 17 June 1659, d. 7 Feb. 1659-60; *Rachel*, b. 14 Feb. 1660-61. *RICHARD* the f. was a farmer, and resided on the south side of the river; he d. 17 Jan. 1669; his real estate was sold by his wid. Sarah and son *Thomas* 13 Ap. 1676, to John Maccoone.

2. *SAMUEL*, m. Alice Rushton 28 Sept. 1659, and had *Samuel*, b. 3 Jan. 1660.

SARAH, m. John Maccoone 14 June 1665. *ABIGAIL* m. John Oldham 22 July 1675. *ELIZABETH*, m. Joshua Fuller 7 May 1679. *HANNAH*, m. Thomas Greenwood 8 June 1670.

WOODMANCY, JOHN (otherwise written Woodmanse and Woodmansie), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Elder Jonas Clark, 23 July 1672, and had *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 1674, d. 2 Oct. 1675, a. "one years and 6 weekes;" *Margaret*, b. 9 July 1678.

WOODWARD, RICHARD (otherwise written Woodhead), came to N. Eng. in 1634, and settled at Watertown. He was then 45 years old; his w. Rose 50; sons *George*, and *John*. His w. Rose d. 6 Oct. 1662, and he m. Ann, wid. of Stephen Gates, marriage contract dated 18 Ap. 1663, after which he res. here; he d. 16 Feb. 1664-5; his w. Ann d. at Stow 5 Feb. 1682-3.

2. *GEORGE*, s. of RICHARD (1), m. Mary —; she d. about 1658, and he m. Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Hammond of Newton, 17 Aug. 1659. His chil. were *Amos*, who administered the estate, prob. m. Sarah, dau. of William Patten, and d. here 9 Oct. 1679, a. 38, according to the Record; the same is given in his nuncupative will, in which he names brothers Thomas and Nathaniel Patten, *Daniel* and *John Woodward*, and sisters *Mary Waite*, *Sarah Gates*, and *Rebecca Fisher*; his w. Sarah had d. here 24 Sept. 1677, and there were prob. no children; *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1641, m. John Waite 13 Jan. 1663-4; *Sarah*, b. 6 Feb. 1642-3, m. Stephen Gates, Jr.; *Rebecca*, b. 30 Dec. 1647, m. Thomas Fisher in Dedham 11 Dec. 1666; *John*, b. 28 Mar. 1649; *Susanna*, b. 30 Sept. 1651, d. infm. 22 Sept. 1676; *Daniel*, b. 2 Sept. 1653, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Dana, and appears to have been an innholder at Medf. 1690; *Mary* (prob. *Mercy*), b. 3 June 1656; *George*, b. 11 Sept. 1660, m. Lydia Brown 31 Dec. 1686, resided in Brookline and d. 1696; *Thomas*, b. 15 Sept. 1662, d. 1666; *Elizabeth*, b. 8 May 1664, m. Samuel Eddy 7 Dec. 1693; *Nathaniel*, b. 28 May 1668; *Sarah*, b. 3 Oct. 1675, m. John Eddy 6 July 1693. *GEORGE* the f. resided in Wat.

3. *JOHN*, s. of *George* (2), m. Rebecca, dau. of Richard Robbins, had *John*, b. 7 and d. 22 Sept. 1674; *John*, b. 18 July 1675, m. Hannah Hyde Jan. 1698, who d. 15 Jan. 1724-5, and he rem. to Canterbury, Conn.; *Richard*, b. 27 Sept. 1677, rem. to Canterbury; *Rebecca*, b. 29 Oct. 1679, d. 14 Mar. 1681-2; *Daniel*, b. 24 Sept. 1681, m. Elizabeth Greely, and (2d) Sarah Goodnow; *Rebecca*, b. 2 Feb. 1682-3, m. in Wat. Stephen Hunting of Dedham 11 Ap. 1709; *Marah*, b. 6 Oct. 1684, d. 15 June 1689; *Jonathan*, b. 28 Sept. 1685, m. Patience —, and (2d) Thankful Myrick. The foregoing births and deaths are recorded here. Jackson adds the following: *Joseph*, b. 26 Nov. 1688, m. and had heirs; *Ebenezer*, b. 12 Mar. 1690-91, a Deacon in Newton, m. Mindwell Stone 26 Jan. 1716; *Abigail*, b. 25 May 1695, m. William Greenwood 1715, who rem. to Sberburn, and was a Deacon. *JOHN* the f. was a weaver, and res. on the south side of the river, near Newton Upper Falls. He erected a house which was standing in 1854, and then occupied by descendants of the 5th and 6th generations. *Jackson's Hist. Newton*, p. 465.

MARY, m. John Gove 15 Mar. 1677. BRIDGETT, m. Israel Cheever 10 June 1690. ELIZABETH, m. Jonathan Moore of Newbury 14 Aug. 1701.

WOOLSON, THOMAS, m. Sarah, dau. of Deac. Samuel Hyde, 20 Nov. 1660, and had *Sarah*, b. 2 Jan. 1661, m. Thomas Bond 30 Sept. 1680; *Thomas*, b. 28 Feb. 1666-7; *Elizabeth*, b. 30 Ap. 1668, m. John How at Sudbury 3 Nov. 1686; *Mary*, b. 28 Nov. 1673, m. Samuel Jones 1700; *Joseph*, b. 16 Nov. 1677. *THOMAS* the f. res. on the south side of the river until about 1666, when he rem. to Sudbury, and d. about 1713; his w. Sarah d. 11 Sept. 1711.

2. *THOMAS*, s. of *Thomas* (1), m. Elizabeth Chadwick, and had in Wat., *John*, b. 8 July 1694; *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Aug. 1698; and in Camb., *Jonas*, b. 1 Oct. 1711, said to have been one of the first five settlers of New Ipswich, N. H. WORWOOD, RICHARD, d. 13 May 1644.

WYER, EDWARD, Jr., m. Abigail Lawrence 1 Sept. 1684.

WYETH, NICHOLAS, about 1645 bought house and land on the westerly side of Garden Street, near Phillips Place, which remained in possession of his descendants, bearing the name of Wyeth, for more than two centuries. He had then a dau. *Sarah*, by a former wife, b. in England, who m. John Fiske of Wat. 11 Dec. 1651; there is no evidence that he brought other children with him. He m. Rebecca, wid. of Thomas Andrew, and had *Mary*, b. 26

8. JONATHAN, s. of Jonathan (5), m. Sarah, dau. of Andrew Wilson, 14 Nov. 1750, and had *Jonathan*, bap. 25 July 1751, *non comp.* and under guardianship 7 Ap. 1791, and d. unm. 16 May 1796; *Joseph*, twin, bap. 28 July 1751, m. and had children, was of Groton 1792, of Harvard 1796, and d. among the Shakers about 1840; *Sarah*, bap. 22 Feb. 1761, m. Ebenezer Smith; *Hepzibah*, twin, bap. 22 Feb. 1761, m. Samuel Brooks of Plymouth. JONATHAN the f. inherited his father's homestead, and d. 26 Ap. 1767; his w. Sarah d. Ap. 1783, a. 62.

9. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (6), m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Winship, 5 Nov. 1751, and had *Ebenezer*, b. 17 Dec. 1752; *Mary*, b. 17 Sept. 1755, d. unm. 7 Oct. 1790; *Jonas*, b. 17 May 1757; *Joshua*, b. 6 or 22 Oct. 1758, rem. to the West, and some of his descendants reside in the vicinity of Cincinnati; *William*, b. 22 May 1760, d. 8 June 1776; *Susanna*, b. 14 May 1762, m. William Watson 6 Dec. 1779, and d. 29 Dec. 1788; *Jacob*, b. 29 Ap. 1764; *Anna*, b. 22 or 27 Feb. 1766, m. Benjamin Cutter 6 Mar. 1785; *Gad*, b. 27 July 1768, m. Polly Kendall 1 Dec. 1793, rem. to the West, and left descendants in Ohio; *John*, b. 31 Mar. 1770, settled in Pennsylvania; *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1772, d. unm. 23 Feb. 1793. EBENEZER the f. was a farmer, Selectman seven years between 1781 and 1790. Either he or his father, in 1751, bought a farm adjoining the present line of Belmont, embracing the northwesterly portion of Mount Auburn, and extending to Fresh Pond. He d. 4 Aug. 1799; his w. Mary d. 9 Sept. 1798, a. 68.

10. JONAS, s. of Ebenezer (6), m. Hepzibah Tidd of Lex. 29 Mar. 1753, and had *Lucy*, b. 7 Feb. 1754, m. Thomas Coolidge of Wat., and removed to Livermore, Me., in June 1790, where she d. 16 Oct. 1850, a. 96 years and 8 months; *Jonas*, b. 18 Ap. 1762; *Tapley*, b. 11 May 1763. JONAS the f. res. on the old homestead on Garden Street, was Selectman 1777, 1778, and d. 15 Feb. 1813; his w. Hepzibah d. 25 May 1801, a. 71.

11. NOAH, s. of Ebenezer (6), m. Betty (Elizabeth) Fitch of Bedford 12 Mar. 1763, and had *Noah*, b. 24 June 1763, d. before Aug. 1807, leaving chil.; *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Mar. 1765, m. Andrew Newell 14 Feb. 1785; *Lydia*, b. 3 Feb. 1766, prob. m. Nathaniel Woodward of Wat. 26 Sept. 1804; *Rhoda*, b. 18 May 1768, living in 1807; *Dorcas*, b. 21 Nov. 1770, m. Samuel Hill, and d. before Aug. 1807, leaving children; *Isaac*, b. 10 Feb. 1773, d. 6 Sept. 1779; *Job*, b. 14 June 1776. NOAH the f. resided near the northwesterly end of Garden Street, on the estate afterwards the homestead of his son, Captain Job Wyeth. He d. 10 Sept. 1811; his w. Elizabeth or Betty d. 5 May 1823, a. 84.

12. JOHN, s. of John (7), grad. H. C. 1760, was a clergyman at Gloucester from 5 Feb. 1766 to 1768, afterwards a lawyer here. He was very eccentric in his habits, a bachelor, and resided with his maiden sister Elizabeth, in a house owned by him, on the westerly side of North Avenue, southerly from Avon Street. After her death in 1804, he boarded in several families, and at length d. at the house of his cousin, Noah Wyeth, 2 Feb. 1811. One of the provisions in his will is somewhat illustrative of his character: "My body I commend to the dust, and order that no one shall see my dead body but only such as shall lay it out immediately after death."

13. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (9), m. wid. Elizabeth Green of Norwich, Conn., dau. of Captain Joseph Winship (pub. 3 May 1777), and had *Ebenezer*, bap. 17 May 1778; *William*, bap. 23 Jan. 1780; *Joseph*, bap. 29 July 1781; *Elizabeth*, b. — Mar. 1783; *Stephen*, b. —. EBENEZER the f. on the division of his father's estate, had the southeasterly portion, now owned by John C. Gray, Esq.

14. JONAS, s. of Ebenezer (9), m. Elizabeth Smith 8 Ap. 1792, and had *Elizabeth*, b. 22 July 1792; *Jonas*, b. 3 Sept. 1792; *Nancy*, b. 9 Sept. 1796, m. Richard C. Hastings of Boston 5 June 1823; *Susan*, b. 6 May 1798, m. Oren Willard of Ashburnham 11 Mar. 1828; *Harriet*, b. 30 Sept. 1800, m. Reuben Winslow of Roxbury 20 June 1824; *Mary*, b. 2 Dec. 1802; *John*, b. 17 Feb. 1803; *Francis*, b. 14 May 1807, d. 27 May 1862; *Sarah*, b. 29 Oct. 1809, d. 19 Aug. 1817; *Joseph*, b. 20 Jan. 1813, d. unm. at Guadalupe

10 Ap. 1846. JONAS the f. was a tanner, and on the division of his father's estate received the southwesterly portion, adjoining Belmont and fronting on Mount Auburn Street. He d. 3 Oct. 1817; his w. Elizabeth d. 16 Sept. 1855, a. 82.

13. JACOB, s. of Ebenezer (9), grad. H. C. 1792, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Jarvis, 8 Nov. 1796, and had Jacob, b. 10 Feb. 1797, grad. H. C. 1820, a physician, d. in Illinois; Leonard, b. 1797, settled in New York, and d. — Jan. 1855; Charles, b. —, settled in Baltimore, and f. of Nathaniel J. Wyeth, who grad. H. C. 1850; Nathaniel Jarvis, b. 1802, m. his cousin Elizabeth Jarvis Stone 29 Jan. 1824, and d. a. p. 31 Aug. 1854; his w. Elizabeth J. d. 29 Aug. 1865, a. 66. Nathaniel Jarvis Wyeth was one of the most active and energetic men ever born in Cambridge. About 1830, he led a band of adventurers across the Rocky Mountains to Oregon; after his return, he engaged in the ice business at Fresh Pond, was one of the first shippers of that article to foreign or coastwise ports, and through life conducted that business with great skill and efficiency. He was not ambitious of public station, and held no municipal office except that of Selectman in 1843. JACOB the f. not long after he graduated (20 Sept. 1796), bought of his father eight acres bordering on Fresh Pond and erected the "Fresh Pond Hotel," which has always been a favorite place of resort. This establishment he attended personally until he accumulated a large estate, when he retired from active business, and leased the hotel to his nephew, Jonas Wyeth, who also retired with a satisfactory fortune about 1840. The elder Mr. Wyeth resided on the estate until 14 Jan. 1857, when he d. at the great age of nearly 93 years; his w. Elizabeth d. 20 Jan. 1858, a. 90.

16. JONAS, s. of Jonas (10), m. Hepsibah, wid. of John Sawin, and dau. of Samuel Hastings of Lex, 15 Nov. 1787; she d. 17 May 1789, and he m. Susan Stearns of Waltham (pub. 24 Sept. 1800). His chil. were Lydia Hastings, bap. 24 Aug. 1788; Henry, bap. 7 Mar. 1790; both prob. d. young; Augustus, bap. 14 Feb. 1802, d. unun., and was bur. 15 July 1831; Lydia, bap. 29 July, and d. 15 Sept. 1804; Jonas, bap. 28 Dec. 1806; Emily, bap. 24 Sept. 1809, m. James B. Read 9 Nov. 1828, d. 19 Sept. 1864; Susan Stearns, bap. 10 Nov. 1816, d. 31 Aug. 1817. JONAS the f., generally known as Major Wyeth, inherited the homestead on Garden Street, was Selectman 1819, 1820, 1821, a large landholder, d. 8 July 1828, a. 66; his w. Susan S. d. 28 Mar. 1855, a. 80.

17. TAPLEY, s. of Jonas (10), grad. H. C. 1786, and settled in Sherburne, where he m. Sarah Fisk, and had two daus. Elizabeth Fisk, b. 21 Jan. 1799, and Lucy Coolidge, bap. 17 June 1804. TAPLEY the f. d. 17 Sept. 1813, and was described in an obituary, as "an eminent physician, and a highly useful and respectable member of society, a member of the Mass. Med. Soc., and of the Legislature of the Commonwealth," etc. His w. Sarah d. Mar. 1853, a. 81.

18. JOB, s. of Noah (11), m. Lydia Convers, dau. of Benjamin Francis, 31 Jan. 1804, and had Noah, b. 13 or 15 Ap. 1805; Eliza, b. 6 Mar. and d. 14 Oct. 1807; a twin with Eliza, b. 6 and d. 8 Mar. 1807; Abiel, b. 23 Ap. 1809; Benjamin Francis, b. 31 Mar. 1812; John Bound, b. 22 June 1815; Andrew Newell, b. 29 Ap. 1817. JOB the f. inherited his father's homestead, was Selectman 1814 and 1815, and d. 5 June 1840; his w. Lydia Convers d. 4 Jan. 1850, a. 71.

19. EBENEZER, s. of Ebenezer (13), m. Naomi Cook (pub. 1 Mar. 1800), sold his father's homestead 22 Oct. 1801 to Jonathan Hastings (from whom it passed to Hon. William Gray, and from him to his son, Hon. John C. Gray), after which his name disappears from the Records.

20. STEPHEN, s. of Ebenezer (13), m. Sarah Wright 10 Dec. 1815, who d. 17 July 1831, a. 37. Their children were Sophia Bradford, b. 24 Ap. 1821; Sarah, b. 23 Mar. 1823; Lucy, b. 3 Oct. 1825, d. 30 May 1833; William Wallace, b. 3 Aug. 1828; Francis John Higginson, b. 29 June 1831; and perhaps others before 1821.

21. JONAS, s. of Jonas (14), m. Elizabeth N. Flagg 8 Feb. 1820, and had James H., b. 11 June 1820, d. 28 Mar. 1829; Sarah E., b. 21 May 1822;

Mary Ann, b. 9 May 1824; *Maria*, b. 18 Sept. 1826; *Caroline*, b. 29 July 1828, d. 30 Sept. 1843; *James*, b. 24 July 1830; *Harriet*, b. 18 June 1833; *Mariaa*, b. 30 June 1835. JONAS the f. after accumulating a competent fortune in the Fresh Pond Hotel, purchased a farm, extending from Mount Auburn Street to Fresh Pond, formerly the estate of Seth Hastings, on which he erected the house in which he resided until 14 June 1867, when he d., a. nearly 73. He was Selectman 1844, frequently Overseer of the Poor, and member of the Common Council 1851.

22. JOHN, s. of Jonas (14), m. Mary Ann Newman of Roxbury 12 Nov. 1839, and had *John Jasper*, b. 25 Dec. 1841; *Marion*, b. 8 Ap. 1844; *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 6 Dec. 1846. JOHN the f. was engaged in the West India and other foreign trade. About the time of his marriage he erected on his father's homestead, nearly opposite Mount Auburn Gate, a large and commodious house; he rem. to Rox. and d. 25 Sept. 1871.

23. JONAS, s. of Jonas (16), m. Mary T., dau. of Torrey Hancock, 1 Jan. 1833; and had a son and two daughters, whose birth is not found on record. JONAS the f. inherited the homestead, and other large tracts of valuable land. He spent several years in Philadelphia, engaged in mercantile transactions; but returned about 1840, and after residing for several years near the old house on the original Wyeth homestead, erected a house on Raymond Street, where he d. 3 June 1868.

24. ABIEL, s. of Job (18), m. Mary, dau. of Edward Fillebrown, 29 Dec. 1831, and had *Charles*, b. 1837 and d. 1 Ap. 1861; and perhaps others. ABIEL the f. was bur. 11 Aug. 1841; his w. Mary m. Solomon Sargent 19 Feb. 1851.

25. BENJAMIN FRANCIS, s. of Job (18), m. Zoë Dustin 7 Ap. 1836 (who d. 30 May 1875), and had *Lydia Francis*, b. 13 Jan. 1837; *Zoë Ann*, b. 5 Aug. 1838; *John Bound*, b. 4 Sept. 1839, d. 6 July 1840; *John Bound*, b. 18 Feb. 1842; *Abiel Augustus*, b. 21 Nov. 1843; *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 28 Dec. 1845; *Henry Alonzo*, b. 1 July 1847; *Agnes Maria*, b. 24 Ap. 1852; *Alice Amelia*, twin, b. 24 Ap. and d. 22 Oct. 1852. BENJAMIN F. the f. is well known as Sexton, Undertaker, and Overseer of the Poor.

26. ANDREW NEWELL, s. of Job (18), m. Amelia H., dau. of Royal Stimson, 4 May 1843, and had *Amelia Annie*, b. 4 Jan. 1846; *Susan Elizabeth*, b. 28 Dec. 1847.

YOUNG, WIDOW, had a grant of land on the south side of the river, Oct. 1838. Her name does not elsewhere appear on the Records of Cambridge.

- Broadbent, 110.
 Brooks, 177, 318.
 Brown, 59, 76, 7, 111, 208,
 222, 6, 31, 74, 314, 32, 40,
 84, 407, 19, 26, 8, 428.
 Bruce, 150.
 Buck, 38, 58, 9, 78, 6.
 Bulfinch, 222.
 Bulkeley, 26, 28, 51, 96.
 Bull, 65.
 Bunker, 212, 12.
 Burdakin, 320.
 Bargoine, 163, 437.
 Burr, 36.
 Burrill, 125.
 Burton, 322.
 Butler, 11, 22, 5, 422.
 Buttrick, 259, 44, 416.
 Byfield, 109, 10, 12.
 Cabot, 170, 5, 23-5, 98.
 Caldwell, 229, 428.
 Caled, 354.
 Call, 76.
 Callender, 186.
 Case, 32, 59, 255, 6.
 Carr, 73, 26.
 Carroll, 329.
 Carruthers, 236.
 Carter, 310.
 Cartwright, 72.
 Case, 237, 237.
 Caswell, 125.
 Chadwick, 326.
 Chamberlin, 63, 229, 422, 22.
 Champney, 84, 59, 60, 2, 75,
 8, 96, 118, 22, 226, 50, 62,
 9, 92, 305, 95, 428.
 Chandler, 76.
 Channing, 314.
 Chaplin, 35-7.
 Chapman, 321.
 Charles I., 62, 74.
 Charles II., 67, 66.
 Chase, 310, 22.
 Chauncy, 49, 68, 75, 262,
 4-7, 9, 78, 82, 252.
 Cheechabteumuck, 268, 22.
 Cheever, 52, 75, 186, 216, 62.
 Cheney, 76.
 Chesholme, 15, 59, 78, 222,
 58, 69, 71, 206.
 Chester, 32.
 Child, 85, 215, 26, 31, 421.
 Christison, 247.
 Clark, 22, 8, 59, 77, 120, 208,
 84, 78, 9, 206, 22, 30.
 Clements, 58.
 Cobb, 435.
 Cobbett, 35, 69.
 Coddington, 6, 8, 27.
 Codman, 217.
 Coffin, 150.
 Cogswell, 329.
 Colt, 309.
 Colby, 20, 32.
 Collar, 76.
 Collicott, 385.
 Collins, 35, 96, 117, 250, 305.
 Collyer, 321, 20.
 Colman, 135, 399.
 Conant, 419.
 Cooke, 34-40, 2, 2, 58, 9,
 75-8, 51, 110, 11, 12, 76,
 82, 222, 29, 50, 90, 4, 214,
 31, 84, 97, 8, 418.
 Coolidge, 123, 28, 206, 14,
 17, 32, 69.
 Cooper, 25, 59, 75, 92, 4, 106,
 42, 62, 96, 269, 78, 9, 206,
 412.
 Corbett, 53.
 Corlett, 58, 75, 366-8, 73.
 Corwin, 115.
 Cotton, 29-31, 7, 42, 135,
 249, 51, 83, 94, 368, 406.
 Cowden, 416.
 Cowls, 416.
 Cox, 219.
 Crackbone, 35, 59, 75, 255,
 63, 80, 401.
 Cradock, 197.
 Crafford, 110.
 Craigie, 183-6, 202-2, 14, 210.
 Crane, 309, 29.
 Cromwell, 62, 7, 299.
 Crosby, 26.
 Croswell, 328, 6.
 Crow, 62.
 Crown, 67.
 Cudworth, 152, 4.
 Cullock, 254.
 Cummings, 314.
 Cushing, 229, 221.
 Cushman, 219.
 Cutahakin, 284.
 Cutler, 76, 97, 120, 82, 226,
 68, 90, 400, 7.
 Cutter, 84, 8, 9, 9, 75, 297,
 262, 404.
 Dallinger, 228, 9.
 Dana, 59, 75, 125, 62, 7, 73-
 9, 59, 98, 9, 206, 19, 26, 26,
 40, 92, 7, 229, 22, 74, 5,
 422.
 Danforth, 25-7, 42, 54, 8, 62,
 9, 70-2, 7, 8, 100, 2, 4, 10,
 17, 25, 8, 51-2, 69, 211, 22,
 4, 32, 56, 7, 62, 2, 75, 84,
 92, 7, 240-2, 2, 2, 62, 8,
 9, 74, 84, 8, 69-3.
 Daniel, 76, 270.
 Davenport, 179-82, 204, 7,
 80, 411.
 Davis, 22, 177, 62, 226, 428.
 Daye, 22, 44, 8, 59, 262, 258.
 Dayton, 329.
 Dean, 222, 404.
 Dehon, 209.
 Deland, 428.
 Denison, 11, 12, 21, 22, 69,
 228.
 Denning, 321.
 Devens, 154.
 Dexter, 185, 416.
 Dickinson, 242, 416.
 Dickson, 59, 75, 209, 62, 262,
 4.
 Donahoe, 229.
 Donellan, 224.
 Dougherty, 228, 22, 40, 1.
 Dowse, 464.
 Drake, 228.
 Druce, 59, 76, 51.
 Dudley, 1, 6-12, 12, 22, 7,
 32, 42, 2, 77, 2, 99, 100, 2,
 74, 249, 292, 2, 402.
 Dummer, 403.
 Dunster, 54, 7, 60, 2, 222, 9,
 52, 62-9, 244, 8, 71, 2, 55, 2.
 Durrell, 220.
 Dwight, 126.
 Eames, 209, 96.
 Eastman, 76.
 Easton, 32.
 Eaton, 42, 65, 76, 255, 8, 217,
 19, 20, 32.
 Eayers, 422.
 Eccles, 20, 59, 75, 262, 262, 4.
 Edwards, 244, 210.
 Eldred, 56.
 Eliot, 69, 75, 264, 220, 65,
 85-7, 89-92, 4.
 Ellis, 219.
 Elmer, 11, 22.
 Ely, 22.
 Endicott, 6, 8, 42, 67, 224.
 Ensign, 22.
 Ephraim, 291.
 Errington, 59, 75.
 Estabrook, 221, 2.
 Eyers, 279.
 Fairbanks, 227.
 Farley, 62.
 Farrar, 221.
 Farwell, 110, 220, 2, 9, 206,
 14.
 Fay, 189, 227, 9, 210, 24.
 Fayerweather, 168, 9, 418.
 Fenton, 210.
 Fenwick, 48.
 Fessenden, 75, 227, 52, 92,
 228, 69.
 Fisher, 22, 77.
 Fiske, 58, 74, 120, 206, 276.
 Fisman, 75.
 Fitch, 228, 9.
 Fitzpatrick, 229.
 Flagg, 76.
 Fletcher, 217.
 Flint, 229, 92, 206, 64.
 Fobes, 226.
 Foote, 210.
 Forbes, 212.
 Foster, 111, 62, 4, 226, 210,
 76.
 Fowle, 220.
 Fownell, 59.
 Fox, 55, 75, 262, 9, 62, 252,
 4.
 Foxcroft, 109, 10, 16, 27, 204,
 57, 86, 92, 226, 75, 402, 17,
 26.
 Foy, 76.
 Francis, 59, 76, 126, 212, 62.
 French, 22, 59, 9, 62, 254, 5,
 7.
 Frost, 24, 8, 59, 68, 75, 6,
 142, 80, 254-8, 69, 73, 297,
 252, 407, 415.
 Frothingham, 408, 11, 17, 12,
 22.
 Frye, 408, 8, 22.
 Fuller, 50, 1, 206, 428.
 Fultz, 226.

- La Fayette, 293.
 Lambert, 322.
 Lamson, 35, 40, 254.
 Lane, 351.
 Langdon, 310.
 Lansing, 339.
 Larkin, 110.
 Leavitt, 357.
 Lechmere, 163-70, 8, 32-3, 310.
 Lee, 151, 3, 68-70, 5, 33, 307, 8, 10, 75, 431, 2, 32.
 Lemmon, 263.
 Leonard, 418.
 Leverett, 63, 77, 226-30, 324, 31, 403.
 Lewis, 11, 32, 253, 310.
 Lincoln, 408.
 Little, 232.
 Livermore, 301, 44, 312, 443.
 Locke, 376, 410, 23, 8.
 Lockwood, 8, 17, 30, 33, 341, 463.
 Longfellow, 123, 63.
 Longhorn, 54, 3, 75, 213.
 Longshaw, 435, 8.
 Lord, 11, 32.
 Loring, 238.
 Lovejoy, 326.
 Lovell, 313, 69.
 Lovell, 4, 163.
 Ludlow, 6, 8.
 Luke, 333.
 Lum, 310, 22, 9.
 Lusher, 69, 33.
 Luxford, 78.
 Lynde, 255, 37.
 Mackay, 139.
 Mackintosh, 323.
 Maguire, 319.
 Makepeace, 176-82, 9, 303, 4, 6, 7, 21, 30, 9.
 Mann, 33, 59, 401, 33.
 Manning, 59, 75, 92, 3, 122, 163, 227, 54, 8, 71, 2, 92, 372, 423.
 Mansfield, 331.
 Marcy, 110, 413, 14.
 Marrett, 35, 59, 75, 6, 160, 228, 7, 59, 92, 306, 407, 38.
 Marshall, 304.
 Marston, 324.
 Martin, 63.
 Mason, 30, 95, 155, 7, 77, 9, 30, 2, 230, 314, 40.
 Massasoit, 323.
 Masters, 9, 11, 30, 32.
 Mather, 51, 69, 100, 2, 14, 16, 217, 47, 3, 55, 61, 4, 31-6, 9, 97, 396.
 Maverick, 73.
 May, 133.
 Mayhew, 308, 36.
 Maynard, 33.
 McClure, 327.
 McCoy, 31.
 McCurdy, 331.
 McDonald, 51, 323.
 McDonald, 425.
 McKean, 231.
 McKennie, 230, 4, 74, 303, 2, 36, 413.
 McKenna, 339.
 McLellan, 423.
 McNamara, 339.
 McReading, 330.
 Meacham, 339, 416.
 Means, 33.
 Means, 339.
 Mellen, 231, 313.
 Meriam, 75, 337.
 Merrill, 321, 30, 3.
 Metcalf, 321.
 Miffin, 431.
 Michill, 337.
 Miller, 38, 30.
 Miner, 324.
 Minot, 156.
 Mitchell, 57, 63-70, 5, 390-74, 82, 90, 244, 54, 64.
 Mitchelson, 43, 59, 73, 343.
 Monis, 222.
 Montague, 416.
 Moore, 36, 59, 75, 6, 92, 3, 105, 307, 30, 1, 7, 57, 303.
 Morrill, 11, 32.
 Morse, 231, 92, 324, 3, 9, 36, 413.
 Morton, 261, 3, 32.
 Mousell, 315.
 Mudge, 320, 1, 39.
 Mullin, 339.
 Munroe, 231, 303-6, 423.
 Murray, 323.
 Muzzey, 11, 12, 32, 119, 75, 311, 32, 433.
 Mygate, 32.
 Nanepashemet, 322, 3.
 Nelson, 111.
 Newbe, 216.
 Newell, 250, 3, 304, 28.
 Newhall, 322.
 Newhouse, 345.
 Nichols, 36, 73, 163, 327.
 Nicholson, 95, 103.
 Norris, 244, 312.
 Norton, 5, 69, 71.
 Nowanit, 391.
 Nowell, 6, 8, 37, 77.
 Noyes, 116.
 Nutting, 165, 6, 70, 215.
 Oakes, 57, 74, 5, 117, 262, 6, 9, 71-80, 2, 2, 351, 39.
 Obbatinewat, 323.
 O'Brien, 329.
 Oldham, 59.
 Oliver, 76, 124, 5, 38, 30, 1, 4-6, 63, 9, 236, 7, 74, 36, 7, 307, 10, 75, 407, 18.
 Olmstead, 11, 30, 1, 32, 5, 49, 463.
 Onge, 31.
 Ordway, 322.
 Orr, 341.
 Osland, 30.
 Otheman, 231.
 Otis, 136, 309.
 Packard, 326, 69.
 Paddlefoot, 59.
 Page, 232.
 Paige, 115, 316.
 Palfrey, 75, 114, 266, 363.
 Palmer, 292, 322, 9, 7.
 Palsgrave, 258.
 Pantry, 32.
 Parents, 75.
 Parish, 35.
 Parker, 35, 59, 62, 75.
 Parkes, 1, 177, 225, 30, 312, 1.
 Parkes, 36, 59, 75, 31.
 Parkman, 134.
 Parmele, 303.
 Parmenter, 239, 44.
 Parria, 145, 16, 298.
 Parsons, 135, 416.
 Patrick, 3, 11, 15, 32.
 Patten, 36, 3, 9, 59, 6, 364.
 Patterson, 423.
 Payne, 135, 234.
 Peabody, 304, 12.
 Pearce, 303.
 Pearl, 416.
 Peck, 310.
 Peirce, 44, 63, 203, 34.
 Pelham, 53, 6, 39, 1, 226, 54.
 Pemberton, 126, 237.
 Perkins, 136, 204-6.
 Perry, 325, 7.
 Pervear, 314, 34.
 Peters, 43, 5.
 Pettingell, 323.
 Phillips, 117, 307, 251.
 Phinney, 423.
 Phippe, 311, 38.
 Phips, 112-15, 37, 24, 7, 63-70, 5, 6, 307, 4, 403, 7.
 Piambow, 391.
 Pickering, 321.
 Pickman, 310.
 Pigeon, 303.
 Pittimes, 391.
 Plympton, 163, 204.
 Pomeroy, 310.
 Poole, 5, 32, 116.
 Porter, 321, 6, 36.
 Post, 33.
 Powers, 319.
 Pratt, 30, 4, 6, 7, 2, 223.
 Prentice, or
 Prentiss, 4, 59, 76, 3, 4, 118, 214, 53, 92, 4, 400, 31.
 Prescott, 135, 238, 41.
 Prince, 33, 247.
 Prout, 272.
 Prudden, 49, 39.
 Pryor, 331.
 Putnam, 137, 423, 4.
 Pynchon, 6, 8, 27, 3.
 Quincy, 42, 275, 32.
 Randolph, 76, 7, 35, 8.
 Ravenscroft, 110.
 Rawson, 99, 350, 1.
 Ray, 321.
 Raymond, 322.

- | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Wells, 24, 163. | Wightman, 322. | 103, 11, 15, 17, 22, 24, 52, |
| Wendell, 170, 99, 230. | Wilcocks, 59. | 67, 8, 70, 207, 8, 17, 19, |
| West, 94, 8, 104, 6, 8. | Wiley, 331. | 45, 9, 54, 9, 92, 310, 75, |
| Weston, 322. | Wilkinson, 58, 325. | 84, 8, 95. |
| Westwood, 12, 21, 9, 32, 174. | Willard, 33, 116, 200, 31, 44, | Wise, 239. |
| Wetmore, 199. | 52, 2, 92, 9, 305, 63, 94. | Wiswall, 51, 299. |
| Whalley, 67, 9, 71. | William, 291. | Witherell, 35. |
| Wheatland, 212. | Williams, 80, 294. | Woampas, 291. |
| Whipple, 237, 323. | Willis, 59, 75, 102, 316, 64. | Wood, 19, 22, 53, 321. |
| Whitcomb, 338. | Willoughby, 271. | Woodard, 320. |
| White, 10, 20, 1, 32, 110, | Willson, 321. | Woodbridge, 335, 415, 28. |
| 257, 310, 17, 454. | Wilson, 34, 6, 43, 75, 345, | Woodward, 31, 329. |
| Whitefield, 293, 4. | 70. | Woolcott, 36. |
| Whitehead, 32. | Winchester, 322. | Wright, 455. |
| Whitman, 329. | Wines, 59. | Wyatt, 337. |
| Whitmore, 59, 75, 121, 3, | Winkley, 329. | Wyeth, 59, 75, 122, 75, 84, |
| 299, 363, 4. | Winship, 35, 59, 60, 118, | 302, 31, 52, 92, 253, 64, |
| Whitney, 304, 6. | 262, 9, 264, 76, 412, 14. | 70, 425, 6, 44. |
| Whittemore, 131, 40, 2, 3, | Winslow, 52, 109, 320. | Wyman, 412, 14, 23. |
| 219, 44, 92, 305, 15, 80, | Winter, 78. | Young, 154, 321, 29. |
| 414, 35, 8. | Winthrop, 1, 6-12, 24, 6, 9, | |
| Wigglesworth, 292. | 30, 1, 7, 42-5, 50, 2, 95, | |

- Back.
 Giner.
 Hook.
 Prentice.
 Robbins.
 Russell.
 Wales.
 BEALE, 496.
 BEARD, 496.
 BELCHER, 496, 7.
 Ballard.
 Blowers.
 Brown.
 Burnett.
 Danforth.
 Foye.
 Gilbert.
 Jennison.
 Lyde.
 Noyes.
 Oliver.
 Partridge.
 Pynchon.
 Remington.
 Russell.
 Savage.
 Shirley.
 Still.
 Stoddard.
 Vaughn.
 BENJA, 487.
 Brown.
 Chamberlain.
 Lawrence.
 Robinson.
 BENJAMIN, 487.
 BRANCKEN, 487, 8.
 Bourne.
 Brown.
 Cutter.
 Lewis.
 BETTS, 490.
 Bridge.
 Days.
 Knight.
 Shepard.
 BITTLESTONK, 496.
 Banbridge.
 Biscoe.
 Chesholme.
 Cutter.
 Foordham.
 Hall.
 Shepard.
 Swan.
 Winship.
 BLACKLEACH, 496.
 BLODGETT, 496.
 Eggleston.
 Reed.
 Tompson.
 BLOOMFIELD, 496.
 Stedman.
 BLOSS, 496.
 Blois.
 BLOWERS, 496.
 Belcher.
 HILL.
 Kent.
 Salter.
 Symmes.
 Woodbury.
- BOWMAN, 496, 96.
 Clark.
 Ellery.
 Marsh.
 BOWNE, 496.
 BORDMAN, 496-9.
 Bosworth.
 Brickway.
 Brown.
 Bull.
 Calson.
 Cooper.
 Danforth.
 Days.
 Dockum.
 Dorr.
 Emery.
 Epes.
 Farwell.
 Fillebrown.
 Goddard.
 Hastings.
 Higginson.
 Hiscock.
 McCleary.
 Palfrey.
 Parker.
 Phipps.
 Prentiss.
 Reed.
 Richardson.
 Sewall.
 Stearns.
 Stebbins.
 Townsend.
 Truendale.
 Wadsworth.
 Wheeler.
 Williams.
 Willis.
- BORLAND, 493.
 Apthorp.
 Knight.
 Lindall.
 Plympton.
 Spooner.
 Vassall.
 Wigglesworth.
 BOSWORTH, 493.
 Beckland.
 Sewall.
 BOWERS, 493, 4.
 Bowtell.
 Bradstreet.
 Danforth.
 Dunster.
 Worthington.
 BOWEN, 494.
 Champsey.
 Clark.
 Cook.
 Hancock.
 Hubbard.
 Remington.
 Ware.
- BOWMAN, 494-9.
 Andrew.
 Angier.
 Bernard.
 Blacklock.
 Bridge.
 Bright.
- Brown.
 Clarke.
 Coolidge.
 Cutter.
 Davis.
 Eveleth.
 Fowle.
 Frost.
 Garfield.
 Kidder.
 Livermore.
 Nurse.
 Pike.
 Reed.
 Russell.
 Sherman.
 Simonds.
 Smith.
 Soden.
 Stearns.
 Stone.
 Viles.
 Walker.
 Wetmore.
 Whitmore.
 Winship.
 Wyeth.
- BOWTELL, 496.
 Bowers.
 BRACKETT, 496.
 Alcock.
 Graves.
 Phillips.
 Steadman.
 BRADISH, 496, 7.
 Ford.
 Gibbs.
 Green.
 Marvett.
 Morrill.
 Morse.
 Oliver.
 Rice.
 Sewall.
 Stanhope.
 Tacker.
 Wood.
- BRADSHAW, 496.
 Bowers.
 Cooke.
 Hall.
 Mitchellson.
 Russell.
 BRADSTREET, 493, 9.
 Capen.
 Cotton.
 Downing.
 Dudley.
 Epes.
 Hubbard.
 Leverett.
 Oliver.
 Price.
 Remington.
 Ruggles.
 Tyng.
 Wade.
 Ward.
 Wiggins.
 Woodbridge.
- BRATTLE, 496, 506.
 Allen.

- | | | |
|-------------------|---------------------|-----------------|
| Green. | Shepard. | Cooper. |
| Hancock. | Stedman. | Dutton. |
| Hastings. | Stevens. | Frost. |
| Heath. | Stratton. | Grant. |
| Hill. | Swan. | Hannawell. |
| Lamson. | Taft. | Isaac. |
| Romer. | Wellington. | Macparran. |
| Stone. | Whiting. | Marrett. |
| Tyng. | Willard. | Rice. |
| Winship. | Winship. | Robbins. |
| Woodmancy. | COOLIDGE, 516. | CHESBY, 519. |
| CLEMENT, 511. | Brown. | Blanchard. |
| Hudson. | Crackbone. | Brackett. |
| Taylor. | Dana. | Danforth. |
| COLBY, 511. | Fessenden. | French. |
| Crosby. | Frost. | Kidder. |
| COLZ, 511. | Miller. | Rawson. |
| Barrett. | Parker. | Tompson. |
| Frost. | Porter. | CUTLER, 519-51. |
| Hastings. | Wigglesworth. | Blotie. |
| Whitmore. | COOPER, 516, 17. | Bond. |
| COLLINS, 511, 12. | Andrew. | Clark. |
| Collings. | Beale. | Crosby. |
| Gookin. | Bordman. | Cutter. |
| Pike. | Bowers. | Dunster. |
| Shepard. | Carter. | Flake. |
| Stoughton. | Convers. | Guernsey. |
| Whiting. | Cox. | Hall. |
| Whitt. | Crackbone. | Harwood. |
| COLLA, 512. | Dickson. | Haskell. |
| Clark. | Fessenden. | Hodgman. |
| COLLON, 512. | Francis. | Howard. |
| Burns. | Frost. | Howe. |
| COMER. | Geobegan. | Jones. |
| Cory. | Goddard. | King. |
| Leah. | Gova. | Leonard. |
| Munroe. | Hancock. | Moore. |
| COOK, 513-16. | Hastings. | Page. |
| Annesley. | Hill. | Paige. |
| Barrett. | Jenkins. | Parmenter. |
| Bowen. | Johnson. | Reed. |
| Bradish. | Kidder. | Robinson. |
| Bradshaw. | Mariam. | Russell. |
| Cawthorne. | Mullett. | Stearns. |
| Cotton. | Palmer. | Stone. |
| Crosby. | Patten. | Tidd. |
| Dickson. | Pinson. | Taft. |
| Dunster. | Prentice. | Whittemore. |
| Farley. | Sparhawk. | Winter. |
| Foss. | Stone. | Wright. |
| Fownell. | CORLETT, 517, 18. | CUTTLE, 531-4. |
| Frost. | Belcher. | Abbott. |
| Goodwin. | Champney. | Adams. |
| Gookin. | Cutter. | Amesden. |
| Gorton. | Minot. | Bird. |
| Griggs. | Cox, 518. | Blackman. |
| Hale. | Cooper. | Blanchard. |
| Hall. | Deland. | Bowen. |
| Hancock. | Dickson. | Bowman. |
| Harlakenden. | Fricka. | Brooks. |
| Haskins. | Hasey. | Brown. |
| Johnson. | Hobbs. | Bucknam. |
| Lamson. | Leach. | Butterfield. |
| Milledge. | Phillips. | Carter. |
| Mullett. | Russell. | Corlett. |
| Perry. | Savin. | Crosby. |
| Porter. | Smith. | Davis. |
| Prentice. | Watson. | Dickson. |
| Quick. | CRACKBONE, 518, 19. | Dunster. |
| Reed. | Boers. | Emmons. |
| Remington. | Champney. | Farratt. |
| Russell. | Cook. | Fillebrown. |
| Seaderson. | Coolidge. | Foster. |

Glover.
Harrington.
Hayes.
Hills.
Locke.
Marrett.
Moore.
Page.
Rice.
Russell.
Sewall.
Taylor.
Thomas.
Wade.
Willard.
DUTTON, 539.
Crackbone.
EAGAN, 539.
Cole.
Hill.
Kerley.
Manning.
Morris.
KANE, 539.
Barry.
Paddlefoot.
KASON, 539.
Merrill.
KATON, 539.
Banker.
Chesholme.
Dunster.
Hastings.
Moore.
Osburn.
Parker.
Winthrop.
ECCLES, 540.
Andrew.
Brooks.
Carter.
Watson.
ELDER, 540.
ELIOT, 540.
Bowles.
Gockin.
Quincy.
Soden.
Swan.
Willett.
ELMER, 540.
ELY, 540.
ENIGN, 540.
ERRINGTON, 540.
Ayres.
Cutler.
Gibson.
Lewis.
Parker.
Watson.
ESTABROOK, 541.
Bowman.
Loring.
Mason.
Willard.
Woodie.
ESTWICK, 541.
EVERETT, 541.
Edwards.
FANNING, 541.
Betta.
Daniel.
Larned.

FARRABAS, 541, 2.
Perriman.
Rident.
FASSETT, 542.
Munroe.
Newton.
Page.
FEAR, 542.
Sparhawk.
FELCH, 542.
Badger.
Hasey.
Prentice.
FERGUSON, 542.
Chamberlin.
Harley.
Laicore.
FERKENDEN, 542-4.
Badcock.
Barrett.
Bourne.
Brown.
Cheney.
Coolidge.
Cooper.
Fillebrown.
Foster.
Frost.
Hager.
Hunt.
Ireland.
Jennings.
Locke.
Newell.
Nowell.
Oldham.
Palmer.
Parker.
Pierce.
Poulter.
Read.
Sewall.
Smith.
Spring.
Squiers.
Stanwood.
Sweetser.
Thompson.
Winship.
Wright.
Wyeth.
FILLEBROWN, 544, 5.
Barnard.
Barrett.
Bordman.
Brown.
Cutter.
Fessenden.
Husnewell.
Lowe.
Mason.
Morrison.
Morris.
Newland.
Pitts.
Prentice.
Rand.
Richardson.
Seaver.
Stearns.
Storv.
Watson.
FISHER, 545.

FISKE, 545, 6.
Adams.
Baldwin.
Carter.
Clark.
Cooper.
Daniel.
Endicott.
Fitch.
Hobbs.
Humphrey.
Loring.
Mason.
Munroe.
Prentice.
Ramsay.
Russell.
Smith.
Stone.
Teale.
Whittemore.
Wilson.
Wyeth.
FITT, 546.
FOOKIN, 547.
FOSTER, 547.
Boessinger.
Conant.
Craigie.
Haven.
Parker.
Webster.
Williams.
FOWKEL, 547.
FOX, 547, 8.
Allen.
Brooks.
Chadwick.
Craddock.
Green.
Hastings.
Holmes.
Prince.
Reynor.
Roberts.
Tyng.
Wyeth.
FOXCHOR, 548-50.
Andros.
Appleton.
Brandon.
Bridge.
Covey.
Danforth.
Deane.
Fiske.
Fleet.
Gerrish.
Haskins.
Leverett.
Lyon.
Marrian.
Norton.
Phillips.
Sumner.
Upman.
Winslow.
Witherell.
FRANCIA, 550, 1.
Blanchard.
Blunt.
Bourd.
Cavers.

- | | | |
|---------------|--------------------|-------------------|
| Blasco. | Dudley. | Davenport. |
| Brockhus. | Fox. | Dolbear. |
| Carter. | Gerrish. | Eustis. |
| Chester. | Gookin. | Evers. |
| Child. | Hall. | Fiske. |
| Clark. | Healey. | Fuller. |
| Collicutt. | Hicks. | Green. |
| Cotton. | Hunting. | Hanacom. |
| Crownwall. | Johnson. | Hew. |
| Dana. | Longhorn. | Hill. |
| Danforth. | Mitchelson. | Laughton. |
| Delling. | Reed. | Munroe. |
| Eliot. | Sill. | Nash. |
| Gedney. | Stevens. | Orcutt. |
| Goffa. | Thomas. | Palma. |
| Grant. | Trowbridge. | Parker. |
| Green. | Winthrop. | Patten. |
| Greenleaf. | GREENHILL, 569. | Prentice. |
| Grover. | Shepard. | Rice. |
| Hill. | GREENWOOD, 569. | Russell. |
| Hinkley. | Ward. | Sampson. |
| Holmes. | Woodward. | Sparhawk. |
| Jeffries. | GRIFFITH, 569. | Thayer. |
| Johnson. | GRISWOLD, 569, 70. | Torrey. |
| Keith. | Bullard. | Valentine. |
| Learned. | GUY, 570. | Ware. |
| Mather. | Gay. | Whitmore. |
| Morse. | Warland. | Wyeth. |
| Mullett. | HADDER, 570. | Wymen. |
| Munroe. | HALL, 570, 1. | HARLAKENDER, 574. |
| Oakes. | Adams. | Bosville. |
| Paine. | Allen. | Haynes. |
| Parker. | Blanchard. | Peiham. |
| Plummer. | Bordman. | Shepard. |
| Quincy. | Bradshaw. | HARRIS, 574. |
| Savage. | Brown. | Dunster. |
| Sewall. | Cook. | Glover. |
| Sherman. | Cutler. | HANT, 574. |
| Smith. | Cutter. | HASKELL, 574, 5. |
| Stone. | Davis. | Perry. |
| Stratton. | Francis. | HASTINGS, 575-8. |
| Swan. | Green. | Allen. |
| Thompson. | Hill. | Aspinwall. |
| Thornton. | Mead. | Balch. |
| Thwing. | Oldham. | Billings. |
| Tucker. | Rayner. | Bordman. |
| Tyng. | Russell. | Boyce. |
| Whalley. | Sill. | Bridge. |
| Whiting. | Ward. | Brigham. |
| GOULD, 568. | Willis. | Bright. |
| GOVE, 568, 7. | HAMLET, 571. | Buttrick. |
| Aspinwall. | Hubbard. | Caldwell. |
| Bacon. | HAMMERTON, 571. | Champney. |
| Cooper. | HAMMOND, 571. | Clark. |
| Goddard. | Brace. | Cooksey. |
| Loring. | Stedman. | Cooper. |
| Prentice. | Woodward. | Cotton. |
| Waldin. | HANCHET, 571. | Cox. |
| Walker. | HANCOCK, 571-4. | Cutting. |
| Wellington. | Bacon. | Dana. |
| Woodhead. | Bean. | Davis. |
| GREEN, 567-9. | Bird. | Eaton. |
| Banbridge. | Bixby. | Gannett. |
| Bradish. | Bowes. | Gibson. |
| Brattle. | Bowman. | Hatch. |
| Brown. | Brown. | Hill. |
| Champney. | Champney. | Holmes. |
| Clark. | Clark. | Howard. |
| Coelidge. | Colson. | Hubbard. |
| Covey. | Cook. | Hyde. |
| Days. | Cooka. | Ingraham. |
| Dennis. | Cooper. | Jackson. |
| Drazer. | Danforth. | Jedkins. |

- | | | |
|------------------|------------------|---------------------|
| Brown. | Kearlek. | Jackson. |
| Chamberlain. | Newgate. | Kettle. |
| Chapouil. | Newman. | Lopez. |
| Cooke. | Oliver. | Moore. |
| Cushman. | Prentice. | Parker. |
| Denny. | Prentiss. | Prentiss. |
| Forbes. | Robbins. | Sigourney. |
| Foster. | Trowbridge. | Sprague. |
| Gardner. | Truesdale. | Tompson. |
| Glover. | Ward. | Underwood. |
| Greenwood. | Williams. | Winship. |
| Hammond. | Wilson. | KNIGHT, 597. |
| Hodgkins. | Wiswall. | Bates. |
| Hoppin. | JOHNSON, 593-5. | Shaw. |
| Jordan. | Barker. | Simpkins. |
| Leath. | Cane. | KNOWLES, 597. |
| Lee. | Clark. | LAMSON, 597. |
| Lincoln. | Cook. | Bridge. |
| Livermore. | Cooper. | Clark. |
| Marrett. | Eliot. | Isaac. |
| Mason. | Goodnow. | Parish. |
| Murray. | Green. | Sparhawk. |
| Parker. | Hastings. | Stone. |
| Peirce. | Logan. | LAPINWALL, 598. |
| Pratt. | Monsie. | LATHAM, 598. |
| Prentice. | Moore. | Shepard. |
| Remington. | Perry. | LAWTON, 598. |
| Sampson. | Prentice. | LEVERETT, 598, 9. |
| Scott. | Reed. | Batty. |
| Seaver. | Warren. | Boylston. |
| Stone. | Whitney. | Brattle. |
| Sweet. | JONES, 598. | Clark. |
| Tapley. | Ash. | Colman. |
| Walker. | Boss. | Cotton. |
| Watson. | Flak. | Dana. |
| Wheat. | Gleason. | Denison. |
| Willis. | Hassell. | Harrie. |
| Wilson. | Hill. | Hooper. |
| Winchester. | Horton. | Mitchell. |
| Winship. | Stone. | Pratt. |
| HERBARD, 591. | Winship. | Rogers. |
| Brown. | JUDD, 595. | Shepard. |
| Champsey. | Craigie. | Wigglesworth. |
| Durant. | Hooker. | Lewis, 598. |
| Hamlet. | Longfellow. | LOCKWOOD, 598. |
| Ives. | KELLEY, 595. | Bradstreet. |
| Prentice. | Hooker. | Haynes. |
| Russell. | Phillips. | Spencer. |
| Winship. | KEMPSTER, 595. | LONGRICH, 599, 600. |
| HUBBON, 592. | Andrew. | Creeby. |
| Atherton. | Frost. | Green. |
| Waters. | Holden. | Marrett. |
| HUNT, 592. | Moulton. | LORE, 600. |
| Isaac. | Parke. | LOWDEX, 600. |
| HYDE, 592. | KENDALL, 595. | Stevenson. |
| Barnes. | Holley. | LUXFORD, 600, 1. |
| French. | Jackson. | Albana. |
| Jackson. | KERRICK, 595, 6. | Billings. |
| Kendrick. | Hyde. | Cole. |
| Ooland. | Jackson. | Fessenden. |
| Radist. | Metcalf. | Glover. |
| Stedman. | KIDDER, 594, 7. | Goodwin. |
| Woolson. | Bartlett. | Olson. |
| ISAAC, 592. | Bowman. | Patton. |
| JACKSON, 592, 2. | Brown. | MACKAY, 601. |
| Blanco. | Cooper. | MACOON, 601. |
| Bond. | Crosby. | Bush. |
| Bright. | Danforth. | Foster. |
| Brown. | Frothingham. | Wood. |
| Cook. | Goddard. | MANE, 601. |
| Dana. | Griggs. | Falmer. |
| Fuller. | Hunsdell. | Teal. |
| Hobart. | Hyde. | |

- Harrington.
 Hastings.
 Jones.
 Kent.
 Lewis.
 Locke.
 Marrett.
 Mason.
 Mead.
 Parker.
 Peires.
 Porter.
 Prentice.
 Robbins.
 Rugg.
 Russell.
 Sanderson.
 Tidd.
 Watson.
 Wyer.
 Wyeth.
 MUTCHEM, 614.
 MURREY, 614, 18.
 Bouteille.
 Bowers.
 Chandler.
 Dexter.
 Green.
 Prentice.
 Reed.
 Roscoe.
 Ruskew.
 Waite.
 Whittemore.
 MYGATE, 618.
 NEEDHAM, 618.
 Hicks.
 Maynard.
 NEWMAN, 618.
 Bunker.
 Sparhawk.
 Wiswall.
 NICHOLS, 618.
 NORCROSS, 618.
 NUTTING, 618, 18.
 Gay.
 Hicks.
 Holmes.
 Newell.
 Shepard.
 Waken.
 Winthrop.
 OAKES, 618, 17.
 Angier.
 Dudley.
 Flint.
 Hayward.
 Jenkins.
 Sewall.
 Sweetser.
 Waite.
 OLDMAN, 617.
 Brown.
 Chadwick.
 Dana.
 Fessenden.
 Frothingham.
 Gates.
 Parks.
 Reed.
 Wood.
 OLIVER, 618-20.
 Angier.
- Belcher.
 Bradish.
 Bradstreet.
 Brattle.
 Brown.
 Cheever.
 Frost.
 Gerry.
 Jackson.
 Lowell.
 Manning.
 Mattucks.
 Nowgate.
 Noyes.
 Prentice.
 Prescott.
 Royal.
 Sparhawk.
 Trowbridge.
 Vassall.
 Wendell.
 Williams.
 Wilson.
 Wiswall.
 Wyman.
 OLMSTEAD, 620.
 OSLAND, 620.
 Hyde.
 Paul.
 Pratt.
 Prentice.
 Wilson.
 PADDLEFOOT, 620, 1.
 Blanford.
 Eames.
 PAINE, 621.
 PALFREY, 621.
 Bordman.
 Goddard.
 Hicks.
 Williams.
 PALMER, 621.
 Bemis.
 Child.
 Cooper.
 Day.
 Ellis.
 Fessenden.
 Gamage.
 Gibbs.
 Jones.
 Parker.
 Stratton.
 Walker.
 Warland.
 Whitney.
 Wiswall.
 Wyman.
 PANTY, 622.
 PARSON, 622.
 Danforth.
 Oakes.
 Parrie.
 PARKER, 622, 2.
 Bates.
 Bordman.
 Cheney.
 Coolidge.
 Dana.
 Fessenden.
 Foster.
 Goddin.
 Goshin.
- Grant.
 Hancock.
 Hartwell.
 Healy.
 Humphrey.
 Jackson.
 Kidder.
 Livermore.
 Saxon.
 Seager.
 Saxon.
 Stone.
 Thwing.
 Warland.
 Woods.
 PARKS, 622.
 Beers.
 Cooke.
 Croomwell.
 Derkes.
 Dix.
 Fisk.
 Holland.
 Knapp.
 Sanger.
 Stedman.
 Whitmore.
 Winship.
 PARLEN, 622.
 Hammore.
 PATRICK, 622, 4.
 Underhill.
 PATTEN, 624, 5.
 Adams.
 Cooper.
 Didsen.
 Ditson.
 Eames.
 Frost.
 Hancock.
 Hunsnewell.
 Jackson.
 Luxford.
 Marrett.
 Richardson.
 Robbins.
 Russell.
 Seccomb.
 Tufts.
 Willis.
 PATTERSON, 625.
 Stevenson.
 PEIRCE, 625.
 Dickson.
 Fessenden.
 Fisk.
 Marrett.
 Munroe.
 Prentice.
 Ransford.
 Reed.
 Sparhawk.
 Stedman.
 PELHAM, 626, 6.
 Arnold.
 Banister.
 Bellingham.
 Boken.
 Bosville.
 Brenton.
 Charles II.
 Clark.
 Cowley.

- Ellery.
 Epps.
 Gibson.
 Hill.
 Hobby.
 Larkin.
 Sedman.
 Stevens.
 Trowbridge.
 ROCK, 640.
 Cootsny.
 Foxcroft.
 Harrington.
 Marrett.
 Reed.
 Shed.
 Watson.
 Wilcockson.
 RICHARDSON, 640, 1.
 Arnold.
 Bond.
 Canon.
 Champney.
 Conners.
 Cutler.
 Fillebrown.
 Marrett.
 Morse.
 Munroe.
 Peirson.
 Prentice.
 Prentiss.
 Rand.
 Russell.
 Smith.
 Stevenson.
 Wham.
 Winship.
 ROCKS, 641.
 ROSSMAN, 641-4.
 Adams.
 Allen.
 Bacon.
 Barrett.
 Beards.
 Bridge.
 Brown.
 Butterfield.
 Capen.
 Cheney.
 Cook.
 Coolidge.
 Crackbone.
 Cutler.
 Dana.
 Dickson.
 Draper.
 Durant.
 Estabrook.
 Fillebrown.
 Gould.
 Griffin.
 Hammond.
 Hartwell.
 Hill.
 Jackson.
 Johnson.
 Lyon.
 Miles.
 Moore.
 Morse.
 Patten.
 Peirce.
 Prentice.
 Russell.
 Squire.
 Stearns.
 Stone.
 Stratton.
 Sweetser.
 Trowbridge.
 White.
 Whitney.
 Williams.
 Woodward.
 ROBINSON, 644, 3.
 Bacon.
 Biglow.
 Billings.
 Brigham.
 Church.
 Dickinson.
 Fassett.
 Fay.
 Leonard.
 Manning.
 Reed.
 Safford.
 Simonds.
 Simons.
 Swift.
 Tidd.
 Tufts.
 Upham.
 Webster.
 Weeks.
 ROLFE, 645, 6.
 Coffin.
 Cutler.
 Scullard.
 ROSECOE, 646.
 Muxey.
 Raskew.
 ROAN, 646.
 Russell.
 ROSE, 646.
 Bumford.
 Holman.
 Levistone.
 Patten.
 Winship.
 RYAN, 646.
 Munroe.
 RUSSELL, 646-51.
 Abbott.
 Adams.
 Bailey.
 Ballard.
 Barnard.
 Belcher.
 Belknap.
 Bemis.
 Blackington.
 Blodgett.
 Boynton.
 Bradshaw.
 Bridge.
 Brooks.
 Ballard.
 Carruth.
 Clark.
 Cogswell.
 Coffey.
 Cooke.
 Cox.
 Crary.
 Cutler.
 Cutler.
 Dickson.
 Dodge.
 Dunster.
 Eaton.
 Farwell.
 Fillebrown.
 Fluke.
 Frost.
 Hall.
 Hancock.
 Harrington.
 Hastings.
 Hill.
 Hobart.
 Holbrook.
 Holden.
 Howe.
 Hubbard.
 Hutchinson.
 Jones.
 Lawrence.
 Locke.
 Lyon.
 Mason.
 Meriam.
 Munroe.
 Patten.
 Perry.
 Pierce.
 Prentice.
 Preston.
 Rice.
 Robbins.
 Sanderson.
 Sprague.
 Stedman.
 Tufts.
 Underwood.
 Warren.
 Webber.
 White.
 Whittemore.
 Wilkins.
 Williams.
 Wilson.
 Winship.
 Wyman.
 SACKETT, 651.
 Stedman.
 SALTONSTALL, 651.
 SAUNDERS, 651, 2.
 Ball.
 Bancroft.
 Bartlett.
 Flagg.
 Holden.
 Fenniman.
 Prentiss.
 Savil.
 Spear.
 Whittemore.
 Willard.
 SAWTELL, 652.
 Knight.
 Parker.
 Post.
 Satis.
 SCOTT, 652.
 Austin.
 Moore.
 Buckley.

Eve.
James.
Jarvis.
Smith.
Trowbridge.
SCHULTZ, 632.
Knapp.
Prentice.
SKAGEN, 632.
Bishop.
SEWALL, 632.
Fessenden.
Mitchell.
Sparhawk.
Wellington.
Wigglesworth.
SNAW, 632, 3.
Anger.
Craigie.
Dickson.
SNYDER, 633, 4.
Allen.
Anderson.
Boradell.
Collins.
Cooke.
Cromwell.
Downing.
Eaton.
Greenhill.
Hayman.
Holman.
Hooker.
Leverett.
Lynde.
Mitchell.
Pond.
Quincy.
Touteville.
Tucker.
Tyng.
Wigglesworth.
SHENBORN, 634.
Mitchelson.
Shepard.
SILL, 635.
Belcher.
Green.
Hicks.
Pynchon.
SIMONDS, 635.
Tidd.
SIMPSON, 635.
Knight.
SKIDMORE, 635.
SKINNER, 635.
Ibbitt.
SMITH, 635, 6.
Bissell.
Beck.
Cox.
Daniel.
Fessenden.
Fowler.
Hagar.
Hill.
Jordan.
Miller.
Parsons.
Prentice.
Scott.
Thwing.
White.

Wyeth.
SPANNAWE, 636-9.
Adams.
Aspinwall.
Avery.
Bartlett.
Blake.
Brown.
Convers.
Cooper.
Cutting.
Dana.
Gardner.
Gates.
Hancock.
Holden.
Holmes.
Houghton.
Jarvis.
Mayo.
Murdoch.
Newman.
Oliver.
Pemberton.
Pepperell.
Perkins.
Pierce.
Porter.
Sewall.
Thwing.
Turner.
Wellington.
Whiting.
Whitney.
Wigglesworth.
Williams.
SPENCER, 636.
Angier.
Sweetman.
SPRING, 636.
Barsham.
Gates.
Lee.
Swan.
Ward.
SQUIRE, 636-60.
Askell.
Brown.
Fessenden.
Francis.
Haskell.
STACEY, 636.
Adams.
Bean.
Hastings.
Hicks.
STANLEY, 636.
STANESBY, 636.
Cutter.
STARR, 636.
STEARNS, 636, 1.
Beers.
Fillebrown.
French.
Frost.
Gibson.
Knowlton.
Lathrop.
Manning.
Mixer.
Morse.
Stor.
Wellington.

STESSING, 631.
Danforth.
Hooker.
STEDMAN, 631-3.
Alcock.
Austin.
Bagnall.
Bladell.
Brackett.
Bremen.
Burr.
Chasey.
Clark.
Cooke.
Davis.
Dolboud.
Edwards.
Gibson.
Glover.
Graves.
Hammond.
Henshaw.
Hyde.
Mecham.
Metcalf.
Moore.
Munroe.
Phillips.
Quincy.
Remington.
Russell.
Sackett.
Sharp.
Shove.
Sprague.
Stovall.
Thompson.
Thurston.
Ticcomb.
Upham.
Winship.
STEELE, 632.
Judd.
STEVENS, 632.
Barrett.
Green.
Remington.
STEVENSON, 632.
Abdy.
Barboon.
Burgess.
Lowden.
Patterson.
Richardson.
Wilson.
STILMAN, 632.
STOCKING, 632.
STONE, 632-4.
Andrew.
Best.
Bond.
Boylston.
Brigham.
Bright.
Brown.
Burt.
Clark.
Coombs.
Cooper.
Dyke.
Edmonds.
Fairbanks.
Fox.

- Goddard.
 Gookin.
 Hammond.
 Hildreth.
 Hill.
 Hinkley.
 Hooker.
 Hovey.
 Hunt.
 Jones.
 Keach.
 Livermore.
 Lumpkin.
 Mason.
 Miriam.
 Moody.
 Noyes.
 Parker.
 Potter.
 Reed.
 Rice.
 Robbins.
 Searl.
 Shepard.
 Sparhawk.
 Stearns.
 Stow.
 Trowbridge.
 Tufts.
 Walker.
 Ward.
 Warner.
 Wellington.
 Whipple.
 White.
 Whittier.
 Williams.
 Wilson.
 Woodward.
 STOWELL, 662.
 Stedman.
 STRATTON, 668.
 Child.
 Cooke.
 Lowell.
 Norcross.
 Palmer.
 Richards.
 Robbins.
 Walker.
 STREETEN, 666, 7.
 Sears.
 SWAN, 667, 8.
 Abbott.
 Bittlestone.
 Convera.
 Cook.
 Crosby.
 Cutler.
 Hinds.
 Holden.
 Mansur.
 Palfrey.
 Parks.
 Patten.
 Polley.
 Pratt.
 Richardson.
 Robbins.
 Spring.
 Wade.
 Watts.
 Williams.
- SWETMAN, 662.
 Howe.
 Spencer.
 Wellington.
 SYMMER, 662.
 TALCOTT, 668.
 TAYLOR, 668, 9.
 Clemons.
 Foxcroft.
 Oakes.
 THATCHER, 669, 70.
 Brown.
 Child.
 Gardner.
 Gerry.
 Goddard.
 Holmes.
 Knox.
 Morse.
 Payson.
 Putnam.
 Spring.
 THOMPSON, 670.
 Barr.
 Chandler.
 Crosby.
 Hunnewell.
 Sharp.
 Shove.
 Stedman.
 Upham.
 THURSTON, 670.
 Stedman.
 TIDD, 670.
 Blodgett.
 Chandler.
 Cutler.
 Munroe.
 Reed.
 Simonds.
 Smith.
 Wood.
 Wyeth.
 TOMLIN, 670.
 TOWNE, 670, 1.
 Banbrick.
 Bradish.
 Howard.
 Mitchell.
 Sewall.
 Stone.
 TOWNSEND, 671, 2.
 Atherton.
 Bent.
 Boddington.
 Chamberlin.
 Chaplin.
 Dana.
 Eaton.
 Edgell.
 Farrar.
 Fuller.
 Gambell.
 Goffe.
 Greenwood.
 Hemenway.
 How.
 Jackson.
 Jones.
 Mirick.
 Oliver.
 Remington.
 Rice.
- Savage.
 Stedman.
 Stone.
 Walker.
 Ward.
 Wilson.
 THURSDALE, 672.
 Berdman.
 Emblin.
 Foot.
 Gilbert.
 Greenleaf.
 Halton.
 Hood.
 Jackson.
 THUMBULL, 672.
 UPHAM, 672.
 Dana.
 Sharp.
 Stedman.
 Thompson.
 USHER, 672, 4.
 Alden.
 Allen.
 Andros.
 Brown.
 Butler.
 Cotton.
 Cromwell.
 Harris.
 Harwood.
 Hoar.
 Jeffries.
 Lidgett.
 Moody.
 Morton.
 Newman.
 Parsons.
 Royall.
 Sewall.
 Shrimpton.
 Symmes.
 Thomas.
 Tving.
 Wharton.
 Willis.
 Woodbridge.
 Wooddrop.
 VASSALL, 674, 8.
 Barron.
 Batchelder.
 Davis.
 Ellery.
 Lavicourt.
 Oliver.
 Phips.
 Royall.
 Russell.
 VINCENT, 675.
 Moore.
 WADSWORTH, 675, 6.
 Andros.
 Ashby.
 Bordman.
 Champney.
 Higginson.
 Parrott.
 Pease.
 Stone.
 Stoughton.
 Terry.
 WAKEMAN, 676.
 WALKER, 676.

- Kettell.
 King.
 Lawrence.
 Linnex.
 Livermore.
 Locke.
 Low.
 Lucas.
 Mellins.
 Miller.
 Moonall.
 Munroe.
 Muzzey.
 Paige.
 Parker.
 Parsons.
 Pease.
 Peirce.
 Perry.
 Phipps.
 Pilot.
 Prentice.
 Quiner.
 Rand.
 Raymond.
 Roby.
 Russell.
 Scott.
 Smith.
 Sprague.
 Stone.
 Townsend.
 Upham.
 Warren.
 Watson.
 Weston.
 Wheeler.
 Whiting.
 Whitmore.
 Wilson.
 Winship.
 Wood.
 WIGGLESWORTH, 601.
 Andrews.
 Appleton.
 Coolidge.
 Hill.
 Hooker.
 Leverett.
 Mitchell.
 Quincy.
 Sewall.
 Shepard.
 Sparhawk.
 WILCOX, 601.
 Bancroft.
 Boyden.
 Fox.
 Francis.
 Frost.
 Hall.
 Hastings.
 Mitchell.
 Patten.
 Shepard.
 Taylor.
 Whitmore.
 Woods.
 WILKINSON, 601.
 Goffe.
 Winship.
 WILLARD, 601, 2.
 Andrews.
- Bartlett.
 Cochran.
 Cook.
 Dana.
 Heard.
 Sheaffe.
 WILLIAMS, 602-4.
 Bordman.
 Bradstreet.
 Child.
 Cooke.
 Cooper.
 Cunningham.
 Cushing.
 Cutter.
 Davies.
 Hovey.
 Jackson.
 Leonard.
 Oliver.
 Park.
 Parsons.
 Prentice.
 Priest.
 Robbins.
 Russell.
 Savall.
 Sparhawk.
 Swan.
 Wilson.
 Winship.
 Woodward.
 WILLIS, 604.
 Falfrey.
 Parker.
 Patten.
 Beccomb.
 Wade.
 WILLY, 604.
 Dana.
 WILSON, 604, 5.
 Belknap.
 Brown.
 Bull.
 Caldwell.
 Chesholme.
 Croford.
 Dana.
 Fluke.
 Francis.
 Frost.
 Hopkins.
 Lopus.
 Meek.
 Patrick.
 Payne.
 Ferry.
 Richardson.
 Sherman.
 Stevenson.
 Swan.
 Whitmore.
 Williams.
 Winship.
 Wyeth.
 WINCHESTER, 605.
 WINGCOLL, 606.
 Bridge.
 Goffe.
 WIKER, 605.
 WINSHIP, 605-700.
 Adams.
 Angley.
- Barnham.
 Blackington.
 Bowers.
 Bowman.
 Bundy.
 Carter.
 Childs.
 Coggan.
 Cooke.
 Crafts.
 Crosby.
 Cutter.
 Davis.
 Dickson.
 Edgell.
 Elder.
 Eliot.
 Estabrook.
 Fessenden.
 Fluke.
 Foster.
 Francis.
 Geohegan.
 Godding.
 Grant.
 Green.
 Harrington.
 Hill.
 Holbrook.
 Hovey.
 Hubbard.
 Jennison.
 Johnson.
 Kendall.
 Kidder.
 Langton.
 Learned.
 Loring.
 Lyon.
 Manning.
 Marion.
 Meriam.
 Munroe.
 Muzzey.
 Peirce.
 Phillips.
 Piper.
 Porter.
 Foster.
 Powers.
 Prentice.
 Raymond.
 Rayner.
 Richardson.
 Robbins.
 Russell.
 Sawyer.
 Shed.
 Simonds.
 Spring.
 Stedman.
 Story.
 Thorn.
 Thornton.
 Wheeler.
 Whiteley.
 Wilkinson.
 Williams.
 Wilson.
 Weston.
 Wyeth.
 Wyman.
 WINTEN, 700.

WINTHROP, 700, 1.

Chauncy.
Fayerweather.
Hastings.
Phillips.
Tolman.
Townsend.
Warren.

WISWALL, 701.

Farmer.
Jackson.
Newman.

WITHERELL, 701.

Benjamin.
Bryant.
Caulkins.
Deane.
Hobart.
Oldham.
Parish.

WOOD, 701.

Beck.
Fuller.
Greenwood.
Maccoone.
Oldham.
Rushton.

WOODMANCY, 702.

Clark.

WOODWARD, 702.

Brown.
Cheever.
Dana.
Eddy.
Fisher.
Gates.

Goodnow.

Gova.
Greely.
Greenwood.
Hammond.
Hunting.
Hyde.
Moore.
Myrick.
Patten.
Robbins.
Stone.
Waits.

WOOLSON, 702.

Bond.
Chadwick.
How.
Hyde.
Jones.

WORWOOD, 702.

WYER, 702.

Lawrence.

WYETH, 702-3.

Andrew.
Bowman.
Brooks.
Champsey.
Cook.
Coolidge.
Corlett.
Cutter.
Dunlin.
Fensenden.
Fillebrown.
Fiske.
Fitch.

Flagg.

Fox.
Francis.
Gamaga.
Gray.
Green.
Hancock.
Hastings.
Hill.
Jarvis.
Kendall.
Munroe.
Newell.

Newman.

Parker.
Prentice.
Reed.
Sargent.
Savin.

Shepard.

Smith.

Stearns.

Stimson.

Stone.

Thapley.

Tidd.

Ward.

Watson.

Webster.

Willard.

Wilson.

Winship.

Winslow.

Woodward.

Wright.

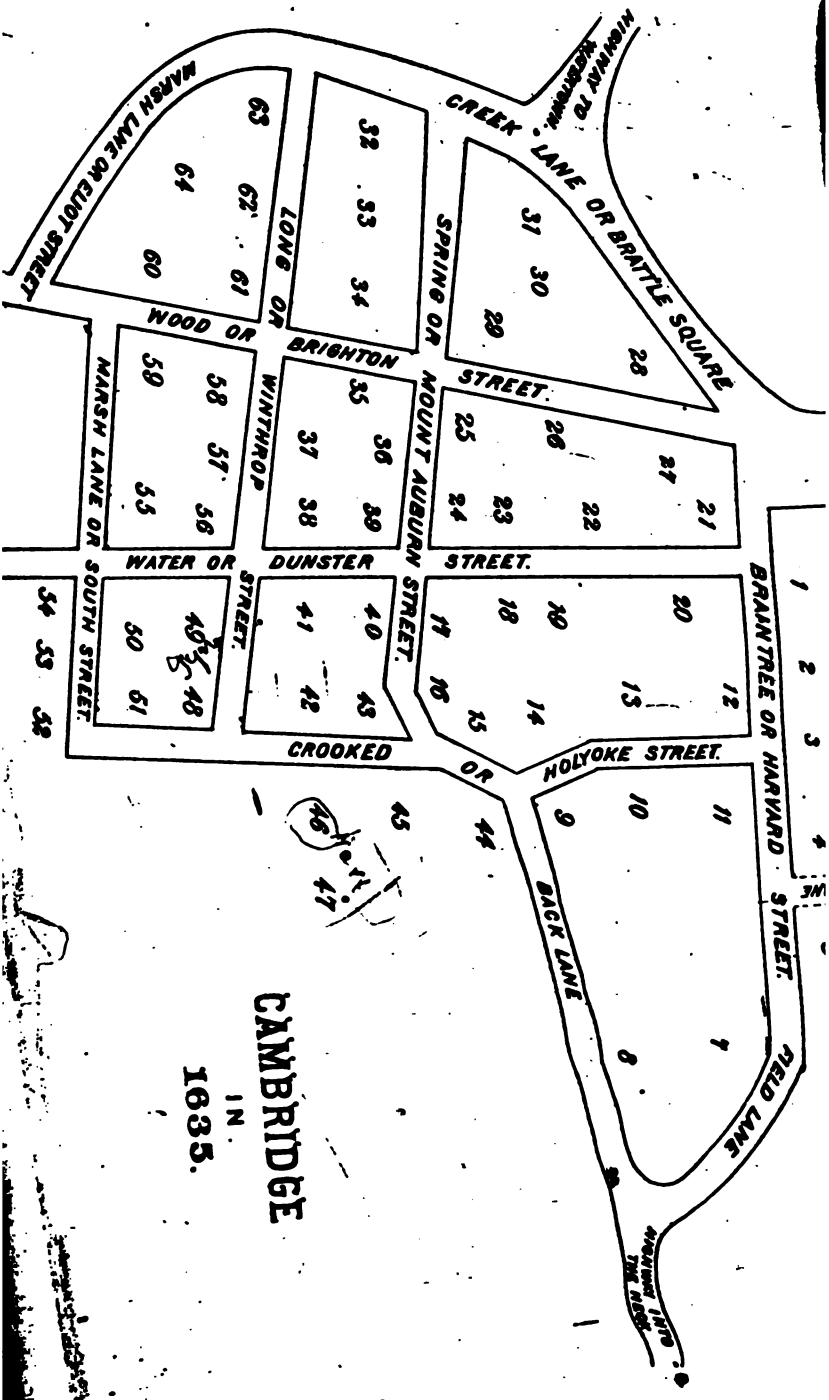
Young, 702.

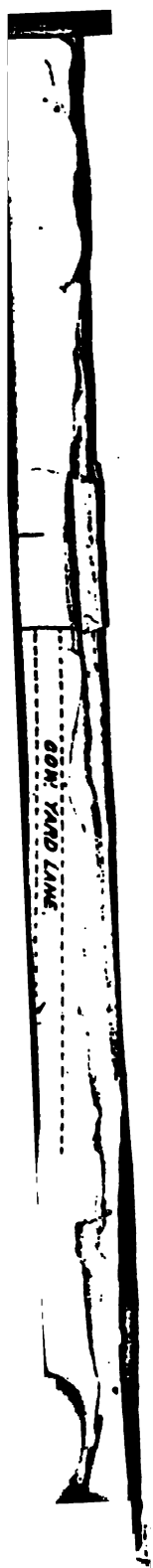


ERRATA.

- Page 5, line 30, *for* 1837 *read* 1807.
Page 6, note 1, *for* 45, 46 *read* 38, 39.
Page 12, note 1, *for* 84, *read* 85.
Page 20, note 2, *for* xv. *read* xiv.
Page 32, line 26, *to* Abraham Morrill *add* ².
Page 32, line 30, *to* Garrad Haddon *add* ².
Page 35, line 27, *for* 1836 *read* 1636.
Page 44, note 7, *for* Boardman *read* Bordman.
Page 143, note 1, *for* Barnard *read* Bernard.
Page 168, note 11, *dele* ".
Page 214, line 25, *for* Bordman *read* Boardman.
Page 263, line 4, *for* Bobbins *read* Robbins.
Page 292, line 46, *for* Boardman *read* Bordman.
Page 316, line 3, *for* 1860 *read* 1858.
Page 438, line 1, *for* O'Hara *read* O'Hare.
Page 526, line 2, *after* his *read* second.
Page 532, line 7 from bottom, *dele* John.
Page 569, line 25, *for* Abbot *read* Abbott.
Page 652, line 43, *for* 1739 *read* young.







ELIZABETH
GODDARD
BIBLE

2

Elizabeth Norton the owner of this Bible was born | augustt 31. 1743
and was marred November 3 1775 | December 31 1778 Elizabeth our
first child was born | and lived 6 weeks and 3 days January 4 1780
Elizabeth | our Second child was born June 22 1782 our third | child was
born his name was John and lived 10 days | December 22 1783 hannah
was born

April 4 1786 my mother goddard* died in the 74 | year of her age

october 15 1786 my husband died | in the 37 year of his age

June 24 1790 Elizabeth our Second child died | in the 11 year of her

october 14 1804 hannah died in 21 year of her age

April 24 1794 Aunt Bowmant† died in the 84 year | of her age

Deacon Giddeon Frost‡ Died July 21st aged 79 in the year 1803

January 31 1820 my Brothers died in the 79 year | of his age

[The above page apparently written by Elizabeth* (Goddard) Norton.]

From John Goddard's Bible

Old Testament—"LONDON, Printed by John Baskett. . . . 1718"

New Testament—"OXFORD, Printed by JOHN BASKETT . . .
MDCCXIX." 8vo.

[PAGE 1.]

John Goddard: | His Bible: 1735.

Elizabeth Goddard | her Bible 1757

[PAGE 2.]

November y^e 27 1737 my | Mother| Dyed

Father** Dyed y^e 24. of October. 1748.

* [PAGE 3.]

John Goddard. the Owner of | this Bible was Born y^e 18 of | May 1709.
and was | Married to Elizebeth†† his wife | February y^e 19. 1734/5 | Who
was born y^e 7 day of | February, 1713. John our first | Child was borne
y^e 20 day of | September 1736. December y^e | 28, 1737. our Second Child
was | Born who was a Son and lived | About Ten hours: | Martha was
Borne the 30, of | April. 1739: August. y^e 30, 1741: | Stephen was Borne: |
Elizebeth was Borne y^e 31 of august | 1743. May y^e 14: 1745. our | third
Daughter was Born which was | our Sixth Child: who lived | about one
hour: Ruth was Born y^e | first of August: 1746: Ruth Dyed | the Eight
day of january, 1749.

[The above pages were written by John^s Goddard.]

[PAGE 4.]

march ye 20 day 1760 a grat fire [in] | Bost[on]

* Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund^s and Hannah^s (Cooper) Frost.

† Hannah, dau. of Edmund^s and Hannah^s (Cooper) Frost.

‡ Son of Edmund^s and Hannah^s (Cooper) Frost.

§ Stephen, son of John^s and Elizabeth^s (Frost) Goddard.

|| Martha, dau. of John and Rebecca (Bordman) Falfrey.

** Benjamin^s Goddard.

†† Dau. of Edmund^s and Hannah^s (Cooper) Frost.

[PAGE 5.]

mother Frost^e died May the 15 | 1767 in y^e Eighty fourth year | of her age

[Apparently the foregoing was written by Elizabeth^e (Frost) Goddard.]

Wednesday the 19th of April | the Massacree of the Inhabitans | of New England by the Regular | Forces under the Command of | General Gage to Inforce the | Parlemtentary Acts on the Province | of the Massachusetts Bay in the year | 1775

The day of Darkuess Now comes on
When Shall the Light arise
and So Despell the Clouds away
and Quicken all our Eyes
and See those Trators all Depar
and Leave the Land So free
that all the after People may
Rejoice that in it be

[PAGE 6.]

Elizabeth Goddard

April 9 day 1757 | Govener phipps was | buried
uncel palfrey† | Died December | the 1 71 year of | his age | 1759
uncel Benjamin Died | in the 55 year [of his] age | December the 1759

[The three preceding items were apparently written by Elizabeth^e (Goddard) Norton.]

[PAGE 7.]

December the 2 day 1759 | brother Benjamin Goddard | died in the 4 year of his age

September y^e 30 day 1760 | brother thomas Goddard died | in the 4 year of his age

april the 10 day 1768 | Sister martha Cooper‡ died | in the 66 year her age

october y^e 9 1770 brother nathanael | Goddard died aged 78

[The four preceding items were apparently written by Elizabeth^e (Frost) Goddard.]

[PAGE 8.]

John our first Child Dyed the | Eleventh Day of march | 1749. In y^e year of his Age | Our Second John was Born y^e | Sixth Day of August 1750. | our Second John died may y^e 9: 1751 | my husband§ & may y^e 12: 1751 | In his two and fortyeth year | our martha Dy the nine- | teen Day of June 1751 In y^e 13 | year of her age

november 7 1752 new stoil | my Father frost| dyed

[The first portion of the above was apparently written by John^e Goddard, & second by his widow Elizabeth^e (Frost) Goddard.]

• Hannah,^e dau. of Samuel^e and Hannah^e (Hastings) Cooper.

† John Palfrey, son of John and Rebecca (Bordman) Palfrey.

‡ Widow of Walter^e Cooper.

§ John Goddard.

| Edmund^e (Ephraim,^e Edmund^e). 6 Nov. on grave stone. Gideon F. says 13 M.

Extracts from Deacon Gideon Frost's note-book.

Father Frost* dide November | 13 day 1752 /73 year of his | age
Mother Frost† may 15 1767 | in the 84 year of her age
my Sun John Frost dide | July 29 day in 19 year of his | age at Bost
of the Small poek

Mother Iarland ‡ dide October 1775 /73 | year of her age

Father Iarland § dide April | 2 day 1786 in 80 year of his | age

Sister Goddard | dide April | 2 day 1786 in 73 year of her | age

Brother Stephen Frost dide July 10 1749 | 31 year of his age

Brother Edmand Frost dide | April 16 day 1775 in 60 year of | his ag

Sister Bowmau¶ dide April 24 1794 | in the 84 year of her age

June 22 1795

this day I am 71 | yeares old Gideon Frost

* Edmund² (Ephraim,² Edmund¹). 6 Nov. on grave stone.

† Hannah,² dau. of Samuel² and Hannah² (Hastings) Cooper.

‡ Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Blanchard) Shepherd.

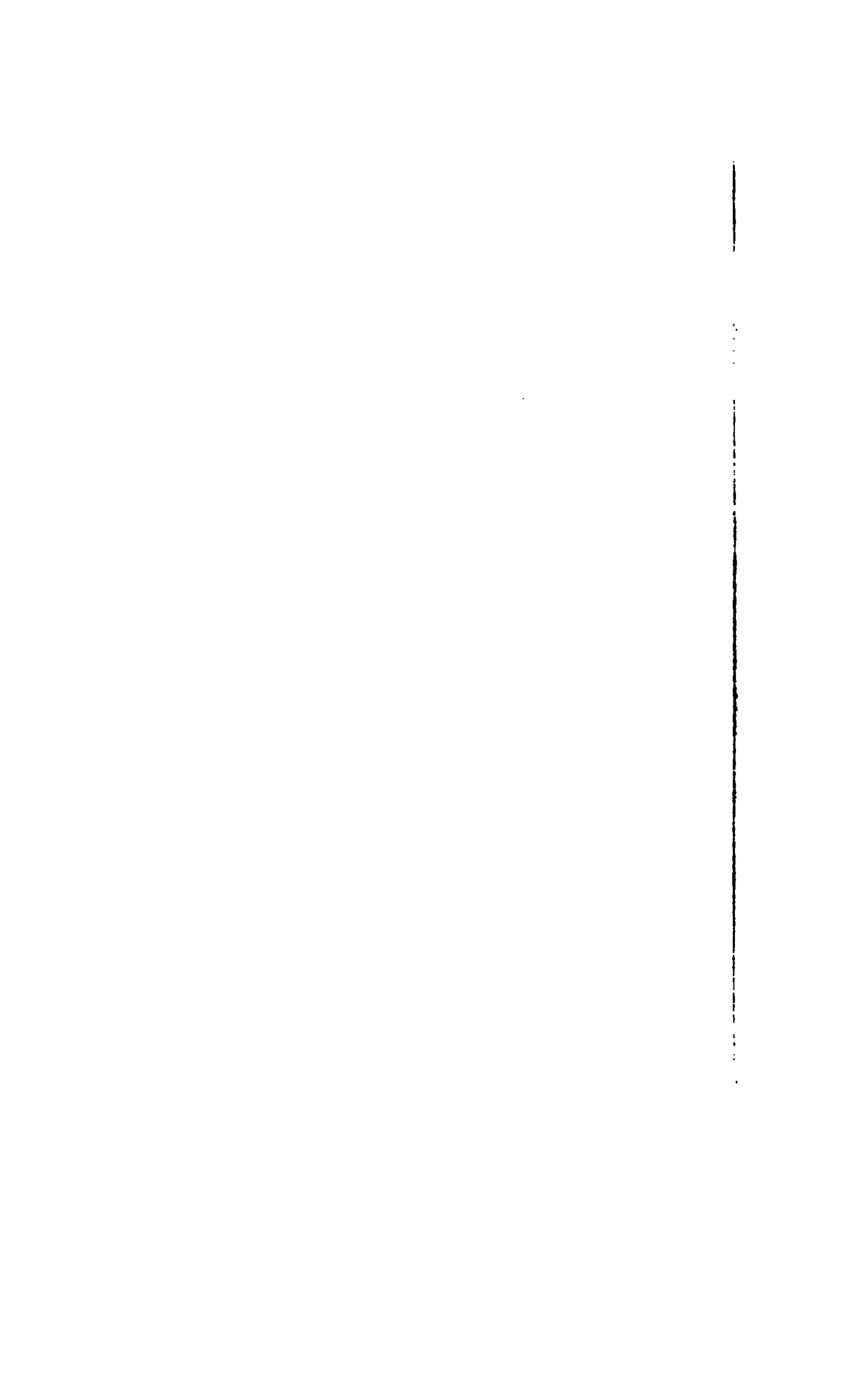
§ John, son of Abraham and Abigail (Greenland) Ireland.

¶ Elizabeth⁴ (Frost), wife of John² Goddard.

¶ Hannah⁴ (Frost) wife of Samuel Bowman.







Acme

Bookbinding Co., Inc.
300 Summer Street
Boston, Mass. 02210

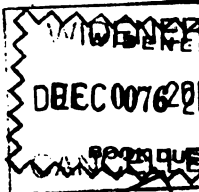
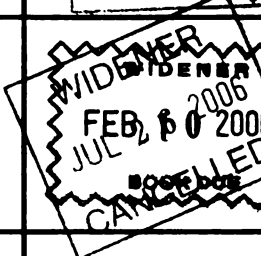


3 2044 009 732 975

WIDENER LIBRARY

Harvard College, Cambridge, MA 02138: (617) 495

If the item is recalled, the borrower will be notified the need for an earlier return. (Non-receipt of overdue notices does not exempt the borrower from overdue

Thank you for helping us to preserve our collection

